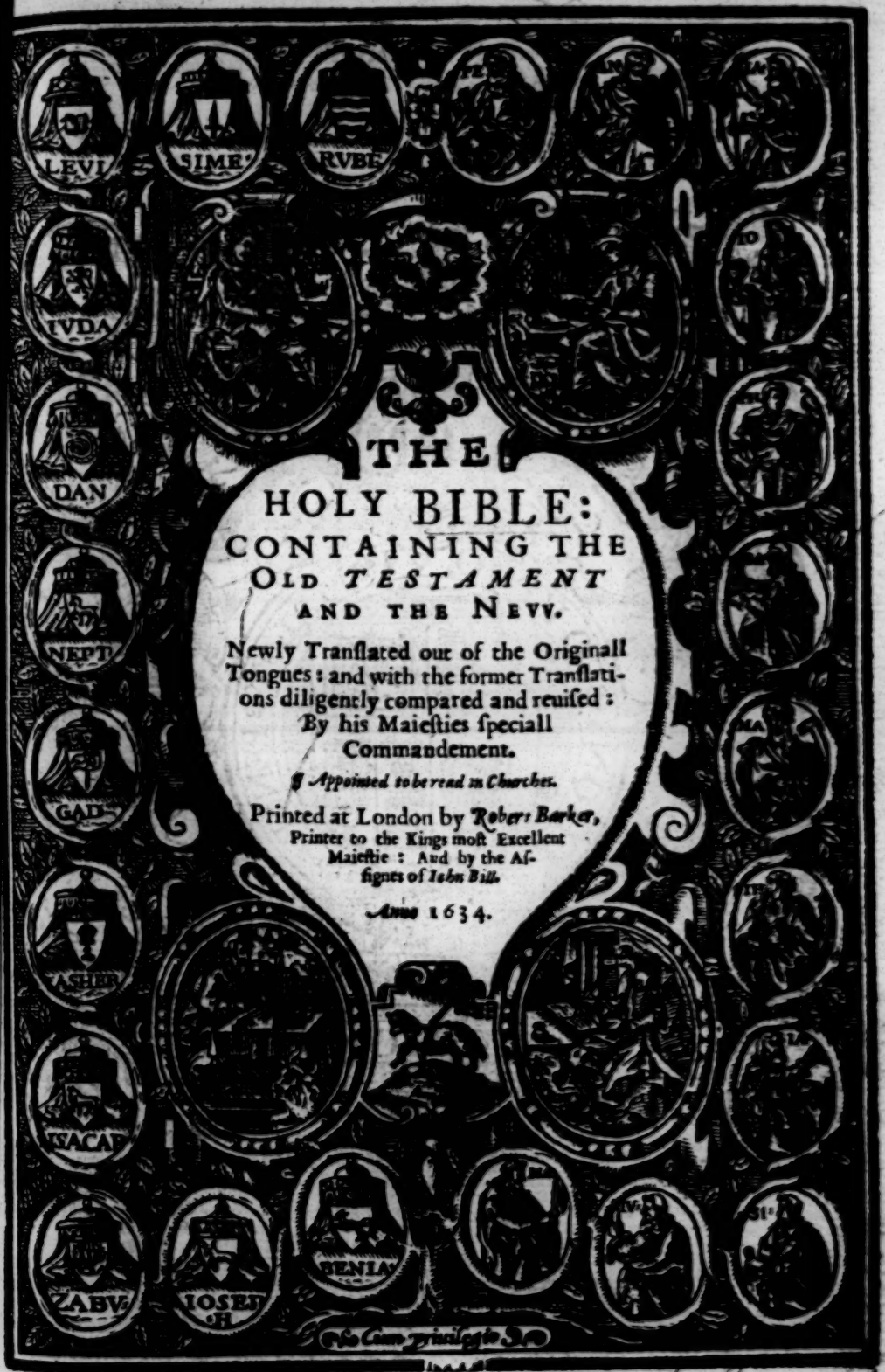


THE HOLY BIBLE: CONTAINING THE OLD *TESTAMENT* AND THE NEVV.

Newly Tranſlated out of the Originall Tongues: and with the former Tranſlations diligently compared and reuiſed: By his Maieſties ſpeciall Commandement.

¶ *Appointed to be read in Churches.*

Printed at London by *Robert Barker*, Printer to the Kings moſt Excellent Maieſtie: And by the Aſſignes of *Iohn Bill*.

Anno 1634.

Cum priuilegio



BRITISH MUSEUM
40
1. 9
243.

¶ TO THE MOST HIGH AND Mighty Prince, IAMES, by the grace of God, King of Great BRITAINE, FRANCE and IRELAND, *Defender of the Faith, &c.*

The Translators of the BIBLE, wish Grace, Mercy, and Peace, through IESVS CHRIST our LORD.

GReat and manifold were the blessings (most dread Soveraigne) which Almighty God the Father of all mercies, bestowed upon us the people of England, when first he sent your Maiesties Royall person to rule and reigne over us. For whereas it was the expectation of many, who wished not well unto our Sion, that upon the setting of that bright Occidentall Starre Queene Elizabeth of most happy memory, some thicke and palpable clouds of darkenesse would so have overshadowed this land, that men should have been in doubt which way they were to walke, and that it should hardly be knowne, who was to direct the vnsettled: the appearance of your Maiestie, as of the Sunne in his strength, instantly dispelled those supposed and surmised mists, and gave vnto all that were well affected exceeding cause of comfort, especially when we beheld the Government established in your Highnesse, and your hopefull Seed, by an vndoubted title, and accompanied with peace and tranquillity at home and abroad.

But amongst all our Ioyes, there was no one that more filled our hearts, then the blessed continuance of the preaching of Gods sacred word amongst us, which is that inestimable treasure, which excelleth all the riches of the earth, because the fruit thereof extendeth it selfe not only vnto this life, but vnto that which is to come: it is the seed not of a corruptible but of an incorruptible off-spring, not vpon mortall but immortall men, which shall endure and remaine for ever. Then not to suffer this to fall to the ground, but rather to take it vp, and to continue it in that state, wherein the famous predecessour of your Highnesse did leave it; Nay, to go forward with it (if it were possible) vnto perfection, was the earnest and continuall desire of your Highnesse, euer since the first day of your Raigne. And what meanes could be vsed, that have not been vsed? What can be required, that hath not been performed? Your Highnesse hath been as carefull to prouide faithfull Pastors, as Ioseph was to lay vp corne in Egypt. Your Subiects in all parts have been plentifully fed with the foode of life. Neither have you only made sure that the Granaries should be filled, but you have likewise bestowed singular pains, that the fruit of the Lords haruest might be preserued from vermine, which in stead of deuouring, doe infect with their stinking breath, and poyson with their leauen. Your Highnesse knew, that the sheepe were to be fed, as well from those that would secretly creepe in, as from those that came openly to breake in: that corruptions in iudgement were to be preuented, as well as violence to be repressed. Hereupon your Princely wisedome tooke in hand to cause the Scriptures to be translated into the English tongue, which worke hath bene ended many yeeres, and hath not only been diligently perused by your Highnesse, but euen wisht for before it was ended. Now after the view and allowance of your Royall Maiestie, there is no cause why any should murmure, nay we are sure, there is cause enough why many should reioyce at it, that euer any trauell thereabout was vndertaken.

And amongst all our Ioyes, there was no one that more filled our hearts, then the blessed continuance of the preaching of Gods sacred word amongst us, which is that inestimable treasure, which excelleth all the riches of the earth, because the fruit thereof extendeth it selfe not only vnto this life, but vnto that which is to come: it is the seed not of a corruptible but of an incorruptible off-spring, not vpon mortall but immortall men, which shall endure and remaine for ever. Then not to suffer this to fall to the ground, but rather to take it vp, and to continue it in that state, wherein the famous predecessour of your Highnesse did leave it; Nay, to go forward with it (if it were possible) vnto perfection, was the earnest and continuall desire of your Highnesse, euer since the first day of your Raigne. And what meanes could be vsed, that have not been vsed? What can be required, that hath not been performed? Your Highnesse hath been as carefull to prouide faithfull Pastors, as Ioseph was to lay vp corne in Egypt. Your Subiects in all parts have been plentifully fed with the foode of life. Neither have you only made sure that the Granaries should be filled, but you have likewise bestowed singular pains, that the fruit of the Lords haruest might be preserued from vermine, which in stead of deuouring, doe infect with their stinking breath, and poyson with their leauen. Your Highnesse knew, that the sheepe were to be fed, as well from those that would secretly creepe in, as from those that came openly to breake in: that corruptions in iudgement were to be preuented, as well as violence to be repressed. Hereupon your Princely wisedome tooke in hand to cause the Scriptures to be translated into the English tongue, which worke hath bene ended many yeeres, and hath not only been diligently perused by your Highnesse, but euen wisht for before it was ended. Now after the view and allowance of your Royall Maiestie, there is no cause why any should murmure, nay we are sure, there is cause enough why many should reioyce at it, that euer any trauell thereabout was vndertaken.

There are infinite arguments of the right Christian and Religious affection in your Maiestie: but none is more forcible to declare it to others, then the vehement and perpetuated desire of accomplishing & publishing of this Worke, which now with all humility we present vnto your Maiestie. For when your Highnesse had once out of deepe Iudgement apprehended, how conuenient it was, That out of the Originall sacred tongues, together with comparing of the Labours, both of our owne and other forreine Languages, of many worthy men who went before vs, there should be one more exact Translation of the holy Scriptures into the English tongue; your Maiestie did neuer desist, vntill you had effected your intention, to the which you were not a little mooued, by being put in mind, that of all the Kings that had raigned ouer Iudah after Hezekiah and Iosiah, there was not any one, which had not some way or other defaced the memory of his predecessour, but onely Manasseh and Amon his sonne, both wicked Idolaters, and no doubt, had they not been cut off betimes by vnnaturall death, would have done great hurt to the Church of God: whereas contrariwise, there was not any one of your Highnesse Princely predecessours, but had his hand in working vpon the Bible, either in whole or in part, and that to the end, that the Blessing of Obed-edom vpon the whole house, due to the faithfull indeuour about Gods Arke, might light vpon them. Your Highnesse also knew, that Translations of the Scriptures were vsed in the Primitiue Church, and that diuers Nations vsed to haue the Scriptures in their mother tongue: whereupon you did euen vrge, that which was agreeable to both these, namely, that the Bible might be turned into the language of euery Nation to which your Highnesse stretched forth the Scepter. Now to the end that the Church of England might neither be depriued of any light, which other Churches inioyed, and also that she might be furnished with spirituall armour against all enemies round about her, your Highnesse foresaw, that it was necessary, that the Bible should be diligently corrected, and fitly translated into the vulgar tongue. Hereupon your Highnesse presently entered into consideration, how to effect this matter to the best: and knowing that the Church of England was neither defective in the knowledge of the tongues, nor yet vnfurnished of faithfull Interpreters, you appointed fifty foure learned men to be called, which your Highnesse knew, how to make choice of, as being well able to iudge of their seuerall worthinesse, and being likewise provided, that there should be diuers Bishops, diuers Deanes, diuers Archdeacons, diuers of both Vniuersities, diuers Doctors, diuers Masters of Arts, diuers Bachelors of Diuinity, diuers Graduates, and diuers others, as the matter required, and as fitly agreed together. Vnto these fifty foure learned men, your Highnesse directed your Letters, commanding them to meete at Westminster, and to begin their worke vpon the first day of October, which was accordingly performed. Your Highnesse also prescribed vnto them, for a generall rule, that the Bishops Bible should be followed, and the olde Ecclesiasticall words kept, to wit, the names of the Prophets, and the holy Writers, with the rest of the Booke of God. Your Highnesse also gaue order, that no Marginall notes should be added, but that the Bible should be printed without any thing vpon the margent, but onely the quotations of parallel places, and such like, as were thought necessary for the vnderstanding of the Originall. Your Highnesse also appointed, that if any of the Learned in your Kingdome, in any other Tongue or Language, did obserue any thing, which seemed to be amended, that it should be imparted vnto the Translators, to the end that euery thing might be examined to the full, and the truth thereupon receiued. Lastly, your Highnesse appointed, that the Translations should be reuised by the Bishops, then by the Learned in Diuinity in the Vniuersities, then by the Counsell, and finally by your Highnesse owne Royall pen and authority, whereby it was manifest, that nothing could escape, that was euer thought worthy of any exception. Thus your Highnesse made plaine vnto vs, by the space of three yeeres, that you had passed your Princely word, that the worke should be done, and that you would see it done. Now we, whose names are vnderwritten, whom your Highnesse hath chosen and appointed for the Translation, and reuising of the Bible, doe most humbly prostrate our selues at the footestoole of your Maiestie, and doe offer vnto your Highnesse most excellent wisedome, our most dutifull seruice, and our most bounden endeuours, for the effecting of that, which your Highnesse hath commanded.

And now at last, by the mercy of God and the continuance of our Labours, it being brought vnto such a conclusion, as that we have great hope that the Church of England shall reape good fruit thereby, we hold it our duety to offer it to your Maiestie not only as to our King and Soveraigne, but as to the principall mouer and Author of the Worke: Humbly craving of your most sacred Maiestie, since many men of this qualitie have euer been subiect to the censures of ill meaning and discontented persons, it may receiue approbation and Patronage from so learned and iudicious a Prince, as your Highnesse is, whose allowance and acceptance of our Labours, shall more honour and encourage vs, then all the calumniations and hard interpretations of other men shall dismay vs. So that if on the one side we shall be traduced by Popish persons at home or abroad, who therefore will maligne vs, because we make more principally for the truth, then for their gaine, or if on the other side we shall be maligned by selfe-conceited brethren, who runne their owne wayes, and giue liking vnto nothing, but what is framed to their owne will & deuice, or if we be reuiled by Cynicall Momi, who will carpe at euery thing, we may rest secure, supported within by the truth and innocency of a good conscience, having walked the wayes of simplicitie and integritie, as before the Lord: And vndoubtedly we are perswaded, that the generall good of the Church shall be aduanced, and your Maiesties honourable name be made famous to all posterity for your Christian care and pains in this behalfe, and all sound Christians euer bound to offer vp their daily prayers to the Throne of Grace, that Gods holy Name may be euer more and more glorified in the earth, by the preseruation of your Maiestie, and your hopefull Seed, by an vndoubted title, and accompanied with peace and tranquillity at home and abroad.

But amongst all our Ioyes, there was no one that more filled our hearts, then the blessed continuance of the preaching of Gods sacred word amongst us, which is that inestimable treasure, which excelleth all the riches of the earth, because the fruit thereof extendeth it selfe not only vnto this life, but vnto that which is to come: it is the seed not of a corruptible but of an incorruptible off-spring, not vpon mortall but immortall men, which shall endure and remaine for ever. Then not to suffer this to fall to the ground, but rather to take it vp, and to continue it in that state, wherein the famous predecessour of your Highnesse did leave it; Nay, to go forward with it (if it were possible) vnto perfection, was the earnest and continuall desire of your Highnesse, euer since the first day of your Raigne. And what meanes could be vsed, that have not been vsed? What can be required, that hath not been performed? Your Highnesse hath been as carefull to prouide faithfull Pastors, as Ioseph was to lay vp corne in Egypt. Your Subiects in all parts have been plentifully fed with the foode of life. Neither have you only made sure that the Granaries should be filled, but you have likewise bestowed singular pains, that the fruit of the Lords haruest might be preserued from vermine, which in stead of deuouring, doe infect with their stinking breath, and poyson with their leauen. Your Highnesse knew, that the sheepe were to be fed, as well from those that would secretly creepe in, as from those that came openly to breake in: that corruptions in iudgement were to be preuented, as well as violence to be repressed. Hereupon your Princely wisedome tooke in hand to cause the Scriptures to be translated into the English tongue, which worke hath bene ended many yeeres, and hath not only been diligently perused by your Highnesse, but euen wisht for before it was ended. Now after the view and allowance of your Royall Maiestie, there is no cause why any should murmure, nay we are sure, there is cause enough why many should reioyce at it, that euer any trauell thereabout was vndertaken.

There are infinite arguments of the right Christian and Religious affection in your Maiestie: but none is more forcible to declare it to others, then the vehement and perpetuated desire of accomplishing & publishing of this Worke, which now with all humility we present vnto your Maiestie. For when your Highnesse had once out of deepe Iudgement apprehended, how conuenient it was, That out of the Originall sacred tongues, together with comparing of the Labours, both of our owne and other forreine Languages, of many worthy men who went before vs, there should be one more exact Translation of the holy Scriptures into the English tongue; your Maiestie did neuer desist, vntill you had effected your intention, to the which you were not a little mooued, by being put in mind, that of all the Kings that had raigned ouer Iudah after Hezekiah and Iosiah, there was not any one, which had not some way or other defaced the memory of his predecessour, but onely Manasseh and Amon his sonne, both wicked Idolaters, and no doubt, had they not been cut off betimes by vnnaturall death, would have done great hurt to the Church of God: whereas contrariwise, there was not any one of your Highnesse Princely predecessours, but had his hand in working vpon the Bible, either in whole or in part, and that to the end, that the Blessing of Obed-edom vpon the whole house, due to the faithfull indeuour about Gods Arke, might light vpon them. Your Highnesse also knew, that Translations of the Scriptures were vsed in the Primitiue Church, and that diuers Nations vsed to haue the Scriptures in their mother tongue: whereupon you did euen vrge, that which was agreeable to both these, namely, that the Bible might be turned into the language of euery Nation to which your Highnesse stretched forth the Scepter. Now to the end that the Church of England might neither be depriued of any light, which other Churches inioyed, and also that she might be furnished with spirituall armour against all enemies round about her, your Highnesse foresaw, that it was necessary, that the Bible should be diligently corrected, and fitly translated into the vulgar tongue. Hereupon your Highnesse presently entered into consideration, how to effect this matter to the best: and knowing that the Church of England was neither defective in the knowledge of the tongues, nor yet vnfurnished of faithfull Interpreters, you appointed fifty foure learned men to be called, which your Highnesse knew, how to make choice of, as being well able to iudge of their seuerall worthinesse, and being likewise provided, that there should be diuers Bishops, diuers Deanes, diuers Archdeacons, diuers of both Vniuersities, diuers Doctors, diuers Masters of Arts, diuers Bachelors of Diuinity, diuers Graduates, and diuers others, as the matter required, and as fitly agreed together. Vnto these fifty foure learned men, your Highnesse directed your Letters, commanding them to meete at Westminster, and to begin their worke vpon the first day of October, which was accordingly performed. Your Highnesse also prescribed vnto them, for a generall rule, that the Bishops Bible should be followed, and the olde Ecclesiasticall words kept, to wit, the names of the Prophets, and the holy Writers, with the rest of the Booke of God. Your Highnesse also gaue order, that no Marginall notes should be added, but that the Bible should be printed without any thing vpon the margent, but onely the quotations of parallel places, and such like, as were thought necessary for the vnderstanding of the Originall. Your Highnesse also appointed, that if any of the Learned in your Kingdome, in any other Tongue or Language, did obserue any thing, which seemed to be amended, that it should be imparted vnto the Translators, to the end that euery thing might be examined to the full, and the truth thereupon receiued. Lastly, your Highnesse appointed, that the Translations should be reuised by the Bishops, then by the Learned in Diuinity in the Vniuersities, then by the Counsell, and finally by your Highnesse owne Royall pen and authority, whereby it was manifest, that nothing could escape, that was euer thought worthy of any exception. Thus your Highnesse made plaine vnto vs, by the space of three yeeres, that you had passed your Princely word, that the worke should be done, and that you would see it done. Now we, whose names are vnderwritten, whom your Highnesse hath chosen and appointed for the Translation, and reuising of the Bible, doe most humbly prostrate our selues at the footestoole of your Maiestie, and doe offer vnto your Highnesse most excellent wisedome, our most dutifull seruice, and our most bounden endeuours, for the effecting of that, which your Highnesse hath commanded.

And now at last, by the mercy of God and the continuance of our Labours, it being brought vnto such a conclusion, as that we have great hope that the Church of England shall reape good fruit thereby, we hold it our duety to offer it to your Maiestie not only as to our King and Soveraigne, but as to the principall mouer and Author of the Worke: Humbly craving of your most sacred Maiestie, since many men of this qualitie have euer been subiect to the censures of ill meaning and discontented persons, it may receiue approbation and Patronage from so learned and iudicious a Prince, as your Highnesse is, whose allowance and acceptance of our Labours, shall more honour and encourage vs, then all the calumniations and hard interpretations of other men shall dismay vs. So that if on the one side we shall be traduced by Popish persons at home or abroad, who therefore will maligne vs, because we make more principally for the truth, then for their gaine, or if on the other side we shall be maligned by selfe-conceited brethren, who runne their owne wayes, and giue liking vnto nothing, but what is framed to their owne will & deuice, or if we be reuiled by Cynicall Momi, who will carpe at euery thing, we may rest secure, supported within by the truth and innocency of a good conscience, having walked the wayes of simplicitie and integritie, as before the Lord: And vndoubtedly we are perswaded, that the generall good of the Church shall be aduanced, and your Maiesties honourable name be made famous to all posterity for your Christian care and pains in this behalfe, and all sound Christians euer bound to offer vp their daily prayers to the Throne of Grace, that Gods holy Name may be euer more and more glorified in the earth, by the preseruation of your Maiestie, and your hopefull Seed, by an vndoubted title, and accompanied with peace and tranquillity at home and abroad.

The Lord of heauen and earth blesse your Maiestie with many and happie yeeres, that as in his heauenly hand he hath enriched your Highnesse with many singular, and extraordinary guifts, so your life may be the wonder of the world in this latter age, for happines and true felicitie: to the honour of that great GOD, and the good of his Church, through Iesus Christ our Lord and only Sauiour.

¶ THE NAMES AND ORDER OF ALL THE Bookes of the old and New Teſtament, with the number of their Chapters.

Geneſis hath Chapters	50	The Prouerbes hath Chapters	31
Exodus	40	Eccleſiaſtes	12
Leuiticus	27	The Song of Solomon	8
Numbers	36	Iſaiah	66
Deuteronomie	34	Ieremiah	52
Ioſhua	24	Lamentations	5
Iudges	21	Ezekiel	48
Ruth	4	Daniel	12
1 Samuel	31	Hoſea	14
2 Samuel	24	Ioel	3
1 Kings	22	Amos	9
2 Kings	25	Obadiah	1
1 Chronicles	29	Ionah	4
2 Chronicles	36	Micah	7
Ezra	10	Nahum	3
Nehemiah	13	Habakkuk	3
Eſther	10	Zephaniah	3
Iob	42	Haggai	2
Pſalmes	150	Zechariah 14 Malachi	4

¶ THE BOOKES CALLED APOCRYPHA.

1. Eſdras hath Chapters	9	Baruch with the Epiſtle of Ieremiah	6
2. Eſdras	16	The ſong of the three children	
Tobit	14	The ſtory of Suſanna	
Iudeth	16	The idole Bel and the Dragon	
The reſt of Eſther	6	The prayer of Manaſſeh	
Wiſedome	19	1. Maccabees	16
Eccleſiaſticus	51	2. Maccabees	15

¶ THE BOOKES OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

Matthew hath Chapters	28	2. Theſſalonians hath Chapters	3
Marke	16	1 Timotheus	6
Luke	24	2. Timotheus	4
Iohn	21	Titus	3
The Actes	28	Philemon	1
The Epiſtle to the Romanes	16	To the Hebrewes	13
1. Corinthians	16	The Epiſtle of Iames	5
2. Corinthians	13	1. Peter	5
Galatians	6	2. Peter	3
Epheſians	6	1. Iohn	5
Philippians	4	2. Iohn	1
Coloſsians	4	3. Iohn	1
1. Theſſalonians	5	Iude	1
		Reuelation	22

¶ THE

¶ THE FIRST BOOKE OF MOSES, called GENESIS.



CHAP. I.

1 *The creation of heauen and earth,* 3 *of the light,* 6 *of the firmament,* 9 *of the earth ſeparated from the waters,* 11 *and made fruitfull,* 14 *of the Sun, Moone, and Starres,* 20 *of fiſh and foule,* 24 *of beaſts and cattell,* 26 *of man in the image of God.* 29 *Alſo the appointment of food.*

*pſal.33. 6. & 136 5.ieſa 14 15.& 17. 24.hebr. 11.3.

IN *the beginning God created the heauen, & the earth.

2 And the earth was without forme, and void, and darkenes *was* vpon the face of the deep: and the Spirit of God mooued vpon the face of the waters.

3 And God ſaid, * Let there bee light: and there was light.

4 And God ſaw the light, that *it was* good: and God diuided †the light from the darkneſſe.

5 And God called the light, Day, and the darkneſſe hee called, Night: † and the euening and the morning were the firſt day.

6 ¶ And God ſaid, * Let there bee a † firmament in the midſt of the waters: and let it diuide the waters from the waters.

7 And God made the firmament, and diuided the waters, which *were* vnder the firmament, from the waters which *were* aboue the firmament: and it was ſo.

8 And God called * the firmament, Heauen: and the euening and the morning were the ſecond day.

9 ¶ And God ſaid, *Let the waters vnder the heauen be gathered together vnto one place, and let the dry land appeare: and it was ſo.

10 And God called the dry land, Earth, and the gathering together of the waters called hee, Seas: and God ſaw that *it was* good.

11 And God ſaid, Let the earth bring foorth † graſſe, the herbe yeelding ſeed, *and* the fruit tree yeelding fruit after his kinde, whoſe ſeed *is* in it ſelfe, vpon the earth: and it was ſo.

12 And the earth brought foorth graſſe, *and* herbe yeelding ſeed after his kinde, and the tree yeelding fruit, whoſe ſeed *was* in it ſelfe, after his kinde: and God ſaw that *it was* good.

13 And the euening and the morning were the third day.

14 ¶ And God ſaid, Let there be *lights in the firmament of the heauen, to diuide † the day from the night: and let them be for ſignes, and for ſeaſons, and for dayes and yeeres.

15 And let them bee for lights in the firmament of the heauen, to giue light vpon the earth: and it was ſo.

16 And God made two great lights: the greater light † to rule the day, and the leſſer light to rule the night: *he made* the Starres alſo.

17 And God ſet them in the firmament of the heauen, to giue light vpon the earth:

18 And to * rule ouer the day, and ouer the night, and to diuide the light from the darkeneſſe: and God ſaw that *it was* good.

19 And the euening and the morning were the fourth day.

20 And God ſaid, * Let the waters bring foorth abundantly the ‖ mouing creature that hath † life, and fowle *that* may flie aboue the earth in the † open firmament of heauen.

21 And God created great whales, and euery liuing creature that mooueth, which the waters brought foorth abundantly after their kind, and euery winged fowle after his kinde: and God ſaw that *it was* good.

22 And God bleſſed them, ſaying, * Be fruitfull, and multiply, and fill the waters in the ſeas, and let fowle multiply in the earth.

23 And the euening and the morning were the fifth day.

24 ¶ And God ſaid, Let the earth bring foorth the liuing creature after his kind, cattell, and creeping thing, and beaſt of the earth after his kind: and it was ſo.

25 And God made the beaſt of the earth after his kind, and cattell after their kind, and euery thing that creepeth vpon the earth, after his kind: and God ſaw that *it was* good.

26 ¶ And God ſaid, *Let vs make man in our Image, after our likeneſſe: and let them haue dominion ouer the fiſh of the ſea, and ouer the fowle of the aire, and ouer the cattell, and ouer all the earth, and ouer euery creeping thing that creepeth vpon the earth.

27 So God created man in his owne Image, in the Image of God created hee him, * male and female created he them.

28 And God bleſſed them, and God ſaid vnto them, *Be fruitfull, and multiply, and repleniſh the earth, and ſubdue it, and haue dominion ouer the fiſh of the ſea, & ouer the fowle of the ayre,

†Heb. *for the rule of the day, &c.*

* Ier.31. 35.

*2.Eſdras 6.47.

‖ *Or, creeping.*

† *Hebr. ſoule.*

† *Hebr. face of the firmament of heauen.*

* Chap. 8.17. and 9.1.

* Chap. 5.1. and 9.6.1.cor. 11.7.eph. 4.24.col. 3.10.

*Matth. 19.4. wiſ. 2.23.

* Chap. 9.1.

†Heb. between the light and betweene the darkneſſe.

†Heb. and the euening was, and the morning was, &c.

*pſa.136. 5.iere.10. 12.and 51.15.

†Hebr. expanſion.

*Iere.51. 15.

*Pſal.33. 7.&136.5 iob 38.8.

†Hebr. tender graſſe.

* Deut.4. 19.pſal. 136.7.

†Heb. betweene the day and betweene the night

and ouer euery liuing thing that † moueth vpon the earth.

† Hebr. creepeth.

29 ¶ And God said, Behold, I haue giuen you euery herbe † bearing seed, which *is* vpon the face of all the earth, and euery tree, in the which *is* the fruit of a tree yeelding seed, * to you it shall be for meat:

† Hebr. seeding seed.

*Chap. 9.3.

30 And to euery beast of the earth, and to euery foule of the ayre, and to euery thing that creepeth vpon the earth, wherein there *is* † life, *I haue giuen* euery greene herbe for meat: and it was so.

† Hebr. a liuing soule.

31 And * God saw euery thing that hee had made: and behold, *it was* very good. And the euening and the morning were the sixth day.

*Ecclus. 39.16.

CHAP. II.

1 The first Sabbath. 4 The manner of the creation. 8 The planting of the garden of Eden, 10 and the riuer thereof. 17 The tree of Knowledge only forbidden. 19. 20 The naming of the creatures. 21 The making of woman, and institution of marriage.

THus the heauens and the earth were finished, and all the hoste of them.

2 *And on the seuenth day God ended his work, which he had made: And he rested on the seuenth day from all his worke, which hee had made.

*Exod. 20.11. & 31. 17. deu.5.14. heb.4.4.

3 And God blessed the seuenth day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his worke, which God † created and made.

† Hebr. created to make.

4 ¶ These *are* the generations of the heauens, and of the earth, when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made the earth, and the heauens,

5 And euery plant of the field, before it was in the earth, and euery herbe of the field, before it grew: for the LORD God had not caused it to raine vpon the earth, and there *was* not a man to till the ground,

‖ Or, a mist which went vp from, &c.

6 ‖ But there went vp a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.

† Hebr. dust of the ground.

7 And the LORD God formed man † * of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and * man became a liuing soule.

*1. Cor. 15.47.

8 ¶ And the LORD God planted a garden Eastward in Eden: and there hee put the man whom he had formed.

*1. Cor. 15.45.

9 And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow euery tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food: the tree of life also in the middest of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and euill.

10 And a riuer went out of Eden to water the garden, and from thence it was parted, and became into foure heads.

*Ecclus. 24.29.

11 The name of the first *is* *Pison: that *is* it which compasseth the whole land of Hauilah, where *there is* gold.

12 And the gold of that land *is* good; there *is* Bdellium, and the Onyx stone.

13 And the name of the second riuer *is* Gihon: the same *is* it that compasseth the whole land of † Ethiopia.

† Hebr. Cush.

14 And the name of the third riuer *is* Hiddekel: that *is it* which goeth ‖ toward the East of Assyria: and the fourth riuer is Euphrates.

‖ Or, Eastward to Assyria.

15 And the LORD God tooke ‖ the man, and put him into the garden of Eden, to dresse it, and to keepe it.

‖ Or, Adam.

16 And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of euery tree of the garden thou mayest † freely eat:

† Hebr. eating thou shalt eat.

17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and euill, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day thou eatest thereof, thou shalt † surely die.

† Heb. dying thou shalt die.

18 ¶ And the LORD God said, It *is* not good that the man should be alone: I will make him * an helpe † meet for him.

*Ecclus. 17.5.

† Hebr. as before him.

19 And out of the ground the LORD God formed euery beast of the field, and euery fowle of the ayre, and brought *them* vnto ‖ Adam, to see what hee would call them: And whatsoeuer Adam called euery liuing creature, that *was* the name thereof.

‖ Or, the man.

20 And Adam † gaue names to all cattell, and to the fowle of the ayre and to euery beast of the field: but for Adam there was not found an helpe meet for him.

† Hebr. called.

21 And the LORD God caused a deepe sleep to fall vpon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed vp the flesh in stead thereof.

22 And the rib which the LORD God had taken from man, † made he a woman, and brought her vnto the man.

† Hebr. builded.

23 And Adam said, * This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called woman, because she was taken out of man.

*1 Cor. 11.8. * Matth. 19.5. mar.10.7. 1.cor.6. 16.eph. 5.31.

24 * Therefore shall a man leaue his father, and his mother, and shall cleaue vnto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

25 And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

CHAP. III.

1 The Serpent deceiueth Eue. 7 Mans shamefull fall. 9 God arraigneth them. 14 The Serpent is cursed. 15 The promised seed. 16 The punishment of mankinde. 21 Their first cloathing. 22 Their casting out of Paradise.

NOw the Serpent was more subtill then any beast of the field, which the LORD God had made, and he said vnto the woman, † Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eate of euery tree of the garden?

† Hebr. Yea, because, &c.

2 And the woman said vnto the Serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

3 But of the fruit of the tree which *is* in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

4 And the Serpent said vnto the woman, *Ye shall not surely die.

*2 Cor. 11.3. 1. tim.2.14

5 For God doth know, that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened: and ye shall be as Gods, knowing good and euill.

6 And when the woman saw, that the tree *was* good for food, and that it *was* † pleasant to the eyes, & a tree to be desired to make one wise, she tooke of the fruit thereof, *and did eat, and gaue also vnto her husband with her, and he did eat:

† Hebr. a desire. *Ecclus. 25.26. 1. tim.2.14

7 And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they *were* naked: and they sewed fig-leaues together, & made themselues ‖ aprons.

‖ Or, things to gird about.

8 And they heard the voyce of the LORD God, walking in the garden in the † coole of the day: And Adam and his wife hid themselues from the presence of the LORD God, amongst the trees of the garden.

† Hebr. wind

9 And the LORD God called vnto Adam, and said vnto him, Where *art* thou?

10 And hee said, I heard thy voyce in the garden: and I was afraid, because I *was* naked, and I hid my selfe.

11 And he said, Who told thee, that thou *wast* naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree whereof I commanded thee, that thou shouldest not eate?

12 And the man said, The woman whom thou gauest *to be* with me, she gaue me of the tree, and I did eat.

13 And the LORD God said vnto the woman, What

What *is* this *that* thou hast done? And ℣ woman said, The Serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the LORD God said vnto the Serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou *art* cursed aboue all cattell, and aboue euery beast of the field: vpon thy belly shalt thou goe, and dust shalt thou eat, all the dayes of thy life.

15 And I will put enmity betweene thee and the woman, and betweene thy seed and her seed: it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heele.

16 Vnto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception. In sorrow thou shalt bring foorth children: and thy desire *shall bee* ‖ to thy husband, and he shall *rule ouer thee.

17 And vnto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened vnto the voyce of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed *is* the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the dayes of thy life.

18 Thornes also and thistles shall it † bring foorth to thee: and thou shalt eat the herbe of the field.

19 In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eate bread, till thou returne vnto the ground: for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou *art*, and vnto dust shalt thou returne.

20 And Adam called his wines name † Eue, because shee was the mother of all liuing.

21 Vnto Adam also, & to his wife did ℣ LORD God make coates of skins, and clothed them.

22 ¶ And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of vs, to know good and euill. And now lest he put forth his hand & take also of the tree of life, and eate, and liue for euer:

23 Therefore the LORD God sent him foorth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground, from whence he was taken.

24 So he droue out the man: and he placed at the East of the garden of Eden, Cherubims, and a flaming sword, which turned euery way, to keepe the way of the tree of life.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The birth, trade, & religion of Cain & Abel. 8 The murder of Abel. 9 The curse of Cain. 17 Enoch the first city. 19 Lamech and his two wiues. 25 The birth of Seth, 26 and Enosh.

AND Adam knew Eue his wife, and shee conceiued, and bare Cain, and said, I haue gotten a man from the LORD.

2 And she againe bare his brother † Abel: and Abel was a † keeper of sheepe, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

3 And † in processe of time it came to passe, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground, an offering vnto the LORD.

4 And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his † flocke, & of the fat thereof: and the LORD had *respect vnto Abel, and to his offering:

5 But vnto Cain, and to his offering he had not respect: and Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell.

6 And the LORD said vnto Cain, Why art thou wroth? & why is thy countenance fallen?

7 If thou doe well, shalt thou not ‖ be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the doore: And ‖ vnto thee *shall be* his desire, and thou shalt rule ouer him.

8 And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to passe * when they were in the field, that Cain rose vp against Abel his brother, and slew him.

9 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Cain, Where *is* Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not; Am I my brothers keeper?

10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brothers † blood cryeth vnto me, from the ground.

11 And now *art* thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receiue thy brothers blood from thy hand.

12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not hence foorth yeeld vnto thee her strength: a fugitiue and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth

13 And Cain said vnto the LORD, ‖ My punishment *is* greater then I can beare.

14 Behold, thou hast driuen me out this day from the face of the earth, and from thy face shall I be hid, and I shall be a fugitiue, and a vagabond in the earth: and it shall come to passe, *that* euery one that findeth me, shall slay me.

15 And the LORD said vnto him, Therefore whosoeuer slayeth Cain, vengeance shal be taken on him seuen fold. And the LORD set a marke vpon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him.

16 ¶ And Cain went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the East of Eden.

17 And Cain knew his wife, and she conceiued, and bare † Enoch, and he builded a city, and called the name of the city after the name of his sonne, Enoch.

18 And vnto Enoch was borne Irad: and Irad begat Mehuiael, and Mehuiael begat Methusael, and Methusael begate † Lamech.

19 ¶ And Lamech tooke vnto him two wiues: the name of the one *was* Adah, and the name of the other Zillah.

20 And Adah bare Iabal: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and *of such as haue* cattel.

21 And his brothers name was Iubal: hee was the father of all such as handle ℣ harpe & organ.

22 And Zillah she also bare Tubal Cain, an † instructer of euery artificer *in* brasse and iron: and the sister of Tubal Cain, *was* Naamah.

23 And Lamech said vnto his wines, Adah and Zillah, Heare my voyce, ye wines of Lamech, hearken vnto my speech: for ‖ I haue slaine a man to my wounding, and a young man to my ‖ hurt.

24 If Cain shall be auenged seuen fold, truely Lamech seuenty and seuen fold.

25 ¶ And Adam knew his wife againe, and she bare a son, and called his name † Seth: for God, *said she*, hath appointed me another seed in stead of Abel, whom Cain slew.

26 And to Seth, to him also there was borne a son, and he called his name † Enos: then began men to ‖ call vpon the Name of the LORD.

CHAP. V.

1 The genealogie, age, and death of the Patriarchs from Adam vnto Noah. 24 The translation and godlinesse of Enoch.

* THis *is* the booke of the generations of Adam; in the day that God created man, in the likenesse of God made he him.

2 * Male and female created hee them, and blessed them, and called their name Adam, in the day when they were created.

3 ¶ And Adam liued an hundred and thirty yeeres, and begate *a sonne* in his owne likenesse, after his image; and called his name Seth.

4 * And the dayes of Adam, after hee had begotten Seth, were eight hundred yeeres: and he begate sonnes and daughters.

5 And all the dayes that Adam liued, were nine hundred and thirty yeeres: and he died.

6 And Seth lined an hundred and fiue yeeres: and begate † Enos.
† Hebr. Enoſh.
7 And Seth lined after he begate Enos, eight hundred and ſeuen yeeres, and begat ſonnes and daughters.
8 And all the dayes of Seth, were nine hundred and twelue yeeres, and he died.
9 ¶ And Enos lined ninety yeeres, and begat † Cainan.
† Hebr. Kenan.
10 And Enos lined after hee begat Cainan, eight hundred and fifteene yeeres, and begate ſonnes and daughters.
11 And all the dayes of Enos, were nine hundred and fiue yeeres, and he dyed.
12 ¶ And Cainan lined ſeuenty yeeres, and begate † Mahalaleel.
† Greeke, Maleleel
13 And Cainan lined after he begate Mahalaleel, eight hundred and fourty yeeres, and begate ſonnes and daughters.
14 And all the daies of Cainan, were nine hundred and ten yeeres, and he died.
15 ¶ And Mahalaleel lined ſixty and fiue yeres, and begate † Iared.
† Hebr. Iered.
16 And Mahalaleel lined after he begat Iared, eight hundred and thirty yeeres, and begate ſons and daughters.
17 And all the daies of Mahalaleel, were eight hundred ninety and fiue yeeres, and he dyed.
18 ¶ And Iared lined an hundred ſixty and two yeeres, and he begat Enoch.
19 And Iared lined after he begat Enoch, eight hundred yeeres, and begat ſonnes and daughters.
20 And all the dayes of Iared, were nine hundred ſixty and two yeeres, and he dyed.
21 ¶ And Enoch lined ſixty and fiue yeres, and begate ‖ Methuſelah.
‖ Greeke, Mathuſala.
22 And Enoch walked with God, after he begat Methuſelah, three hundred yeeres, and begat ſonnes and daughters.
23 And all the daies of Enoch, were three hundred ſixty and fiue yeeres.
*Eccluſ. 44.16. Hebr. 11.5.
24 And * Enoch walked with God, and he was not; for God tooke him.
25 And Methuſelah liued an hundred eighty and ſeuen yeeres, and begat Lamech.
† Hebr. Lamech.
26 And Methuſelah lined after he begat † Lamech, ſeuen hundred eighty and two yeeres, and begate ſonnes and daughters.
27 And all the dayes of Methuſelah, were nine hundred ſixty and nine yeeres, and he dyed.
28 ¶ And Lamech lined an hundred eighty and two yeeres, and begate a ſonne.
29 And he called his Name ‖ Noah, ſaying; This *ſame* ſhall comfort vs, concerning our worke and toile of our hands, becauſe of the ground, which the LORD hath curſed.
‖ Greeke, Noe.
30 And Lamech lined after hee begate Noah, fiue hundred ninety and fiue yeeres, and begate ſonnes and daughters.
31 And all the dayes of Lamech, were ſeuen hundred ſeuenty and ſeuen yeeres and he dyed.
32 And Noah was fiue hundred yeres old: and Noah begate Sem, Ham, and Iapheth.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The wickedneſſe of the world, which prouoked Gods wrath, and cauſed the flood.* 8 *Noah findeth grace.* 13 *The order, forme, and end of the Arke.*

AND it came to paſſe, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were borne vnto them:
2 That the ſons of God ſaw the daughters of men, that they were faire, and they tooke them wiues of all which they choſe.
3 And ¶ LORD ſaid, My ſpirit ſhal not alwaies ſtriue with man: for that he alſo *is* fleſh: yet his dayes ſhall be an hundred and twenty yeeres.
4 There were giants in the earth in thoſe dayes: and alſo after that, when the ſons of God came in vnto the daughters of men, and they bare *children* to them, the ſame became mighty men, which *were* of old, men of renowne.
5 ¶ And God ſaw, that the wickednesſe of man was great in the earth, and ‖ *that* euery imagination of the thoughts of his * heart was onely euill † continually.
‖ Or, the whole imagination. The Hebrew word ſignifieth, not only the imagination, but alſo the purpoſes and deſires.
6 And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, & it grieued him at his heart.
7 And the LORD ſaid, I will deſtroy man, whom I haue created, from the face of the earth: † both man and beaſt, and the creeping thing, and the foules of the aire: for it repenteth me that I haue made them.
8 But Noah found grace in the eyes of the LORD.
9 ¶ Theſe *are* the generations of Noah: * Noah was a iuſt man, *and* ‖ perfect in his generations, *and* Noah walked with God.
* Chap. 8.21. mat. 15.19.
† Hebr. euery day.
10 And Noah begat three ſons: Sem, Ham, and Iapheth.
11 The earth alſo was corrupt before God: and the earth was filled with violence.
12 And God looked vpon the earth, and behold, it was corrupt: for all fleſh had corrupted his way vpon the earth.
† Hebr. from man vnto beaſt. * Eccluſ. 44.17. 2. pet. 2.5.
13 And God ſaid vnto Noah, The end of all fleſh is come before me: for the earth is filled with violence through them; and behold, I will deſtroy them ‖ with the earth.
‖ Or, vpright. ‖ Or, from the earth.
14 ¶ Make thee an Arke of Gopher wood: † roomes ſhalt thou make in the Arke, and ſhalt pitch it within and without with pitch.
† Hebr. neſts.
15 And this is the *faſhion*, which thou ſhalt make it of: the length of the Arke *ſhall be* three hundred cubites, the breadth of it fifty cubites, and the height of it thirty cubites.
16 A window ſhalt thou make to the Arke, and in a cubit ſhalt thou finiſh it aboue, and the doore of the Arke ſhalt thou ſet in the ſide thereof: with lower, ſecond, and third ſtories ſhalt thou make it.
17 And behold, I euen I doe bring a flood of waters vpon the earth, to deſtroy all fleſh, wherein is the breath of life from vnder heauen, *and* euery thing that is in the earth ſhall die.
18 But with thee will I eſtabliſh my Couenant: and thou ſhalt come into the Arke, thou and thy ſons, and thy wife, and thy ſons wiues with thee.
19 And of euery liuing thing of all fleſh, two of euery *ſort* ſhalt thou bring into the Arke, to keepe *them* aliue with thee: they ſhall be male and female.
20 Of fowles after their kind, and of cattell after their kind: of euery creeping thing of the earth after his kind, two of euery *ſort* ſhall come vnto thee, to keepe *them* aliue.
21 And take thou vnto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou ſhalt gather *it* to thee, and it ſhall be for food for thee, and for them.
22 * Thus did Noah, according to all that God commanded him, ſo did he.
* Hebr. 11.7.

CHAP. VII.

1 *Noah with his family, and the liuing creatures, enter into the Arke.* 17 *The beginning, encreaſe and continuance of the flood.*

AND the * LORD ſaid vnto Noah, Come thou & all thy houſe into the Arke: for thee haue I ſeene righteous before me in this generation.
* 2. Pet. 2.5.

2 Of euery cleane beast thou shalt take to thee † by seuens, the male and his female: and of beasts that are not cleane, by two, the male and his female.

Hebr. seuen seuen.

3 Of fowles also of the aire, by seuens, the male and the female, to keepe seed aliue vpon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seuen dayes, and I will cause it to raine vpon the earth, fourty dayes, and fourtie nights: and euery liuing substance that I haue made, will I † destroy from off the face of the earth.

† Hebr. blot out.

5 And Noah did according vnto all that the LORD commanded him.

6 And Noah was sixe hundred yeeres old, when the flood of waters was vpon the earth.

7 ¶ And Noah went in, and his sonnes, and his wife, and his sons wiues with him into the Arke, because of the waters of the flood.

8 Of cleane beasts, and of beasts that are not cleane, and of fowles, and of euery thing that creepeth vpon the earth,

9 There went in two and two vnto Noah into the Arke, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah.

10 And it came to passe ‖ after seuen dayes, that the waters of the flood were vpon the earth.

‖ Or, on the seuenth day.

11 ¶ In the sixe hundreth yeere of Noahs life, in the second moneth, the seuenteenth day of the moneth, the same day, were all the fountaines of the great deepe broken vp, and the ‖ windowes of heauen were opened.

‖ Or, floodgates.

12 And the raine was vpon the earth, fourty dayes, and fourty nights.

13 In the selfe same day entred Noah, and Sem, and Ham, and Iapheth, the sonnes of Noah, and Noahs wife, and the three wiues of his sons with them, into the Arke,

14 They and euery beast after his kinde, and all the cattell after their kinde: and euery creeping thing that creepeth vpon the earth after his kinde, and euery fowle after his kinde, euery bird of euery † sort.

† Hebr. wing.

15 And they went in vnto Noah into the Arke, two and two of all flesh, wherein is the breath of life.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in.

17 And the flood was fourty dayes vpon the earth, and the waters increased, and bare vp the Arke, and it was lift vp aboue the earth.

18 And the waters preuailed, and were increased greatly vpon the earth: and the Arke went vpon the face of the waters.

19 And the waters preuailed exceedingly vpon the earth, and all the high hills that *were* vnder the whole heauen, were couered.

20 Fifteene cubites vpward did the waters preuaile, and the mountaines were couered.

21 * And all flesh died, that mooued vpon the earth, both of fowle, and of cattell, and of beast, and of euery creeping thing that creepeth vpon the earth: and euery man.

**Wisd. 10.4.*

22 All in whose nostrils *was* † the breath of life, of all that was in the dry land, died.

† Heb. the breath of the spirit of life.

23 And euery liuing substance was destroyed which was vpon the face of the ground, both man and cattell, and the creeping things, and the fowle of the heauen: and they were destroyed from the earth: and * Noah onely remained, aliue, and they that *were* with him in the Arke.

**Wisd. 10.4. 2.pet.2.5.*

24 And the waters preuailed vpon the earth, an hundred and fifty dayes.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The waters assuage. 4 The arke resteth on Ararat. 7 The Rauen and the Doue. 15 Noah being commanded, 18 goeth forth of the Arke. 20 He buildeth an Altar, and offereth sacrifice, 21 which God accepteth, and promiseth to curse the earth no more.

AND God remembred Noah, and euery liuing thing, and all the cattell that *was* with him in the Arke: and God made a winde to passe ouer the earth, and the waters asswaged.

2 The fountaines also of the deepe, and the windowes of heauen were stopped, and the raine from heauen was restrained.

3 And the waters returned from off the earth † continually: and after the end of the hundred and fifty dayes, the waters were abated.

† Hebr. in going and returning.

4 And the Arke rested in the seuenth moneth, on the seuenteenth day of the moneth, vpon the mountaines of Ararat.

5 And the † waters decreased continually vntill the tenth moneth: in the tenth moneth, on the first *day* of the moneth, were the tops of the mountaines seene.

† Hebr. were in going and decreasing.

6 ¶ And it came to passe, at the end of fourty dayes, that Noah opened the window of the Arke which he had made.

7 And hee sent foorth a Rauen, which went forth † to and fro, vntill the waters were dryed vp from off the earth.

† Hebr. in going foorth, and returning.

8 Also he sent forth a Doue from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground.

9 But the Doue found no rest for the sole of her foot, & she returned vnto him into the Arke: for the waters *were* on the face of the whole earth. Then he put forth his hand, and tooke her, and † pulled her in vnto him, into the Arke.

† Hebr. caused her to come.

10 And hee stayed yet other seuen dayes; and againe he sent forth the Doue out of the Arke.

11 And the Doue came in to him in the euening, and lo, in her mouth *was* an oliue leafe pluckt off: so Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

12 And hee stayed yet other seuen dayes, and sent forth the Doue, which returned not againe vnto him any more.

13 ¶ And it came to passe in the sixe hundreth and one yeere, in the first *moneth*, the first *day* of the moneth, the waters were dryed vp from *off* the earth: and Noah removed the couering of the Arke, and looked, and behold, the face of the ground was dry.

14 And in the second moneth, on the seuen and twentieth day of the moneth was § earth dried.

15 ¶ And God spake vnto Noah, saying,

16 Goe forth of the Arke, thou, and thy wife, and thy sonnes, and thy sonnes wiues with thee:

17 Bring forth with thee euery liuing thing that *is* with thee of all flesh, *both* of fowle, & of cattel, and of euery creeping thing that creepeth vpon the earth, that they may breed abundantly in the earth, & be fruitfull, & multiply vpon the earth.

18 And Noah went forth, and his sonnes, and his wife, and his sonnes wiues with him:

19 Euery beast, euery creeping thing, and euery fowle, *and* whatsoeuer creepeth vpon the earth, after their † kinds, went forth out of the Arke.

† Hebr. families.

20 ¶ And Noah builded an Altar vnto § LORD, and tooke of euery cleane beast, & of euery cleane fowle, and offered burnt offerings on the Altar.

21 And the LORD smelled † a sweet sauour, and the LORD said in his heart, I will not againe curse the ground any more for mans sake; for the

† Hebr. a sauour of rest.

the * imagination of mans heart *is* euill from his youth: neither will I againe smite any more euery liuing thing, as I haue done.

22 † While the earth remaineth, seed time and harueſt, and cold, and heat, and ſummer, and winter, and day and night ſhall not ceaſe.

CHAP. IX.

1 *God bleſſeth Noah.* 4 *Blood and murder are forbidden.* 9 *Gods couenant* 13 *ſignified by the Rainebow.* 18 *Noah repleniſheth the world,* 20 *planteth a vineyard,* 21 *is drunken and mocked of his ſonne:* 25 *curſeth Canaan,* 26 *bleſſeth Shem,* 27 *prayeth for Iaphet,* 28 *and dieth.*

AND God bleſſed Noah and his ſonnes, and ſaid vnto them, * Bee fruitfull and multiply, and repleniſh the earth.

2 And the feare of you, and the dread of you ſhall be vpon euery beaſt of the earth, and vpon euery fowle of the ayre, vpon all that mooueth vpon the earth, and vpon all the fiſhes of the ſea; into your hand are they deliuered.

3 Euery moouing thing that liueth, ſhall bee meat for you; euen as the * greene herbe haue I giuen you all things.

4 * But fleſh with the life thereof, *which is* the blood thereof, ſhall you not eate.

5 And ſurely your blood of your liues will I require: at the hand of euery beaſt will I require it, and at the hand of man, at the hand of euery mans brother will I require the life of man.

6 * Whoſo ſheddeth mans blood, by man ſhall his blood be ſhed: * for in the image of God made he man.

7 And you, be ye fruitfull, and multiply, bring forth abundantly in the earth, & multiply therin.

8 ¶ And God ſpake vnto Noah, and to his ſonnes with him, ſaying:

9 And I, behold, I eſtabliſh my Couenant with you, and with your ſeed after you:

10 And with euery liuing creature that *is* with you, of the fowle, of the cattell, and of euery beaſt of the earth with you, from all that goe out of the Arke, to euery beaſt of the earth.

11 And * I will eſtabliſh my Couenant with you, neither ſhall all fleſh bee cut off any more, by the waters of a flood, neither ſhall there any more be a flood to deſtroy the earth.

12 And God ſaid, This is the token of the Couenant which I made betweene me and you, and euery liuing creature that is with you, for perpetuall generations.

13 I do ſet my bow in the cloud, & it ſhalbe for a token of a Couenant, between me & the earth.

14 * And it ſhall come to paſſe, when I bring a cloud ouer the earth, that the bowe ſhall bee ſeene in the cloud.

15 And I will remember my Couenant, which is betweene me and you, and euery liuing creature of all fleſh: and the waters ſhall no more become a flood to deſtroy all fleſh.

16 And the bowe ſhall be in the cloud, and I will look vpon it, that I may remember the euerlaſting Couenant between God and euery liuing creature, of all fleſh that *is* vpon the earth.

17 And God ſaid vnto Noah, This *is* the token of the Couenant, which I haue eſtabliſhed betweene me and all fleſh, that *is* vpon the earth.

18 ¶ And the ſonnes of Noah that went forth of the Arke, were Shem, and Ham, and Iaphet: and Ham is the father of † Canaan.

19 Theſe *are* the three ſonnes of Noah: and of them was the whole earth ouerſpread.

20 And Noah began *to be* an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard.

21 And he dranke of the wine, and was drunken, and he was vncouered within his tent.

22 And Ham the father of Canaan, ſaw the nakednеſſe of his father, and told his two brethren without.

23 And Shem and Iaphet tooke a garment, and laid *it* vpon both their ſhoulders, and went backeward, and couered the nakednеſſe of their father, and their faces *were* backeward, and they ſaw not their fathers nakednеſſe.

24 And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger ſonne had done vnto him.

25 And he ſaid, Curſed *be* Canaan: a ſeruant of ſeruants ſhall he be vnto his brethren.

26 And hee ſaid, Bleſſed *be* the LORD God of Shem, and Canaan ſhall be ‖ his ſeruant.

27 God ſhall ‖ enlarge Iapher, & he ſhal dwell in the tents of Shem, & † Canaan ſhal be his ſeruant.

28 ¶ And Noah liued after the flood, three hundred and fifty yeeres.

29 And all the dayes of Noah were nine hundred and fifty yeeres, and he died.

CHAP. X.

1 *The generations of Noah.* 2 *The ſonnes of Iaphet.* 6 *The ſonnes of Ham.* 8 *Nimrod the firſt Monarch.* 21 *The ſonnes of Shem.*

NOw theſe *are* the generations of the ſonnes of Noah; Shem, Ham, and Iaphet; and vnto them were ſonnes borne after the flood.

2 * The ſons of Iaphet: Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, & Iauan, and Tubal, & Meſhech, & Tiras.

3 And the ſons of Gomer: Aſhkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.

4 And the ſons of Iauan: Eliſhah, and Tarſhiſh, Kittim, and Dodanim.

5 By theſe were the Iſles of the Gentiles diuided in their lands, euery one after his tongue: after their families, in their nations.

6 ¶ * And the ſons of Ham: Cuſh, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan.

7 And the ſons of Cuſh: Seba, and Hanilah, and Sabtah, and Raama, and Sabtecha; and the ſonnes of Raamah: Sheba, and Dedan.

8 And Cuſh begate Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

9 He was a mighty hunter before the LORD: wherefore it is ſaid, Euen as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the LORD.

10 And the beginning of his kingdome was † Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.

11 Out of that land ‖ went forth Aſſhur, & builded Nineueh, and the ‖ city Rehoboth, and Calah,

12 And Reſen betweene Nineueh and Calah: the ſame is a great city.

13 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,

14 And Pathruſim, and Caſluhim (out of whom came Philiſtiim) and Caphtorim.

15 ¶ And Canaan begat † Sidon his firſt borne, and Heth,

16 And the Iebuſite, and the Emorite, and the Gergaſite,

17 And the Hiuite, & the Arkite, & the Sinite,

18 And the Aruadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the Canaanites ſpread abroad.

19 And the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as thou commeſt to Gerar, vnto † Gaza, as thou goeſt vnto Sodoma, and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zeboim, euen vnto Laſha.

20 Theſe *are* the ſonnes of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countreys, *and* in their nations.

21 ¶ Vnto

---

*Chap. 6.5. mat. 15.19. † Hebr. as yet all the dayes of the earth

*Chap. 1.28. & 8.17.

*Chap. 1.29. * Leuit. 17.14.

*Matth. 26.52. Reu. 13.10 * Chap. 1.27.

*Iſ. 54.9.

*Eccluſ. 43.11,12.

† Hebr. Chenaan.

‖ Or, ſeruant to them. ‖ Or, perſwade. † Hebr. Chenaan.

*1. Chro. 1.5.

*1. Chro. 1.8.

† Gr. Babylon. ‖ Or, he went out into Aſſyria. ‖ Or, the ſtreets of the city.

† Hebr. Tzidon.

† Hebr. Azzah.

21 ¶ Vnto Shem alſo the father of all the children of Eber, the brother of Iaphet the elder, euen to him were *children* borne.

22 The *children of Shem: Elam, and Aſſhur, and † Arphaxad, and Lud and Aram.

23 And the children of Aram: Vz and Hul, and Gether, and Maſh.

24 And Arphaxad begate †Salah, and Salah begate Eber.

25 * And vnto Eber were borne two ſons: the name of one *was* Peleg, for in his dayes was the earth diuided, & his brothers name *was* Ioktan.

26 And Ioktan begate Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaueth, and Ierah,

27 And Hadoram, and Vzal, and Diklah,

28 And Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

29 And Ophir, and Hauilah, and Iobab: all theſe *were* the ſonnes of Ioktan.

30 And their dwelling was from Meſha, as thou goeſt vnto Sephar, a mount of the Eaſt.

31 Theſe *are* the ſonnes of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands after their nations.

32 Theſe *are* the families of the ſonnes of Noah after their generations, in their nations: and by theſe were the nations diuided in the earth after the flood.

CHAP. XI.

1 One language in the world. 3 The building of Babel. 5 The confuſion of tongues. 10 The generations of Shem. 27 The generations of Terah the father of Abraham. 31 Terah goeth from Vr to Haran.

AND * the whole earth was of one † language, and of one † ſpeech.

2 And it came to paſſe, as they iourneyed from the Eaſt, that they found a plaine in the land of Shinar, and they dwelt there.

3 And † they ſaid one to another: Goe to, let vs make bricke, and † burne them thorowly. And they had bricke for ſtone, and ſlime had they for morter.

4 And they ſaid: Goe to, let vs build vs a citie and a tower, whoſe top may *reach* vnto heauen, and let vs make vs a name, leſt we be ſcattered abroad vpon the face of the whole earth.

5 And the LORD came downe to ſee the citie and ȳ tower which ȳ children of men builded.

6 And the LORD ſaid: Behold, ȳ people *is* one, and they *haue* all one language: and this they begin to do, and now nothing will be reſtrained from them, which they haue imagined to doe.

7 Goe to, let vs goe downe, and there confound their language, that they may not vnderſtand one anothers ſpeech.

8 So the LORD ſcattered them abroad from thence, vpon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the citie:

9 Therefore is the name of it called ‖Babel, becauſe the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD ſcatter them abroad vpon the face of all the earth.

10 ¶ * Theſe *are* the generations of Shem: Shem *was* an hundred yeeres old, and begate Arphaxad two yeeres after the flood.

11 And Shem liued, after he begate Arphaxad, fiue hundred yeeres, and begate ſons and daughters.

12 And Arphaxad liued fiue and thirty yeeres, and begate Salah.

13 And Arphaxad liued, after he begate Salah, foure hundred and three yeeres, and begate ſons and daughters.

14 And Salah liued thirty yeeres, & begat Eber.

15 And Salah liued after he begat Eber, foure hundred and three yeeres, and begate ſonnes and daughters.

16 * And Eber liued foure and thirty yeeres, and begate * Peleg.

17 And Eber liued after he begat Peleg, foure hundred and thirty yeeres, and begat ſonnes and daughters.

18 And Peleg liued thirty yeeres, & begat Reu.

19 And Peleg liued after he begate Reu, two hundred and nine yeeres, and begate ſonnes and daughters.

20 And Reu liued two and thirty yeeres, and begate * Serug.

21 And Reu liued after hee begat Serug, two hundred and ſeuen yeeres, and begate ſonnes and daughters.

22 And Serug liued thirty yeeres, and begate Nahor.

23 And Serug liued after he begat Nahor, two hundred yeres, and begate ſons and daughters.

24 And Nahor liued nine and twenty yeeres, and begate * Terah.

25 And Nahor liued, after he begate Terah, an hundred and nineteene yeers, and begate ſons and daughters.

26 And Terah liued ſeuenty yeeres, and * begate Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

27 ¶ Now theſe *are* the generations of Terah: Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran: and Haran begate Lot.

28 And Haran died before his father Terah in the land of his natiuity, in Vr of the Caldees.

29 And Abram and Nahor tooke them wiues: the name of Abrams wife *was* Sarai, & the name of Nahors wife, Milcah the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iſcah.

30 But Sarai was barren, ſhe *had* no child.

31 And Terah tooke Abram his ſon, and Lot the ſon of Haran his ſonnes ſonne, and Sarai his daughter in law, his ſonne Abrams wife, and they went forth with them from * Vr of the Caldees, to goe into the land of Canaan: and they came vnto Haran, and dwelt there.

32 And the dayes of Terah were two hundred and fiue yeeres: and Terah died in Haran.

CHAP. XII.

1 God calleth Abram, and bleſſeth him with a promiſe of Chriſt. 4 He departeth with Lot from Haran. 6 He iourneyeth thorow Canaan, 7 which is promiſed him in a viſion. 10 He is driuen by a famine into Egypt. 11 Feare maketh him faine his wife to be his ſiſter. 14 Pharaoh hauing taken her from him, by plagues is compelled to reſtore her.

NOw the * LORD had ſaid vnto Abram, Get thee out of thy countrey, and from thy kindred, and from thy fathers houſe, vnto a land that I will ſhew thee.

2 And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bleſſe thee, and make thy name great, and thou ſhalt be a bleſſing.

3 And I will bleſſe them that bleſſe thee, and curſe him that curſeth thee: * and in thee ſhall all families of the earth be bleſſed.

4 So Abram departed, as the LORD had ſpoken vnto him, and Lot went with him: And Abram was ſeuenty and fiue yeeres old, when hee departed out of Haran.

5 And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brothers ſon, & all their ſubſtance that they had gathered, and the ſoules that they had gotten in Haran, & they went forth to go into the land of Canaan:

---

*That is, confuſion.

*Wiſd. 10.5. †Hebr. lip. †Hebr. wor.ſs. †Hebr. a man ſaid to his neighbour. †Hebr. burne them to a burning.

*1.Chro. 1.17. *Hebr. Heber. *Hebr. Shelah. 1.Chro. 1.19.

*1.Chro. 1.17. *Called Iuk.3.35. Phalec.

*Luke 3.35. Saruch.

*Luke 3.34. Thara.

*Ioſh. 24.2. 1.chro. 1.26.

*Neh. 9. 7. iudeth 5.7. actes 7.4.

* Actes 7.3.

* Chap. 18.18. & 22.18. actes 3.25. gal.3.8.

Canaan: and into the land of Canaan they came.

6 ¶ And Abram passed thorow the land, vnto the place of Sichem, vnto the plaine of Moreh. And the Canaanite *was* then in the land.

7 And the LORD appeared vnto Abram, and said, *Vnto thy seed will I giue this land: and there builded he an * Altar vnto the LORD, who appeared vnto him.

*Chap. 13.15. *Chap. 12.4.

8 And he removed from thence vnto a mountaine on the East of Beth-el, and pitched his tent *having* Beth-el on the West, & Hai on the East: and there he builded an Altar vnto the LORD, and called vpon the Name of the LORD.

9 And Abram iourneyed, † going on still toward the South.

† Hebr. in going & iourneying.

10 ¶ And there was a famine in the land, and Abram went down into Egypt, to soiourne there: for the famine *was* grieuous in the land.

11 And it came to passe when hee was come neere to enter into Egypt, that he said vnto Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art a faire woman to looke vpon:

12 Therefore it shall come to passe, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, This is his wife: and they will kill me, but they will saue thee aliue.

13 Say, I pray thee, thou art my sister; that it may be well with mee, for thy sake, and my soule shall liue, because of thee.

14 ¶ And it came to passe, that when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman, that she was very faire.

15 The Princes also of Pharaoh saw her, and commended her before Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into Pharaohs house.

16 And he intreated Abram well for her sake: and he had sheepe, and oxen, and he asses, and men-seruants, and maid-seruants, and shee asses, and camels.

17 And the LORD plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues, because of Sarai Abrams wife.

18 And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, What is this that thou hast done vnto me? Why didst thou not tell me, that she was thy wife?

19 Why saidest thou, She is my sister? so I might haue taken her to me to wife: now therefore behold, thy wife, take *her*, and goe thy way.

20 And Pharaoh commanded *his* men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *Abram and Lot returne out of Egypt.* 7 *By disagreement they part asunder.* 10 *Lot goeth to wicked Sodom.* 14 *God reneweth the promise to Abram.* 18 *He remoueth to Hebron, and there buildeth an Altar.*

AND Abram went vp out of Egypt, he and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him into the South.

2 And Abram was very rich in cattell, in siluer, and in gold.

3 And he went on his iourneys from the South, euen to Beth-el, vnto the place where his tent had beene at the beginning, betweene Beth-el and Hai:

4 Vnto the * place of the Altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Abram called on the Name of the LORD.

*Chap. 12.7.

5 ¶ And Lot also which went with Abram, had flockes, and herds, and tents.

6 And † land was not able to beare them that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

7 And there was a strife between the herdmen of Abrams cattell, and the herdmen of Lots cattell; and the Canaanite, and the Perizzite dwelled then in the land.

8 And Abram said vnto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, betweene me and thee, and betweene my herdmen, and thy herdmen: for wee be † brethren.

† Hebr. men bre thren.

9 Is not the whole land before thee? Separate thy selfe, I pray thee, from me: if thou *wilt take* the left hand, then will I goe to the right: or if thou *depart* to the right hand, then I will goe to the left.

10 And Lot lifted vp his eies, & beheld all the plaine of Iordan, that it was well watered euery where before the Lord destroyed Sodome and Gomorrah, *euen* as the garden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt, as thou commest vnto Zoar.

11 Then Lot chose him all the plaine of Iordan: and Lot iourneyed East, and they separated themselues the one from the other.

12 Abram dwelled in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelled in the cities of the plaine, and pitched his tent toward Sodome.

13 But the men of Sodome were wicked, and sinners before the LORD exceedingly.

14 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift vp now thine eyes, and looke from the place where thou art, Northward, and Southward, and Eastward, and Westward.

15 For all the land which thou seest, *to thee will I giue it, and to thy seed for euer.

*Chap. 12.7. and 26.4. deu. 34.4

16 And I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbred.

17 Arise, walke thorow the land, in the length of it, and in the breadth of it: for I will giue it vnto thee.

18 Then Abram remoued his tent, and came and dwelt in the † plaine of Mamre, which is in Hebron, and built there an Altar vnto the LORD.

† Hebr. plaines.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 *The battell of foure Kings against fiue.* 11 *Lot is taken prisoner.* 14 *Abram rescueth him* 18 *Melchizedek blesseth Abram.* 20 *Abram giueth him tithe.* 22 *The rest of the spoile, his partners hauing had their portions, he restoreth to the King of Sodome.*

AND it came to passe in the dayes of Amraphel King of Shinar, Arioch King of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer King of Elam, and Tidal King of nations:

2 That *these* made war with Bera King of Sodome, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber king of Zeboiim, and the King of Bela, which is Zoar.

3 All these were ioyned together in the vale of Siddim: which is the Salt-sea.

4 Twelue yeeres they serued Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth yeere they rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth yeere came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that were with him, and smote the Rephaims, in Ashteroth Karnaim, and the Zuzims in Ham, and the Emims in ‖ Shaueh Kiriathaim:

‖ Or, the plaine of Kiriathaim.

6 And the Horites in their mount Seir, vnto ‖ El-Paran, which is by the wilderneese.

‖ Or, the plaine of Paran.

7 And they returned, and came to En-Mishpat, which is Kadesh, and smote all the country of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites, that dwelt in Hazezon-tamar.

8 And there went out the King of Sodom, and the King of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and

and the King of Zeboiim, and the King of Bela (the same is Zoar) and they ioyned battell with them, in the vale of Siddim,

9 With Chedorlaomer the King of Elam, and with Tidal King of nations, and Amraphel King of Shinar, and Arioch King of Ellasar; foure Kings with fiue.

10 And the vale of Siddim was full of slimepits: and the Kings of Sodome and Gomorrah fled, and fell there: and they that remained, fled to the mountaine.

11 And they tooke all the goods of Sodome and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went their way.

12 And they tooke Lot, Abrams brothers sonne, (who dwelt in Sodome) and his goods, and departed.

13 ¶ And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew, for he dwelt in the plaine of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner: and these were confederate with Abram.

14 And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captiue, he ‖armed his trained *seruants*, borne in his owne house, three hundred and eighteene, and pursued *them* vnto Dan.

‖ Or, led forth. † Or, instructed.

15 And he diuided himselfe against them, he and his seruants by night, and smote them, and pursued them vnto Hoba, which is on the left hand of Damascus:

16 And he brought backe all the goods, and also brought againe his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 ¶ And the King of Sodom went out to meet him, (after his returne from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer, & of the Kings that were with him) at the valley of Saueh, which is the *Kings dale.

*2.Sam. 18.18.

18 And * Melchizedek King of Salem brought foorth bread and wine: and he was the Priest of the most high God.

*Hebr. 7.1.

19 And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of the most high God, possessour of heauen and earth,

20 And blessed be the most High God, which hath deliuered thine enemies into thy hand: and he gaue him * tithes of all.

*Hebr. 7.4.

21 And the King of Sodome said vnto Abram, Giue me the † persons, and take the goods to thy selfe.

† Hebr. soules.

22 And Abram said to the King of Sodom, I haue lift vp my hand vnto the LORD, the most high God, the possessour of heauen and earth,

23 That I will not take from a thread euen to a shoo latchet, and that I will not take any thing that is thine, lest thou shouldest say, I haue made Abram rich:

24 Saue onely that which the young men haue eaten, and the portion of the men which went with mee, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre: let them take their portion.

CHAP. XV.

1 God encourageth Abram. 2 Abram complaineth for want of an heire. 4 God promiseth him a son and a multiplying of his seed. 6 Abram is iustified by faith. 7 Canaan is promised againe, and confirmed by a signe. 12 and a vision.

AFter these things the word of the LORD came vnto Abram in a vision, saying, Feare not, Abram: I am thy shield, *and* thy exceeding * great reward.

*Psal. 16.16.

2 And Abram said, Lord GOD, what wilt thou giue me, seeing I goe childlesse? and the steward of my house *is* this Eliezer of Damascus.

3 And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast

conceiued: And when she saw that shee had conceiued, her mistresse was despised in her eyes.

5 And Sarai said vnto Abram, My wrong bee vpon thee: I haue giuen my maid into thy bosome, and when she saw that she had conceiued, I was despised in her eyes: the LORD iudge betweene me and thee.

† Hebr. that which is good in thy eyes. † Hebr. afflicted her.

6 But Abram said vnto Sarai, Behold, thy maid is in thy hand; doe to her † as it pleaseth thee. And when Sarai † dealt hardly with her, she fled from her face.

7 ¶ And the Angel of the LORD found her by a fountaine of water, in the wildernesse, by the fountaine, in the way to Shur:

8 And hee said, Hagar Sarais maid, whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistresse Sarai.

9 And the Angel of the LORD said vnto her, Returne to thy mistresse, and submit thy selfe vnder her hands.

10 And the Angel of the LORD said vnto her, I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbred for multitude.

11 And the Angel of the LORD said vnto her, Behold, thou art with childe, and shalt beare a son, and shalt call his name ‖Ishmael; because the LORD hath heard thy affliction.

‖ That is, God shall heare.

12 And hee will be a wilde man; his hand will be against euery man, and euery mans hand against him: * and hee shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren.

* Chap. 25.18.

13 And she called the Name of the LORD that spake vnto her, Thou God seest me: for she said, Haue I also here looked after him that seeth me?

* Chap. 24.62. ‖ That is, the well of him that liueth and seeth me.

14 Wherefore the well was called, * ‖ Beer-lahai-roi: Behold, it is between Cadesh and Bered.

15 ¶ And Hagar bare Abram a son: and Abram called his sons name which Hagar bare, Ishmael.

16 And Abram was fourescore and six yeeres old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *God reneweth the Couenant.* 5 *Abram his name is changed, in token of a greater blessing.* 10 *Circumcision is instituted.* 15 *Sarai her name is changed, and she blessed.* 17 *Isaac is promised.* 23 *Abraham and Ishmael are circumcised.*

AND when Abram was ninety yeeres old and nine, the LORD appeared to Abram, and said vnto him, I am the Almighty God, * walke before me, and be thou ‖ perfect.

* Chap. 5.22. ‖ Or, vpright, or sincere.

2 And I will make my Couenant betweene me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly.

3 And Abram fell on his face, and God talked with him, saying,

4 As for mee, behold, my Couenant is with thee, and thou shalt be a father of † many nations.

† Hebr. multitude of nations.

5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham: * for a father of many nations haue I made thee.

* Rom. 4.17.

6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitfull, and I will make nations of thee, and Kings shall come out of thee.

7 And I will establish my Couenant between me and thee, and thy seed after thee, in their generations, for an euerlasting Couenant, to bee a God vnto thee, and to thy seed after thee.

8 And I will giue vnto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land † wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an euerlasting possession, and I will be their God.

† Hebr. of thy sojournings.

9 ¶ And God said vnto Abraham, Thou shalt keepe my Couenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee, in their generations.

10 This is my Couenant, which ye shall keepe betweene me and you, and thy seed after thee: * euery man child among you shall be circumcised.

* Acts 7.8.

11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin, and it shall be a * token of the Couenant betwixt me and you.

* Acts 7.8.

12 And he that is † eight dayes old, * shall be circumcised among you, euery man child in your generations, he that is borne in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.

† Hebr. a sonne of eight dayes. * Leuit. 12.3. Iohn 7.22.

13 He that is borne in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs bee circumcised: and my Couenant shall bee in your flesh, for an euerlasting Couenant.

14 And the vncircumcised man childe, whose flesh of his foreskinne is not circumcised, that soule shall be cut off from his people: hee hath broken my Couenant.

15 ¶ And God said vnto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but Sarah *shall* her name *be*.

16 And I will blesse her, & giue thee a son also of her: yea, I will blesse her, and † she shall be a *mother* of nations; kings of people shalbe of her.

† Hebr. She shall become nations.

17 Then Abraham fell vpon his face and laughed, and said in his heart, shall a *childe* bee borne vnto him that is an hundred yeeres old? And shall Sarah that is ninety yeeres old, beare?

18 And Abraham said vnto God, O that Ishmael might liue before thee.

19 And God said, * Sarah thy wife shall beare thee a sonne indeed, and thou shalt call his name Isaac: and I will establish my Couenant with him, for an euerlasting Couenant, *and* with his seed after him.

* Chap. 18.10. & 21.2.

20 And as for Ishmael, I haue heard thee: behold, I haue blessed him, and will make him fruitfull, and will multiply him exceedingly: * twelue Princes shall he beget, and I will make him a great nation.

* Chap. 25.12.

21 But my Couenant will I establish with Isaac, which Sarah shall beare vnto thee, at this set time, in the next yeere.

22 And he left of talking with him, and God went vp from Abraham.

23 ¶ And Abraham tooke Ishmael his sonne, and all that were borne in his house, and all that were bought with his money, euery male among the men of Abrahams house, and circumcised the flesh of their foreskinne, in the selfe same day, as God had said vnto him.

24 And Abraham was ninety yeeres old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskinne.

25 And Ishmael his sonne was thirteene yeeres old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskinne.

26 In the selfe same day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his sonne.

27 And all the men of his house, borne in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *Abraham entertaineth three Angels.* 9 *Sarah is reproued for laughing at the strange promise.* 17 *The destruction of Sodom is reuealed to Abraham.* 23 *Abraham maketh intercession for the wicked.*

AND the * LORD appeared vnto him, in the plaines of Mamre: and he sate in the tent doore in the heat of the day.

* Hebr. 13.2.

2 And he lift vp his eyes and looked, and loe, three men stood by him: and when he saw *them*, hee

he ran to meet them, from the tent doore, and bowed himselfe toward the ground,

3 And said, My lord ! if now I haue found fauour in thy sight, passe not away, I pray thee, from thy seruant :

4 Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, & rest your selues vnder the tree:

5 And I will fetch a morsell of bread, and † comfort yee your hearts; after that you shall passe on : for therefore † are you come to your seruant. And they said, So doe as thou hast said.

Heb. lay.
Heb. you haue passed.
Heb. hasten.

6 And Abraham hastened into the tent, vnto Sarah, and said, † Make ready quickly three measures of fine meale, knead it, and make cakes vpon the hearth.

7 And Abraham ran vnto the herd, and fetcht a calfe, tender and good, and gaue it vnto a young man : and he hasted to dresse it.

8 And he tooke butter, and milke, and the calfe which he had dressed, and set it before them; and he stood by them vnder the tree, and they did eat.

9 ¶ And they said vnto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, in the tent.

10 And he said, I will certainely returne vnto thee according to the time of life; and loe, Sarah thy wife shall haue a sonne. And Sarah heard it in the tent doore, which was behind him.

*Chap. 17.19. & 21.2.

11 Now Abraham and Sarah were old, and well stricken in age : and it ceased to be with Sarah after the manner of women.

12 Therefore Sarah laughed within her selfe, saying, After I am waxed old, shall I haue pleasure, my * lord being old also ?

*1.Pet. 3.6.

13 And the LORD said vnto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety beare a child, which am old ?

14 Is any thing too hard for the LORD? At the time appointed will I returne vnto thee, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall haue a sonne.

15 Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not : for she was afraid. And he said, Nay, but thou diddest laugh.

16 ¶ And the men rose vp from thence, and looked toward Sodome : and Abraham went with them, to bring them on the way.

17 And the LORD said, Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I doe ;

18 Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be * blessed in him ?

*Chap. 12.3. & 22.18. Act.3.25. Gal.3.8.

19 For I know him, that he will command his children, and his household after him, and they shall keepe the way of the LORD, to doe iustice and iudgement, that the LORD may bring vpon Abraham, that which he hath spoken of him.

20 And the LORD said, Because the cry of Sodome and Gomorrah is great, and because their sinne is very grieuous:

21 I will goe downe now, and see whether they haue done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come vnto me: and if not, I will know.

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, and went toward Sodome ; but Abraham stood yet before the LORD.

23 ¶ And Abraham drew neere, and said, Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with † wicked?

24 Peraduenture there be fifty righteous within the city, wilt thou also destroy, and not spare the place for the fifty righteous, that are therein ?

25 That be farre from thee to doe after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked, and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be farre from thee : shall not the Iudge of all the earth doe right ?

26 And the LORD said, If I finde in Sodome fifty righteous, within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.

27 And Abraham answered, and said, Behold, now, I haue taken vpon me to speake vnto the LORD, which am but dust and ashes :

28 Peraduenture there shall lacke fiue of the fifty righteous : wilt thou destroy all the city for *lacke* of fiue ? And he said, If I finde there fourty and fiue, I will not destroy *it*.

29 And he spake vnto him yet againe, and said, Peraduenture there shall be fourty found there : And he said, I will not doe *it* for fourties sake.

30 And he said vnto him, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speake : Peraduenture there shall thirty be found there : And he said, I will not doe it, if I finde thirty there.

31 And he said, Behold, now I haue taken vpon me to speake vnto the Lord : Peraduenture there shall be twenty found there : And he said, I will not destroy *it* for twenties sake.

32 And he said, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speake yet but *this* once : Peraduenture ten shall be found there : And he said, I will not destroy *it* for tennes sake.

33 And the LORD went his way, assoone as he had left communing with Abraham : and Abraham returned vnto his place.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Lot intertaineth two Angels. 4 The vicious Sodomites are stricken with blindnesse. 12 Lot is sent for safety into the mountaines. 18 He obtaineth leaue to goe into Zoar. 24 Sodome and Gomorrah are destroyed. 26 Lots wife is a pillar of salt. 30 Lot dwelleth in a caue. 31 The incestuous originall of Moab and Ammon.

AND there came two Angels to Sodome at Euen, and Lot sate in the gate of Sodome : and Lot seeing *them*, rose vp to meet them, and hee bowed himselfe with his face toward the ground.

2 And he said, Behold now my Lords, turne in, I pray you, into your seruants house, and tarry all night, and * wash your feet, and ye shall rise vp early and goe on your wayes. And they said, Nay : but we will abide in the street all night.

* Chap. 18.4.

3 And he pressed vpon them greatly, and they turned in vnto him, and entred into his house ; and he made them a feast, and did bake vnleauened bread, and they did eate.

4 ¶ But before they lay downe, the men of the city, *euen* the men of Sodome, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from euery quarter.

5 And they called vnto Lot, and said vnto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out vnto vs, that we may know them.

6 And Lot went out at the doore vnto them, and shut the doore after him,

7 And said, I pray you, brethren, doe not so wickedly.

8 Behold now, I haue two daughters, which haue not knowne man, let me, I pray you, bring them out vnto you, and doe yee to them as is good in your eyes : only vnto these men do nothing : for therefore came they vnder the shadow of my roofe.

9 And they said, Stand backe. And they said againe, This one *fellow* came in to sojourne, and hee will needs be a Iudge : Now will wee deale worse with thee, then with them. And they pressed sore vpon the man, *euen* Lot, and came neere to breake the doore.

10 But

10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, & shut to the doore.
11 And they smote the men *that were* at the doore of the house, with blindnesse, both small and great: so that they wearied themselues to finde the doore.
12 ¶ And the men said vnto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? sonne in law, and thy sonnes, and thy daughters, and whatsoeuer thou hast in the city, bring *them* out of this place.
13 For we will destroy this place, because the cry of them is waxen great before ‡ face of the LORD; and the LORD hath sent vs to destroy it.
14 And Lot went out, and spake vnto his sons in law, which married his daughters, and said, Vp, get ye out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city: but he seemed as one that mocked, vnto his sonnes in law.
15 ¶ And when the morning arose, then the Angels hastned Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which † are here, lest thou be consumed in the ‖ iniquity of the city.
16 And * while he lingred, the men laid hold vpon his hand, and vpon the hand of his wife, and vpon the hand of his two daughters, the LORD being mercifull vnto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city.
17 ¶ And it came to passe, when they had brought them foorth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life, looke not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plaine; escape to the mountaine, lest thou be consumed.
18 And Lot said vnto them, Oh not so, my Lord.
19 Behold, now thy seruant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed vnto mee, in sauing my life, and I cannot escape to the mountaine, lest some euill take me, and I die.
20 Behold now, this city is neere to flee vnto, and it is a little one: Oh let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soule shall liue.
21 And he said vnto him, See, I haue accepted † thee concerning this thing, that I will not ouerthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken.
22 Haste thee, escape thither: for I cannot doe any thing till thou be come thither: therefore the name of the city was called Zoar.
23 ¶ The Sunne was † risen vpon the earth, when Lot entred into Zoar.
24 Then * the LORD rained vpon Sodom and vpon Gomorrah, brimstone and fire, from the LORD out of heauen.
25 And he ouerthrew those cities, and all the plaine, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew vpon the ground.
26 ¶ But his wife looked backe from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt.
27 ¶ And Abraham gate vp early in ‡ morning, to the place where he stood before the LORD.
28 And he looked toward Sodome and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plaine, and beheld, and loe, the smoake of the country went vp as the smoake of a furnace.
29 ¶ And it came to passe, when God destroyed the cities of the plaine, that God remembred Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the ouerthrow, when he ouerthrew the cities, in the which Lot dwelled.
30 ¶ And Lot went vp out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountaine, and his two daughters with him: for he feared to dwell in Zoar, and hee dwelt in a caue, he and his two daughters.
31 And the first borne said vnto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth, to come in vnto vs, after the manner of all the earth.
32 Come, let vs make our father drinke wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserue seed of our father.
33 And they made their father drinke wine that night, and the first borne went in, and lay with her father: and he perceiued not, when she lay downe, nor when she arose.
34 And it came to passe on ‡ morrow, that the first born said vnto the yonger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let vs make him drinke wine this night also, and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserue seed of our father.
35 And they made their father drinke wine that night also, and the younger arose, and lay with him: and he perceiued not, when she lay downe, nor when she arose.
36 Thus were both the daughters of Lot with childe by their father.
37 And the first borne bare a sonne, and called his name Moab: the same is the father of the Moabites vnto this day.
38 And the younger, she also bare a sonne, and called his name Ben-ammi: the same is the father of the children of Ammon, vnto this day.

CHAP. XX.

1 Abraham soiourneth at Gerar. 2 denieth his wife, and loseth her. 3 Abimelech is reproued for her in a dreame. 9 He rebuketh Abraham, 14 restoreth Sarah, 16 and reproueth her. 17 He is healed by Abrahams prayer.

AND Abraham iourneyed from thence toward the South country, and dwelled between Kadesh and Shur, and soiourned in Gerar.
2 And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She is my sister: and Abimelech King of Gerar sent, and tooke Sarah.
3 But God came to Abimelech in a dreame by night, and said to him, Behold, thou *art but* a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken: for she is † a mans wife.
4 But Abimelech had not come neere her: and he said, LORD, wilt thou slay also a righteous nation?
5 Said he not vnto me, She is my sister? and she, euen she her selfe said, He is my brother: in the ‖ integrity of my heart, and innocency of my hands haue I done this.
6 And God said vnto him in a dreame, Yea, I know that thou didst this in ‡ integrity of thy heart: for I also withheld thee frō sinning against me, therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.
7 Now therefore restore the man his wife: for he is a Prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt liue: and if thou restore her not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that are thine.
8 Therefore Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his seruants, & told all these things in their eares: and ‡ men were sore afraid.
9 Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said vnto him, What hast thou done vnto vs? & what haue I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me, and on my kingdome a great sin? Thou hast done deeds vnto me that ought not to be done.
10 And Abimelech said vnto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing?
11 And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely the feare of God is not in this place: and they will slay me for my wiues sake.
12 And yet indeed she is my sister: she ‖ is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife.
13 And

Wisd. 19.16.
* Chap. 18.20.
‡ Heb. are found.
‖ Or, punishment.
* Wisd. 10.6.
† Heb. thy face.
‡ Heb. come forth.
* Deut. 29.23. Iuke 17. 29. isa. 13 29. ier. 50 40. amos. 4.11. iude 7.
† Heb. married to an husband.
‖ Or, simplicity, or sincerity.

13 And it came to passe when God caused me to wander from my fathers house, that I said vnto her, This *is* thy kindnesse which thou shalt shew vnto me; at euery place wither wee shall come, * say of me, He is my brother.

14 And Abimelech tooke sheep and oxen, and men-seruants, and women-seruants, & gaue them vnto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife.

15 And Abimelech said, Behold, my land *is* before thee, dwell † where it pleaseth thee.

16 And vnto Sarah hee said, Behold, I haue giuen thy brother a thousand *pieces* of siluer: behold, he *is* to thee a couering of the eyes, vnto all that are with thee, and with all *other*: thus shee was reprooued.

17 ¶ So Abraham prayed vnto God: and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maid-seruants, and they bare children.

18 For the LORD had fast closed vp all the wombes of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah Abrahams wife.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Isaac is borne.* 4 *He is circumcised.* 6 *Sarahs ioy.* 9 *Hagar and Ishmael are cast foorth.* 15 *Hagar in distresse.* 17 *The Angel comforteth her.* 22 *Abimelechs couenant with Abraham at Beer-sheba.*

AND the LORD visited Sarah as he had said, & the LORD did vnto Sarah * as he had spoken

2 For Sarah * conceiued, and bare Abraham a sonne in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to him.

3 And Abraham called the name of his sonne, that was borne vnto him, whom Sarah bare to him, Isaac.

4 And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac, being eight dayes old, * as God had commanded him.

5 And Abraham was an hundred yeeres old, when his sonne Isaac was borne vnto him.

6 ¶ And Sarah said, God hath made me to laugh, *so that* all that heare, will laugh with mee.

7 And she said, Who would haue said vnto Abraham, that Sarah should haue giuen children suck? for I haue borne *him* a son in his old age.

8 And the child grew and was weaned: and Abraham made a great feast, the *same* day that Isaac was weaned.

9 ¶ And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian, which she had borne vnto Abraham, mocking.

10 Wherefore she said vnto Abraham, * Cast out this bond-woman, and her sonne: for the sonne of this bond-woman shall not bee heire with my sonne, *euen* with Isaac.

11 And the thing was very grieuous in Abrahams sight, because of his sonne.

12 ¶ And God said vnto Abraham, Let it not be grieuous in thy sight, because of the lad, and because of thy bond-woman. In all that Sarah hath said vnto thee, hearken vnto her voyce: for in Isaac shall thy seed be called.

13 And also, of the sonne of the bond-woman will I make a nation: because he is thy seed.

14 And Abraham rose vp early in the morning, and tooke bread, and a bottle of water, and gaue it vnto Hagar (putting it on her shoulder) and the child, and sent her away: and she departed, and wandred in the wildernesse of Beer-sheba.

15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child vnder one of the shrubs.

16 And shee went, and sate her downe ouer against *him*, a good way off, as it were a bowe shoot: for shee said, Let mee not see the death of the child. And she sate ouer against *him*, and lift vp her voyce, and wept.

17 And God heard the voyce of the lad: and the Angel of God called to Hagar out of heauen, and said vnto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? feare not: for God hath heard the voyce of the lad, where he is.

18 Arise, lift vp the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for I will make him a great nation.

19 And God opened her eyes, and shee saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gaue the lad drinke.

20 And God was with the lad, and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderneſſe, and became an archer.

21 And he dwelt in the wilderneſſe of Paran: and his mother tooke him a wife out of the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And it came to passe at that time, that Abimelech and Phichol the chiefe captaine of his hoste spake vnto Abraham, saying, God *is* with thee in all that thou doest:

23 Now therefore sweare vnto mee here by God, that thou wilt not † deale falsly with me, nor with my sonne, nor with my sonnes sonne: *but* according to the kindnesse that I haue done vnto thee, thou shalt doe vnto mee, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.

24 And Abraham said, I will sweare.

25 And Abraham reproued Abimelech, because of a well of water which Abimelechs seruants had violently taken away.

26 And Abimelech said, I wote not who hath done this thing: neither diddest thou tell mee, neither yet heard I of it, but to day.

27 And Abraham tooke sheepe and oxen, and gaue them vnto Abimelech: and both of them made a couenant.

28 And Abraham set seuen ewe lambes of the flocke by themselues.

29 And Abimelech said vnto Abraham, What meane these seuen ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselues?

30 And hee said, For these seuen ewe lambes shalt thou take of my hand, that they may bee a witnesse vnto mee, that I haue digged this well.

31 Wherefore hee called that place, ‖ Beer-sheba: because there they sware both of them.

32 Thus they made a couenant at Beer-sheba: then Abimelech rose vp, and Phichol the chiefe captaine of his hoste, and they returned into the land of the Philistines.

33 ¶ And *Abraham* planted a ‖ grone in Beer-sheba, and called there on the Name of the LORD, the euerlasting God.

34 And Abraham sojourned in the Philistines land many dayes.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Abraham is tempted to offer Isaac.* 3 *Hee giueth proofe of his faith and obedience.* 11 *The Angel stayeth him.* 13 *Isaac is exchanged with a ram.* 14 *The place is called Iehouah-iireh.* 15 *Abraham is blessed againe.* 20 *The generation of Nahor vnto Rebekah.*

AND it came to passe after these things, that * God did tempt Abraham, and said vnto him, Abraham. And he said, † Behold, here I am.

2 And he said, Take now thy sonne, thine only *sonne* Isaac, whom thou louest, and get thee into the land of Moriah: and offer him there for a burnt offring, vpon one of the mountaines which I will tell thee of.

3 ¶ And Abraham rose vp early in the morning, and sadled his asse, and tooke two of his young men with him, and Isaac his sonne, and claue the wood for the burnt offering, and rose vp, and went vnto the place of which God had told him.

† *Heb.* If thou shalt lie vnto me.

‖ That is, the well of the oath.

‖ Or, tree

* Heb. 11.17.

† Heb. behold me.

4 Then on the third day Abraham lift vp his eyes, and saw the place afarre off.

5 And Abraham said vnto his yong men, Abide you here with the asse, and I and the lad will goe yonder and worship, and come againe to you.

6 And Abraham tooke the wood of the burnt offering, and laid it vpon Isaac his sonne: and he tooke the fire in his hand, and a knife: and they went both of them together.

† *Heb. behold me.* ‖ *Or, kid.*

7 And Isaac spake vnto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and he said, † Here am I, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and wood: but where is the ‖ lambe for a burnt offering?

8 And Abraham said, My sonne, God will prouide himselfe a lambe for a burnt offering: so they went both of them together.

9 And they came to the place which God had told him of, and Abraham built an Altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and * laid him on the Altar vpon the wood.

* Iames 2.21.

10 And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and tooke the knife to slay his sonne.

11 And the Angel of the LORD called vnto him out of heauen, and said, Abraham, Abraham. And he said, Here am I.

12 And he said, Lay not thine hand vpon the lad, neither do thou any thing vnto him: for now I know that thou feareſt God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only sonne from me.

13 And Abraham lifted vp his eyes, and looked, and behold, behind *him* a ram caught in a thicket by his hornes: and Abraham went and tooke the ram, and offered him vp for a burnt offering, in the stead of his sonne.

14 And Abraham called the name of that place, ‖ Iehouah-ijreh, as it is said to this day, In the mount of the LORD it shall be seene.

‖ That is, *the* LORD *will see, or prouide.*

15 ¶ And the Angel of the LORD called vnto Abraham out of heauen the second time,

16 And said, * By my selfe haue I sworne, saith the LORD, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only sonne,

* Psal. 105. 9. ecclus. 44.21. luk. 1.73. heb. 6.13

17 That in blessing, I will blesse thee, and in multiplying, I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heauen, and as the sand which is vpon the sea † shore, and thy seed shall possesse the gate of his enemies.

† *Heb. lip.*

18 * And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed, because thou hast obeyed my voyce.

* Chap. 12.3. & 18.18. ecclus. 44.22. acts 3.25. gal. 3.8.

19 So Abraham returned vnto his young men, and they rose vp, and went together to Beer-sheba: and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba.

20 ¶ And it came to passe after these things, that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold Milcah, she hath also born children vnto thy brother Nahor,

21 Huz his first borne, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram,

22 And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Iidlaph, and Bethuel.

* Called rom. 9.10 Rebecca.

23 And Bethuel begat * Rebekah: these eight Milcah did beare to Nahor, Abrahams brother.

24 And his concubine whose name was Reumah, she bare also Tebah, and Gaham, and Thahash and Maachah.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 The age and death of Sarah, 3 The purchase of Machpelah, 19 where Sarah was buried.

AND Sarah was an hundred and seuen and twenty yeeres old: *these were* the yeeres of the life of Sarah.

2 And Sarah died in Kiriath-arba, the same is Hebron in the land of Canaan: and Abraham came to mourne for Sarah, and to weepe for her.

3 ¶ And Abraham stood vp from before his dead, and spake vnto the sonnes of Heth, saying,

4 I am a stranger and a soiourner with you, giue mee a possession of a burying place with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.

5 And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying vnto him,

6 Heare vs, my lord, thou art † a mighty Prince amongst vs: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead: none of vs shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou maiest bury thy dead

† *Heb.* a Prince of God.

7 And Abraham stood vp, and bowed himselfe to the people of the land, *euen* to the children of Heth.

8 And he communed with them, saying, If it bee your minde that I should bury my dead out of my sight, heare mee, and intreat for me to Ephron the sonne of Zohar:

9 That he may giue me the cane of Machpelah, which he hath, which *is* in ſ end of his field: for † as much mony as it is worth he shal giue it me, for a possession of a burying place amongst you.

† *Hebr.* full money.

10 And Ephron dwelled amongst ſ children of Heth. And Ephron ſ Hittite answered Abraham in the † audience of the children of Heth, *euen* of all that went in at the gates of his city, saying,

† *Hebr.* eares.

11 Nay my lord, heare mee: the field giue I thee, and the cane that *is* therein, I giue it thee, in the presence of the sonnes of my people giue I it thee: bury thy dead.

12 And Abraham bowed downe himselfe before the people of the land.

13 And he spake vnto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou wilt *giue it*, I pray thee, heare mee: I will giue thee money for the field: take it of mee, and I will bury my dead there.

14 And Ephron answered Abraham, saying vnto him,

15 My lord, hearken vnto me: the land is worth foure hundred shekels of siluer: what is that betwixt mee and thee? bury therefore thy dead.

16 And Abraham hearkened vnto Ephron, and Abraham weighed to Ephron the siluer which he had named, in the audience of the sonnes of Heth, foure hundred shekels of siluer, current *money* with the merchant.

17 ¶ And the field of Ephron which *was* in Machpelah, which *was* before Mamre, the field and the cane which *was* therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the borders round about were made sure

18 Vnto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gates of his city.

19 And after this Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cane of the field of Machpelah, before Mamre: the same is Hebron in ſ land of Canaan.

20 And the field, and the cane that *is* therein, were made sure vnto Abraham, for a possession of a burying place, by the sonnes of Heth.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Abraham sweareth his seruant. 10 The seruants iourney: 12 His prayer: 14 His signe. 15 Rebekah meeteth him, 18 fulfilleth his signe, 22 receiueth iewels, 23 sheweth her kinred, 25 and inuiteth him home. 28 The seruant blesseth God. 28 Laban entertaineth him. 34 The seruant sheweth his message. 50 Laban and Bethuel approoue it. 58 Rebekah consenteth to goe. 62 Isaac meeteth her.

AND Abraham was old, *and* † well stricken in age: and the LORD had blessed Abraham in all things.

† *Hebr.* gone into dayes.

3 And

2 And Abraham ſaid vnto his eldeſt ſeruant of his houſe, that ruled ouer all that he had, *Put, I pray thee, thy hand vnder my thigh:

3 And I will make thee ſweare by the LORD the God of heauen, and the God of the earth, that thou ſhalt not take a wife vnto my ſonne of the daughters of the Canaanites, amongſt whom I dwell.

4 But thou ſhalt go vnto my countrey, and to my kinred, and take a wife vnto my ſonne Iſaac.

5 And the ſeruant ſaid vnto him, Peraduenture the woman will not be willing to follow me vnto this land: muſt I needs bring thy ſon againe, vnto the land from whence thou cameſt?

6 And Abraham ſaid vnto him, Beware thou, that thou bring not my ſonne thither againe.

7 ¶ The LORD God of heauen which tooke me from my fathers houſe, and from the land of my kinred, and which ſpake vnto me, and that ſware vnto me, ſaying, *Vnto thy ſeed will I giue this land, he ſhal ſend his Angel before thee, and thou ſhalt take a wife vnto my ſon from thence.

8 And if the woman will not bee willing to follow thee, then thou ſhalt be cleare from this my oath: only bring not my ſon thither againe.

9 And the ſeruant put his hand vnder the thigh of Abraham his maſter, and ſware to him concerning that matter.

10 ¶ And the ſeruant tooke ten camels of the camels of his maſter, and departed, (for all the goods of his maſter were in his hand) and hee roſe, and went to Meſopotamia, vnto the city of Nahor.

11 And he made his camels to kneele downe without the city, by a well of water, at the time of the euening, *euen* the time † that women goe out to draw *water*.

12 And he ſaid, O LORD, God of my maſter Abraham, I pray thee, ſend me good ſpeed this day, and ſhew kindnes vnto my maſter Abraham.

13 Behold, * I ſtand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water:

14 And let it come to paſſe, that the damoſell to whom I ſhall ſay, Let downe thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drinke, and ſhe ſhall ſay, Drinke, and I will giue thy camels drinke alſo; let the ſame be ſhe that thou haſt appointed for thy ſeruant Iſaac: and thereby ſhall I know that thou haſt ſhewed kindneſſe vnto my maſter.

15 ¶ And it came to paſſe before he had done ſpeaking, that behold, Rebekah came out, who was borne to Bethuel, ſonne of Milcah, the wife of Nahor Abrahams brother, with her pitcher vpon her ſhoulder.

16 And the damoſell was † very faire to looke vpon, a virgin, neither had any man knowne her, and ſhe went downe to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came vp.

17 And the ſeruant ran to meet her, and ſaid, Let me (I pray thee) drinke a little water of thy pitcher.

18 And ſhe ſaid, Drinke my lord: and ſhee haſted, and let downe her pitcher vpon her hand, and gaue him drinke.

19 And when ſhe had done giuing him drinke, ſhe ſaid, I will draw water for thy camels alſo, vntill they haue done drinking.

20 And ſhee haſted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran againe vnto the well to draw *water*, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man wondering at her, held his peace, to wit, whether the LORD had made his iourney proſperous, or not.

22 And it came to paſſe as the camels had done drinking, that the man tooke a golden ‖ earering, of halfe a ſhekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands, of ten *ſhekels* weight of gold,

23 And ſaid, Whoſe daughter art thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there roome in thy fathers houſe for vs to lodge in?

24 And ſhe ſaid vnto him, I am the daughter of Bethuel the ſonne of Milcah which ſhee bare vnto Nahor.

25 She ſaid moreouer vnto him, We haue both ſtraw & prouender enough, & roome to lodge in.

26 And the man bowed downe his head, and worſhipped the LORD.

27 And he ſaid, Bleſſed *be* the LORD God of my maſter Abraham, who hath not left deſtitute my maſter of his mercy, and his truth: I being in the way, the LORD led me to the houſe of my maſters brethren.

28 And the Damoſell ranne, and told *them of* her mothers houſe, theſe things.

29 ¶ And Rebekah had a brother, and his name *was* Laban: and Laban ranne out vnto the man, vnto the well.

30 And it came to paſſe when he ſaw ‖ earering and bracelets vpon his ſiſters hands, and when he heard ‖ words of Rebekah his ſiſter, ſaying, Thus ſpake ‖ man vnto me, that he came vnto ‖ man, and behold, he ſtood by the camels, at the well

31 And he ſaid, Come in, thou bleſſed of the LORD, wherefore ſtandeſt thou without? for I haue prepared ‖ houſe, & roome for the camels.

32 ¶ And the man came into the houſe: and he vngirded his camels, and gaue ſtraw and prouender for the camels, and water to waſh his feet, and the mens feet that were with him.

33 And there was ſet meate before him to eate: but he ſaid, I will not eate vntill I haue told mine errand. And he ſaid, Speake on.

34 And he ſaid, I *am* Abrahams ſeruant.

35 And ‖ LORD hath bleſſed my maſter greatly, and he is become great: & he hath giuen him flockes and herds, and ſiluer, and gold, and menſeruants, and maid-ſeruants, and camels, and aſſes.

36 And Sarah my maſters wife bare a ſonne to my maſter when ſhe was old: and vnto him hath he giuen all that he hath.

37 And my maſter made me ſweare, ſaying, Thou ſhalt not take a wife to my ſon, of ‖ daughters of the Canaanites, in whoſe land I dwell:

38 But thou ſhalt goe vnto my fathers houſe, and to my kindred, and take a wife vnto my ſon.

39 And I ſaid vnto my maſter, Peraduenture the woman will not follow me.

40 And he ſaid vnto me, The LORD before whom I walk, will ſend his Angel with thee, and proſper thy way: and thou ſhalt take a wife for my ſon, of my kindred, and of my fathers houſe.

41 Then ſhalt thou be cleare from this my oath, when thou commeſt to my kindred, and if they giue not thee *one*, thou ſhalt be cleare from my oath.

42 And I came this day vnto the well, and ſaid, O LORD God of my maſter Abraham, if now thou doe proſper my way, which I goe:

43 * Behold, I ſtand by the well of water, and it ſhall come to paſſe, that the virgin commeth forth to draw *water*, and I ſay to her, Giue me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drinke:

44 And ſhe ſay to me, Both drinke thou, and I will alſo draw for thy camels: let the ſame be the woman, whom the LORD hath appointed out for my maſters ſonne.

Or, iewell for the forehead

Verſe. 13

45 And before I had done ſpeaking in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came foorth, with her pitcher on her ſhoulder; and ſhe went downe vnto the well, and drew *water*: and I ſaid vnto her, Let me drinke, I pray thee.

46 And ſhe made haſte, and let downe her pitcher from her *ſhoulder*, and ſaid; Drinke, and I will giue thy camels drinke alſo: ſo I dranke, and ſhee made the camels drinke alſo.

47 And I aſked her, and ſaid, Whoſe daughter art thou? And ſhe ſaid, The daughter of Bethuel, Nahors ſonne, whom Milcah bare vnto him: and I put the eare-ring vpon her face, and the bracelets vpon her hands.

48 And I bowed downe my head, and worſhipped the LORD, and bleſſed the LORD God of my maſter Abraham, which had led mee in the right way to take my maſters brothers daughter vnto his ſonne.

49 And now if you will deale kindly, and truly with my maſter, tell me: and if not, tell mee, that I may turne to the right hand, or to the left.

50 Then Laban and Bethuel anſwered and ſaid; The thing proceedeth from the LORD: wee cannot ſpeak vnto thee bad or good.

51 Behold, Rebekah is before thee; take *her*, and goe, and let her be thy maſters ſonnes wife, as the LORD hath ſpoken.

52 And it came to paſſe, that when Abrahams ſeruant heard their words, hee worſhipped the LORD, *bowing* himſelfe to the earth.

† *Hebr. veſſels.*

53 And the ſeruant brought foorth †iewels of ſiluer, and iewels of gold, and raiment, and gaue *them* to Rebekah: he gaue alſo to her brother, and to her mother precious things.

54 And they did eate and drinke, hee and the men that were with him, and tarried all night, and they roſe vp in the morning, and hee ſaid, *Send me away vnto my maſter.

* Verſe 56, & 59.

55 And her brother and her mother ſaid, Let the damoſell abide with vs ‖ *a few* dayes, at the leaſt ten; after that, ſhee ſhall goe.

‖ *Or, a ful yeere, or ten moneths.*

56 And he ſaid vnto them, Hinder me not, ſeeing the LORD hath proſpered my way: ſend me away, that I may goe to my maſter.

57 And they ſaid, We will call the damoſell, and enquire at her mouth.

58 And they called Rebekah, and ſaid vnto her, Wilt thou goe with this man? and ſhe ſaid, I will goe.

59 And they ſent away Rebekah their ſiſter, and her nurſe, & Abrahams ſeruant, and his men.

60 And they bleſſed Rebekah, and ſaid vnto her, Thou art our ſiſter; bee thou *the mother* of thouſands of millions, and let thy ſeed poſſeſſe the gate of thoſe which hate them.

61 ¶ And Rebekah aroſe, and her damoſels, and they rode vpon the camels, and followed the man: and the ſeruant tooke Rebekah, and went his way.

* Chap. 16.14. & 25.11.

62 And Iſaac came from the way of the *well Lahai-roi, for he dwelt in the South countrey.

‖ *Or, to pray.*

63 And Iſaac went out, ‖ to meditate in the field at the euentide: and he lift vp his eyes, and ſaw, and behold, the camels were comming.

64 And Rebekah lift vp her eyes, and when ſhee ſaw Iſaac, ſhee lighted off the camell.

65 For ſhee had ſaid vnto the ſeruant, What man is this that walketh in the field to meet vs? And the ſeruant had ſaid, It is my maſter: therefore ſhe tooke a vaile and couered her ſelfe.

66 And the ſeruant told Iſaac all things that he had done.

67 And Iſaac brought her into his mother Sarahs tent, and tooke Rebekah, and ſhe became his wife, and he loued her: and Iſaac was comforted after his mothers *death*.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *The ſonnes of Abraham by Keturah.* 5 *The diuiſion of his goods.* 7 *His age, and death.* 9 *His buriall.* 12 *The generations of Iſhmael.* 17 *His age and death.* 19 *Iſaac prayeth for Rebekah being barren.* 22 *The children ſtriue in her wombe.* 24 *The birth of Eſau and Iacob.* 27 *Their difference.* 29 *Eſau ſelleth his birthright.*

THen againe Abraham tooke a wife, and her name was Keturah:

2 And ſhe bare him Zimran, and Iokſhan, and Medan, and Midian, and Iſhbak, and Shuah.

* 1. Chr. 1.32.

3 And * Iokſhan begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the ſons of Dedan *were* Aſſhurim, and Letuſhim, and Leummim.

4 And the ſons of Midian, Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoch, and Abidah, and Eldaah: all theſe were the children of Keturah.

5 ¶ And Abraham gaue all that he had, vnto Iſaac.

6 But vnto the ſons of the concubines which Abraham had, Abraham gaue gifts, and ſent them away from Iſaac his ſonne (while he yet liued) Eaſtward, vnto the Eaſt countrey.

7 And theſe *are* the dayes of the yeeres of Abrahams life which he liued, an hundred, threeſcore and fifteene yeeres.

8 Then Abraham gaue vp the ghoſt, and died in a good old age, an old man, and full *of yeeres*, and was gathered to his people.

9 And his ſons Iſaac & Iſhmael buried him in the caue of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the ſon of Zohar, † Hittite, which *is* before Mamre,

* Chap. 23.16.

10 * The field which Abraham purchaſed of the ſonnes of Heth: there was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife.

11 ¶ And it came to paſſe after the death of Abraham that God bleſſed his ſonne Iſaac, and Iſaac dwelt by the * well Lahai-roi.

* Chap. 16.14.

12 ¶ Now theſe *are* the generations of Iſhmael Abrahams ſon, whom Hagar the Egyptian Sarahs handmaid, bare vnto Abraham:

* 1. Chr. 1.29.

13 And * theſe are the names of the ſonnes of Iſhmael, by their names, according to their generations; The firſt borne of Iſhmael, Nebaioth, and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibſam,

14 And Miſhma, and Dumah, and Maſſa.

15 Hadar, and Tema, Ietur, Naphiſh, and Kedemah.

16 Theſe are the ſons of Iſhmael, and theſe are their names, by their townes & by their caſtles; twelue Princes according to their nations.

17 And theſe *are* the yeeres of the life of Iſhmael; an hundred, and thirty, and ſeuen yeeres: and hee gaue vp the ghoſt and died, and was gathered vnto his people.

18 And they dwelt from Hauilah vnto Shur, that *is* before Egypt, as † goeſt towards Aſſyria: *and* he † died in the preſence of all his brethren.

† *Hebr. fell.*

19 ¶ And theſe *are* the generations of Iſaac, Abrahams ſonne: Abraham begat Iſaac.

20 And Iſaac was fourty yeeres old when he tooke Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel, the Syrian of Padan Aram, the ſiſter to Laban the Syrian.

21 And Iſaac intreated the LORD for his wife, becauſe ſhe *was* barren: and the LORD was intreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceiued.

22 And the children ſtruggled together within her; and ſhe ſaid, If it be ſo, why am I thus? And ſhe went to enquire of the LORD.

23 And

23 And the LORD said vnto her, Two nations are in thy wombe, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels: and the one people shall be stronger then the other people: and * the elder shall serue the yonger.

24 ¶ And when her dayes to be deliuered were fulfilled, behold, there *were* twins in her womb.

25 And the first came out red, all ouer like an hairy garment: and they called his name, Esau.

26 And after that came his brother out, and *his hand tooke hold on Esaus heele; and his name was called Iacob: and Isaac was threescore yeeres old, when she bare them.

27 And the boyes grew; and Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field: and Iacob was a plaine man, dwelling in tents.

28 And Isaac loued Esau, because † he did eate of his venison: but Rebekah loued Iacob.

29 ¶ And Iacob sod Pottage: and Esau came from the field, and he was faint.

30 And Esau said to Iacob, Feed me, I pray thee, † with that same red *pottage:* for I am faint; therefore was his name called Edom.

31 And Iacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.

32 And Esau said, Behold, I am † at the point to die: and what profit shall this birth-right doe to me?

33 And Iacob said, Sweare to me this day: and he sware to him: and * he sold his birth-right vnto Iacob.

34 Then Iacob gaue Esau bread and pottage of lentiles, and he did eat and drink, and rose vp, and went his way: thus Esau despised *his* birth-right.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *Isaac because of famine went to Gerar.* 2 *God instructeth, and blesseth him* 7 *He is reprooued by Abimelech for denying his wife.* 12 *He groweth rich.* 18 *He diggeth Esek, Sitnah, and Reboboth.* 23 *Abimelech maketh a couenant with him at Beersheba.* 34 *Esaus wiues.*

AND there was a famine in the land, besides the first famine that was in the dayes of Abraham: and Isaac went vnto Abimelech King of the Philistines vnto Gerar.

2 And the LORD appeared vnto him, and said, Goe not downe into Egypt; dwell in the land which I shall tell thee of.

3 Soiourne in this land, and I wil be with thee, and will blesse thee: for vnto thee, and vnto thy seed * I will giue all these countreys, and I will performe the oath which I sware vnto Abraham thy father.

4 And I will make thy seed to multiply as the starres of heauen, and will giue vnto thy seed all these countreys: and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be * blessed:

5 Because that Abraham obeyed my voyce, and kept my charge, my Commandements, my Statutes and my Lawes.

6 ¶ And Isaac dwelt in Gerar.

7 And the men of the place asked *him* of his wife: and he said, *She is* my sister: for he feared to say, *She is* my wife, left, *said he*, the men of the place should kill me for Rebekah, because she was faire to looke vpon.

8 And it came to passe when he had beene there a long time, that Abimelech King of the Philistims looked out at a window, and saw, and behold Isaac was sporting with Rebekah his wife.

9 And Abimelech called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she is thy wife: and how saydest thou, She is my sister? and Isaac said vnto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her,

10 And Abimelech said, What is this thou hast done vnto vs? one of the people might lightly haue lien with thy wife, and thou shouldest haue brought guiltinesse vpon vs.

11 And Abimelech charged all his people, saying, He that toucheth this man, or his wife, shall surely be put to death.

12 Then Isaac sowed in that land, and † receiued in the same yeere an hundred fold: and the LORD blessed him. † Heb. found.

13 And the man waxed great, and † went forward, and grew vntill he became very great. † Heb. went.

14 For he had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of † seruants: and the Philistims enuied him. † Or, husbandmen.

15 For all the Wels which his fathers seruants had digged in the dayes of Abraham his father, the Philistims had stopped them, and filled them with earth.

16 And Abimelech said vnto Isaac, Goe from vs: for thou art much mightier then we.

17 ¶ And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there.

18 And Isaac digged againe the Wels of water, which they had digged in the dayes of Abraham his father: for the Philistims had stopped them after the death of Abraham, and he called their names after the names by which his father had called them.

19 And Isaacs seruants digged in the valley, and found there a well of † springing water. † Heb. liuing.

20 And the herdmen of Gerar did striue with Isaacs herdmen, saying, The water is ours: and he called the name of the Well, Esek, because they † That is, contended with him. strone.

21 And they digged another Well, & strone for that also: and he called the name of it † Sitnah. † That is, hatred.

22 And he remooued from thence, and digged another Well, and for that they strone not: and hee called the name of it † Rehoboth: and he said, For now the LORD hath made roome for vs, and we shall be fruitfull in the land. † That is, roome.

23 And he went vp from thence to Beer-sheba.

24 And the LORD appeared vnto him the same night, and said, I *am* the God of Abraham thy father: feare not, for I am with thee, and will blesse thee, and multiply thy seed, for my seruant Abrahams sake.

25 And he builded an Altar there, and called vpon the Name of the LORD, & pitched his tent there: and there Isaacs seruants digged a Well.

26 ¶ Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his friends, and Phichol the chiefe captaine of his army.

27 And Isaac said vnto them, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing ye hate me, and haue sent me away from you?

28 And they said, † We saw certainely that the LORD was with thee; and we said, Let there be now an oath betwixt vs, euen betwixt vs and thee, and let vs make a couenant with thee, † Heb. seeing we saw.

29 † That thou wilt do vs no hurt, as we haue not touched thee, and as we haue done vnto thee nothing but good, and haue sent thee away in peace: thou art now the blessed of the LORD. † Heb. if thou shalt, &c.

30 And he made them a feast, and they did eat and drinke.

31 And they rose vp betimes in the morning, and sware one to another: and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.

32 And it came to passe the same day, that Isaacs seruants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said vnto him, We haue found water.

33 And hee called it ‖ Shebah: therefore the name of the city is ‖ Beer-sheba vnto this day.

‖ That is, *an oath.*

‖ That is, *the well of the oath.*

34 ¶ And Esau was fourty yeeres old, when he tooke to wife Iudith, the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Bashemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite:

35 Which * were † a griefe of minde vnto Isaac and to Rebekah.

* Chap. 27.46.

† Hebr. *bitternes of spirit.*

CHAP. XXVII.

1 Isaac sendeth Esau for venison. 5 Rebekah instructeth Iacob to obtaine the blessing. 15 Iacob vnder the person of Esau obtaineth it. 30 Esau bringeth venison. 33 Isaac trembleth. 34 Esau complaineth, and by importunity obtaineth a blessing. 41 He threatneth Iacob. 42 Rebekah disappointeth it.

AND it came to passe that when Isaac was old, and his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Esau his eldest son, & said vnto him, My son: And he said vnto him, Behold, here am I.

2 And he said, Behold, now I am old, I know not the day of my death.

3 Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiuer, and thy bow, and go out to the field, and † take me *some* venison.

† Hebr. *hunt.*

4 And make me sauoury meat, such as I loue, and bring it to me, that I may eat, that my soule may blesse thee before I die.

5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son: and Esau went to the field to hunt *for* venison, *and* to bring *it.*

6 ¶ And Rebekah spake vnto Iacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speake vnto Esau thy brother, saying,

7 Bring mee venison, and make mee sauoury meat, that I may eat, and blesse thee before the LORD, before my death.

8 Now therefore, my son, obey my voyce, according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, & fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats, & I will make them sauoury meat for thy father, such as he loueth.

10 And thou shalt bring *it* to thy father, that hee may eat, and that he may blesse thee, before his death.

11 And Iacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Esau my brother is an hairy man, and I am a smooth man.

12 My father peradnenture will feele me, and I shall seeme to him as a deceiuer, and I shall bring a curse vpon me, and not a blessing.

13 And his mother said vnto him, Vpon mee be thy curse, my sonne: only obey my voice, and goe fetch me *them.*

14 And he went and fetched, and brought *them* to his mother, and his mother made sauoury meat, such as his father loued.

15 And Rebekah tooke † goodly raiment of her eldest son Esau, which were with her in ỹ house, and put them vpon Iacob her younger sonne:

† Hebr. *desireable.*

16 And she put ỹ skins of the kids of the goats vpon his hands, & vpon the smooth of his necke.

17 And shee gaue the sauoury meat, and the bread which she had prepared, into the hand of her sonne Iacob.

18 ¶ And he came vnto his father, & said, My father: & he said, Here am I: who art thou, my son?

19 And Iacob said vnto his father, I am Esau, thy first borne; I haue done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit, and eat of my venison, that thy soule may blesse me.

† Hebr. *before me,*

20 And Isaac said vnto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? & he said, Because the LORD thy God brought it † to mee.

21 And Isaac said vnto Iacob, Come neere, I pray thee, that I may feele thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Esau, or not.

22 And Iacob went neere vnto Isaac his father: and he felt him, and said, The voice is Iacobs voice, but the hands *are* the hands of Esau.

23 And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esaus hands: so he blessed him.

24 And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? And he said, I am.

25 And he said, Bring *it* neere to me, and I will eat of my sons venison, that my soule may blesse thee: and he brought *it* neere to him, and he did eate: and he brought him wine, and he dranke.

26 And his father Isaac said vnto him, Come neere now, and kisse me, my son.

27 And he came neere, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, the smell of my son is as the smell of a field, which the LORD hath blessed.

28 Therefore * God giue thee of the dew of heauen, and the fatnesse of the earth, and plenty of corne and wine.

* Heb. 11.28.

29 Let people serue thee, and nations bow downe to thee: be lord ouer thy brethren, and let thy mothers sons bow downe to thee: Cursed be euery one that curseth thee, and blessed be he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to passe, as soone as Isaac had made an end of blessing Iacob, and Iacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting.

31 And he also had made sauoury meat, and brought it vnto his father, and said vnto his father, Let my father arise, and eate of his sons venison, that thy soule may blesse me.

32 And Isaac his father said vnto him, Who *art* thou? & he said, I am thy son, thy first borne Esau.

33 And Isaac † trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where *is* he that hath † taken venison, and brought it mee, and I haue eaten of all before thou camest, and haue blessed him? yea, and he shall be blessed.

† Hebr. *trembled with a great trembling greatly*

34 And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cryed with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said vnto his father, Blesse me, *euen* me also, O my father.

† Hebr. *hunted.*

35 And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty and hath taken away thy blessing.

36 And he said, Is not he rightly named ‖ Iacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: he tooke away my birth-right, and behold, now he hath taken away my blessing: and he said, hast thou not reserued a blessing for me?

‖ That is, *A supplanter.*

37 And Isaac answered and said vnto Esau, Behold, I haue made him thy lord, and all his brethren haue I giuen to him for seruants: and with corne and wine haue I ‖ sustained him: and what shall I doe now vnto thee, my sonne?

‖ Or, *supported.*

38 And Esau said vnto his father, Hast thou but one blessing my father? blesse me, *euen* me also, O my father. And Esau lift vp his voyce, * and wept.

* Hebr. 12.17.

39 And Isaac his father answered and said vnto him, Behold, * thy dwelling shall be ‖ the fatnes of the earth, & of the dew of heauen from aboue.

* Ver. 28. ‖ Or, *of the fatnesse,*

40 And by thy sword shalt thou liue and shalt serue thy brother: and it shall come to passe when thou shalt haue the dominion, that thou shalt breake his yoke from off thy necke.

41 ¶ And Esau hated Iacob, because of the blessing, wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, The dayes of mourning

for

bad, for my father are at hand; then will I slay my brother Iacob.

42 And these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah: and shee sent and called Iacob her younger sonne, and said vnto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth comfort himselfe, *purposing* to kill thee.

43 Now therefore my son, obey my voyce: and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother to Haran.

44 And tarry with him a few dayes, vntill thy brothers fury turne away;

45 Vntill thy brothers anger turne away from thee, and he forget that, which thou hast done to him: then I will send and fetch thee from thence: why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?

Chap. 35. 46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, * I am weary of my life, because of the daughters of Heth: if Iacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these which are of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life doe me?

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Isaac blesseth Iacob and sendeth him to Padan Aram. 6 Esau marrieth Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael. 10 The vision of Iacobs ladder. 18 The stone of Bethel. 20 Iacobs vow.

AND Isaac called Iacob, and blessed him, and charged him, and said vnto him, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan.

Hos. 12. 12. 2 * Arise, goe to Padan Aram, to the house of Bethuel thy mothers father, and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Laban thy mothers brother.

3 And God Almighty blesse thee, and make thee fruitfull, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be † a multitude of people:

† Hebr. an assembly of people. 4 And give thee the blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee, that thou mayest inherit the land † wherein thou art a stranger, which God gaue vnto Abraham.

† Hebr. of thy sojournings. 5 And Isaac sent away Iacob, & he went to Padan-Aram vnto Laban, sonne of Bethuel § Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Iacobs & Esaus mother.

6 ¶ When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Iacob, and sent him away to Padan-Aram, to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him, he gaue him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan;

7 And that Iacob obeyed his father, and his mother, and was gone to Padan-Aram;

† Hebr. were euill in the eyes, &c. 8 And Esau seeing that the daughters of Canaan † pleased not Isaac his father:

9 Then went Esau to Ishmael, and tooke vnto the wiues which he had, Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael Abrahams sonne, the sister of Nebaioth, to be his wife.

*Called Act. 7. 2. Charran. *Chap. 35. 1. and 48. 3. 10 ¶ And Iacob went out from Beer-sheba, and went toward * Haran.

11 And he lighted vpon a certain place, & taried there all night, because the Sun was set: and he tooke of the stones of that place, & put them for his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleepe.

† Hebr. breake forth. *Deut. 12. 3. *Chap. 13. 3. and 18. 18. & 22. 18. & 26. 4. 12 And he dreamed, and behold, a ladder set vpon the earth, & the top of it reached to heauen: and behold the Angels of God ascending and descending on it.

13 * And behold, the LORD stood aboue it, & said, I am the LORD God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac: the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I giue it, and to thy seed.

14 And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt † spread abroad * to the West, and to the East, and to the North, and to the South: and in thee, and * in thy seed, shall all the families of the earth be blessed,

15 And behold, I am with thee, and will keep thee in all *places* whither thou goest, and will bring thee againe into this land: for I will not leaue thee, vntill I haue done that which I haue spoken to thee of.

16 ¶ And Iacob awaked out of his sleepe, and he said, Surely the LORD is in this place, and I knew it not:

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadfull *is* this place? this is none other, but the house of God, and this *is* the gate of heauen.

18 And Iacob rose vp early in the morning, and tooke the stone that hee had put for his pillowes, and set it vp for a pillar, and powred oyle vpon the top of it.

19 And hee called the name of that place ‖ Beth-el: but the name of that city was called Luz, at the first. ‖ That is, the house of God.

20 And Iacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keepe me in this way that I goe, and will giue me bread to eat, and raiment to put on,

21 So that I come againe to my fathers house in peace: then shall the LORD be my God.

22 And this stone which I haue set for a pillar, shall be Gods house: & of all that thou shalt giue me, I will surely giue the tenth vnto thee.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Iacob commeth to the well of Haran. 9 He taketh acquaintance of Rachel: 13 Laban entertaineth him. 18 Iacob couenanteth for Rachel. 23 He is deceiued with Leah. 28 Hee marrieth also Rachel, & serueth for her seuen yeres more. 32 Leah beareth Ruben, 33 Simeon, 34 Leui, 35 and Iudah.

THen Iacob † went on his iourney and came into the land of the † people of the East. † Hebr. lift vp his feet.

2 And he looked, & behold, a well in the field, and lo, there *were* three flocks of sheep lying by it: for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone was vpon the wels mouth. † Hebr. children.

3 And thither were all the flockes gathered, and they rolled the stone from the wells mouth, and watered the sheepe, and put the stone againe vpon the wels mouth in his place.

4 And Iacob said vnto them, My brethren, whence be ye? and they said, Of Haran are we.

5 And he said vnto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor? And they said, We know *him*.

† Hebr. Is there peace to him? 6 And he said vnto them, † Is hee well? and they said; He is well: and behold, Rachel his daughter commeth with the sheepe.

† Hebr. yet the day is great. 7 And he said, Loe, † *it is* yet high day, neither is it time that § cattell should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and goe and feed *them*.

8 And they said, Wee cannot, vntill all the flockes be gathered together, and till they roll the stone from the wels mouth: then we water the sheepe.

9 ¶ And while he yet spake with them, Rachel came with her fathers sheepe: for she kept them.

10 And it came to passe, when Iacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mothers brother, and the sheepe of Laban his mothers brother, that Iacob went neere, and rolled the stone from the wels mouth, and watered the flocke of Laban his mothers brother.

11 And Iacob kissed Rachel, and lifted vp his voyce, and wept.

12 And Iacob told Rachel that he was her fathers brother, and that he was Rebekahs sonne: and she ran and told her father.

† Hebr. heareth. 13 And it came to passe, when Laban heard the † tidings of Iacob his sisters sonne, that hee ran

ran to meet him, and imbraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house: and he told Laban all these things.

14 And Laban said to him, Surely thou art my bone and my flesh: and he abode with him the † space of a moneth.

† Hebr. a moneth of dayes.

15 ¶ And Laban said vnto Iacob, Because thou art my brother, shouldest thou therefore serue me for nought? tell me, what shall thy wages be?

16 And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder was Leah, and the name of the yonger was Rachel.

17 Leah was tender eyed: but Rachel was beautifull and well fauoured.

18 And Iacob loued Rachel, & said, I will serue thee seuen yeres for Rachel thy yonger daughter.

19 And Laban said, It is better that I giue her to thee, then that I should giue her to another man: abide with me.

20 And Iacob serued seuen yeres for Rachel: and they seemed vnto him but a few dayes, for the loue he had to her.

21 ¶ And Iacob said vnto Laban, Giue me my wife (for my dayes are fulfilled) that I may goe in vnto her.

22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a feast.

23 And it came to passe in the euening, that he tooke Leah his daughter, and brought her to him, and he went in vnto her.

24 And Laban gaue vnto his daughter Leah, Zilpah his maid, for a hand-maid.

25 And it came to passe, that in the morning, behold it was Leah: and he said to Laban, What is this thou hast done vnto me? did not I serue with thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me?

26 And Laban said, It must not be so done in our † country, to giue the yonger before the first borne.

† Hebr. place.

27 Fulfill her weeke, and we will giue thee this also, for the seruice which thou shalt serue with me, yet seuen other yeeres.

28 And Iacob did so, and fulfilled her weeke: & he gaue him Rachel his daughter to wife also.

29 And Laban gaue to Rachel his daughter, Bilhah his hand-maid to be her maid.

30 And he went in also vnto Rachel, and he loued also Rachel more then Leah, and serued with him yet seuen other yeeres.

31 ¶ And when the LORD saw that Leah was hated, he opened her wombe: but Rachel was barren.

32 And Leah conceiued and bare a son, and she called his name ‖ Reuben: for she said, Surely the LORD hath looked vpon my affliction; now therefore my husband will loue me.

‖ That is, See a son.

33 And she conceiued again, and bare a son, and said, Because the LORD hath heard that I was hated, he hath therefore giuen me this *sonne* also, and she called his name ‖ Simeon.

‖ That is, Hearing.

34 And she conceiued again, and bare a son, and said, Now this time will my husband be ioyned vnto me, because I haue borne him three sonnes: therefore was his name called ‖ Leui.

‖ That is, Ioyned.

35 And she conceiued again, and bare a son: and she said, Now will I praise the LORD: therefore she called his name * ‖ Iudah, and † left bearing.

‖ That is, Praise. † Hebr. stood from bearing.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Rachel in griefe for her barrennesse, giueth Bilhah her maid vnto Iacob. 5 She beareth Dan and Naphtali. 9 Leah giueth Zilpah her maid, who beareth Gad and Aser. 14 Reuben findeth

mandrakes, with which Leah bargeth her husband of Rachel. 17 Leah beareth Issachar, Zebulun, and Dinah. 22 Rachel beareth Ioseph. 25 Iacob requireth to depart. 27 Laban stayeth him on a new couenant. 37 Iacobs policy, whereby he becommeth rich.

AND when Rachel saw that shee bare Iacob no children, Rachel enuied her sister, and said vnto Iacob, Giue me children, or else I die.

2 And Iacobs anger was kindled against Rachel, and he said, Am I in Gods stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the wombe?

3 And he said, Behold my maid Bilhah: goe in vnto her, and shee shall beare vpon my knees, that I may also † haue children by her.

† Hebr. be built by her.

4 And she gaue him Bilhah her hand-maid to wife: and Iacob went in vnto her.

5 And Bilhah conceiued & bare Iacob a son.

6 And Rachel said, God hath iudged me, and hath also heard my voyce, and hath giuen me a sonne: therefore called shee his name ‖ Dan.

‖ That is, iudging.

7 And Bilhah Rachels maid conceiued again, and bare Iacob a second sonne.

8 And Rachel said, With † great wrastlings, haue I wrestled with my sister, and I haue preuailed: and she called his name ‖ * Naphtali.

† Hebr. wrastlings of God. ‖ That is, my wrastling. * Called mat. 4.13 Nephthalim.

9 When Leah saw † she had left bearing, she tooke Zilpah her maid, & gaue her Iacob to wife.

‖ That is a troope or company. † Hebr. in my happines.

10 And Zilpah Leahs maid bare Iacob a son.

11 And Leah said, A troope commeth: and she called his name ‖ Gad.

‖ That is, happy.

12 And Zilpah Leahs maid bare Iacob a second sonne.

13 And Leah said, † Happy am I, for the daughters will call me blessed: and she called his name ‖ Aser.

† Hebr. in my happines. ‖ That is happy.

14 ¶ And Reuben went in the dayes of wheat harueste, and found Mandrakes in the field, and brought them vnto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, Giue me, I pray thee, of thy sonnes Mandrakes.

15 And shee said vnto her, Is it a small matter, that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldest thou take away my sonnes Mandrakes also? and Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to night, for thy sonnes Mandrakes.

16 And Iacob came out of the field in the euening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in vnto mee: for surely I haue hired thee with my sonnes Mandrakes. And hee lay with her that night.

17 And God hearkened vnto Leah, and shee conceiued, and bare Iacob the fifth sonne.

18 And Leah said, God hath giuen me my hire, because I haue giuen my mayden to my husband: and she called his name ‖ Issachar.

‖ That is, an hire.

19 And Leah conceiued againe, and bare Iacob the sixth sonne.

20 And Leah said, God hath endued me with a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I haue borne him sixe sonnes: and she called his name ‖ * Zebulun.

‖ That is, dwelling. * Called mat. 4.13 Zabulon.

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name ‖ Dinah.

‖ That is, iudgements.

22 ¶ And God remembred Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and opened her wombe.

23 And she conceiued and bare a son, and said, God hath taken away my reproach:

24 And she called his name ‖ Ioseph, and said, The LORD shall adde to me another sonne.

‖ That is, adding.

25 ¶ And it came to passe when Rachel had borne Ioseph, that Iacob said vnto Laban, Send me away that I may goe vnto mine owne place, and to my country.

26 Giue

26 Giue *mee* my wiues and my children, for whom I haue serued thee, and let me go; for thou knowest my seruice which I haue done thee.

27 And Laban said vnto him, I pray thee, if I haue found fauour in thine eyes, *tarry:* for I haue learned by experience, that the LORD hath blessed me for thy sake.

28 And he said, Appoint me thy wages, and I will giue it.

29 And he said vnto him, Thou knowest how I haue serued thee, & how thy cattel *was* with me.

30 For it was little which thou hadst before I *came*; and it is *now* † increased vnto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee † since my comming: and now when shall I prouide for mine owne house also?

31 And he said, What shall I giue thee? and Iacob said, Thou shalt not giue me any thing; if thou wilt doe this thing for me, I will againe feed *and* keepe thy flocke.

32 I will passe thorow all thy flocke to day, remouing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattell: and all the browne cattell among the sheepe, and the spotted and speckled among the goats; and *of such* shall be my hire.

33 So shall my righteousnes answer for me † in time to come, when it shall come for my hire, before thy face; euery one that is not speckled and spotted amongst the goats, and browne amongst the sheep, that shall be counted stollen with me.

34 And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And hee remoued that day the hee-goats that were ring-straked and spotted, and all the shee-goats that were speckled and spotted, *and* euery one that had *some* white in it, and all the browne amongst the sheepe, and gaue *them* into the hand of his sonnes.

36 And hee set three dayes iourney betwixt himselfe and Iacob: and Iacob fed the rest of Labans flockes.

37 ¶ And Iacob tooke him rods of greene poplar, and of the hasell, and chesnut tree, and pilled white strakes in them, and made the white appeare which was in the rods.

38 And he set the rods which he had pilled, before the flockes in the gutters in the watering troughes when the flockes came to drinke, that they should conceiue, when they came to drinke.

39 And the flockes conceiued before the rods, and brought forth cattell, ring-straked, speckled, and spotted.

40 And Iacob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flockes toward the ring-straked, and all the browne in the flocke of Laban: and he put his owne flockes by themselues, and put them not vnto Labans cattell.

41 And it came to passe, whensoeuer the stronger cattell did conceiue, that Iacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattell in the gutters, that they might conceiue among the rods.

42 But when the cattell were feeble, hee put *them* not in: so the feebler were Labans, and the stronger Iacobs.

43 And the man increased exceedingly, and had much cattell, and maid-seruants, and men-seruants, and camels, and asses.

† *Hebr.* broken forth.
† *Hebr.* at my foot.
† *Hebr.* to morrow.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 Iacob vpon displeasure departeth secretly. 19 Rachel stealeth her fathers images. 22 Laban pursueth after him, 26 and complaineth of the wrong. 34 Rachels policy to hide the images. 36 Iacobs complaint of Laban. 43 The couenant of Laban and Iacob at Galeed.

AND hee heard the words of Labans sonnes, saying, Iacob hath taken away all that was our fathers; and of that which was of our fathers, hath he gotten all this glory.

2 And Iacob beheld the countenance of Laban, and behold, it *was* not towards him † as before.

3 And the LORD said vnto Iacob, Returne vnto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kinred, and I will be with thee.

4 And Iacob sent and called Rachel and Leah, to the field vnto his flocke,

5 And said vnto them, I see your fathers countenance, that it is not toward me as before: but the God of my father hath beene with me.

6 And ye know, that with all my power I haue serued your father.

7 And your father hath deceiued mee, and changed my wages ten times: but God suffered him not to hurt me.

8 If he said thus, The speckled shall be thy wages, then all the cattell bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ring-straked shall be thy hire, then bare all the cattell ring-straked.

9 Thus God hath taken away the cattell of your father, and hath giuen *them* to me.

10 And it came to passe at the time that the cattell conceiued, that I lifted vp mine eyes and saw in a dreame, and behold, the ‖ rams which leaped vpon the cattell *were* ring-straked, speckled and grizled.

11 And the Angel of God spake vnto me in a dreame, *saying*, Iacob; and I said, Here am I.

12 And he said, Lift vp now thine eyes, and see, all the rams which leape vpon the cattell *are* ring-straked, speckled and grizled: for I haue seene all that Laban doth vnto thee.

13 I am the God of Bethel, *where thou anointedst the pillar, *and* where thou vowedst a vow vnto me: now arise, get thee out from this land, and returne vnto the land of thy kinred.

14 And Rachel and Leah answered, and said vnto him; Is there yet any portion or inheritance for vs in our fathers house?

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for he hath sold vs, and hath quite deuoured also our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath taken frō our father, that is ours, and our childrens: now then whatsoeuer God hath said vnto thee, doe.

17 ¶ Then Iacob rose vp, and set his sonnes and his wiues vpon camels.

18 And he caried away all his cattell, & all his goods which he had gotten, the cattell of his getting, which he had gotten in Padan-Aram, for to goe to Isaac his father in the land of Canaan.

19 And Laban went to sheare his sheepe: and Rachel had stollen the † images that *were* her fathers.

20 And Iacob stole away † vnawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled.

21 So he fled with all that he had, and he rose vp, and passed ouer the riuer, and set his face *toward* the mount Gilead.

22 And it was told Laban on the third day, that Iacob was fled.

23 And he tooke his brethren with him, and pursued after him seuen dayes iourney, and they ouertooke him in the mount Gilead.

24 And God came to Laban the Syrian in a dreame by night, and said vnto him, Take heed ỹ thou speak not to Iacob † either good or bad.

25 ¶ Then Laban ouertooke Iacob. Now Iacob had pitched his tent in the mount: and Laban with his brethren pitched in ỹ mount of Gilead.

26 And

‖ *Or,* he-goates.
* Chap. 28.18.
† *Hebr.* from good to bad.
† *Hebr.* Teraphim.
† *Heb.* the heart of Laban.

26 And Laban said to Iacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stollen away vnawares to me, and carried away my daughters, as captiues *taken* with the sword?

27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and † steale away from me, and didst not tell me? that I might haue sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with tabret and with harpe,

† Hebr. hast stolden me.

28 And hast not suffered mee to kisse my sons and my daughters? thou hast now done foolishly, in *so* doing.

29 It is in the power of my hand to doe you hurt: but the God of your father spake vnto me yesternight, saying, Take thou heed, that thou speake not to Iacob, either good or bad.

30 And now *though* thou wouldest needs bee gone, because thou sore longest after thy fathers house, *yet* wherefore hast thou stollen my gods?

31 And Iacob answered and said to Laban, Because I was afraid: for I said, Peraduenture thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me.

32 With whomsoeuer thou findest thy gods, let him not liue: before our brethren discerne thou what is thine with mee, and take it to thee: for Iacob knew not that Rachel had stollen them.

33 And Laban went into Iacobs tent, and into Leahs tent, and into the two maid-seruants tents: but he found *them* not. Then went he out of Leahs tent, and entred into Rachels tent.

34 Now Rachel had taken the images, and put them in the camels furniture, and sate vpon them: and Laban † searched all the tent, but found *them* not.

† Hebr. felt.

35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord, that I cannot rise vp before thee; for the customs of women is vpon me: and he searched, but found not the images.

36 ¶ And Iacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Iacob answered and said to Laban, What *is* my trespasse? what *is* my sinne, that thou hast so hotly pursued after me?

37 Whereas thou hast † searched all my stuffe, what hast thou found of all thy houshold stuffe? set it here before my brethren, and thy brethren, that they may iudge betwixt vs both.

† Hebr. felt.

38 This twenty yeeres *haue* I beene with thee: thy ewes and thy shee-goats haue not cast their yong, and the rams of thy flock haue I not eaten.

39 That which was torne *of beasts* I brought not vnto thee: I bare the losse of it; of * my hand didst thou require it, whether stollen by day, or stollen by night.

* Exod. 22.12.

40 *Thus* I was in the day, the drought consumed mee, and the frost by night, and my sleepe departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus haue I beene twenty yeeres in thy house: I serued thee fourteene yeeres for thy two daughters, and sixe yeeres for thy cattell; and thou hast changed my wages ten times.

42 Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the feare of Isaac had beene with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty: God hath seene mine affliction, and the labour of my hands, and rebuked *thee* yesternight.

43 ¶ And Laban answered and said vnto Iacob, These daughters are my daughters, and these children are my children, and these cattell are my cattell, and all that thou seest, is mine: and what can I do this day vnto these my daughters, or vnto their children which they haue borne?

44 Now therefore come thou, let vs make a couenant, I and thou: and let it be for a witnesse betweene me and thee.

45 And Iacob tooke a stone, and set it vp for a pillar,

46 And Iacob said vnto his brethren, Gather stones: and they tooke stones, and made an heape, and they did eate there vpon the heape.

47 And Laban called it ‖ Iegar-Sahadutha: but Iacob called it Galeed.

‖ That is, the heape of witnesse.

48 And Laban said, This heape is a witnesse betweene me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Galeed,

49 And ‖ Mizpah: for he said, The LORD watch betweene me and thee, when we are absent one from another.

‖ That is, a beacon or, watch tower.

50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take *other* wiues beside my daughters, no *man* is with vs; See, God is witnesse betwixt me and thee.

51 And Laban said to Iacob, Behold this heap, and behold this pillar, which I haue cast betwixt me and thee.

52 This heape be witnesse, and this pillar be witnesse, that I will not passe ouer this heape to thee, and that thou shalt not passe ouer this heape, and this pillar vnto me, for harme.

53 The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their father, iudge betwixt vs. And Iacob sware by the feare of his father Isaac.

54 Then Iacob ‖ offred sacrifice vpon the mount, and called his brethren to eate bread, and they did eat bread, and taried all night in the mount.

‖ Or, killed beasts.

55 And early in the morning, Laban rose vp, and kissed his sonnes and his daughters, and blessed them: and Laban departed and returned vnto his place.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Iacobs vision at Mahanaim. 3 His message to Esau. 6 He is afraid of Esaus comming. 9 He prayeth for deliuerance. 13 He sendeth a present to Esau. 24 He wrestleth with an Angel at Peniel, where he is called Israel. 31 He halteth.

AND Iacob went on his way, and the Angels of God met him.

2 And when Iacob saw them, he said, This *is* Gods hoste: and he called the name of that place ‖ Mahanaim.

‖ That is, two hoste or campes.

3 And Iacob sent messengers before him, to Esau his brother, vnto the land of Seir, the † countrey of Edom.

† Hebr. field.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye speake vnto my lord Esau, Thy seruant Iacob saith thus, I haue sojourned with Laban, and stayed there vntill now.

5 And I haue oxen, and asses, flocks, and menseruants and women-seruants: and I haue sent to tell my lord, that I may find grace in thy sight.

6 ¶ And the messengers returned to Iacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and also hee commeth to meet thee, and foure hundred men with him.

7 Then Iacob was greatly afraid, and distressed, and he diuided the people that *was* with him, and the flockes, and herds, and the camels into two bands,

8 And said, If Esau come to the one company, and smite it, then the other company which is left, shall escape.

9 ¶ And Iacob said, O God of my father Abraham, & God of my father Isaac, the LORD which saidst vnto me, *Returne vnto thy countrey, and to thy kinred, and I will deale well with thee:

* Chap. 31.13.

10 † I am not worthy of the least of all § mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed vnto thy seruant: for with my staffe I passed ouer this Iordan, and now I am become two bands.

† Hebr. I am lesse then all, &c.

11 Deliuer me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I feare him,

him, lest he will come, and smite mee, and the mother † with the children.

Hebr. vpon.

12 And thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the Sea, which cannot be numbred for multitude.

13 ¶ And he lodged there that same night, and tooke of that which came to his hand, a present for Esau his brother:

14 Two hundred she-goats, and twenty hee-goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams,

15 Thirty milch camels with their colts, forty kine, and ten buls, twenty shee-asses, & ten foales.

16 And he deliuered *them* into the hand of his seruants, euery droue by themselues, and said vnto his seruants, Passe ouer before me, and put a space betwixt droue and droue.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose *art* thou? and whither goest thou? and whose *are* these before thee?

18 Then thou shalt say, They *be* thy seruant Iacobs: it is a present sent vnto my lord Esau: and behold also, he is behinde vs.

19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the droues, saying, On this manner shall you speake vnto Esau, when you finde him.

20 And say ye moreouer, Behold, thy seruant Iacob is behinde vs: for he said, I will appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face, peraduenture hee will accept † of me.

† *Hebr. my face.*

21 So went the present ouer before him: and himselfe lodged that night in the company.

22 And hee rose vp that night, and tooke his two wiues, and his two women-seruants, and his eleuen sonnes, and passed ouer the foord Iabbok.

† *Hebr. caused to passe.*

23 And he tooke them, and † sent them ouer the brooke, and sent ouer that he had.

† *Hebr. ascending of the morning.*

24 ¶ And Iacob was left alone: and there wrestled a man with him, vntil the † breaking of the day.

25 And when he saw, that hee preuailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh: and the hollow of Iacobs thigh was out of ioynt, as he wrestled with him.

* Ose 12. 4.

26 And he said, Let me goe, for the day breaketh: and he said, *I will not let thee goe, except thou blesse me.

27 And he said vnto him, What is thy name? and he said, Iacob.

*Chap. 35. 10.

28 And he said, *Thy name shall be called no more Iacob, but Israel: for as a Prince hast thou power with God, & with men, & hast preuailed.

29 And Iacob asked *him* and said, Tell mee, I pray thee, thy name: and he said, Wherefore is it, that thou doest aske after my name? and hee blessed him there.

‖ That is, *the face of God.*

30 And Iacob called the name of the place ‖ Peniel: for I haue seene God face to face, and my life is preserued.

31 And as hee passed ouer Penuel, the Sunne rose vpon him, and he halted vpon his thigh.

32 Therefore the children of Israel eat not of the sinew which shranke, which is vpon the hollow of the thigh vnto this day: because hee touched the hollow of Iacobs thigh, in the sinew that shranke.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 The kindnesse of Iacob and Esau at their meeting. 17 Iacob commeth to Succoth. 18 At Salem he buyeth a field, and buildeth an Altar called El-Elohe-Israel.

AND Iacob lifted vp his eyes, and looked, and behold, Esau came, and with him foure hundred men: & he diuided the children vnto Leah, and vnto Rachel, and vnto the two hand-maids.

2 And he put the hand-maids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and Ioseph hindermost.

3 And he passed ouer before them, and bowed himselfe to the ground seuen times, vntill he came neere to his brother.

4 And Esau ran to meet him, & imbraced him, and fell on his necke, & kissed him, & they wept.

5 And he lift vp his eyes and saw the women, and the children, and said, Who are those † with thee? and he said, The children which God hath graciously giuen thy seruant.

† *Hebr. to thee.*

6 Then the hand-maidens came neere, they and their children, and they bowed themselues.

7 And Leah also with her children came neere, and bowed themselues: and after came Ioseph neere, and Rachel, and they bowed themselues.

8 And he said, † What meanest thou by all this droue, which I met? And he said, *These are* to find grace in the sight of my lord.

† *Hebr. what is all this band to thee?*

9 And Esau said, I haue enough: my brother, † keepe that thou hast, vnto thy selfe.

10 And Iacob said, Nay, I pray thee: If now I haue found grace in thy sight, then receiue my present at my hand: for therefore I haue seene thy face, as though I had seene the face of God; and thou wast pleased with me.

† *Hebr. be that to thee that is thine.*

11 Take, I pray thee, my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I haue enough: and he vrged him, and he tooke *it*.

† *Heb. according to the foot of the work &c. and according to the foot of the children.*

12 And he said, Let vs take our iourney, and let vs goe, and I will goe before thee.

13 And he said vnto him, My lord knoweth, that the children are tender, and the flockes and herds with yong are with me: and if men should ouer-driue them one day, all the flocke will die.

14 Let my lord, I pray thee, passe ouer before his seruant, and I will lead on softly, according † as the cattell that goeth before me, and the children be able to endure, vntill I come vnto my lord vnto Seir.

† *Hebr. Set, or place.*

15 And Esau said, Let me now † leane with thee *some* of the folke that are with me: And he said, † What needeth it? let me find grace in the sight of my lord.

† *Hebr. wherefore is this?*

16 ¶ So Esau returned that day, on his way vnto Seir.

17 And Iacob iourneyed to Succoth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattell: therfore the name of the place is called ‖ Succoth.

‖ That is, *Boothes.*

18 ¶ And Iacob came to Shalem, a city of * Shechem, which is in the land of Canaan, when he came from Padan-Aram, and pitched his tent before the city.

* Called Acts 7. 16 Sychem.

19 And he bought a parcell of a field where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of * Hamor Shechems father, for an hundred ‖ pieces of money.

*Called Acts 7. 16. Emor.

‖ *Or, lambes.*

20 And he erected there an Altar, and called it ‖ El-Elohe-Israel.

‖ That is, *God, the God of Israel.*

CHAP. XXXIIII.

1 Dinah is rauished by Shechem. 4 He sueth to marry her. 13 The sons of Iacob offer the condition of Circumcision to the Shechemites. 20 Hamor and Shechem perswade them to accept it. 25 The sons of Iacob vpon that aduantage slay them, 27 and spoile their city. 30 Iacob reproueth Simeon and Leui.

AND Dinah the daughter of Leah, which she bare vnto Iacob, went out to see the daughters of the land,

3 And

2 And when Shechem the ſonne of Hamor, the Hiuite, Prince of the country, ſaw her, he tooke
† Hebr. humbled her. her, and lay with her, and † defiled her.
3 And his ſoule clane vnto Dinah the daughter of Iacob, and he loued the damoſell, and
† Hebr. to her heart. ſpake † kindly vnto the damoſell.
4 And Shechem ſpake vnto his father Hamor, ſaying, Get me this damoſell to wife.
5 And Iacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter (now his ſons were with his cattell in the field) and Iacob held his peace, vntill they were come.
6 ¶ And Hamor the father of Shechem, went out vnto Iacob to commune with him.
7 And the ſons of Iacob came out of the field when they heard *it*, and the men were grieued: and they were very wroth, becauſe he had wrought folly in Iſrael, in lying with Iacobs daughter, which thing ought not to be done.
8 And Hamor communed with them, ſaying, The ſoule of my ſon Shechem longeth for your daughter; I pray you giue her him to wife.
9 And make ye marriages with vs, and giue your daughters vnto vs, and take our daughters vnto you.
10 And ye ſhall dwell with vs, and the land ſhall be before you: dwell, and trade you therein, and get you poſſeſſions therein.
11 And Shechem ſaid vnto her father, and vnto her brethren, Let me find grace in your eyes, and what ye ſhall ſay vnto me, I will giue.
12 Aſke me neuer ſo much dowry and gift, and I will giue according as ye ſhall ſay vnto me: but giue me the damoſell to wife.
13 And the ſons of Iacob anſwered Shechem, and Hamor his father, deceitfully, and ſaid, Becauſe he had defiled Dinah their ſiſter.
14 And they ſaid vnto them, We cannot doe this thing, to giue our ſiſter to one that is vncircumciſed: for that were a reproach vnto vs.
15 But in this will we conſent vnto you: If ye will be as we be, that euery male of you be circumciſed:
16 Then will we giue our daughters vnto you, and we will take your daughters to vs, & we wil dwell with you, and we will become one people.
17 But if ye will not hearken vnto vs, to be circumciſed, then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.
18 And their words pleaſed Hamor, and Shechem Hamors ſonne.
19 And the yong man deferred not to doe the thing, becauſe he had delight in Iacobs daughter: and he was more honourable then all the houſe of his father.
20 ¶ And Hamor and Shechem his ſon came vnto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, ſaying,
21 Theſe men are peaceable with vs, therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, behold it is large enough for them: let vs take their daughters to vs for wiues, and let vs giue them our daughters.
22 Onely herein will the men conſent vnto vs, for to dwell with vs, to be one people, if euery male among vs be circumciſed, as they are circumciſed.
23 Shall not their cattell and their ſubſtance, and euery beaſt of theirs be ours? onely let vs conſent vnto them, and they will dwell with vs.
24 And vnto Hamor and vnto Shechem his ſon, hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city; and euery male was circumciſed, all that went out of the gate of his city.
25 ¶ And it came to paſſe on the third day, when they were ſore, that two of the ſons of Iacob, Simeon and Leui, Dinahs brethren, tooke each man his ſword, and came vpon the city boldly, and * ſlew all the males. * Chap. 49.6.
26 And they ſlew Hamor and Shechem his ſon, with the † edge of the ſword, and tooke Dinah out of Shechems houſe, and went out. † Hebr. mouth.
27 The ſons of Iacob came vpon the ſlain, and ſpoiled the city, becauſe they had defiled their ſiſter
28 They tooke their ſheep and their oxen, and their aſſes, and that which *was* in the city, and that which *was* in the field.
29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wiues tooke they captiue, and ſpoiled euen all that *was* in the houſe.
30 And Iacob ſaid to Simeon & Leui, Ye haue troubled me to make me to ſtinke among the inhabitants of the land, amongſt the Canaanites, & the Perizzites: and I being few in number, they ſhall gather themſelues together againſt me, and ſlay me, and I ſhall be deſtroyed, I, & my houſe.
31 And they ſaid, Should he deale with our ſiſter, as with an harlot?

CHAP. XXXV.

1 God ſendeth Iacob to Bethel. 2 He purgeth his houſe of idols. 6 He buildeth an Altar at Bethel. 8 Deborah dieth at Allon-Bachuth. 9 God bleſſeth Iacob at Bethel. 16 Rachel trauaileth of Beniamin, and dieth in the way to Edar. 22 Reuben lieth with Bilhah. 23 The ſonnes of Iacob. 27 Iacob commeth to Iſaac at Hebron. 28 The age, death, and buriall of Iſaac.

AND God ſaid vnto Iacob, Ariſe, goe vp to Bethel, and dwell there: and make there an Altar vnto God, that appeared vnto thee, * when thou fleddeſt from the face of Eſau thy brother. * Chap. 27.43.
2 Then Iacob ſaid vnto his houſhold, and to all that were with him, Put away the ſtrange gods that are among you, and bee cleane, and change your garments,
3 And let vs ariſe, and goe vp to Bethel, and I will make there an Altar vnto God, who anſwered me in the day of my diſtreſſe, and was with me, in the way which I went.
4 And they gaue vnto Iacob all the ſtrange gods which *were* in their hand, & all their eare-rings which *were* in their eares, and Iacob hid them vnder the oake which was by Shechem.
5 And they iourneyed: and the terror of God was vpon the cities that were round about them, and they did not purſue after the ſons of Iacob.
6 ¶ So Iacob came to Luz, which *is* in the land of Canaan (that *is* Bethel) he and all the people that *were* with him.
7 And he built there an Altar, and * called the place ‖ El-Bethel, becauſe there God appeared vnto him, when he fled from † face of his brother. * Chap. 28.19. ‖ That is, the God of Bethel † That is, the oake of weeping.
8 But Deborah Rebekahs nurſe died, and ſhe was buried beneath Bethel, vnder an oake: and the name of it was called ‖ Allon-Bachuth.
9 ¶ And God appeared vnto Iacob again, when he came out of Padan-Aram, and bleſſed him.
10 And God ſaid vnto him, Thy name is Iacob: thy name ſhall not be called any more Iacob, * but Iſrael ſhall be thy name; and he called his name Iſrael. * Chap. 32.28.
11 And God ſaid vnto him, I am God Almightie: bee fruitfull and multiply: a nation, and a company of nations ſhall be of thee, and Kings ſhall come out of thy loynes.
12 And the land which I gaue Abraham, and Iſaac, to thee I will giue it, and to thy ſeed after thee will I giue the land.

13 And

13 And God went vp from him, in the place where he talked with him.

14 And Iacob set vp a pillar in the place, where he talked with him, *euen* a pillar of stone: and he powred a drinke offering thereon, and he powred oyle thereon.

15 And Iacob called the name of the place, where God spake with him, Bethel.

16 ¶ And they iourneyed from Bethel: and there was but †a little way to come to Ephrath; and Rachel trauelled, and she had hard labour.

17 And it came to passe when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said vnto her, Feare not: thou shalt haue this sonne also.

18 And it came to passe, as her soule was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name ‖Ben-oni: but his father called him ‖Beniamin.

19 And Rachel died, and was buried in the way to Ephrath, which *is* Bethlehem.

20 And Iacob set a pillar vpon her graue: that is the pillar of Rachels graue vnto this day.

21 ¶ And Israel iourneyed and spread his tent beyond the tower of Edar.

22 And it came to passe, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and * lay with Bilhah, his fathers concubine: and Israel heard *it*. Now the sonnes of Iacob were twelue.

23 The sonnes of Leah: Reuben Iacobs first borne, and Simeon, and Leui, and Iudah, and Issachar, and Zebulun.

24 The sons of Rachel: Ioseph, and Beniamin.

25 And the sonnes of Bilhah, Rachels handmaid: Dan and Naphtali.

26 And the sons of Zilpah, Leahs handmaid; Gad, and Asher. These *are* the sonnes of Iacob, which were borne to him, in Padan Aram.

27 ¶ And Iacob came vnto Isaac his father vnto Mamre, vnto the city of Arbah (which is Hebron) where Abraham and Isaac soiourned.

28 And the dayes of Isaac were an hundred and fourescore yeeres.

29 And Isaac gaue vp the Ghost, & died, & was *gathered vnto his people, being old, and full of dayes: and his sons Esau and Iacob buried him.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 *Esaus three wiues.* 6 *His remouing to mount Seir.* 9 *His sons.* 15 *The dukes which descended of his sons.* 20 *The sons and Dukes of Seir.* 24 *Anah findeth mules.* 31 *The Kings of Edom.* 40 *The dukes that descended of Esau.*

NOw these are the generations of Esau, who *is* Edom.

2 Esau tooke his wiues of the daughters of Canaan: Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon the Hiuite:

3 And Bashemath Ishmaels daughter, sister of Nebaioth.

4 And * Adah bare to Esau, Eliphaz: and Bashemath bare Reuel.

5 And Aholibamah bare Ieush, and Iaalam, and Korah: these are the sonnes of Esau, which were borne vnto him in the land of Canaan.

6 And Esau tooke his wiues, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the † persons of his house, and his cattell, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land of Canaan: and went into the countrey from the face of his brother Iacob.

7 For their riches were more then that they might dwell together: and the land wherein they were strangers, could not beare them, because of their cattell.

8 Thus dwelt Esau in * mount Seir: Esau is Edom.

9 ¶ And these *are* the generations of Esau, the father of † the Edomites in mount Seir.

10 These *are* the names of Esaus sonnes: * Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau, Reuel the sonne of Bashemath, the wife of Esau.

11 And the sons of Eliphaz were; Teman, Omar, Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz.

12 And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Esaus son, and she bare to Eliphaz Amalek: these were the sonnes of Adah, Esaus wife.

13 And these *are* the sonnes of Reuel: Nahath and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah: these were the sonnes of Bashemath, Esaus wife.

14 ¶ And these were the sonnes of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah, daughter of Zibeon Esaus wife: and she bare to Esau, Ieush, and Iaalam, and Korah.

15 ¶ These *were* Dukes of the sons of Esau: the sons of Eliphaz the first borne son of Esau, Duke Teman, Duke Omar, Duke Zepho, Duke Kenaz,

16 Duke Korah, Duke Gatam, *and* Duke Amalek: These *are* the Dukes *that came* of Eliphaz, in the land of Edom: These *were* the sons of Adah.

17 ¶ And these *are* the sonnes of Reuel Esaus son: Duke Nahath, Duke Zerah, Duke Shammah, Duke Mizzah. These *are* the Dukes *that came* of Reuel, in the land of Edom: these *are* the sonnes of Bashemath, Esaus wife.

18 ¶ And these *are* the sons of Aholibamah Esaus wife: Duke Ieush, Duke Iaalam, Duke Korah: these were the Dukes *that came* of Aholibamah the daughter of Anah Esaus wife.

19 These *are* the sons of Esau (who *is* Edom) and these *are* their Dukes.

20 ¶ * These *are* the sons of Seir the Horite, who inhabited the land: Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah,

21 And Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan: these *are* the Dukes of the Horites, the children of Seir, in the land of Edom.

22 And the children of Lotan, were Hori, and Hemam: and Lotans sister *was* Timna.

23 And the children of Shobal *were* these: Alnan, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shepho, and Onam.

24 And these *are* the children of Zibeon, both Aiah, and Anah: this *was* that Anah that found the mules in the wilderneſſe, as he fed the asses of Zibeon his father.

25 And the children of Anah *were* these: Dishon, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah.

26 And these *are* the children of Dishon: Hemdan and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.

27 The children of Ezer *are* these: Bilhan, and Zaauan, and Akan.

28 The children of Dishan *are* these: Vz, and Aran.

29 These *are* the Dukes *that came* of the Horites: Duke Lotan, Duke Shobal, Duke Zibeon, Duke Anah,

30 Duke Dishon, Duke Ezer, Duke Dishan: these *are* the Dukes *that came* of Hori, among their Dukes in the land of Seir.

31 ¶ And these *are* the Kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any King ouer the children of Israel.

32 And Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom: and the name of his city *was* Dinhabah.

33 And Bela died, and Iobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead.

34 And Iobab died, and Husham of the land of Temani reigned in his stead.

35 And Husham died, and Hadad the sonne of Bedad, (who smote Midian, in the field of Moab) reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* Auith.

36 And

Hebr. little piece of ground.

That is, *the sonne of my sorrow.*

That is, *the sonne of the right hand.*

*Chap. 49.4.

*Chap. 25.8.

*1.Chro. 1.35.

†*Hebr. soules.*

*Iosh. 24.4.

†*Hebr. Edom.*

*1.Chro. 1.35. &c.

*1.Chro. 1.38.

36 And Hadad died, and Samlah of Maſrekah, reigned in his ſtead.

37 And Samlah died, and Saul of Rehoboth, by the riuer, reigned in his ſtead.

38 And Saul died, and Baal-hanan the ſon of Achbor, reigned in his ſtead.

39 And Baal-hanan the ſonne of Achbor died, and Hadar reigned in his ſtead: and the name of his city *was* Pau, and his wines name *was* Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

40 And theſe *are* the names of the Dukes that came of Eſau, according to their families, after their places, by their names: Duke Timnah, Duke Aluah, Duke Ietheth,

41 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,

42 Duke Kenaz, Duke Teman, Duke Mibzar,

43 Duke Magdiel, Duke Iram. Theſe *bee* the Dukes of Edom, according to their habitations, in the land of their poſſeſsion: he is Eſau the father of † the Edomites.

† Hebr. Edom.

CHAP. XXXVII.

2 Joſeph is hated of his brethren. 5 His two dreames. 13 Iacob ſendeth him to viſit his brethren. 18 His brethren conſpire his death. 21 Reuben ſaueth him. 26 They ſell him to the Iſhmeelites. 31 His father, deceiued by the bloody coat, mourneth for him. 36 He is ſold to Potiphar in Egypt.

AND Iacob dwelt in the land † wherein his father was a ſtranger, in the land of Canaan.

† Hebr. of his fathers ſoiournings.

2 Theſe *are* the generations of Iacob: Ioſeph being ſeuenteene yeeres old, was feeding the flocke with his brethren, and the lad was with the ſons of Bilhah, and with the ſons of Zilpah, his fathers wiues: and Ioſeph brought vnto his father their euill report.

3 Now Iſrael loued Ioſeph more then all his children, becauſe he was the ſon of his old age: and he made him a coat of many ‖ colours.

‖ Or, pieces,

4 And when his brethren ſaw that their father loued him more then all his brethren, they hated him, and could not ſpeake peaceably vnto him.

5 ¶ And Ioſeph dreamed a dreame, and he told it his brethren; & they hated him yet the more.

6 And he ſaid vnto them, Heare, I pray you, this dreame, which I haue dreamed:

7 For behold, we were binding ſheaues in the field, and loe, my ſheafe aroſe, and alſo ſtood vpright; and behold, your ſheaues ſtood round about, and made obeiſance to my ſheafe.

8 And his brethren ſaid to him, Shalt thou indeed reigne ouer vs? or ſhalt thou indeed haue dominion ouer vs? and they hated him yet the more, for his dreames, and for his words.

9 ¶ And hee dreamed yet another dreame, and told it his brethren, and ſaid, Behold, I haue dreamed a dreame more: and behold, the Sunne and the Moone, and the eleuen Starres made obeiſance to me.

10 And he told *it* to his father, and to his brethren: and his father rebuked him, and ſaid vnto him, What *is* this dreame that thou haſt dreamed? ſhall I, and thy mother, and thy brethren in deed come to bow downe our ſelues to thee, to the earth?

11 And his brethren enuied him: but his father obſerued the ſaying.

12 ¶ And his brethren went to feed their fathers flocke in Shechem.

13 And Iſrael ſaid vnto Ioſeph, Doe not thy brethren feed the flocke in Shechem? Come, and I will ſend thee vnto them: and he ſaid to him, Heare am I,

14 And he ſaid to him, Goe, I pray thee, † ſee whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the flockes, and bring me word againe: ſo he ſent him out of the vale of Hebron, and he came to Shechem.

† Hebr. ſee the peace of thy brethren, &c.

15 ¶ And a certaine man found him, and behold, he was wandring in the field, and the man aſked him, ſaying, What ſeekeſt thou?

16 And he ſaid, I ſeeke my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they feed their *flockes*.

17 And the man ſaid, they are departed hence: for I heard them ſay, Let vs goe to Dothan. And Ioſeph went after his brethren, and found them in Dothan.

18 And when they ſaw him afarre off, euen before he came neere vnto them, they conſpired againſt him, to ſlay him.

19 And they ſaid one to another, Behold, this † dreamer commeth.

† Hebr. maſter of dreames.

20 Come now therefore, and let vs ſlay him, and caſt him into ſome pit, and wee will ſay, Some euill beaſt hath deuoured him: and wee ſhall ſee what will become of his dreames.

21 And * Reuben heard *it*, and he deliuered him out of their hands, and ſaid, Let vs not kill him.

* Chap. 42.22.

22 And Reuben ſaid vnto them, Shed no blood, *but* caſt him into this pit, that is in the wilderneſſe, and lay no hand vpon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliuer him to his father againe.

23 ¶ And it came to paſſe when Ioſeph was come vnto his brethren, that they ſtript Ioſeph out of his coat, his coat of many ‖ colours that *was* on him.

‖ Or, pieces,

24 And they tooke him, & caſt him into a pit: and the pit *was* empty, *there was* no water in it.

25 And they ſate downe to eate bread: and they lift vp their eyes, and looked, and behold, a company of Iſhmeelites came from Gilead, with their camels, bearing ſpicery, and balme, and myrrhe, going to carry *it* downe to Egypt.

26 And Iudah ſaid vnto his brethren, What profit *is it*, if we ſlay our brother, and conceale his blood?

27 Come, and let vs ſell him to the Iſhmeelites, and let not our hand be vpon him: for he is our brother, and *our* fleſh; and his brethren † were content.

† Hebr. hearkened.

28 Then there paſſed by Midianites, merchantmen, and they drew and lift vp Ioſeph out of the pit, and * ſold Ioſeph to the Iſhmeelites for twenty *pieces* of ſiluer: and they brought Ioſeph into Egypt.

* Pſal. 105.17. wiſd. 10. 13. acts 7.9.

29 ¶ And Reuben returned vnto the pit, & behold, Ioſeph was not in the pit: & he rent his clothes.

30 And he returned vnto his brethren, and ſaid, The childe is not, and I, whither ſhall I goe?

31 And they tooke Ioſephs coat, and killed a kid of the goats, & dipped the coat in the blood.

32 And they ſent the coat of many colours, and they brought it to their father, and ſaid, This haue we found: know now whether it be thy ſonnes coat, or no.

33 And hee knew *it*, and ſaid, *It is* my ſonnes coat: an * euill beaſt hath deuoured him; Ioſeph is without doubt rent in pieces.

* Chap. 44.28.

34 And Iacob rent his clothes, and put ſackcloth vpon his loynes, and mourned for his ſon many dayes.

35 And all his ſons, and all his daughters roſe vp to comfort him: but hee refuſed to be comforted: and he ſaid, for I will goe downe into the graue vnto my ſonne, mourning: thus his father wept for him.

36 And

36 And the Midanites ſold him into Egypt vnto Potiphar, an † Officer of Pharaohs, *and* †‖ Captaine of the guard.

Helr. Eunuch. But the word doth ſignifie not onely Eunuches, but alſo chamberlaines, courtiers, and officers. † *Hebr. chiefe of the ſlaughter-men, or executioners.* ‖ *Or, chiefe Marſhal.*

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 Iudah begetteth Er, Onan, and Shelah. 6 Er marrieth Tamar. 8 The treſpaſſe of Onan. 11. Tamar ſtayeth for Shelah. 13 She deceiueth Iudah. 27 She beareth twinnes, Pharez and Zarah.

AND it came to paſſe at that time, that Iudah went down from his brethren, and turned in to a certain Adullamite, whoſe name *was* Hirah:

2 And Iudah ſaw there a daughter of a certaine Canaanite, whoſe name was * Shuah: and he tooke her, and went in vnto her.

*1.Chro. 2.3.

3 And ſhe conceiued and bare a ſonne, and he called his name Er.

4 * And ſhee conceiued againe, and bare a ſonne, and ſhe called his name Onan.

*Numb. 26.19.

5 And ſhee yet againe conceiued, and bare a ſonne, and called his name Shelah: and hee was at Chezib, when ſhe bare him.

6 And Iudah tooke a wife for Er his firſt borne, whoſe name *was* Tamar.

7 And * Er Iudahs firſt borne was wicked in the ſight of the LORD, and the LORD ſlew him.

*Numb. 26.19.

8 And Iudah ſaid vnto Onan, Goe in vnto thy brothers wife, and marry her, and raiſe vp ſeed to thy brother.

9 And Onan knew that the ſeed ſhould not be his; and it came to paſſe when hee went in vnto his brothers wife, that he ſpilled it on ☞ ground, leſt that he ſhould giue ſeed to his brother.

† *Helr. was euill in the eyes of the Lord*

10 And the thing which hee did † diſpleaſed the LORD, wherefore he ſlew him alſo.

11 Then ſaid Iudah to Tamar his daughter in law, Remaine a widow at thy fathers houſe, till Shelah my ſonne bee growne: (for he ſaid, Leſt peraduenture he die alſo as his brethren *did*) and Tamar went and dwelt in her fathers houſe.

† *Helr. the dayes were multiplied.*

12 ¶ And † in proceſſe of time, the daughter of Shuah Iudahs wife died: and Iudah was comforted, and went vp vnto his ſheep-ſhearers to Timnath, he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite.

13 And it was told Tamar, ſaying, Behold, thy father in law goeth vp to Timnath to ſheare his ſheepe.

14 And ſhe put her widowes garments off from her, and couered her with a vaile, & wrapped her ſelfe, and ſate in † an open place, which is by the way to Timnath: for ſhe ſaw that Shelah was growne, and ſhe was not giuen vnto him to wife.

¶ *Helr. the doore of eyes, or, of ſeeing.*

15 When Iudah ſaw her, he thought her to be an harlot: becauſe ſhe had couered her face.

16 And hee turned vnto her by the way, and ſaid, Goe to, I pray thee, let mee come in vnto thee: (for he knew not that ſhe *was* his daughter in law) and ſhe ſaid, What wilt thou giue me, that thou mayeſt come in vnto mee?

† *Helr. a kid of the goats*

17 And hee ſaid, I will ſend thee † a kid from the flocke: and ſhee ſaid, Wilt thou giue *mee* a pledge till thou ſend it?

18 And he ſaid, What pledge ſhall I giue thee? And ſhe ſaid, Thy ſignet, and thy bracelets, and thy ſtaffe that is in thine hand: & he gaue it her, and came in vnto her, and ſhe conceiued by him.

19 And ſhee aroſe and went away, and laid by her vaile from her, and put on the garment of her widowhood.

20 And Iudah ſent the kid by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receiue *his* pledge from the womans hand: but hee found her not.

21 Then he aſked the men of that place, ſaying, Where is the harlot that was ‖ openly by the way ſide? and they ſaid, There was no harlot in this *place*.

‖ *Or, in Enaym.*

22 And he returned to Iudah, and ſaid, I cannot find her: and alſo the men of the place ſaid, That there was no harlot in this *place*.

23 And Iudah ſaid, Let her take it to her, leſt wee † bee ſhamed: behold, I ſent this kid, and thou haſt not found her.

† *Helr. become a contempt*

24 ¶ And it came to paſſe about three moneths after, that it was told Iudah, ſaying, Tamar thy daughter in law hath played the harlot, and alſo behold, ſhe is with child by whoredome: and Iudah ſaid, Bring her forth, and let her be burnt.

25 When ſhe was brought forth, ſhe ſent to her father in law, ſaying, By the man whoſe theſe are, am I with child: & ſhe ſaid, Diſcern, I pray thee, whoſe are theſe, the ſignet, & bracelets, & ſtaffe.

26 And Iudah acknowledged *them*, and ſaid, She hath beene more righteous then I: becauſe that I gaue her not to Shelah my ſonne: and hee knew her againe no more.

27 ¶ And it came to paſſe in the time of her trauell, that behold, twinns were in her wombe.

‖ *Or, wherefore haſt thou made this breach againſt thee?*

28 And it came to paſſe when ſhe trauailed, that *the one* put out his hand, and the midwife tooke and bound vpon his hand a ſcarlet thred, ſaying, This came out firſt.

29 And it came to paſſe as he drew backe his hand, ☞ behold his brother came out: & ſhe ſaid, ‖ How haſt thou broke forth? *this* breach *be* vpon thee: therefore his name was called ‖ * Pharez.

‖ That is, *a breach.* *1.Chro. 2.4. mat.1.3.

30 And afterward came out his brother, that *had* the ſcarlet threed vpon his hand, and his name was called Zarah.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 Ioſeph aduanced in Potiphars houſe. 7 He reſiſteth his miſtreſſes temptation. 13 Hee is falſly accuſed. 19 He is caſt in priſon. 21 God is with him there.

AND Ioſeph was brought downe to Egypt, and Potiphar an officer of Pharaoh, captaine of the guard, an Egyptian, bought him of the hand of the Iſhmeelites, which had brought him downe thither.

2 And the LORD was with Ioſeph, and he was a proſperous man, and hee was in the houſe of his maſter the Egyptian.

3 And his maſter ſaw that the LORD *was* with him, and that the LORD made all that he did, to proſper in his hand.

4 And Ioſeph found grace in his ſight, and he ſerued him, and he made him ouerſeer ouer his houſe, and all that he had, he put into his hand.

5 And it came to paſſe, from ☞ time that he had made him ouerſeer in his houſe, and ouer all that he had, that ☞ LORD bleſſed the Egyptians houſe for Ioſephs ſake: & the bleſſing of the LORD was vpon all that he had in the houſe, & in the field.

6 And he left all that he had in Ioſephs hand: and hee knew not ought he had, ſaue the bread which he did eat: and Ioſeph was a goodly perſon, and well fauoured.

7 ¶ And it came to paſſe after theſe things, that his maſters wife caſt her eyes vpon Ioſeph, and ſhe ſaid, Lie with me.

8 But hee refuſed, and ſaid vnto his maſters wife, Behold, my maſter woteth not what *is* with me in the houſe, and he hath committed all that he hath to my hand.

9 There is none greater in this houſe then I: neither hath he kept backe any thing from mee, but

but thee, becauſe thou *art* his wife: how then can I doe this great wickednes, and ſin againſt God?

10 And it came to paſſe, as ſhe ſpake to Ioſeph, day by day, that hee harkened not vnto her, to lie by her, *or* to be with her.

11 And it came to paſſe about this time, ‡ Ioſeph went into ‡ houſe, to do his buſines, & there was none of the men of the houſe there within.

12 And ſhe caught him by his garment, ſaying, Lie with mee: and hee left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out.

13 And it came to paſſe, whē ſhe ſaw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth;

14 That ſhe called vnto the men of her houſe, and ſpake vntothē, ſaying, See, he hath brought in an Hebrew vnto vs, to mock vs: he came in vnto me to lie with me, & I cried with a †loud voice.

† Hebr. great.

15 And it came to paſſe, when he heard that I lifted vp my voyce, and cryed, that hee left his garment with mee, and fled, and got him out.

16 And ſhee laid vp his garment by her, vntill her lord came home.

17 And ſhe ſpake vnto him, according to theſe words, ſaying, The Hebrew ſeruant which ‡ haſt brought vnto vs, came in vnto me to mocke me.

18 And it came to paſſe, as I lift vp my voice, & cryed, ‡ he left his garment with me, & fled out.

19 And it came to paſſe when his maſter heard the words of his wife, which ſhee ſpake vnto him, ſaying, After this manner did thy ſeruant to mee, that his wrath was kindled.

20 And Ioſephs maſter tooke him, and put him into the priſon, a place where the Kings priſoners were bound: and he was there in the priſon.

21 ¶ But the LORD was with Ioſeph, and † ſhewed him mercy, and gaue him fauour in the ſight of the keeper of the priſon.

† Hebr. extended kindnes vnto him.

22 And the keeper of the priſon committed to Ioſephs hand all the priſoners that *were* in the priſon, and whatſoeuer they did there, hee was the doer *of it*:

23 The keeper of the priſon looked not to any thing *that was* vnder his hand, becauſe the LORD was with him: and that which hee did, the LORD made *it* to proſper.

CHAP. XL.

1 *The Butler and Baker of Pharaoh in priſon.* 4 *Ioſeph hath charge of them.* 5 *He interpreteth their dreams.* 20 *They come to paſſe according to his interpretatiō.* 23 *The ingratitude of the butler*

AND it came to paſſe after theſe things, that the Butler of the king of Egypt, and *his* Baker, had offended their lord the king of Egypt.

2 And Pharaoh was wroth againſt two of his officers, againſt the chiefe of the Butlers, and againſt the chiefe of the Bakers.

3 And hee put them in ward, in the houſe of the captaine of the guard, into the priſon, the place where Ioſeph was bound.

4 And the captaine of the guard charged Ioſeph with them, and he ſerued them, and they continued a ſeaſon in ward.

5 ¶ And they dreamed a dreame both of them, each man his dreame in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dreame, the Butler and the Baker of the king of Egypt, which were bound in the priſon.

6 And Ioſeph came in vnto them in ‡ morning, and looked vpon them, & behold, they *were* ſad.

7 And he aſked Pharaohs officers that were with him in the ward of his lords houſe, ſaying, Wherefore † looke ye ſo ſadly to day?

† Heb. are your faces euill?

8 And they ſaid vnto him, We haue dreamed a dreame, and there is no interpreter of it. And Ioſeph ſaid vnto them, Doe not interpretations belong to God? tell me them, I pray you.

9 And the chiefe Butler told his dreame to Ioſeph, and ſaid vnto him, In my dreame, behold, a vine was before me:

10 And in ‡ vine *were* three branches: & it *was* as though it budded, & her bloſſomes ſhot forth, *and* ‡ cluſters thereof brought forth ripe grapes.

11 And Pharaohs cup was in my hand, and I took the grapes, and preſſed them into Pharaohs cup: and I gaue the cup into Pharaohs hand.

12 And Ioſeph ſaid vnto him, This is the interpretation of it: ‡ three branches are three dayes;

13 Yet within three daies ſhal Pharaoh ‖ lift vp thine head, and reſtore thee vnto thy place, and thou ſhalt deliuer Pharaohs cup into his hand, after the former maner when thou waſt his Butler.

‖ Or, reckon.

14 But † thinke on mee, when it ſhall be well with thee, and ſhew kindneſſe, I pray thee, vnto me, and make mention of me vnto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this houſe.

† Hebr. remember me with thee.

15 For indeed I was ſtollen away out of ‡ land of the Hebrewes: and here alſo haue I done nothing, that they ſhould put me into the dungeon.

16 When the chiefe Baker ſaw that the interpretation was good, he ſaid vnto Ioſeph, I alſo was in my dreame, and behold, I had three ‖ white baſkets on my head.

‖ Or, full of holes.

17 And in the vppermoſt baſket there was of all maner of † bake-meats for Pharaoh, & the birds did eat them out of the baſket vpon my head.

† Hebr. meat of Pharaoh, the worke of a Baker, or Cooke.

18 And Ioſeph anſwered, and ſaid, This is the interpretation thereof: the three baſkets are three dayes:

19 Yet within three daies ſhall Pharaoh ‖ lift vp thy head from off thee, and ſhall hang thee on a tree, and ‡ birds ſhall eat thy fleſh from off thee.

‖ Or, reckon thee and take thy office from thee.

20 ¶ And it came to paſſe the third day, *which was* Pharaohs birth-day, that hee made a feaſt vnto all his ſeruants: and hee ‖ lifted vp the head of the chiefe Butler, and of the chiefe Baker among his ſeruants.

‖ Or, reckoned.

21 And he reſtored ‡ chiefe Butler to his butlerſhip again, & he gaue the cup into Pharaohs hand

22 But he hanged the chiefe Baker, as Ioſeph had interpreted to them.

23 Yet did not the chiefe Butler remember Ioſeph, but forgate him.

CHAP. XLI.

1 *Pharaohs two dreames.* 9 *Ioſeph interpreteth them.* 33 *He giueth Pharaoh counſell.* 38 *Ioſeph is aduanced.* 50 *Hee begetteth Manaſſeh and Ephraim.* 54 *The famine begimneth.*

AND it came to paſſe at the end of two full yeeres, that Pharaoh dreamed: and behold, he ſtood by the riuer.

2 And behold, there came vp out of the riuer, ſeuen well fauoured kine, and fat-fleſhed: and they fed in a medow.

3 And behold, ſeuen other kine came vp after them out of the riuer, ill fauoured, and leane-fleſhed, and ſtood by the other kine, vpon the brinke of the riuer.

4 And the ill-fauoured and leane-fleſhed kine, did eate vp the ſeuen well fauoured and fat kine: So Pharaoh awoke.

5 And he ſlept, and dreamed the ſecond time: and behold ſeuen eares of corne came vp vpon one ſtalke, † ranke and good.

† Heb. fat

6 And behold, ſeuen thin eares, and blaſted with the Eaſt-winde, ſprang vp after them.

7 And the ſeuen thin eares deuoured the ſeuen ranke and full eares: and Pharaoh awoke, and behold, it was a dreame.

8 And

8 And it came to passe in the morning, that his spirit was troubled, and he sent and called for all the Magicians of Egypt, and all the wise men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dreames; but there was none that could interpret them vnto Pharaoh.

9 ¶ Then spake the chiefe Butler vnto Pharaoh, saying, I doe remember my faults this day.

10 Pharaoh was wroth with his seruants, and put me in ward in the captaine of the guards house, *both* me, and the chiefe Baker.

11 And we dreamed a dreame, in one night, I and he: we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dreame.

12 And *there was* there with vs, a yong man, an Hebrew, seruant to the captaine of the guard: and we told him, and he * interpreted to vs our dreames, to each man according to his dreame he did interpret.

13 And it came to passe as he interpreted to vs, so it was; me he restored vnto mine office, and him he hanged.

14 ¶ *Then Pharaoh sent, and called Ioseph, and they † brought him haftily out of the dungeon: And he shaued himselfe, and changed his raiment, and came in vnto Pharaoh.

15 And Pharaoh said vnto Ioseph, I haue dreamed a dreame, and there is none that can interpret it: and I haue heard say of thee, *that* ‖ thou canst vnderstand a dreame, to interpret it.

16 And Ioseph answered Pharaoh, saying, It is not in me: God shall giue Pharaoh an answere of peace.

17 And Pharaoh said vnto Ioseph, In my dream, behold, I stood vpon the banke of the riuer.

18 And behold, there came vp out of the riuer, seuen kine, fat-fleshed and well-fauoured, and they fed in a meadow.

19 And behold, seuen other kine came vp after them, poore, and very ill-fauoured, and leane-fleshed, such as I neuer saw in all the land of Egypt, for badnesse.

20 And the leane, and the ill-fauoured kine, did eat vp the first seuen fat kine.

21 And when they had † eaten them vp, it could not be knowne that they had eaten them, but they were still ill-fauoured, as at the beginning: So I awoke.

22 And I saw in my dreame, and behold, seuen eares came vp in one stalke, full and good.

23 And behold, seuen eares ‖ withered, thin, and blasted *with* the Eastwind, sprung vp after them.

24 And the thin eares deuoured the seuen good eares: and I told this vnto the Magicians, but there was none that could declare *it* to me.

25 ¶ And Ioseph said vnto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh is one: God hath shewed Pharaoh what he is about to doe.

26 The seuen good kine, are seuen yeeres: and the seuen good eares, are seuen yeeres: the dreame is one.

27 And the seuen thin, and ill-fauoured kine that came vp after them, are seuen yeeres: and the seuen empty eares, blasted with the Eastwind, shall be seuen yeeres of famine.

28 This *is* the thing which I haue spoken vnto Pharaoh: what God is about to doe, he sheweth vnto Pharaoh.

29 Behold, there come seuen yeeres of great plenty, throughout all the land of Egypt.

30 And there shall arise after them, seuen yeres of famine, and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine shall consume the land,

31 And the plenty shall not be knowne in the land, by reason of that famine following: for it *shall be* very † grieuous.

32 And for that the dreame was doubled vnto Pharaoh twice, it *is* because ‖ the thing is stablished by God: and God will shortly bring it to passe.

33 Now therefore let Pharaoh look out a man discreet & wise, and set him ouer ‖ the land of Egypt.

34 Let Pharaoh doe *this*, and let him appoint ‖ officers ouer the land, & take vp the fifth part of the land of Egypt in ‖ the seuen plenteous yeeres.

35 And let them gather all the food of those good yeeres that come, and lay vp corne vnder the hand of Pharaoh, and let them keep food in the cities.

36 And that food shall be for store to the land, against the seuen yeeres of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt, that the land perish not through the famine.

37 ¶ And the thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all his seruants.

38 And Pharaoh said vnto his seruants, Can we find such a one as this is, a man in whom the Spirit of God *is*?

39 And Pharaoh said vnto Ioseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, there is none so discreet and wise, as thou art:

40 *Thou shalt be ouer my house, & according vnto thy word shall all my people be ‖ ruled: only in the throne will I be greater then thou.

41 And Pharaoh said vnto Ioseph, See, I haue set thee ouer all the land of Egypt.

42 And Pharaoh tooke off his ring from his hand, and put it vpon Ioseph's hand, and arayed him in vestures of ‖ fine linnen, and put a gold chaine about his necke.

43 And hee made him to ride in the second charet which hee had: and they cryed before him, ‖ Bow the knee: and hee made him ruler ouer all the land of Egypt.

44 And Pharaoh said vnto Ioseph, I *am* Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man lift vp his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt.

45 And Pharaoh called Ioseph's name, Zaphnath-Paaneah, and he gaue him to wife Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah, Priest of On. And Ioseph went out ouer all the land of Egypt.

46 (¶ And Ioseph was thirty yeeres old when hee stood before Pharaoh King of Egypt.) And Ioseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went thorowout all the land of Egypt.

47 And in the seuen plenteous yeeres the earth brought foorth by handfuls.

48 And he gathered vp all the food of the seuen yeeres, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid vp the food in the cities: the food of the field which was round about euery city, laid he vp in the same.

49 And Ioseph gathered corne as the sand of the sea, very much, vntill he left numbring: for it was without number.

50 *And vnto Ioseph were borne two sonnes before the yeeres of famine came, which Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah, ‖ Priest of On bare vnto him.

51 And Ioseph called the name of the first borne ‖ Manasseh: for God, *saith he*, hath made me forget all my toyle, and all my father's house.

52 And the name of the second called hee ‖ Ephraim: for God hath caused me to be fruitfull in the land of my affliction.

53 ¶ And the seuen yeeres of plenteousnesse, that was in the land of Egypt, were ended.

54 *And the seuen yeeres of dearth began to come, according as Ioseph had said, and the dearth

dearth was in all lands: but in all the land of Egypt there was bread.

55 And when all the land of Egypt was famiſhed, the people cryed to Pharaoh for bread: and Pharaoh ſaid vnto all the Egyptians, Goe vnto Ioſeph: what he ſaith to you, doe.

56 And the famine was ouer all the face of the earth; and Ioſeph opened †all the ſtore-houſes, and ſold vnto the Egyptians: and the famine waxed ſore in the land of Egypt.

† Heb. all wherein was.

57 And all countreys came into Egypt to Ioſeph for to buy corne, becauſe that the famine was ſo ſore in all lands.

CHAP. XLII.

1 Iacob ſendeth his ten ſons to buy corne in Egypt. 6 They are impriſoned by Ioſeph for ſpies. 18 They are ſet at liberty on condition to bring Beniamin. 21 They haue remorſe for Ioſeph. 24 Simeon is kept for a pledge. 25 They returne with corne, and their money. 29 Their relation to Iacob. 36 Iacob refuſeth to ſend Beniamin.

* Actes 7.12.

NOw when *Iacob ſaw that there was corne in Egypt, Iacob ſaid vnto his ſonnes, Why doe ye looke one vpon another?

2 And he ſaid, Behold I haue heard that there is corne in Egypt: get you downe thither and buy for vs from thence, that we may liue and not die.

3 ¶ And Ioſephs ten brethren went downe to buy corne in Egypt.

4 But Beniamin, Ioſephs brother, Iacob ſent not with his brethren: for he ſaid, Leſt peraduenture miſchiefe befall him.

5 And the ſonnes of Iſrael came to buy corne among thoſe that came: for the famine was in the land of Canaan.

6 And Ioſeph was the gouernour ouer the land, *and* he *it was* that ſold to all the people of the land: and Ioſephs brethren came and bowed downe themſelues before him, *with* their faces to the earth.

7 And Ioſeph ſaw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himſelfe ſtrange vnto them, and ſpake † roughly vnto them: and he ſaid vnto them, Whence come ye? And they ſaid, From the land of Canaan, to buy food.

† Heb. hard things with them.

8 And Ioſeph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.

9 And Ioſeph *remembred the dreames which he dreamed of them, and ſaid vnto them, Ye are ſpies: to ſee the nakedneſſe of the land you are come.

* Chap. 37.5.

10 And they ſaid vnto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food *are* thy ſeruants come.

11 We are all one mans ſonnes, we are true men: thy ſeruants are no ſpies.

12 And he ſaid vnto them, Nay, but to ſee the nakedneſſe of the land you are come.

13 And they ſaid, Thy ſeruants are twelue brethren, the ſons of one man, in the land of Canaan: and behold, the yongeſt *is* this day with our father, and one is not.

14 And Ioſeph ſaid vnto them, That is it that I ſpake vnto you, ſaying, Ye *are* ſpies.

15 Hereby ye ſhall be prooued; by the life of Pharaoh, ye ſhall not goe forth hence, except your yongeſt brother come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye ſhalbe †kept in priſon, that your words may be proued, whether there be any trueth in you: or elſe, by the life of Pharaoh, ſurely ye are ſpies.

† Heb. bound.

17 And he † put them all together into ward three dayes.

† Heb. gathered.

18 And Ioſeph ſaid vnto them the third day, This doe, and liue: *for* I feare God.

19 If ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the houſe of your priſon; goe ye, carry corne for the famine of your houſes.

20 But * bring your yongeſt brother vnto me, ſo ſhall your words be verified, and ye ſhall not die: and they did ſo.

* Chap. 43.5.

21 ¶ And they ſaid one to another, We are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we ſaw the anguiſh of his ſoule, when he beſought vs, and we would not heare: therefore is this diſtreſſe come vpon vs.

22 And Ruben anſwered them, ſaying, *Spake I not vnto you, ſaying, Doe not ſin againſt the child, and ye would not heare? therefore, behold alſo, his blood is required.

* Chap. 37.21.

23 And they knew not that Ioſeph vnderſtood them: for † he ſpake vnto them by an interpreter.

† Hebr. an interpreter was betweene them.

24 And he turned himſelfe about from them, and wept, and returned to them againe, and communed with them, and tooke from them Simeon, and bound him before their eyes.

25 ¶ Then Ioſeph commanded to fill their ſackes with corne, and to reſtore euery mans money into his ſacke, and to giue them prouiſion for the way: and thus did he vnto them.

26 And they laded their aſſes with the corne, and departed thence.

27 And as one of them opened his ſacke, to giue his aſſe prouender in the Inne, he eſpied his money: for behold, it *was* in his ſackes mouth.

28 And he ſaid vnto his brethren, My money is reſtored, and loe, *it is* euen in my ſacke: and their heart † failed them, and they were afraid, ſaying one to another, What is this that God hath done vnto vs?

† Hebr. went forth.

29 ¶ And they came vnto Iacob their father, vnto the land of Canaan, and told him all that befell vnto them, ſaying,

30 The man *who is* the lord of the land, ſpake † roughly to vs, and tooke vs for ſpies of the countrey.

† Hebr. with vs hard things.

31 And we ſaid vnto him, We are true men, we are no ſpies.

32 We be twelue brethren, ſonnes of our father: one *is* not, and the yongeſt *is* this day with our father in the land of Canaan.

33 And the man, the lord of the countrey ſaid vnto vs, Hereby ſhall I know that ye are true men: leaue one of your brethren here with me, and take *food* for the famine of your houſholds, and be gone.

34 And bring your yongeſt brother vnto me: then ſhall I know that you *are* no ſpies, but *that* you *are* true men: *ſo* will I deliuer you your brother, and ye ſhall traffique in the land.

35 ¶ And it came to paſſe as they emptied their ſackes, that behold euery mans bundle of money *was* in his ſacke: and when both they and their father ſaw the bundles of money, they were afraid.

36 And Iacob their father ſaid vnto them, Me haue ye bereaued of my children: Ioſeph is not, and Simeon is not, and yee will take Beniamin *away*: all theſe things are againſt me.

37 And Reuben ſpake vnto his father, ſaying, Slay my two ſonnes, if I bring him not to thee: deliuer him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee againe.

38 And he ſaid, My ſonne ſhall not goe downe with you, for his brother is dead, and he is left alone: if miſchiefe befall him by the way, in the which ye goe, then ſhall ye bring downe my gray haires with ſorrow to the graue.

CHAP.

CHAP. XLIII.

1 Iacob is hardly perswaded to send Beniamin. 15 Ioseph entertaineth his brethren. 31 Hee maketh them a feast.

AND the famine was sore in the land.

2 And it came to passe when they had eaten vp the corne which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said vnto them, Go againe, buy vs a little food.

3 And Iudah spake vnto him, saying, The man did † solemnely protest vnto vs, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your * brother *be* with you.

4 If thou wilt send our brother with vs, wee will goe downe and buy thee food.

5 But if thou wilt not send *him*, we will not goe downe: for the man said vnto vs, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you.

6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother?

7 And they said, The man † asked vs straitly of our state, and of our kinred, saying, Is your father yet aliue? haue ye *another* brother? and we told him according to the † tenour of these words: † could we certainely know that hee would say, Bring your brother downe?

8 And Iudah said vnto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and goe, that we may liue and not die, both we and thou, and also our little ones.

9 I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: * If I bring him not vnto thee, and set him before thee then let me beare the blame for euer.

10 For except we had lingred, surely now wee had returned ‖ this second time.

11 And their father Israel said vnto them, If it must *be* so now, doe this: take of the best fruits in the land in your vessels, and carry downe the man a present, a little balme, and a little honey, spices, and myrrhe, nuts and almonds.

12 And take double money in your hand, and the mony that was brought againe in the mouth of your sackes: carry *it* againe in your hand, peraduenture it was an ouersight.

13 Take also your brother, and arise, go againe vnto the man.

14 And God Almighty giue you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother and Beniamin: ‖ If I bee bereaued of my children, I am bereaued.

15 ¶ And the men tooke that present, and they tooke double money in their hand, and Beniamin, and rose vp and went downe to Egypt, and stood before Ioseph.

16 And when Ioseph saw Beniamin with them, he said to the ruler of his house, Bring these men home, and † slay, and make ready: for these men shall † dine with me at noone.

17 And the man did as Ioseph bade: and the man brought the men into Iosephs house.

18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Iosephs house, and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sackes at the first time, are wee brought in, that he may † seeke occasion against vs, and fall vpon vs, and take vs for bondmen, and our asses.

19 And they came neere to the steward of Iosephs house, and they commuued with him at the doore of the house;

20 And said, O sir, * † we came indeed downe at the first time, to buy food.

21 And it came to passe when we came to the Inne, that we opened our sackes, and behold, euery mans money *was* in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we haue brought it againe in our hand.

22 And other money haue we brought downe in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sackes.

23 And he said, Peace *bee* to you, feare not: your God, and the God of your father, hath giuen you treasure in your sackes: † I had your money. And he brought Simeon out vnto them.

24 And the man brought the men into Iosephs house, and * gaue *them* water, and they washed their feet, and he gaue their asses prouender.

25 And they made ready the present against Ioseph came at noone: for they heard that they should eate bread there.

26 ¶ And when Ioseph came home, they brought him ỹ present which was in their hand, into the house, & bowed themselues to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of their † welfare, and said, † Is your father well, the old man of whom ye spake? Is he yet aliue?

28 And they answered, Thy seruant our father *is* in good health, he *is* yet aliue: and they bowed downe their heads and made obeisance.

29 And he lift vp his eyes, and saw his brother Beniamin, his mothers son, and said, Is this your younger brother, of whom ye spake vnto me? and he said, God be gracious vnto thee, my sonne.

30 And Ioseph made haste: for his bowels did yerne vpon his brother: and he sought where to weepe, and he entred into his chamber, and wept there.

31 And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himselfe, and said, Set on bread.

32 And they set on for him by himselfe, & for them by themselues, & for the Egyptians which did eate with him, by themselues: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrewes, for that *is* an abomination vnto the Egyptians.

33 And they sate before him, the first borne according to his birth-right, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marueiled one at another.

34 And he tooke, and *sent* measses vnto them from before him: but Beniamins measse *was* fiue times so much as any of theirs: and they drank, and † were merry with him.

CHAP. XLIIII.

1 Iosephs policy to stay his brethren. 14 Iudahs humble supplication to Ioseph.

AND he commanded the † steward of his house, saying, Fill the mens sackes *with* food, as much as they can carry, and put euery mans money in his sackes mouth.

2 And put my cup, the siluer cup, in the sackes mouth of the youngest, & his corne money: & he did according to the word ỹ Ioseph had spoken.

3 Assoone as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4 And when they were gone out of the city, and not *yet* far off, Ioseph said vnto his steward, Vp, follow after the men: and when thou doest ouertake them, say vnto them, Wherefore haue ye rewarded euill for good?

5 Is not this it in which my lord drinketh? and whereby indeed he ‖ diuineth? ye haue done euill in so doing.

6 ¶ And he ouertooke them, and he spake vnto them these same words.

7 And they said vnto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy seruants should doe according to this thing.

8 Behold, the money which we found in our

* Chap. 43.5.

† Hebr. testified. Chap. 7.21.

Hebr. he testified Chap. 20.

Hebr. king, asked.

Hebr. mouth.

Hebr. knowing would we know?

Chap. 44.32.

Or, twice by this.

‖ Or, and I, as I haue beene, &c.

† Hebr. kill a killing.

† Hebr. eate.

† Hebr. roll himselfe vpon vs.

* Chap. 41.3.

† Hebr. comming downe, we came downe.

† Hebr. your money came to me.

* Chap. 18.4. & 24.32.

† Hebr. peace.

† Hebr. is there peace to your father?

† Hebr. they dranke largely.

† Hebr. him that was ouer his house

‖ Or, maketh triall.

ſackes mouthes, we brought againe vnto thee out of the land of Canaan: how then ſhould wee ſteale out of thy lords houſe ſiluer or gold?

9 With whom *ſoeuer* of thy ſeruants it bee found, both let him die, and wee alſo will be my lords bondmen.

10 And he ſaid, Now alſo let it be according vnto your words: hee with whom it is found, ſhall be my ſeruant, and ye ſhall be blameleſſe.

11 Then they ſpeedily tooke down euery man his ſacke to the ground, and opened euery man his ſacke.

12 And he ſearched, and began at the eldeſt, and left at the youngeſt: and the cup was found in Beniamins ſacke.

13 Then they rent their clothes, and laded euery man his aſſe, and returned to the city.

14 ¶ And Iudah and his brethren came to Ioſephs houſe: (for he was yet there) and they fell before him on the ground.

15 And Ioſeph ſaid vnto them, What deed is this that ye haue done? wote ye not that ſuch a man as I can certainely ‖ diuine?

‖ Or, make triall?

16 And Iudah ſaid, What ſhall we ſay vnto my lord? what ſhall we ſpeake? or how ſhall wee cleare our ſelues? God hath found out ſ iniquity of thy ſeruants: behold, we are my lords ſeruants, both we, & he alſo with whom the cup is found.

17 And he ſaid, God forbid that I ſhould doe ſo: *but* the man in whoſe hand the cup is found, he ſhall be my ſeruant; and as for you, get you vp in peace vnto your father.

18 ¶ Then Iudah came neere vnto him, and ſaid, O my lord, let thy ſeruant, I pray thee, ſpeak a word in my lords eares, and let not thine anger burne againſt thy ſeruant: for thou art euen as Pharaoh.

19 My lord aſked his ſeruants, ſaying, Haue ye a father, or a brother?

20 And we ſaid vnto my lord; We haue a father an old man, and a childe of his old age, a little one: and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loueth him.

21 And ſ ſaideſt vnto thy ſeruants, Bring him down vnto me, ſ I may ſet mine eyes vpon him.

22 And we ſaid vnto my lord, The lad cannot leaue his father; for *if* he ſhould leaue his father, *his father* would die.

* Chap. 43.3. 23 And thou ſaideſt vnto thy ſeruants, *Except your youngeſt brother come downe with you, you ſhall ſee my face no more.

24 And it came to paſſe when we came vp vnto thy ſeruant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

25 And our father ſaid, Goe againe and buy vs a little food.

26 And we ſaid, We cannot goe downe: if our youngeſt brother be with vs, then will wee goe downe: for wee may not ſee the mans face, except our youngeſt brother be with vs.

27 And thy ſeruant my father ſaid vnto vs, Ye know that my wife bare me two *ſonnes*.

28 And the one went out from me, and I ſaid, * Surely he is torne in pieces: and I ſaw him not

* Chap. 37.33. ſince.

29 And if ye take this alſo from me, and miſchiefe befall him, ye ſhall bring downe my gray haires with ſorrow to the graue.

30 Now therefore when I come to thy ſeruant my father, and the lad *be* not with vs; (ſeeing that his life is bound vp in the lads life:)

31 It ſhall come to paſſe, when hee ſeeth that the lad *is* not with vs, that he will die, and thy ſeruants ſhall bring downe the gray haires of thy ſeruant our father with ſorrow to the graue.

32 For thy ſeruant became ſurety for ſ lad vnto my father, ſaying, *If I bring him not vnto thee, * Chap. 43.9.
then I ſhall beare ſ blame to my father for euer.

33 Now therefore, I pray thee, let thy ſeruant abide in ſtead of the lad, a bond-man to my lord, and let the lad goe vp with his brethren.

34 For how ſhall I goe vp to my father, and the lad be not with me, leſt peraduenture I ſee † Hebr. finde my father.
the euill that ſhall † come on my father?

CHAP. XLV.

1 Ioſeph maketh himſelfe knowne to his brethren. 5 Hee comforteth them in Gods prouidence. 9 He ſendeth for his father. 16 Pharaoh confirmeth it. 21 Ioſeph furniſheth them for their iourney, and exhorteth them to concord. 25 Iacob is reuiued with the newes.

THen Ioſeph could not refraine himſelfe before all them that ſtood by him: and hee cried, Cauſe euery man to goe out from me: and there ſtood no man with him, while Ioſeph made himſelfe knowne vnto his brethren.

2 And hee † wept aloud: and the Egyptians, and the houſe of Pharaoh heard. † Hebr. gaue forth his voyce in weeping.

3 And Ioſeph ſaid vnto his brethren, * I *am* Ioſeph; Doth my father yet liue? And his brethren could not anſwere him: for they were ‖ troubled at his preſence. * Acts 7.13. ‖ Or, terrified.

4 And Ioſeph ſaid vnto his brethren, Come neere to mee, I pray you: and they came neere; and he ſaid, I *am* Ioſeph your brother, whom ye ſold into Egypt.

5 Now therefore be not grieued, † nor angry with your ſelues, that yee ſold me hither: * for God did ſend me before you, to preſerue life. † Hebr. neither let there be anger in your eyes.

6 For theſe two yeeres hath the famine beene in the land: and yet there are fiue yeeres, in the which there ſhall neither be earing nor harueſt.

7 And God ſent me before you to † preſerue you a poſterity in the earth, and to ſaue your liues by a great deliuerance. * Chap. 50.20. † Heb. to put for you a remnant.

8 So now, it was not you *that* ſent me hither, but God: and he hath made me a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his houſe, and a ruler throwout all the land of Egypt.

9 Haſte you, and goe vp to my father, and ſay vnto him, Thus ſaith thy ſon Ioſeph; God hath made me lord of all Egypt; Come downe vnto me, tarry not.

10 And thou ſhalt dwell in the land of Goſhen, and thou ſhalt be neere vnto me, thou, and thy children, and thy childrens children, and thy flockes, and thy herds, and all that thou haſt.

11 And there will I nouriſh thee, (for yet there are fiue yeeres of famine) leſt thou & thy houſhold, and all that thou haſt, come to pouerty.

12 And behold, your eyes ſee, and the eyes of my brother Beniamin, that *it is* my mouth that ſpeaketh vnto you.

13 And you ſhall tell my father of all my glorie in Egypt, and of all that you haue ſeene, and ye ſhall haſte, and bring down my father hither.

14 And hee fell vpon his brother Beniamins neck, & wept: and Beniamin wept vpon his neck.

15 Moreouer, hee kiſſed all his brethren, and wept vpon them: and after that, his brethren talked with him.

16 ¶ And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaohs houſe, ſaying, Ioſephs brethren are come: † Hebr. was good in the eyes of Pharaoh.
and it † pleaſed Pharaoh well, and his ſeruants.

17 And Pharaoh ſaid vnto Ioſeph, Say vnto thy brethren, This doe ye, lade your beaſts, and goe, get you vnto the land of Canaan:

18 And take your father, & your houſhods, and

come

come vnto me,& I will giue you the good of the land of Egypt,and ye ſhal eat the fat of the land.

19 Now thou art commanded, this doe yee, Take you wagons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wiues, and bring your father, and come.

20 Alſo † regard not your ſtuffe: for the good of all the land of Egypt is yours.

21 And the children of Iſrael did ſo: and Ioſeph gaue them wagons, according to the † commandement of Pharaoh, and gaue them proniſion for the way.

22 To all them he gaue each man changes of raiment: but to Beniamin hee gaue three hundred *pieces* of ſiluer,and fiue changes of raiment.

23 And to his father he ſent after this manner: ten aſſes † laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten ſhee aſſes laden with corne, and bread, and meat for his father by the way.

24 So he ſent his brethren away, and they departed: and he ſaid vnto them, See that yee fall not out by the way.

25 ¶ And they went vp out of Egypt,and came into the land of Canaan vnto Iacob their father,

26 And told him,ſaying,Ioſeph is yet aliue,and he is gouernour ouer all the land of Egypt. And †Iacobs heart fainted,for he beleeued them not.

27 And they told him all the words of Ioſeph, which he had ſaid vnto them; and when he ſaw the wagons which Ioſeph had ſent to carry him, the ſpirit of Iacob their father reuiued.

28 And Iſrael ſaid,It is enough,Ioſeph my ſon is yet aliue: I will goe and ſee him before I die.

CHAP. XLVI.

1 *Iacob is comforted by God at Beerſheba.* 5 *Theyer hee with his company goeth into Egypt.* 8 *The number of his family that went into Egypt.* 28 *Ioſeph meeteth Iacob.* 31 *He inſtructeth his brethren how to anſwere to Pharaoh.*

AND Iſrael took his iourney with all that hee had,and came to Beerſheba, and offered ſacrifices vnto the God of his father Iſaac.

2 And God ſpake vnto Iſrael in the viſions of the night, and ſaid, Iacob, Iacob. And he ſaid, Here am I.

3 And he ſaid, I am God, the God of thy father, feare not to goe downe into Egypt: for I will there make of thee a great nation.

4 I will goe downe with thee into Egypt, and I will alſo ſurely bring thee vp *againe*: and Ioſeph ſhall put his hand vpon thine eyes.

5 And Iacob roſe vp from Beerſheba: and the ſons of Iſrael caried Iacob their father,and their little ones, and their wiues in the wagons which Pharaoh had ſent to carry him.

6 And they tooke their cattell and their goods which they had gotten in the land of Canaan,and came into Egypt,*Iacob & all his ſeed with him:

7 His ſonnes, and his ſonnes ſonnes with him, his daughters, and his ſonnes daughters, and all his ſeed brought he with him into Egypt.

8 ¶ And * theſe *are* the names of the children of Iſrael which came into Egypt, Iacob and his ſonnes: * Reuben Iacobs firſt borne;

9 And the ſonnes of Reuben, Hanoch, and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi.

10 ¶ *And the ſonnes of Simeon: Iemuel, and Iamin, and Ohad, and Iachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the ſonne of a Canaanitiſh woman.

11 ¶ And the ſonnes of * Leui, Gerſhon, Kohath, and Merari.

12 ¶ And the ſonnes of *Iudah: Er,and Onan, and Shelah, and Pharez, and Zerah: But Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan, And the ſonnes of Pharez, were Hezron, and Hamul.

13 ¶ * And the ſonnes of Iſſachar: Tola and Phuuah,and Iob,and Shimron. *1.Chro. 7.1.

14 ¶ And the ſonnes of Zebulun: Sered, and Elon, and Iahleel.

15 Theſe *bee* the ſonnes of Leah, which ſhee bare vnto Iacob in Padan-Aram,with his daughter Dinah: all the ſoules of his ſonnes and his daughters, were thirty and three.

16 ¶ And the ſons of Gad: Ziphion, and Haggi,Shuni, and Ezbon, Eri, and Arodi, and Areli.

17 ¶ *And the ſons of Aſher: Iimnah,and Iſhuah,and Iſhui, and Beriah, and Serah their ſiſter: And the ſonnes of Beriah: Heber, and Malchiel. *1.Chro. 7.30.

18 Theſe *are* the ſonnes of Zilpah, whom Laban gaue to Leah his daughter: and theſe ſhee bare vnto Iacob, euen ſixteene ſoules.

19 The ſonnes of Rachel,Iacobs wife: Ioſeph and Beniamin.

20 ¶ And vnto Ioſeph in the land of Egypt, were borne Manaſſeh and Ephraim, *which Aſenath the daughter of Poti-pherah ‖ Prieſt of On bare vnto him. * Chap. 41.50. ‖ *Or, Prince.*

21 ¶ *And the ſonnes of Beniamin *were* Belah, and Becher,and Aſhbel, Gera, and Naaman, Ehi, and Roſh, Muppim,and Huppim,and Ard. *1.Chro. 7.6.and 8.1.

22 Theſe are the ſonnes of Rachel,which were borne to Iacob: all the ſoules were fourteene.

23 ¶ And the ſonnes of Dan: Huſhim.

24 ¶ And the ſonnes of Naphtali: Iahzeel,and Guni, and Iezer, and Shillem.

25 Theſe are the ſonnes of Bilhah,which Laban gaue vnto Rachel his daughter, and ſhee bare theſe vnto Iacob: all the ſoules were ſeuen.

26 All ſ *ſoules ſ came with Iacob into Egypt, which came out of his † loines, beſides Iacobs ſons wiues,all the ſoules *were* threeſcore and ſix. *Deut. 10.22. †*Hebr. thigh.*

27 And the ſons of Ioſeph which were borne him in Egypt, *were* two ſoules: all the ſoules of the houſe of Iacob,which came into Egypt,were threeſcore and ten.

28 ¶ And hee ſent Iudah before him vnto Ioſeph, to direct his face vnto Goſhen, and they came into the land of Goſhen.

29 And Ioſeph made ready his charet, and went vp to meet Iſrael his father to Goſhen,and preſented himſelfe vnto him: and he fell on his necke,and wept on his necke, a good while.

30 And Iſrael ſaid vnto Ioſeph, Now let me die, ſince I haue ſeen thy face,becauſe ſ art yet aliue.

31 And Ioſeph ſaid vnto his brethren, and vnto his fathers houſe: I will goe vp, and ſhew Pharaoh,and ſay vnto him,My brethren, and my fathers houſe, which *were* in the land of Canaan are come vnto me.

32 And the men *are* ſhepherds,for † their trade hath been to feed cattell: and they haue brought their flocks,and their herds,& all that they haue. † *Hebr. they are men of cattell.*

33 And it ſhal come to paſſe when Pharaoh ſhall call you,and ſhall ſay,What is your occupation?

34 That ye ſhall ſay, Thy ſeruants trade hath beene about cattell from our youth, euen vntill now,both we,and alſo our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Goſhen.For euery ſhepherd is an abomination vnto the Egyptians.

CHAP. XLVII.

1 *Ioſeph preſenteth fiue of his brethren,* 7 *and his father before Pharaoh.* 11 *He giueth them habitation and maintenance.* 13 *Hee getteth all the Egyptians money,* 16 *their cattell,* 18 *their lands to Pharaoh.* 22 *The Prieſts land was not bought.* 23 *Hee letteth the land to them for a fifth part.* 28 *Iacobs age.* 29 *Hee ſwareth Ioſeph to bury him with his fathers.*

THen Ioſeph came and told Pharaoh, and ſaid, My father, and my brethren, and their flockes and their herds, and all that they haue, are come out of the land of Canaan: and behold they are in the land of Goſhen.

2 And he tooke ſome of his brethren, euen fiue men, and preſented them vnto Pharaoh.

3 And Pharaoh ſaid vnto his brethren, What is your occupation? And they ſaid vnto Pharaoh, Thy ſeruants are ſhepherds, both wee and alſo our fathers.

4 They ſaid moreouer vnto Pharaoh, For to ſoiourne in the land are wee come: for thy ſeruants haue no paſture for their flockes, for the famine is ſore in the land of Canaan: now therefore we pray thee, let thy ſeruants dwell in the land of Goſhen.

5 And Pharaoh ſpake vnto Ioſeph, ſaying, Thy father and thy brethren are come vnto thee.

6 The land of Egypt is before thee: in the beſt of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell, in the land of Goſhen let them dwell: and if thou knoweſt any man of actiuitie amongſt them, then make them rulers ouer my cattell.

7 And Ioſeph brought in Iacob his father, & ſet him before Pharaoh: and Iacob bleſſed Pharaoh.

† Hebr. how many are the daies of the yeeres of thy life?

8 And Pharaoh ſaid vnto Iacob, † How old art thou?

9 And Iacob ſaid vnto Pharaoh, * The dayes of the yeeres of my pilgrimage, are an hundred and thirty yeeres: few and euill haue the dayes of the yeeres of my life beene, and haue not attained vnto the daies of the yeeres of the life of my fathers, in the dayes of their pilgrimage.

* Hebr. xi. 9, 13.

10 And Iacob bleſſed Pharaoh, and went out from before Pharaoh.

11 ¶ And Ioſeph placed his father and his brethren, and gaue them a poſſeſſion in the land of Egypt, in the beſt of the land, in the land of Rameſes, as Pharaoh had commanded.

12 And Ioſeph nouriſhed his father, and his brethren, and all his fathers houſhold, with bread ‖ according to *their* families.

‖ Or, as a little childe is nouriſhed. Heb. according to the little ones.

13 ¶ And there was no bread in all the land: for the famine was very ſore, ſo that the land of Egypt, and all the land of Canaan fainted by reaſon of the famine.

14 And Ioſeph gathered vp all the money, that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corne which they bought: and Ioſeph brought the money into Pharaohs houſe.

15 And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came vnto Ioſeph, and ſaid, Giue vs bread: for why ſhould we die in thy preſence? for the money faileth.

16 And Ioſeph ſaid, Giue your cattell: and I will giue you for your cattell, if money faile.

17 And they brought their cattel vnto Ioſeph: and Ioſeph gaue them bread *in exchange* for horſes, and for the flocks, and for the cattel of the herds, and for the aſſes, and † hee fed them with bread for all their cattell, for that yeere.

† Heb. led them.

18 When that yeere was ended, they came vnto him the ſecond yeere, and ſaid vnto him, We will not hide it from my lord, how that our money is ſpent, my lord alſo had our herds of cattell: there is not ought left in the ſight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands.

19 Wherefore ſhall we die before thine eyes, both wee and our land? buy vs and our land for bread, and we and our land will be ſeruants vnto Pharaoh: and giue *vs* ſeed that we may liue and not die, that the land be not deſolate,

20 And Ioſeph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh: for the Egyptians ſold euery man his field, becauſe the famine preuailed ouer them: ſo the land became Pharaohs.

21 And as for the people, hee remooued them to cities from one end of the borders of Egypt, euen to the *other* end thereof.

22 Only the land of the ‖ Priests bought he not: for the Priests had a portion aſsigned them of Pharaoh, & did eat their portion which Pharaoh gaue them: wherefore they ſold not their lands.

‖ Or, Princes.

23 Then Ioſeph ſaid vnto the people, Behold, I haue bought you this day, and your land for Pharaoh: Loe, here is ſeed for you, and ye ſhall ſow the land.

24 And it ſhall come to paſſe in the increaſe, that you ſhall giue the fifth part vnto Pharaoh, and foure parts ſhall be your owne, for ſeed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your houſholds, and for food for your little ones.

25 And they ſaid, Thou haſt ſaued our liues: let vs find grace in the ſight of my lord, and wee will be Pharaohs ſeruants.

26 And Ioſeph made it a law ouer the land of Egypt vnto this day, that Pharaoh ſhould haue the fifth part: except the land of the ‖ Priests onely, *which* became not Pharaohs.

‖ Or, Princes.

27 ¶ And Iſrael dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the countrey of Goſhen, and they had poſſeſſions therein, and grew, and multiplied exceedingly.

28 And Iacob liued in the land of Egypt ſeuenteene yeeres: ſo † the whole age of Iacob was an hundred, fourty and ſeuen yeeres.

† Hebr. the daies of the yeeres of his life.

29 And the time drew nigh that Iſrael muſt die, and hee called his ſon Ioſeph, and ſaid vnto him, If now I haue found grace in thy ſight, * put, I pray thee, thy hand vnder my thigh, and deale kindly and truely with me: bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt.

* Chap. 24. 2.

30 But I will lie with my fathers, & thou ſhalt cary me out of Egypt, and bury me in their burying place: and he ſaid, I wil do as thou haſt ſaid.

31 And he ſaid, Sweare vnto mee: and hee ſware vnto him. And * Iſrael bowed himſelfe vpon the beds head.

* Heb. 11. 21.

CHAP. XLVIII.

1 Ioſeph with his ſons viſite his ſicke father. 2 Iacob ſtrengtheneth himſelfe to bleſſe them. 3 He repeateth the promiſe. 5 He taketh Ephraim and Manaſſeh as his own. 7 He telleth him of his mothers graue. 9 He bleſſeth Ephraim and Manaſſeh. 17 He preferreth the yonger before the elder. 21 He propheſieth their return to Canaan.

AND it came to paſſe after theſe things, that one told Ioſeph, Behold, thy father is ſicke: and hee tooke with him his two ſons, Manaſſeh and Ephraim.

2 And one told Iacob, and ſaid, Behold, thy ſonne Ioſeph commeth vnto thee: and Iſrael ſtrengthened himſelfe, and ſate vpon the bed.

3 And Iacob ſaid vnto Ioſeph, God Almighty appeared vnto mee at * Luz in the land of Canaan, and bleſſed me:

* Chap. 28. 13. 35. 6.

4 And ſaid vnto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitfull, & multiply thee, & I will make of thee a multitude of people: and will giue this land to thy ſeed after thee, for an euerlaſting poſſeſſion.

5 ¶ And now thy *two ſons, Ephraim, and Manaſſeh, which were borne vnto thee in the land of Egypt, before I came vnto thee into Egypt, are mine: as Reuben and Simeon, they ſhalbe mine.

* Chap. 41. 50. Ioſh. 13. 7.

6 And thy iſſue which thou begetteſt after them, ſhalbe thine, and ſhall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance.

7 And

7 And as for me, when I came from * Padan, Rachel died by me in the land of Canaan, in the way, when yet *there* was but a little way to come vnto Ephrath: and I buried her there in the way of Ephrath: the *same* is Bethlehem.

8 And Israel beheld Iosephs sonnes, and said, Who *are* these?

9 And Ioseph said vnto his father, They are my sons, whom God hath giuen me in this *place:* and he said, Bring them, I pray thee, vnto me, and I will blesse them.

10 (Now ſ eyes of Israel were † dim for age, ſo *that* he could not see) & he brought them neere vnto him, and he kissed them, & embraced them.

11 And Israel said vnto Ioseph, I had not thought to see thy face: and loe, God hath shewed me also thy seed.

12 And Ioseph brought them out from betweene his knees, and he bowed himselfe with his face to the earth.

13 And Ioseph tooke them, both Ephraim in his right hand, toward Israels left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand, towards Israels right hand, and brought *them* neere vnto him.

14 And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid *it* vpon Ephraims head, who *was* the younger; and his left hand vpon Manasses head, guiding his hands wittingly: for Manasseh *was* the first borne.

15 ¶ And * he blessed Ioseph, and said, God, before whom my fathers, Abraham, and Isaac did walke, the God which fed me all my life long vnto this day,

16 The Angel which redeemed me from all euill, blesse the lads, and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers, Abraham, and Isaac, and let them grow † into a multitude in the midst of the earth.

17 And when Ioseph saw that his father laid his right hand vpon ſ head of Ephraim, it displeased him: & he held vp his fathers hand, to remoone it from Ephraims head, vnto Manasſehs head.

18 And Ioseph said vnto his father, Not so my father: for this *is* the first borne, put thy right hand vpon his head.

19 And his father refused, and said, I know *it*, my son, I know *it*: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: but truely his younger brother shall be greater then he, and his seed shall become a † multitude of nations.

20 And he blessed them that day, saying, In thee shall Israel blesse, saying, God make thee as Ephraim, and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh.

21 And Israel said vnto Ioseph, Behold, I die: but God shall be with you, and bring you againe vnto the land of your fathers.

22 Moreouer, I haue giuen to thee one portion aboue thy brethren, which I took out of ſ hand of the Amorite with my sword, & with my bow.

CHAP. XLIX.

1 Iacob calleth his sonnes to blesse them. 3 Their blessing in particular. 29 Hee chargeth them about his buriall. 33 He dieth.

AND Iacob called vnto his sons, and said, Gather your selues together, that I may tell you that which shal befall you in the last daies.

2 Gather your selues together, & heare ye sons of Iacob, and hearken vnto Israel your father.

3 ¶ Reuben, thou art my first borne, my might, and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:

4 Vnstable as water, † thou shalt not excell, because thou * wentest vp to thy fathers bed; then defiledst thou *it*: ‖ He went vp to my couch.

5 ¶ Simeon and Leui *are* brethren, ‖ instruments of cruelty *are in* their habitations.

6 O my soule, come not thou into their secret: vnto their assembly, mine honour, be not thou vnited: for in their anger they slew a man, and in their selfe-will they ‖ digged downe a wall.

7 Cursed be their anger, for it *was* fierce, and their wrath, for it *was* cruell: I will diuide them in Iacob, and scatter them in Israel.

8 ¶ Iudah, thou *art he* whom thy brethren shall praise: thy hand *shall be* in the necke of thine enemies, thy fathers children shall bow downe before thee.

9 Iudah is a lions whelp: from ſ prey, my son, thou art gone vp: he stouped downe, he couched as a lion, & as an old lion: who shal rouse him vp?

10 The Scepter shall not depart from Iudah, nor a Lawgiuer from betweene his feet, vntill Shiloh come: and vnto him shall the gathering of the people be:

11 Binding his foale vnto the vine, & his asses colt vnto ſ choice vine: he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes.

12 His eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milke.

13 ¶ Zebulun shall dwell at the hauen of the sea, and he shall be for an hauen of ships: and his border *shall be* vnto Zidon.

14 ¶ Issachar is a strong asse, couching downe betweene two burdens.

15 And he saw that rest *was* good, and the land that *it was* pleasant: and bowed his shoulder to beare, and became a seruant vnto tribute.

16 ¶ Dan shall iudge his people, as one of the tribes of Israel.

17 Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an † adder in the path, that biteth the horse heeles, so that his rider shall fall backeward.

18 I haue waited for thy saluation, O LORD!

19 ¶ Gad, a troupe shall ouercome him: but he shall ouercome at the last.

20 ¶ Out of Asher his bread *shall be* fat, and he shall yeeld royall dainties.

21 ¶ Naphtali is a Hinde let loose: he giueth goodly words.

22 ¶ Ioseph is a fruitfull bough, *euen* a fruitfull bough by a well, whose † branches run ouer the wall.

23 The archers haue sorely grieued him, and shot at him, and hated him.

24 But his bow abode in strength, & the armes of his hands were made strong, by the hands of the mighty *God* of Iacob: from thence is the Shepherd, the stone of Israel,

25 *Euen* by the God of thy father, who shall helpe thee, and by the Almighty, who shall blesse thee with blessings of heauen aboue, blessings of the deepe that lieth vnder, blessings of the breasts and of the wombe.

26 The blessings of thy father haue preuailed aboue the blessings of my progenitors: vnto the vtmost bound of the euerlasting hils, they shalbe on the head of Ioseph, and on the crowne of the head of him that was separate from his brethren

27 ¶ Beniamin shall rauin as a wolfe: in the morning he shall deuoure the prey, and at night he shall diuide the spoile.

28 ¶ All these are the twelue tribes of Israel, and this is it that their father spake vnto them, and blessed them: euery one according to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them, and said vnto them, I am to be gathered vnto my people: * bury me

† Hebr. dim. ‖ Or, my couch is gone. ‖ Or, their swords are weapons of violence ‖ Or, houghed oxen. † Hebr. arrow-snake. † Hebr. daughters. * Chap. 47.30.

with my fathers, in the caue that is in the field of Ephron the Hittite,

30 In the caue that is in ſ field of Machpelah, which is before Mamre, in the land of Canaan, *which Abraham bought with ſ field of Ephron the Hittite, for a poſſeſsion of a burying place.

* Chap. 23.16.

31 (There they buried Abraham, and Sarah his wife, there they buried Iſaac and Rebekah his wife, and there I buried Leah.)

32 The purchaſe of the field, and of the caue that is therein, was from the children of Heth.

33 And when Iacob had made an end of commanding his ſonnes, he gathered vp his feet into the bed, and yeelded vp the ghoſt, and was gathered vnto his people.

CHAP. L.

1 The mourning for Iacob. 4 Ioſeph getteth leaue of Pharaoh to goe to bury him. 7 The funerall. 15 Ioſeph comforteth his brethren, who craued his pardon. 22 His age. 23 He ſeeth the third generation of his ſonnes. 24 He propheſieth vnto his brethren of their returne. 25 He taketh an oath of them for his bones. 26 Hee dieth and is cheſted.

AND Ioſeph fell vpon his fathers face, and wept vpon him, and kiſſed him.

2 And Ioſeph commanded his ſeruants the Phyſicians to imbalme his father: and the Phyſicians imbalmed Iſrael.

3 And fourty daies were fulfilled for him, (for ſo are fulfilled the dayes of thoſe which are imbalmed) and the Egyptians † mourned for him threeſcore and ten dayes.

ſ Hebr. wept.

4 And when the dayes of his mourning were paſt, Ioſeph ſpake vnto the houſe of Pharaoh, ſaying, If now I haue found grace in your eyes, ſpeak I pray you, in the eares of Pharaoh, ſaying,

5 * My father made me ſweare, ſaying, Loe, I die: in my graue which I haue digged for me, in the land of Canaan, there ſhalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me goe vp, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come againe.

* Chap. 47.29.

6 And Pharaoh ſaid, Goe vp, and bury thy father, according as he made thee ſweare.

7 ¶ And Ioſeph went vp to bury his father: and with him went vp all the ſeruants of Pharaoh, the Elders of his houſe, and all the Elders of the land of Egypt,

8 And all the houſe of Ioſeph, and his brethren, and his fathers houſe: onely their little ones, and their flockes, and their herds, they left in the land of Goſhen.

9 And there went vp with him both charets and horſemen: and it was a very great company.

10 And they came to ſ threſhing floore of Atad which is beyond Iordan, and there they mourned with a great and very ſore lamentation: and he made a mourning for his father ſeuen dayes.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites ſaw the mourning in the floore of Atad, they ſaid, This is a grieuous mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called ‖ Abel-Mizraim, which is beyond Iordan.

‖ That is the mourning of the Egyptians

12 And his ſonnes did vnto him according as he commanded them.

13 For * his ſons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the caue of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham * bought with the field for a poſſeſsion of a burying place of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.

* Acts 7.16. * Chap. 23.16.

14 ¶ And Ioſeph returned into Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that went vp with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

15 ¶ And when Ioſephs brethren ſaw that their father was dead, they ſaid, Ioſeph will peraduenture hate vs, and will certainely requite vs all the euill which we did vnto him.

16 And they † ſent a meſſenger vnto Ioſeph, ſaying, Thy father did cõmand before he died, ſaying

† Hebr. charged

17 So ſhall ye ſay vnto Ioſeph, Forgiue, I pray thee now the treſpaſſe of thy brethren, and their ſinne: for they did vnto thee euill: And now we pray thee, forgiue the treſpaſſe of the ſeruants of the God of thy father. And Ioſeph wept when they ſpake vnto him.

18 And his brethren alſo went and fell downe before his face, and they ſaid, Behold, we be thy ſeruants.

19 And Ioſeph ſaid vnto them, * Feare not: for *am* I in the place of God?

* Chap. 45.5.

20 But as for you, ye thought euill againſt me, *but* God meant it vnto good, to bring to paſſe, as it is this day, to ſaue much people aliue.

21 Now therefore feare ye not: I will nouriſh you and your little ones. And he comforted them, and ſpake † kindly vnto them.

† Hebr. to their hearts.

22 ¶ And Ioſeph dwelt in Egypt, he & his fathers houſe: and Ioſeph liued an hundred & ten yeres.

23 * And Ioſeph ſaw Ephraims children, of the third generation: the children alſo of Machir the ſonne of Manaſſeh, were † brought vp vpon Ioſephs knees.

* Num. 32.39. † Hebr. borne.

24 And Ioſeph ſaid vnto his brethren, * I die: and God will ſurely viſit you, and bring you out of this land, vnto the land which he ſware vnto Abraham, to Iſaac, and to Iacob.

* Hebr. 11.22,

25 And Ioſeph tooke an oath of the children of Iſrael, ſaying, * God will ſurely viſit you, and ye ſhall carry vp my bones from hence.

* Exod. 13.19.

26 So Ioſeph died, being an hundred and ten yeeres old: and they imbalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

¶ THE SECOND BOOKE OF MOSES, called EXODVS.

CHAP. I.

1 The children of Iſrael after Ioſephs death doe multiply. 8 The more they are oppreſſed by a new King, the more they multiply. 15 The godlineſſe of the midwiues in ſauing the men children aliue. 22 Pharaoh commandeth the male children to be caſt into the riuer.

* Gene. 46.8. exod. 6. 14.

NOw theſe are the names of the * children of Iſrael which came into Egypt, euery man and his houſhold came with Iacob:

2 Reuben, Simeon, Leui, and Iudah,

3 Iſſachar, Zebulun, and Beniamin,

4 Dan, and Naphtali, Gad and Aſher.

5 And all the ſoules that came out of the † loynes of Iacob, were * ſeuenty ſoules: for Ioſeph was in Egypt *already*.

† Hebr. thigh. * Gene. 46.27. deut. 10.22.

6 And Ioſeph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation.

7 ¶ * And ſ children of Iſrael were fruitfull, & increaſed abundantly, & multiplied, & waxed exceeding mighty, & the land was filled ẅ thẽ.

* Acts 7.17.

8 Now there aroſe vp a new King ouer Egypt, which knew not Ioſeph,

9 And

9 And hee said vnto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Israel are more and mightier then we.

10 Come on, let vs deale wisely with them, lest they multiply, and it come to passe that when there fall out any warre, they ioyne also vnto our enemies, and fight against vs, and so get them vp out of the land.

11 Therefore they did set ouer them taskemasters, to afflict them with their burdens: and they built for Pharaoh treasure-cities, Pithom and Raamses.

12 † But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplyed and grew: and they were grieued, because of the children of Israel.

13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serue with rigour.

14 And they made their liues bitter with hard bondage in morter, and in brick, and in all maner of seruice in the field: all their seruice wherein they made them serue, was with rigour.

15 ¶ And the King of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwiues, (of which the name of one was Shiphrah, and the name of the other Puah.)

16 And he said, When ye doe the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see them vpon the stooles; if it be a son, then ye shall kill him: but if it be a daughter, then she shall liue.

17 But the midwiues feared God, and did not as the King of Egypt commanded them, but saued the men children aliue.

18 And the King of Egypt called for the midwiues, and said vnto them, Why haue ye done this thing, & haue saued the men children aliue?

19 And the midwiues said vnto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women: for they are liuely, and are deliuered ere the midwiues come in vnto them.

20 Therfore God dealt well with ‖ midwiues: & the people multiplied, & waxed very mighty.

21 And it came to passe, because the midwiues feared God, that he made them houses.

22 And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, Euery sonne that is borne, ye shall cast into the riuer, and euery daughter ye shall saue aliue.

CHAP. II.

1 Moses is borne, 3 and in an arke cast into the flags. 5 He is found, and brought vp by Pharaohs daughter. 11 Hee slayeth an Egyptian. 13 He reproueth an Hebrew. 15 He fleeth into Midian. 21 He marrieth Zipporah. 22 Gershom is borne. 23 God respecteth the Israelites cry.

AND there went * a man of the house of Leui, and tooke *to wife* a daughter of Leui.

2 And the woman conceiued, and bare a son: and when shee saw him that hee was a goodly childe, she * hid him three moneths.

3 And when she could not longer hide him, she tooke for him an arke of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime & with pitch, and put the child therein, & she laid it in the flags by the riuers brinke.

4 And his sister stood afarre off, to wit, what would be done to him.

5 ¶ And the daughter of Pharaoh came downe to wash *her selfe* at the riuer, and her maidens walked along by the riuers side: and when shee saw the arke among the flags, she sent her maide to fetch it.

6 And when shee had opened *it*, shee saw the childe: and behold the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This is *one* of the Hebrewes children

7 Then said his sister to Pharaohs daughter, Shall I goe, & call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the childe for thee?

8 And Pharaohs daughter said to her, Goe: And the maid went, & called the childs mother.

9 And Pharaohs daughter said vnto her, Take this childe away, and nurse it for me, and I will giue thee thy wages. And the woman tooke the childe, and nursed it.

10 And the childe grew, and she brought him vnto Pharaohs daughter, and he became her son. And she called his name ‖ Moses: and shee said, Because I drew him out of the water.

11 ¶ And it came to passe in those dayes, when Moses was growne, that hee went out vnto his brethren, and looked on their burdens, and hee spied an Egyptian smiting an Hebrew, one of his brethren.

12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was no man, he slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.

13 And when he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hebrewes strone together: And he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?

14 And he said, Who made thee † a Prince and a Iudge ouer vs? intendest thou to kill mee, as thou killedst the Egyptian? and Moses feared, and said, Surely this thing is knowne.

15 Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, hee sought to slay Moses. But Moses fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of Midian: and he sate downe by a well.

16 Now the ‖ Prieste of Midian had seuen daughters, and they came and drew water, and filled the troughes to water their fathers flocke.

17 And the shepherds came and drone them away: but Moses stood vp and helped them, and watered their flocke.

20 And when they came to Reuel their father, he said, How is it that you are come so soone to day?

19 And they said, An Egyptian deliuered vs out of the hands of the shepherds, and also drew water enough for vs, and watered the flocke.

20 And he said vnto his daughters, And where is he? why is it that ye haue left the man? Call him, that he may eate bread.

21 And Moses was content to dwell with the man, and he gaue Moses Zipporah his daughter.

22 And she bare him a sonne, and he called his name * Gershom: for hee said, I haue beene a stranger in a strange land.

23 ¶ And it came to passe in processe of time, that the King of Egypt died, and the children of Israel sighed by reason of the bondage: and they cryed, and their cry came vp vnto God, by reason of the bondage.

24 And God heard their groaning, and God remembred his * couenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Iacob.

25 And God looked vpon the children of Israel, and God † had respect vnto *them*.

CHAP. III.

1 Moses keepeth Iethroes flocke. 2 God appeareth to him in a burning bush: 9 hee sendeth him to deliuer Israel. 14 The Name of God. 15 His message to Israel.

NOw Moses kept the flocke of Iethro his father in law, the Prieste of Midian: and hee led the flocke to the backe side of the desert, and came to the mountaine of God, euen to Horeb.

2 And the Angel of the LORD appeared vnto him in a * flame of fire out of the midst of a bush, and he looked, and behold the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed.

3 And

*Chap. 6.20. Numb. 26.59. * Acts 7.20. heb 11.23.

Hebr. And as they afflicted them, so they multiplyed, &c.

‖ That is, drawne out.

† Hebr. a man a Prince.

‖ Or, Priest.

* Chap. 18.3. * Gene. 15.14. & 46.4. † Hebr. knew.

* Acts 7.30.

3 And Moses said, I will now turne aside, and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt.
4 And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, God called vnto him out of the midst of the bush, & said, Moses, Moses? and he said, Here am I.
*Iosh. 5. 15. Actes 7. 33. 5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: * put off thy shooes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest, is holy ground.
*Matth. 22. 32. Actes 7. 32. 6 Moreouer, he said, * I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Iacob. And Moses hid his face: for he was afraid to looke vpon God.
7 ¶ And the LORD said, I haue surely seene the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and haue heard their cry, by reason of their taske-masters, for I know their sorrowes,
8 And I am come downe to deliuer them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them vp out of that land, vnto a good land and a large, vnto a land flowing with milke and honey, vnto the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hiuites, and the Iebusites.
9 Now therefore behold, the cry of the children of Israel is come vnto me: and I haue also seene the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppresse them.
10 Come now therefore, and I will send thee vnto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring foorth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt.
11 ¶ And Moses said vnto God, Who am I, that I should goe vnto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?
12 And he said, Certainely I will be with thee, and this shall be a token vnto thee, that I haue sent thee: When thou hast brought foorth the people out of Egypt, yee shall serue God vpon this mountaine.
13 And Moses said vnto God, Behold, *when* I come vnto the children of Israel, and shall say vnto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me vnto you, and they shall say to me, What is his Name? what shall I say vnto them?
14 And God said vnto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: And he said, Thus shalt thou say vnto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me vnto you.
15 And God said moreouer vnto Moses, Thus shalt thou say vnto the children of Israel; The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Iacob hath sent me vnto you: this is my Name for euer, and this is my memoriall vnto all generations.
16 Go and gather the Elders of Israel together, and say vnto them, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, & of Iacob, appeared vnto me, saying, I haue surely visited you, and *seen* that which is done to you in Egypt.
17 And I haue said, I will bring you vp out of the affliction of Egypt, vnto the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hiuites, and the Iebusites, vnto a land flowing with milke and honey.
18 And they shall hearken to thy voyce: and thou shalt come, thou and the Elders of Israel vnto the King of Egypt, and you shall say vnto him, The LORD God of the Hebrewes hath met with vs: and now let vs goe, (we beseech thee) three dayes iourney into the wildernesse, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God.
19 ¶ And I am sure that the King of Egypt will not let you goe, ‖ no not by a mighty hand.
‖ Or, but by strong hand. 20 And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof, and after that he will let you goe.
21 And I will giue this people fauour in the sight of the Egyptians, and it shall come to passe, that when ye goe, ye shall not goe empty:
22 * But euery woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and of her that soiourneth in her house, iewels of siluer and iewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put *them* vpon your sons, and vpon your daughters, and yee shall spoile ‖ the Egyptians.
*Chap. 11. 2. 12. 35. ‖ Or, Egypt.

CHAP. IIII.

1 Moses rod is turned into a serpent. 6 His hand is leprous. 10 He is loath to be sent. 14 Aaron is appointed to assist him. 18 Moses departeth from Iethro. 21 Gods message to Pharaoh. 24 Zipporah circumciseth her son. 27 Aaron is sent to meet Moses. 31 The people beleeueth them.

AND Moses answered, and said, But behold, they will not beleeue me, nor hearken vnto my voyce: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared vnto thee.
2 And the LORD said vnto him, What is that in thine hand? And he said, A rod.
3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent: And Moses fled from before it.
4 And the LORD said vnto Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the taile: And he put foorth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand:
5 That they may beleeue that the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Iacob hath appeared vnto thee.
6 ¶ And the LORD said furthermore vnto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosome. And he put his hand into his bosome: and when hee tooke it out, behold, his hand was leprous, as snow.
7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosome againe. And hee put his hand into his bosome againe, and plucked it out of his bosome, and behold, it was turned againe as his *other* flesh.
8 And it shall come to passe, if they will not beleeue thee, neither hearken to the voyce of the first signe, that they will beleeue the voyce of the latter signe.
9 And it shall come to passe, if they will not beleeue also these two signes, neither hearken vnto thy voyce, that thou shalt take of the water of the riuer, and powre it *vpon* the dry land: and the water which thou takest out of the riuer, † shall become blood vpon the dry land.
10 ¶ And Moses said vnto the LORD, O my Lord: I am not † eloquent, neither heretofore, nor † since thou hast spoken vnto thy seruant: but I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.
† Hebr. shall be and shall be.
11 And the LORD said vnto him, Who hath made mans mouth? or who maketh the dumbe, or deafe, or the seeing, or the blinde? haue not I the LORD?
† Hebr. a man of words.
12 Now therefore goe, and I will be * with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say.
† Hebr. since yesterday, nor since the third day.
13 And he said, O my LORD! send I pray thee, by the hand *of him whom* thou ‖ wilt send.
14 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Moses, & he said, Is not Aaron the Leuite thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And also behold, he commeth forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.
*Matth. 10. 19. mar. 13. 11. luke 12. 11.
15 And thou shalt speake vnto him, and put words in his mouth, and I will bee with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach you what ye shall doe.
‖ Or, shouldest
16 And hee shall bee thy spokesman vnto the people; and he shall be, *euen* he shall be to thee

in ſtead of a mouth, and * thou ſhalt bee to him in ſtead of God.

17 And thou ſhalt take this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou ſhalt doe ſignes.

18 ¶ And Moſes went and returned to Iethro his father in law, and ſaid vnto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and returne vnto my brethren which are in Egypt, and ſee whether they bee yet aliue. And Iethro ſaid to Moſes, Goe in peace.

19 And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes in Midian, Goe, returne into Egypt, for all the men are dead which ſought thy life.

20 And Moſes took his wife, and his ſons, & ſet them vpon an aſſe, and he returned to the land of Egypt. And Moſes took ſ rod of God in his hand.

21 And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, When thou goeſt to returne into Egypt, ſee that thou doe all thoſe wonders before Pharaoh, which I haue put in thine hand: but I will harden his heart, that he ſhall not let the people goe.

22 And thou ſhalt ſay vnto Pharaoh, Thus ſaith the LORD, Iſrael is my ſon, *euen* my firſt borne.

23 And I ſay vnto thee, Let my ſon goe, that he may ſerue me: and if thou refuſe to let him goe, behold, I will ſlay thy ſon, *euen* thy firſt borne.

24 ¶ And it came to paſſe, by ſ way in the Inne, that the LORD met him, and ſought to kill him.

25 Then Zipporah tooke a ſharpe ‖ ſtone, & cut off the foreſkin of her ſonne, & † caſt it at his feet, & ſaid, Surely a bloody husband art thou to me.

26 So he let him goe: then ſhe ſaid, A bloody husband thou art, becauſe of the circumciſion.

27 ¶ And the LORD ſaid to Aaron, Goe into the wilderneſſe to meet Moſes. And he went and met him in the mount of God, and kiſſed him.

28 And Moſes told Aaron all the words of the LORD, who had ſent him, and all the ſignes which he had commanded him.

29 ¶ And Moſes and Aaron went, and gathered together all the Elders of the children of Iſrael.

30 And Aaron ſpake all the words which the LORD had ſpoken vnto Moſes, and did the ſignes in the ſight of the people.

31 And the people beleeued: and when they heard that the LORD had viſited the children of Iſrael, & that he had looked vpon their affliction, then they bowed their heads, & worſhipped.

CHAP. V.

1 *Pharaoh chideth Moſes and Aaron for their meſſage.* 5 *He increaſeth the Iſraelites taske.* 15 *Hee checketh their complaints.* 19 *They cry out vpon Moſes and Aron.* 22 *Moſes complaineth to God.*

AND afterward Moſes and Aaron went in, and told Pharaoh, Thus ſaith the LORD God of Iſrael, Let my people goe, that they may hold a feaſt vnto me in the wilderneſſe.

2 And Pharaoh ſaid, Who is the LORD, that I ſhould obey his voyce, to let Iſrael goe? I know not the LORD, neither will I let Iſrael goe.

3 And they ſaid, * The God of the Hebrewes hath met with vs: let vs goe, we pray thee, three dayes iourney into the deſert, and ſacrifice vnto the LORD our God, leſt he fall vpon vs with peſtilence, or with the ſword.

4 And the King of Egypt ſaid vnto them, Wherefore do ye, Moſes & Aaron, let the people from their workes? Get you vnto your burdens.

5 And Pharaoh ſaid, Behold, the people of the land now *are* many, and you make them reſt from their burdens.

6 And Pharaoh commanded the ſame day the taſke-maſters of ſ people, & their officers, ſaying,

7 Yee ſhall no more giue the people ſtraw to make bricke, as heretofore: let them goe and gather ſtraw for themſelues.

8 And the tale of the bricke which they did make heretofore, you ſhall lay vpon them: you ſhall not diminiſh *ought* thereof: for they be idle, therefore they cry, ſaying, Let vs goe and ſacrifice to our God.

9 † Let there more worke bee laid vpon the men, that they may labour therein, and let them not regard vaine words.

10 ¶ And the taſk-maſters of the people went out, and their officers, and they ſpake to the people, ſaying, Thus ſaith Pharaoh, I will not giue you ſtraw.

11 Go ye, get you ſtraw where you can finde it: yet not ought of your worke ſhalbe diminiſhed.

12 So the people were ſcattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt, to gather ſtubble in ſtead of ſtraw.

13 And the taſk-maſters haſted *them*, ſaying, Fulfill your works, your † daily taſkes, as when there was ſtraw.

14 And the officers of the children of Iſrael, which Pharaohs taſk-maſters had ſet ouer them, were beaten, *and* demanded, Wherefore haue ye not fulfilled your taſke in making bricke, both yeſterday, and to day, as heretofore?

15 ¶ Then the officers of the children of Iſrael came and cryed vnto Pharaoh, ſaying, Wherefore dealeſt thou thus with thy ſeruants?

16 There is no ſtraw giuen vnto thy ſeruants, and they ſay to vs, Make bricke: and behold thy ſeruants are beaten; but the fault is in thine owne people.

17 But he ſaid, Yee are idle, yee are idle: therefore ye ſay, Let vs go *and* doe ſacrifice to the LORD.

18 Goe therefore now *and* worke, for there ſhall no ſtraw be giuen you, yet ſhall yee deliuer the tale of bricke.

19 And the officers of the children of Iſrael did ſee that they were in euill caſe, after it was ſaid, Ye ſhall not miniſh *ought* from your bricke of your daily taſke.

20 ¶ And they met Moſes and Aaron, who ſtood in the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh:

21 And they ſaid vnto them, The LORD looke vpon you, and iudge, becauſe you haue made our ſauour † to be abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his ſeruants, to put a ſword in their hand to ſlay vs.

22 And Moſes returned vnto the LORD, and ſaid, Lord! wherefore haſt thou ſo euill intreated this people? why is it that thou haſt ſent me?

23 For ſince I came to Pharaoh to ſpeake in thy Name, he hath done euill to this people, neither haſt thou † deliuered thy people at all.

CHAP. VI.

1 *God reneweth his promiſe by his Name* IEHOVAH. 14 *The genealogie of Reuben,* 15 *of Simeon,* 16 *of Leui, of whom came Moſes and Aaron.*

THEN the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Now ſhalt thou ſee what I will doe to Pharaoh: for with a ſtrong hand ſhall he let them go, and with a ſtrong hand ſhal he driue them out of his land.

2 And God ſpake vnto Moſes, and ſaid vnto him, I *am* the LORD.

3 And I appeared vnto Abraham, vnto Iſaac, and vnto Iacob, by *the Name of* God Almighty, but by my Name IEHOVAH was I not knowne to them.

4 And I haue alſo eſtabliſhed my couenant with them, to giue them the land of Canaan, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were ſtrangers.

5 And

Or, knife.
† Hebr. made it touch.

* Chap. 3.18.

* Chap. 11.2. 12.35.

Or, Egypt.

5 And I haue alſo heard the groaning of the children of Iſrael, whom the Egyptians keepe in bondage: and I haue remembred my Couenant.

6 Wherefore ſay vnto the children of Iſrael, I am the LORD, & I will bring you out from vnder the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage: & I will redeeme you with a ſtretched out arme, and with great iudgements.

7 And I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God: and ye ſhall know that I am the LORD your God, which bringeth you out from vnder the burdens of the Egyptians.

8 And I will bring you in vnto the land concerning the which I did † ſweare to giue it to Abraham, to Iſaac, and to Iacob, and I will giue it you for an heritage: I *am* the LORD.

† Heb. lift vp my hand.

9 ¶ And Moſes ſpake ſo vnto the children of Iſrael: but they hearkened not vnto Moſes, for † anguiſh of ſpirit, and for cruell bondage.

† Heb. ſhortneſs, or ſtraines.

10 And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

11 Go in, ſpeake vnto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let ſ children of Iſrael go out of his land

12 And Moſes ſpake before the LORD, ſaying, Behold, the children of Iſrael haue not hearkened vnto me: how then ſhall Pharaoh heare me, who am of vncircumciſed lips?

13 And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes and vnto Aaron, and gaue them a charge vnto ſ children of Iſrael, and vnto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Iſrael out of the land of Egypt.

14 ¶ Theſe *be* the heads of their fathers houſes: * The ſonnes of Reuben, the firſt borne of Iſrael, Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi: theſe *be* the families of Reuben.

* Gene. 46. 9. 1. chron. 5. 3.

15 * And the ſonnes of Simeon: Iemuel, and Iamin, and Ohad, and Iachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the ſonne of a Canaanitiſh woman: theſe are the families of Simeon.

* 1. Chro. 4. 24.

16 ¶ And theſe are the names of the * ſons of Leui, according to their generations: Gerſhon & Kohath and Merari: and the yeeres of the life of Leui, were an hundred, thirty and ſeuen yeeres.

* Numb. 3. 17. 1. chron. 6. 1.

17 The ſonnes of Gerſhon: Libni, and Shimi, according to their families.

18 And * the ſons of Kohath: Amram, & Izhar, and Hebron, & Vzziel. And the yeeres of ſ life of Kohath, were an hundred, thirty & three yeeres.

* Numb. 26. 57. 1. chron. 6. 2.

19 And the ſonnes of Merari: Mahali, and Muſhi: theſe are the families of Leui, according to their generations.

20 And * Amram tooke him Iochebed his fathers ſiſter to wife, and ſhe bare him Aaron and Moſes: and the yeeres of the life of Amram were an hundred and thirty and ſeuen yeeres.

* Chap. 2. 1. num. 26. 59.

21 ¶ And the ſonnes of Izhar: Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri.

22 And the ſonnes of Vzziel: Miſhael, and Elzaphan, and Zithri.

23 And Aaron tooke him Eliſheba daughter of Amminadab ſiſter of Naaſhon to wife, and ſhee bare him Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, & Ithamar.

24 And the ſons of Korah: Aſſir, & Elkanah, and Abiaſaph: theſe *are* the families of the Korhites.

25 And Eleazar Aarons ſonne took him *one* of the daughrers of Putiel to wife, and * ſhee bare him Phinehas: theſe *are* the heads of the fathers of the Leuites, according to their families.

* Numb. 25. 11.

26 Theſe *are* that Aaron and Moſes, to whom the LORD ſaid, Bring out the children of Iſrael from ſ land of Egypt, according to their armies.

27 Theſe *are* they which ſpake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring out the children of Iſrael from Egypt: Theſe *are* that Moſes and Aaron.

28 ¶ And it came to paſſe, on the day when the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes in the land of Egypt,

29 That the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying, I am the LORD: ſpeake thou vnto Pharaoh King of Egypt, all that I ſay vnto thee.

30 And Moſes ſaid before the LORD, Behold, I am of vncircumciſed lips, and how ſhall Pharaoh hearke n vnto me?

CHAP. VII.

1 Moſes is encouraged to goe to Pharaoh. 7 His age. 8 His rod is turned into a ſerpent. 11 The ſorcerers doe the like. 13 Pharaohs heart is hardened. 14 Gods meſſage to Pharaoh. 19 The riuer is turned into blood.

AND the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, See, I haue made thee a god to Pharaoh, and Aaron thy brother ſhall be thy Prophet.

2 Thou ſhalt ſpeake all that I command thee, and Aaron thy brother ſhall ſpeak vnto Pharaoh that he ſend ſ children of Iſrael out of his land.

3 And I will harden Pharaohs heart, & multiply my ſignes, and my wonders in the land of Egypt.

4 But Pharaoh ſhall not hearken vnto you, that I may lay my hand vpon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, & my people the children of Iſrael out of the land of Egypt, by great iudgements.

5 And the Egyptians ſhall know that I *am* the LORD, when I ſtretch ſoorth mine hand vpon Egypt, and bring out the children of Iſrael from among them.

6 And Moſes and Aaron did as the LORD commanded them, ſo did they.

7 And Moſes was fourеſcore yeeres old, and Aaron foureſore and three yeeres old, when they ſpake vnto Pharaoh.

8 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, and vnto Aaron, ſaying,

9 When Pharaoh ſhall ſpeake vnto you, ſaying, Shew a miracle for you: then thou ſhalt ſay vnto Aaron, Take thy rod, and caſt it before Pharaoh, *and* it ſhall become a ſerpent.

10 ¶ And Moſes and Aaron went in vnto Pharaoh, & they did ſo as the Lord had commanded: and Aaron caſt downe his rod before Pharaoh, and before his ſeruants, and it became a ſerpent.

11 Then Pharaoh alſo called the wiſemen, and the ſorcerers; now the Magicians of Egypt, they alſo did in like maner with their inchantments:

12 For they caſt downe euery man his rod, and they became ſerpents: but Aarons rod ſwallowed vp their rods.

13 And he hardened Pharaohs heart, that he hearkened not vnto them, as the LORD had ſaid.

14 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Pharaohs heart is hardened: he refuſeth to let ſ people go.

15 Get thee vnto Pharaoh in the morning, loe, he goeth out vnto the water, and thou ſhalt ſtand by the riuers brinke, againſt he come: and the rod which was turned to a ſerpent, ſhalt thou take in thine hand.

16 And thou ſhalt ſay vnto him, The LORD God of the Hebrewes hath ſent mee vnto thee, ſaying, Let my people goe, that they may ſerue me in the wilderneſſe: and behold, hitherto thou wouldeſt not heare.

17 Thus ſaith the LORD, In this thou ſhalt know that I am ſ LORD: behold, I will ſmite with the rod that is in mine hand, vpon the waters which are in the riuer, & they ſhalbe turned to blood.

18 And the fiſh that is in the riuer ſhall die, and the riuer ſhall ſtinke, & the Egyptians ſhall loathe to drinke of the water of the riuer.

19 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, Say vnto Aaron, Take thy rod, and ſtretch out thine hand vpon the waters of Egypt, vpon their ſtreames,

streames, vpon their riuers, and vpon their ponds, and vpon all their † pooles of waters, that they may become blood, and that there may be blood thorowout all the land of Egypt, both in *vessels of* wood, and in *vessels of* stone.

20 And Moses and Aaron did so, as the LORD commanded: and he * lift vp the rod, and smote the waters that were in the riuer, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his seruants: and all the * waters that were in the riuer, were turned to blood.

21 And the fish that *was* in the riuer, died: and the riuer stanke, and the Egyptians could not drinke of the water of the riuer: and there was blood thorowout all the land of Egypt.

22 * And the Magicians of Egypt did so with their inchantments: and Pharaohs heart was hardened, neither did he hearken vnto them, as the LORD had said.

23 And Pharaoh turned, and went into his house, neither did he set his heart to this also.

24 And all the Egyptians digged round about the riuer for water to drinke: for they could not drinke of the water of the riuer.

25 And seuen dayes were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the riuer.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *Frogs are sent.* 8 *Pharaoh sueth to Moses,* 12 *and Moses by prayer remooueth them away.* 16 *The dust is turned into lice, which the Magicians could not doe.* 20 *The swarmes of flies.* 25 *Pharaoh enclineth to let the people goe,* 32 *but yet is hardened.*

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, Goe vnto Pharaoh, and say vnto him, Thus saith the LORD, let my people go, that they may serue me.

2 And if thou refuse to let them goe, behold, I will smite all thy borders with frogs.

3 And the riuer shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall goe vp and come into thine house, and into thy bed-chamber, and vpon thy bed, and into the house of thy seruants, and vpon thy people, and into thine ouens, and into thy ‖ kneading troughes.

4 And the frogs shall come vp both on thee, and vpon thy people, and vpon all thy seruants.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, Say vnto Aaron, Stretch forth thine hand, ℣ thy rod ouer the streames, ouer ℣ riuers, & ouer the ponds; and cause frogs to come vp vpon the land of Egypt.

6 And Aaron streched out his hand ouer the waters of Egypt, and the frogs came vp, and couered the land of Egypt.

7 *And ℣ Magicians did so with their inchantments, & brought vp frogs vpon ℣ land of Egypt.

8 ¶ Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, Intreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people: and I will let the people goe, that they may doe sacrifice vnto the LORD.

9 And Moses said vnto Pharaoh, ‖ Glory ouer me: ‖ When shall I intreat for thee, and for thy seruants, and for thy people, † to destroy the frogs, from thee and thy houses, that they may remaine in the riuer onely?

10 And he said, ‖ to morrow. And he said, *Be it* according to thy word: that thou mayest know that there is none like vnto the LORD our God.

11 And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, & from thy seruants, and from thy people, they shall remaine in the riuer onely.

12 And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh, and Moses cried vnto the LORD because of the frogs, which he had brought against Pharaoh.

13 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses: and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together vpon heapes, and the land stanke.

15 But when Pharaoh saw that there was respite, he hardened his heart, and hearkened not vnto them, as the LORD had said.

16 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Say vnto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice, thorowout all the land of Egypt.

17 And they did so: for Aaron streched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and it became lice, in man and in beast: all the dust of the land became lice, thorowout all the land of Egypt.

18 And the Magicians did so, with their inchantments to bring foorth lice, but they could not: so there were lice vpon man and vpon beast.

19 Then the Magicians said vnto Pharaoh, This *is* the finger of God. And Pharaohs heart was hardened, and he hearkened not vnto them, as the LORD had said.

20 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Rise vp early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh: loe, he commeth foorth to the water, and say vnto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people goe, that they may serue me.

21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people goe, behold, I will send ‖ swarmes of flies vpon thee, and vpon thy seruants, and vpon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of swarmes of flies, and also the ground whereon they are.

22 And I will seuer in that day the land of Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarmes of flies shalbe there, to ℣ end thou mayest know that I *am* the LORD in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will put † a diuision between my people & thy people: ‖ to morow shal this signe be.

24 And the LORD did so: and * there came a grieuous swarme of flies into the house of Pharaoh, and into his seruants houses, and into all the land of Egypt: the land was ‖ corrupted by reason of the swarme of flies.

25 ¶ And Pharaoh called for Moses & for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land.

26 And Moses said, It is not meet so to doe: for wee shall sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians to the LORD our God: Loe, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone vs?

27 We will goe three dayes iourney into the wildernesse, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, as * he shall command vs.

28 And Pharaoh said, I will ‖ let you goe, that yee may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wildernesse: onely you shall not goe very farre away: intreat for me.

29 And Moses said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreat the LORD, that the swarmes of flies may depart from Pharaoh, from his seruants, and from his people to morrow: but let not Pharaoh deale deceitfully any more, in not letting the people goe to sacrifice to the LORD.

30 And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD:

31 And the LORD did according to the word of Moses: and he remooued the swarmes of flies from Pharaoh, from his seruants, and from his people: there remained not one.

32 And Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people goe.

CHAP.

*Wisd. 17.7.

‖ Or, dough.

‖ Or, haue thou honor ouer me, &c.

† Heb. to cut off.

‖ Or, against to morrow.

‖ Or, a mixture of noisome beasts, &c.

† Heb. a redemption.

‖ Or, by to morrow.

*Wisd. 16.9.

† Or, destroyed.

*Chap. 3.18.

CHAP. IX.

1 The murraine of beaſts: 8 The plague of boiles and blaines. 13 His meſſage about the haile. 22 The plague of haile. 27 Pharaoh ſueth to Moſes, 35 but yet is hardened.

THen the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Goe in vnto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus ſaith the LORD God of the Hebrewes, Let my people go, that they may ſerue me.

2 For if thou refuſe to let *them* goe, and wilt hold them ſtill,

3 Behold, the hand of the LORD is vpon thy cattell, which is in the field, vpon the horſes, vpon the aſſes, vpon the camels, vpon the oxen, and vpon the ſheepe: there *ſhall bee* a very grieuous murraine.

4 And the LORD ſhal ſeuer between the cattell of Iſrael, and the cattel of Egypt, and there ſhall nothing die of all that is the childrens of Iſrael.

5 And § LORD appointed a ſet time, ſaying, To morrow the LORD ſhal do this thing in the land.

6 And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and all the cattell of Egypt died: but of the cattell of the children of Iſrael died not one.

7 And Pharaoh ſent, and behold, there was not *one* of the cattell of the Iſraelites dead. And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and hee did not let the people goe.

8 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, and vnto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of aſhes of the furnace, and let Moſes ſprinkle it towards the heauen, in the ſight of Pharaoh:

9 And it ſhall become ſmall duſt in all the land of Egypt, and ſhall bee a boile breaking foorth *with* blaines, vpon man, and vpon beaſt, thorowout all the land of Egypt.

10 And they tooke aſhes of the furnace, and ſtood before Pharaoh, and Moſes ſprinkled it vp toward heauen: and it became a boile breaking foorth *with* blaines, vpon man, and vpon beaſt.

11 And the Magicians could not ſtand before Moſes, becauſe of the boiles: for the boile was vpon the Magicians, and vpon all the Egyptians.

12 And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and hee hearkened not vnto them, * as the LORD had ſpoken vnto Moſes. *Chap. 4.21.

13 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Riſe vp early in the morning, and ſtand before Pharaoh, and ſay vnto him, Thus ſaith the LORD God of the Hebrewes, Let my people goe, that they may ſerue me.

14 For I will at this time ſend all my plagues vpon thine heart, and vpon thy ſeruants, and vpon thy people: that thou mayeſt know that *there is* none like me in all the earth.

15 For now I will ſtretch out my hand, that I may ſmite thee and thy people with peſtilence, and thou ſhalt be cut off from the earth.

16 And in very deed, for * this *cauſe* haue I †raiſed thee vp, for to ſhew in thee my power, and that my Name may bee declared thorowout all the earth. *Rom. 9. 17. †Hebr. *made* thee *ſtand.*

17 As yet exalteſt thou thy ſelfe againſt my people, that thou wilt not let them goe?

18 Behold, to morrow about this time I will cauſe it to raine a very grieuous haile, ſuch as hath not beene in Egypt ſince the foundation thereof, euen vntill now.

19 Send therefore now, and gather thy cattell, and all that thou haſt in the field: for *vpon* euery man and beaſt which ſhall be found in the field, and ſhall not bee brought home, the haile ſhall come downe vpon them, and they ſhall die.

20 Hee that feared the word of the LORD amongſt the ſeruants of Pharaoh, made his ſeruants, and his cattell flee into the houſes.

21 And he that † regarded not the word of the LORD, left his ſeruants & his cattell in the field. † *Hi ſet his vnto*

22 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Stretch forth thine hand toward heauen, that there may be haile in all the land of Egypt, vpon man, and vpon beaſt, and vpon euery herbe of the field, thorowout the land of Egypt.

23 And Moſes ſtretched foorth his rod toward heauen, and the LORD ſent thunder and haile, and the fire ran along vpon the ground, and the LORD rained haile vpon the land of Egypt.

24 So there was haile, & fire mingled with the haile, very grieuous, ſuch as there was none like it, in all § land of Egypt, ſince it became a nation.

25 And the haile ſmote thorowout all the land of Egypt, all that *was* in the field, both man and beaſt: and the haile ſmote euery herbe of the field, and brake euery tree of the field.

26 Onely in the land of Goſhen, where the children of Iſrael *were*, was there no haile.

27 ¶ And Pharaoh ſent, and called for Moſes and Aaron, and ſaid vnto them, I haue ſinned *this* time: the LORD is righteous, and I and my people are wicked.

28 Intreat the LORD, (for it is enough) that there be no more † mighty thundrings and haile, and I will let you go, and ye ſhal ſtay no longer. † *Hebr. voyces of God.*

29 And Moſes ſaid vnto him, Aſſoone as I am gone out of § city, I wil ſpread abroad my hands vnto the LORD, *and* the thunder ſhall ceaſe, neither ſhall there bee any more haile: that thou mayeſt know how that the *earth *is* the LORDS. *Pſal. 24.1.

30 But as for thee, and thy ſeruants, I know that ye will not yet feare the LORD God.

31 And the flax & the barley was ſmitten: for the barley *was* in § eare, & the flax *was* bolled:

32 But the wheat and the rie were not ſmitten: for they were † not growne vp. † *Hebr. hidden, or darke.*

33 And Moſes went out of the city from Pharaoh, and ſpread abroad his hands vnto the LORD: and the thunders and haile ceaſed, and the raine was not powred vpon the earth.

34 And when Pharaoh ſaw that the raine, & the haile, and the thunders were ceaſed, he ſinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he & his ſeruants.

35 And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened; neither would he let the children of Iſrael goe, as the LORD had ſpoken † by Moſes. † *Heb. by the hand of Moſes*

CHAP. X.

1 God threatneth to ſend locuſts. 7 Pharaoh moued by his ſeruants, inclineth to let the Iſraelites goe. 12 The plague of the locuſts. 16 Pharaoh ſueth to Moſes. 21 The plague of darkneſſe. 24 Pharaoh ſueth vnto Moſes, 27 but yet is hardened.

AND the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Goe in vnto Pharaoh: for * I haue hardened his heart, and the heart of his ſeruants, that I might ſhew theſe my ſignes before him: * Chap. 4.21.

2 And that thou mayeſt tell in the eares of thy ſonne, and thy ſonnes ſonne, what things I haue wrought in Egypt, and my ſignes which I haue done amongſt them, that yee may know how that I am the LORD.

3 And Moſes and Aaron came in vnto Pharaoh, and ſaid vnto him, Thus ſaith the LORD God of the Hebrewes, How long wilt thou refuſe to humble thy ſelfe before mee? Let my people goe, that they may ſerue me.

4 Elſe, if thou refuſe to let my people goe, behold, to morrow will I bring the * locuſts into thy coaſt, * Wilde. 16.9.

5 And

5 And they ſhall couer the †face of the earth, that one cannot be able to ſee the earth, and they ſhall eat the reſidue of that which is eſcaped, which remaineth vnto you from the haile, and ſhall eat euery tree, which groweth for you out of the field.

6 And they ſhall fill thy houſes, and the houſes of all thy ſeruants, and the houſes of all the Egyptians, which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers fathers haue ſeene, ſince the day that they were vpon the earth vnto this day. And hee turned himſelfe, and went out from Pharaoh.

7 And Pharaohs ſeruants ſaid vnto him, How long ſhall this man be a ſnare vnto vs? let the men goe that they may ſerue the LORD their God: Knoweſt thou not yet, that Egypt is deſtroyed?

8 And Moſes and Aaron were brought againe vnto Pharaoh: & he ſaid vnto them, Go, ſerue the LORD your God: *but* †who *are* they that ſhal go?

9 And Moſes ſaid, Wee will goe with our young, and with our old, with our ſonnes, and with our daughters, with our flockes, and with our herds will we goe: for wee *muſt hold* a feaſt vnto the LORD.

10 And he ſaid vnto them, Let the LORD be ſo with you, as I will let you goe, and your little ones. Looke to it, for euill is before you.

11 Not ſo: goe now ye *that are* men, and ſerue the LORD, for that you did deſire: and they were driuen out from Pharaohs preſence.

12 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Stretch out thine hand ouer the land of Egypt for the locuſts, that they may come vp vpon the land of Egypt, and eat euery herbe of the land, euen all that the haile hath left.

13 And Moſes ſtretched forth his rod ouer the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an Eaſt winde vpon the land all that day and all that night: and when it was morning, the Eaſt winde brought the locuſts.

14 And the locuſts went vp ouer all the land of Egypt, and reſted in all the coaſts of Egypt: very grieuous were they: before them there were no ſuch locuſts as they, neither after them ſhall bee ſuch.

15 For they couered the face of the whole earth, ſo that the land was darkned, and they did eat euery herbe of the land, and all the fruit of the trees, which the haile had left, and there remained not any greene thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field thorow all † land of Egypt

16 ¶ Then Pharaoh † called for Moſes and Aaron in haſte: and he ſaid, I haue ſinned againſt the LORD your God, and againſt you.

17 Now therefore forgiue, I pray thee, my ſin onely this once, and intreat the LORD your God that he may take away from me this death only.

18 And he went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the LORD.

19 And the LORD turned a mighty ſtrong Weſt wind, which tooke away the locuſts and † caſt them into the red Sea: there remained not one locuſt in all the coaſts of Egypt.

20 But the LORD hardened Pharaohs heart, ſo that he would not let the children of Iſrael go.

21 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Stretch out thine hand toward heauen, that there may be darkneſſe ouer the land of Egypt, † euen darkneſſe which may be felt.

22 And Moſes ſtretched forth his hand toward heauen: and there was a thicke darkneſſe in all the land of Egypt three dayes.

23 They ſaw not one another, neither roſe any from his place for three dayes: * but all the children of Iſrael had light in their dwellings.

24 ¶ And Pharaoh called vnto Moſes, and ſaid, Goe ye, ſerue the LORD: onely let your flockes and your herds bee ſtayed: let your little ones alſo goe with you.

25 And Moſes ſaid, Thou muſt giue † vs alſo ſacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may ſacrifice vnto the LORD our God.

26 Our cattell alſo ſhall goe with vs, there ſhall not an hoofe bee left behind: for thereof muſt we take to ſerue the LORD our God: and wee know not with what wee muſt ſerue the LORD, vntill we come thither.

27 ¶ But the LORD hardened Pharaohs heart, and he would not let them goe.

28 And Pharaoh ſaid vnto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thy ſelfe: ſee my face no more: for in that day thou ſeeſt my face, thou ſhalt die.

29 And Moſes ſaid, Thou haſt ſpoken well, I will ſee thy face againe no more.

CHAP. XI.

1 Gods meſſage to the Iſraelites to borrow iewels of their neighbours. 4 Moſes threatneth Pharaoh with the death of the firſt borne.

AND the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Yet will I bring one plague more vpon Pharaoh, and vpon Egypt; afterwards hee will let you goe hence: when he ſhall let *you* goe, he ſhall ſurely thruſt you out hence altogether.

2 Speake now in the eares of the people, and let euery man borrow of his neighbour, and euery woman of her neighbour, * iewels of ſiluer, and iewels of gold.

3 And the LORD gaue the people fauour in the ſight of the Egyptians. Moreouer the man *Moſes was very great in the land of Egypt, in the ſight of Pharaohs ſeruants, and in the ſight of the people.

4 And Moſes ſaid, Thus ſaith the LORD, * About midnight will I goe out into the midſt of Egypt.

5 And all the firſt borne in the land of Egypt ſhall die, from the firſt borne of Pharaoh that ſitteth vpon his throne, euen vnto the firſt borne of the maid-ſeruant that is behinde the mill, and all the firſt borne of beaſts.

6 And there ſhall be a great cry thorowout all the land of Egypt, ſuch as there was none like it, nor ſhall be like it any more.

7 But againſt any of the children of Iſrael ſhall not a dog moue his tongue, againſt man or beaſt: that ye may know how that the LORD doth put a difference betweene the Egyptians and Iſrael.

8 And all theſe thy ſeruants ſhall come downe vnto mee, and bow downe themſelues vnto mee, ſaying, Get thee out, and all the people that † follow thee: and after that I will goe out: and he went out from Pharaoh in a † great anger.

9 And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Pharaoh ſhall not hearken vnto you, that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

10 And Moſes and Aaron did all theſe wonders before Pharaoh: and the LORD hardened Pharaohs heart, ſo that hee would not let the children of Iſrael goe out of his land.

CHAP. XII.

1 The beginning of the yeere is changed. 3 The Paſſeouer is inſtituted. 11 The rite of the Paſſeouer. 15 Vnleauened bread. 29 The firſt borne are ſlaine. 31 The Iſraelites are driuen out of the land. 37 They come to Succoth. 43 The ordinance of the Paſſeouer.

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes and Aaron in the land of Egypt, ſaying,

2 This

† Hebr. couer the eye.

† Hebr. who and who.

† Hebr. the face of all the land.

† Hebr. ſtrengthned his heart.

† Hebr. caſt them into the ſea.

† Hebr. that one may feele darkneſs. Wiſd. 17.1.

† Hebr. into our hands.

* Chap. 3.22. and 12.35.

* Eccleſi. 45.1.

* Chap. 12.29.

† Heb. at thy feet.

† Hebr. heat of anger.

2 This moneth *shalbe* vnto you the beginning of moneths: it shall be the first moneth of the yeere to you.

3 ¶ Speake ye vnto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this moneth they shal take to thē enery man a lamb, according to the house of *their* fathers, a ‖ lamb for an house.

‖ *Or, kid.*

4 And if the household be too little for the lambe, let him and his neighbour next vnto his house, take *it* according to the number of the soules: enery man according to his eating shall make your count for the lambe.

5 Your lambe shalbe without blemish, a male † of the first yeere: ye shall take it out from the sheepe, or from the goates.

† *Hebr. some of a yeere.*

6 And ye shall keepe it vp, vntill the foureteenth day of the same moneth: and the whole assembly of the Congregation of Israel shall kill it † in the euening.

† *Hebr. betweene the two euenings.*

7 And they shall take of the blood, and strike it on the two side postes, and on the vpper doore poste of the houses wherein they shall eat it.

8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night rost with fire, and vnleauened bread, *and* with bitter *herbes* they shall eat it.

9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but rost *with* fire: his head, with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof.

10 And ye shall let nothing of it remaine vntill the morning: and that which remaineth of it vntill the morning, ye shall burne with fire.

11 ¶ And thus shall ye eat it; with your loines girded, your shooes on your feet, and your staffe in your hand: and ye shall eat it in haste: it is the LORDS Passeouer.

12 For I will passe thorow the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the first borne in the land of Egypt, both man and beast, and against all the ‖ gods of Egypt I will execute iudgement: I *am* the LORD.

‖ *Or, Princes.*

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token vpon the houses where you *are*: and when I see the blood, I will passe ouer you, and the plague shall not be vpon you † to destroy *you*, when I smite the land of Egypt.

† *Hebr. for a destruction*

14 And this day shalbe vnto you for a memoriall: and you shall keep it a feast to the LORD throughout your generations: you shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for euer.

15 Seuen dayes shall ye eat vnleauened bread, euen the first day ye shall put away leauen out of your houses: For whosoeuer eateth leuened bread from the first day vntill the seuenth day, that soule shall be cut off from Israel.

16 And in the first day there *shall be* an holy conuocation, and in the seuenth day there shalbe an holy conuocation to you: no manner of work shalbe done in them, saue that which euery † man must eat, that onely may be done of you.

† *Hebr. soule.*

17 And ye shall obserue the *feast of* vnleauened bread: for in this selfe same day haue I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye obserue this day in your generations, by an ordinance for euer.

18 ¶ * In the first *moneth*, on the fourteenth day of the moneth at euen, ye shall eat vnleauened bread vntill the one and twentieth day of the moneth at euen.

* Leuit. 23.5. numb. 28.16.

19 Seuen dayes shall there be no leauen found in your houses: for whosoeuer eateth that which is leauened, euen that soule shall be cut off from the Congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or borne in the land.

20 Yee shall eat nothing leauened; in all your habitations shall ye eate vnleauened bread.

21 ¶ Then Moses called for all the Elders of Israel, and said vnto them, Draw out, and take you a ‖ lambe, according to your families, and kill the Passeouer.

‖ *Or, kid.*

22 * And yee shall take a bunch of hyssope, and dip it in the blood that *is* in the bason, and strike the lintell and the two side posts with the blood that is in the bason: and none of you shall go out at the doore of his house, vntill the morning.

* Hebr. 11.28.

23 For § LORD will passe thorow to smite the Egyptians: and when he seeth the blood vpon the lintell, and on the two side posts, the LORD will passe ouer the doore, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in vnto your houses to smite *you*.

24 And ye shall obserue this thing for an ordinance to thee, and to thy sonnes for euer.

25 And it shal come to passe whē ye be come to the land, which § LORD will giue you according as he hath promised, § ye shall keep this seruice.

26 * And it shall come to passe, when your children shall say vnto you, What meane you by this seruice?

* Iosh. 4.6.

27 That yee shall say, It is the sacrifice of the LORDS Passeouer, who passed ouer the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when hee smote the Egyptians, and deliuered our houses. And the people bowed the head, and worshipped.

28 And the children of Israel went away, and did as the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

29 ¶ * And it came to passe, that at midnight the LORD smote all the first borne in the land of Egypt, * from the first borne of Pharaoh that sate on his throne, vnto the first borne of the captiue that was in the † dungeon, and all the first borne of cattell.

* Chap. 11.4. * Wisd. 18.11. † *Hebr. house of the pit.*

30 And Pharaoh rose vp in the night, he and all his seruants, and all the Egyptians, and there was a great cry in Egypt: for there was not an house where there was not one dead.

31 ¶ And hee called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise vp, *and* get you forth from amongst my people, both you, and the children of Israel: and goe, serue the LORD, as ye haue said.

32 Also take your flockes, and your herds, as ye haue said, and be gone, and blesse me also.

33 And the Egyptians were vrgent vpon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste: for they said, We be all dead *men*.

34 And the people tooke their dough before it was leauened, their ‖ kneading troughes being bound vp in their clothes vpon their shoulders.

‖ *Or, dough.*

35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses: and they borrowed of the Egyptians * iewels of siluer, and iewels of gold, and raiment.

* Chap. 3 22. & 11.2.

36 And the LORD gaue the people fauour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent vnto them such things as they required: and they spoiled the Egyptians.

37 ¶ And * the children of Israel iourneyed from Rameses to Succoth, about sixe hundred thousand on foot, *that were* men, beside children.

* Num. 33.3.

38 And † a mixed multitude went vp also with them, and flocks, & herds, euen very much cattell.

† *Hebr. a great mixture.*

39 And they baked vnleauened cakes of the dough which they brought foorth out of Egypt, for it was not leauened: because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselues any victuall.

* Gene. 15.13. acts 7.6. gal.3.17.

40 ¶ Now the soiourning of the children of Israel who dwelt in Egypt, *was* * foure hundred and thirty yeeres.

41 And

41 And it came to passe at the end of the foure hundred and thirty yeeres, *euen* the selfe same day it came to passe, that all the hosts of the LORD went out from the land of Egypt.

42 It is a † night to be much obserued vnto the LORD, for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: This is that night of the LORD to be obserued of all the children of Israel, in their generations.

43 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses and Aaron, This is the ordinance of the Passeouer: there shall no stranger eat thereof.

44 But euery man-seruant that is bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof.

45 A forreiner, and an hired seruant shall not eat thereof.

46 * In one house shall it be eaten, thou shalt not carry forth ought of the flesh abroad out of the house, *neither shal ye breake a bone therof.

47 All the congregation of Israel shal † keep it.

48 And when a stranger shall soiourne with thee, and will keepe the Passeouer to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come neere, and keepe it: and he shall be as one that is borne in the land: for no vncircumcised person shall eat thereof.

49 One law shalbe to him that is home-borne, and vnto the stranger that soiourneth among you.

50 Thus did all the children of Israel: as the LORD commanded Moses & Aaron, so did they.

51 And it came to passe the selfe same day, that the LORD did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The first borne are sanctified to God. 3 The memoriall of the Passeouer is commanded. 11 The firstlings of beasts are set apart. 17 The Israelites go out of Egypt, & cary Iosephs bones with them. 20 They come to Etham. 21 God guideth them by a pillar of a cloud, and a pillar of fire.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 * Sanctifie vnto me all the first borne, whatsoeuer openeth the wombe, among the children of Israel, both of man & of beast: it is mine.

3 ¶ And Moses said vnto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of † bondage: for by strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this *place*: there shall no leauened bread bee eaten.

4 This day came ye out, in the moneth Abib.

5 ¶ And it shalbe when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hiuites, and the Iebusites, which hee sware vnto thy fathers to giue thee, a land flowing with milke and honey, that thou shalt keep this seruice in this moneth.

6 Seuen daies thou shalt eat vnleauened bread, & in the seuenth day *shalbe* a feast to the LORD.

7 Vnleauened bread shalbe eaten seuen dayes: and there shall no leauened bread be seene with thee: neither shall there bee leauen seene with thee in all thy quarters.

8 ¶ And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, *This is done* because of that *which* § LORD did vnto mee, when I came foorth out of Egypt.

9 And it shall bee for a signe vnto thee vpon thine hand, and for a memoriall betweene thine eyes, that the LORDS Law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt.

10 Thou shalt therefore keepe this Ordinance in his season from yeere to yeere.

11 ¶ And it shall bee when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, as he sware vnto thee, and to thy fathers, and shall giue it thee:

12 *That thou shalt † set apart vnto the LORD all that openeth the matrix, and euery firstling that commeth of a beast, which thou hast, the males shall be the LORDS.

13 And euery firstling of an asse thou shalt redeeme with a ‖ lambe: and if thou wilt not redeeme it, then thou shalt breake his necke, and all the first borne of man amongst thy children shalt thou redeeme.

14 ¶ And it shalbe when thy sonne asketh thee † in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say vnto him, By strength of hand the LORD brought vs out from Egypt, from the house of bondage.

15 And it came to passe, when Pharaoh would hardly let vs go, that the LORD slew all the first borne in the land of Egypt, both the first borne of man, and the first borne of beast; Therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the matrix, being males: but all the first borne of my children I redeeme.

16 And it shalbe for a token vpon thine hand, and for frontlets betweene thine eyes: For by strength of hand the LORD brought vs foorth out of Egypt.

17 ¶ And it came to passe when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them not thorow the way of the land of the Philistines, although that was neere: For God said, Left peraduenture the people repent when they see warre, and they returne to Egypt:

18 But God led the people about thorow the way of the wilderneſse of the red Sea: and the children of Israel went vp ‖ harnessed out of the land of Egypt.

19 And Moses tooke the bones of Ioseph with him: for hee had straitly sworne the children of Israel, saying; *God will surely visite you, and ye shall carry vp my bones away hence with you.

20 ¶ And * they tooke their iourney from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderneſse.

21 And *the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way, and by night in a pillar of fire, to giue them light to goe by day and night.

22 He tooke not away the pillar of the cloud by day, *nor the pillar of fire by night *from* before the people.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 God instructeth the Israelites in their iourny 5 Pharaoh pursueth after them. 10 The Israelites murmure. 13 Moses comforteth them. 15 God instructeth Moses. 19 The cloud remoueth behinde the campe. 21 The Israelites passe thorow the red Sea, 23 which drowneth the Egyptians.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, that they turne and encampe before *Pi-hahiroth, betweene Migdol and the Sea, ouer against Baal-zephon: before it, shall ye encampe by the sea.

3 For Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, They *are* intangled in the land; the wilderneſse hath shut them in.

4 And I will harden Pharaohs heart, that hee shall follow after them, and I will be honoured vpon Pharaoh, and vpon all his hoste, that the Egyptians may know that I am the LORD. And they did so.

5 ¶ And it was told the King of Egypt, that the people fled: and the heart of Pharaoh and

Hebr. night of obseruations.

Numb. 12. Iohn 19.36. Hebr. of it.

*Chap. 22.29. & 34.19. leuit. 27.26. num.3.13 & 8.16. luke 2.23

† Hebr. seruants.

*Chap. 22.29. & 34.19. ezek. 44.30.

† Hebr. cause to passe ouer.

‖ Or, kid.

† Hebr. to morrow.

‖ Or, by fiue in a ranke.

*Gen.50. 25.iosh. 24.32.

* Numb. 33.6.

* Numb. 14.14. deut.1.33 psal.78. 14. 1. cor.10.1.

* Nehe. 9.19.

*Numb. 33.7.

of his seruants was turned against the people, and they said, Why haue we done this, that we haue let Israel goe from seruing vs?

6 And hee made ready his charet, and tooke his people with him.

7 And he tooke sixe hundred chosen charets, and all the charets of Egypt, and captaines ouer euery one of them.

8 And the LORD hardned the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and hee pursued after the children of Israel: and the children of Israel went out with an high hand.

9 But the *Egyptians pursued after them, (all the horses and charets of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his armie,) and ouertooke them encamping by the Sea, beside Pihahiroth, before Baal-zephon.

*Iosh.24 6.1.mac. 4.9.

10 ¶ And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lift vp their eyes, and behold, the Egyptians marched after them, and they were sore afraid: and the children of Israel cryed out vnto the LORD.

11 And they said vnto Moses, Because there were no graues in Egypt, hast thou taken vs away to die in the wildernesse? Wherefore hast thou dealt thus with vs, to cary vs forth out of Egypt?

12 * Is not this the word that we did tell thee in Egypt, saying, Let vs alone, that we may serue the Egyptians? for it had beene better for vs to serue the Egyptians, then that wee should die in the wildernesse.

*Chap. 6.9.

13 ¶ And Moses said vnto the people, Feare ye not, stand still, and see the saluation of the LORD, which he will shew to you to day: ‖ for the Egyptians whom yee haue seene to day, yee shall see them againe no more for euer.

‖ Or, for whereas you haue seene the Egyptians to day, &c.

14 The LORD shall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace.

15 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Wherefore cryest thou vnto me? Speake vnto the children of Israel that they goe forward.

16 But lift thou vp thy rod, and stretch out thine hand ouer the Sea and diuide it: and the children of Israel shall go on dry ground thorow the midst of the Sea.

17 And I, behold, I wil harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them: and I will get me honour vpon Pharaoh, and vpon all his hoste, vpon his charets, and vpon his horsemen.

18 And the Egyptians shall know that I am the LORD, when I haue gotten me honor vpon Pharaoh, vpon his charets, and vpon his horsemen.

19 ¶ And the Angel of God which went before the campe of Israel, remooued and went behind them, and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them.

20 And it came betweene the campe of the Egyptians, and the campe of Israel, and it was a cloud and darknesse *to them*, but it gaue light by night *to these*: so that the one came not neere the other all the night.

21 And Moses stretched out his hand ouer the sea, and the LORD caused the sea to go *backe* by a strong East winde all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were * diuided.

*Iosh.4. 23.psal. 114.3.

22 And * the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea vpon the dry ground, and the waters were a wall vnto them on their right hand, and on their lefe.

* Psal. 78.13. 1.cor.10. 1.hebr. 11.29.

23 ¶ And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them, to the middest of the sea, *euen* all Pharaohs horses, his charets, and his horsemen.

24 And it came to passe, that in the morning watch, the LORD looked vnto the hoste of the Egyptians thorow the pillar of fire, and of the cloud, and troubled the hoste of the Egyptians,

25 And tooke off their charet wheeles, ‖ that they draue them heauily: So that the Egyptians said, Let vs flee from the face of Israel: for the LORD fighteth for them against the Egyptians.

‖ Or, and made them to goe heauily.

26 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Stretch out thine hand ouer the sea, that the waters may come againe vpon the Egyptians, vpon their charets, and vpon their horsemen.

27 And Moses stretched foorth his hand ouer the sea, and the Sea returned to his strength when the morning appeared: and the Egyptians fled against it: and the Lord † ouerthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea.

† Hebr. shooke off.

28 And the waters returned, and couered the charets, and the horsemen, *and* all the hoste of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them: there remained not so much as * one of them.

* Psal. 106.11.

29 But the children of Israel walked vpon dry land in the midst of the sea, and the waters *were* a wall vnto them on their right hand, and on their left.

30 Thus the LORD saued Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians: and Israel saw the Egyptians dead vpon the sea shore.

31 And Israel saw that great † worke which the LORD did vpon the Egyptians: and the people feared the LORD, and beleeued the LORD, and his seruant Moses.

† Hebr. hand.

CHAP. XV.

1 Moses song. 22 The people want water. 23 The waters at Marah are bitter: 25 A tree sweeteneth them. 27 At Elim are twelue wells, and seuenty Palme-trees.

THen sang * Moses and the children of Israel this song vnto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will sing vnto the LORD: for he hath triumphed gloriously, the horse and his rider hath hee throwne into the sea.

* Wisd. 10.20.

2 The LORD is my strength and song, and he is become my saluation: hee is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation, my fathers God, and I will exalt him.

3 The LORD *is* a man of warre: the LORD *is* his Name.

4 Pharaohs charets and his hoste hath he cast into the sea: his chosen captaines also are drowned in the red sea.

5 The depths haue couered them, they sanke into the bottome, as a stone.

6 Thy right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power, thy right hand, O LORD, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

7 And in the greatnesse of thine excellency thou hast ouerthrown them that rose vp against thee: thou sentest foorth thy wrath, *which* consumed them as stubble.

8 And with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together; the floods stood vpright as an heape, *and* the depths were congealed in the heart of the Sea.

9 The enemy said, I will pursue, I will ouertake, I will diuide the spoile: my lust shalbe satisfied vpon them: I will draw my sword, mine hand shall ‖ destroy them.

‖ Or, repossesse.

10 Thou didst blow with thy wind, § sea couered them, they sank as lead in the mighty waters.

11 Who *is* like vnto thee, O LORD, amongst the ‖ gods! Who *is* like thee, glorious in holinesse, fearefull in praises, doing wonders!

‖ Or, mighty ones

12 Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

13 Thou in thy mercy hast led foorth the people

ple which thou hast redeemed: thou hast guided *them* in thy strength vnto thy holy habitation.

14 *The people shal heare, *and* be afraid: sorrow shal take hold on ¶ inhabitants of Palestina.

15 Then the dukes of Edom shall be amazed: the mighty men of Moab trembling shall take hold vpon them: all the inhabitants of Canaan shall melt away.

16 * Feare and dread shall fall vpon them, by the greatnes of thine arme they shalbe as still as a stone, till thy people passe ouer, O LORD, till the people passe ouer which thou hast purchased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and plant them in the mountaine of thine inheritance, in the place, O LORD, *which* thou hast made for thee to dwell in, in the Sanctuary, O LORD, *which* thy hands haue established.

18 The LORD shall reigne for euer and euer.

19 For the horse of Pharaoh went in with his charets, and with his horsmen into the sea, and the LORD brought againe the waters of the sea vpon them: but the children of Israel went on dry land in the midst of the sea.

20 ¶ And Miriam the Propheteſſe, the sister of Aaron, tooke a timbrell in her hand, and all the women went out after her, with timbrels and with dances.

21 And Miriam answered them, Sing ye to the LORD, for hee hath triumphed gloriously: the horse & his rider hath he throwne into the sea.

22 So Moses brought Israel from the red sea, and they went out into the wilderneſſe of Shur: and they went three dayes in the wildernes, and found no water.

23 ¶ And when they came to Marah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they were bitter: therfore ¶ name of it was called ‖ Marah.

24 And the people murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drinke?

25 And hee cried vnto the LORD: and the LORD shewed him a * tree, which when hee had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there hee made a statute and an ordinance, and there he prooued them,

26 And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voyce of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt giue eare to his Commandements, and keepe all his Statutes: I will put none of these diseases vpon thee, which I haue brought vpon the Egyptians: for I am the LORD that healeth thee.

27 ¶ * And they came to Elim: where *were* twelue wells of water, and threescore and ten palme trees, & they encamped there by ¶ waters.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The Israelites come to Sin: 2 They murmure for want of bread: 4 God promiseth them bread from heauen. 11 Quailes are sent, 14 and Manna. 16 The ordering of Manna: 25 It was not to be found on the Sabbath: 32 An Omer of it is preserued.

AND they tooke their iourney from Elim, and all the Congregation of the children of Israel came vnto the wildernes of Sin, which is betweene Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second moneth after their departing out of the land of Egypt.

2 And the whole Congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderneſſe.

3 And the children of Israel said vnto them, Would to God we had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of Egypt, when we sate by the flesh-pots, *and* when wee did eate bread to the full: for ye haue brought vs forth into this wildernes, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

4 ¶ Then said the LORD vnto Moses, Behold, I will raine bread from heauen for you: and the people shall goe out, and gather † a certaine rate euery day, that I may proue them, whether they will walke in my Law, or no.

5 And it shall come to passe, that on ¶ sixt day they shall prepare that which they bring in, and it shall be twise as much as they gather daily.

6 And Moses and Aaron said vnto all the children of Israel, At Euen, then ye shall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of Egypt.

7 And in the morning, then ye shall see the glory of the LORD, for that he heareth your murmurings against the LORD: And what are we, that ye murmure against vs?

8 And Moses said, *This shall be* when the LORD shall giue you in the euening flesh to eate, and in the morning bread to the full: for that ¶ LORD heareth your murmurings, which yee murmure against him, and what *are* we? your murmurings are not against vs, but against the LORD.

9 ¶ And Moses spake vnto Aaron, Say vnto all the Congregation of the children of Israel, Come neere before the LORD: for he hath heard your murmurings.

10 And it came to passe as Aaron spake vnto the whole Congregation of the children of Israel, that they looked toward the wildernesse, and behold, the glory of the LORD * appeared in the cloud.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

12 I haue heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: Speake vnto them, saying, At Euen ye shall eate flesh, and in the morning ye shall be filled with bread: and yee shall know that I am the LORD your God.

13 And it came to passe, that at Euen * the quailes came vp, and couered the campe: and in the morning the dew lay round about the hoste.

14 And when * the dew that lay, was gone vp, behold, vpon the face of the wildernesse there lay a small round thing, as small as the hoare frost on the ground.

15 And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, ‖ It is Manna: for they wist not what it was. And Moses said vnto them, * This is the bread which the LORD hath giuen you to eate.

16 ¶ This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded: gather of it euery man according to his eating: an Omer ¶ for euery man, according to the number of your ¶ persons, take ye euery man for them which *are* in his tents.

17 And the children of Israel did so, and gathered some more, some lesse.

18 And when they did mete it with an Omer, * he that gathered much, had nothing ouer, and he that gathered little had no lack: they gathered euery man according to his eating.

19 And Moses said vnto them, Let no man leaue of it till the morning.

20 Notwithstanding, they hearkened not vnto Moses, but some of them left of it vntill the morning, and it bred wormes and stanke: and Moses was wroth with them.

21 And they gathered it euery morning, euery man according to his eating: and when the Sun waxed hot, it melted.

22 ¶ And it came to passe, that on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two Omers for one man: and all the rulers of the

† Heb. the portion of a day in his day.

* Chap. 13.21.

* Numb. 11.31.

* Numb. 11.7. psal. 78.24. wisd. 16.20.

‖ or, what is this? or, it is a portion.

* Iohn 6.31. 1 cor. 10.3.

† Hebr. by the poll, or, head.

† Hebr. soules.

* 2 Cor. 8.15.

Congregation came and told Moſes.

23 And he ſaid vnto them, This is that which the LORD hath ſaid, To morrow *is* the reſt of the holy Sabbath vnto the LORD: bake that which you will bake, to day, and ſeeth that ye will ſeeth, and that which remaineth ouer, lay vp for you to be kept vntill the morning.

24 And they laid it vp till the morning, as Moſes bade: and it did not ſtinke, neither was there any worme therein.

25 And Moſes ſaid; Eate that to day; for to day is a Sabbath vnto the LORD: to day ye ſhall not finde it in the field.

26 Sixe dayes ye ſhall gather it, but on the ſeuenth day *which is* the Sabbath, in it there ſhall be none.

27 ¶ And it came to paſſe, that there went out *ſome* of the people on the ſeuenth day, for to gather, and they found none.

28 And ſ LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, How long refuſe ye to keep my cõmandements, & my lawes?

29 See, for that the LORD hath giuen you the Sabbath, therfore he giueth you on the ſixth day the bread of two dayes: abide yee euery man in his place: let no man goe out of his place on the ſeuenth day.

30 So the people reſted on the ſeuenth day.

31 And the houſe of Iſrael called the name thereof, Manna: and it *was* like Coriander ſeed, white: and the taſte of it *was* like wafers made with honey.

32 ¶ And Moſes ſaid, This *is* ſ thing which the LORD cõmandeth: Fill an Omer of it to be kept for your generations, that they may ſee the bread wherwith I haue fed you in the wildernes, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt.

33 And Moſes ſaid vnto Aaron, Take a pot, and put an Omer full of Manna therein, and lay it vp before ſ LORD, to be kept for your generations.

34 As the LORD commanded Moſes, ſo Aaron laid it vp before the Teſtimony, to be kept.

35 And the children of Iſrael did eate Manna
a Ioſh.5. 12.nehe. 9.15. fourty yeeres, * vntill they came to a land inhabited: they did eate Manna vntill they came vnto the borders of the land of Canaan.

36 Now an Omer is ſ tenth part of an Ephah.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The people murmure for water at Rephidim. 5 God ſendeth him for water to the rocke in Horeb. 8 Amalek is ouercome by the holding vp of Moſes hands. 15 Moſes buildeth the Altar IEHOVAH Niſſi.

AND all the Congregation of the children of Iſrael iourneyed from ſ wilderneſſe of Sin after their iourneyes, according to the Commandement of the LORD, and pitched in Rephidim: and *there was* no water for the people to drink.

2 Wherfore * the people did chide with Moſes and ſaid, Giue vs water that wee may drinke. And Moſes ſaid vnto them, Why chide you with me? Wherefore doe ye tempt the LORD?

3 And the people thirſted there for water, and the people murmured againſt Moſes, and ſaid, Wherefore is this that thou haſt brought vs vp out of Egypt, to kill vs and our children, and our cattell with thirſt?

4 And Moſes cryed vnto the LORD, ſaying, What ſhall I doe vnto this people? they be almoſt ready to ſtone me.

5 And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Goe on before the people, and take with thee of the Elders of Iſrael: and thy rod wherewith * thou ſmoteſt the riuer, take in thine hand, and goe.

6 * Behold, I will ſtand before thee there, vpon the rocke in Horeb, and thou ſhalt ſmite the rocke, and there ſhall come water out of it, that the people may drinke. And Moſes did ſo in the ſight of the Elders of Iſrael.

7 And he called the name of the place ‖ Maſſah, and ‖ Meribah, becauſe of the chiding of the children of Iſrael, and becauſe they tempted the LORD, ſaying, Is the LORD amongſt vs, or not?

8 ¶ * Then came Amalek, and fought with Iſrael in Rephidim.

9 And Moſes ſaid vnto * Ioſhua, Chuſe vs out men, and goe out, fight with Amalek: to morrow I will ſtand on the top of the hill with the rod of God in mine hand.

10 So Ioſhua did as Moſes had ſaid to him, and fought with Amalek: and Moſes, Aaron, and Hur went vp to the top of the hill:

11 And it came to paſſe when Moſes held vp his hand, that Iſrael preuailed: and when he let downe his hand, Amalek preuailed.

12 But Moſes hands were heauy, and they tooke a ſtone, and put it vnder him, and he ſate thereon: and Aaron and Hur ſtayed vp his hands, the one on the one ſide, and the other on the other ſide, and his hands were ſteady vntill the going downe of the Sunne.

13 And Ioſhua diſcomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the ſword.

14 And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Write this for a memoriall in a booke, and rehearſe it in the eares of Ioſhua: for * I will vtterly put out the remembrance of Amalek from vnder heauen.

15 And Moſes built an Altar, and called the name of it ‖ IEHOVAH Niſsi.

16 For hee ſaid, ‖ Becauſe the LORD hath ſworne, *that* the LORD *will haue* warre with Amalek from generation to generation.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Iethro bringeth to Moſes his wife and two ſonnes. 7 Moſes entertaineth him. 13 Iethroes counſell is accepted. 27 Iethro departeth.

WHen * Iethro the Prieſt of Midian, Moſes father in law, heard of all that God had done for Moſes, & for Iſrael his people, *and* that the LORD had brought Iſrael out of Egypt:

2 Then Iethro Moſes father in law tooke Zipporah Moſes wife, after he had ſent her backe,

3 And her two ſonnes, of which the * name of the one *was* ‖ Gerſhom: for he ſaid, I haue beene an alien in a ſtrange land.

4 And the name of the other *was* ‖ Eliezer: for the God of my father, *ſaid he*, *was* mine helpe, and deliuered me from the ſword of Pharaoh.

5 And Iethro Moſes father in law came with his ſons, & his wife vnto Moſes, into the wildernes, where he encamped at the mount of God.

6 And he ſaid vnto Moſes, I thy father in law Iethro am come vnto thee, and thy wife, and her two ſonnes with her.

7 ¶ And Moſes went out to meet his father in law, and did obeiſance, and kiſſed him: and they aſked each other of *their* † welfare, and they came into the tent.

8 And Moſes told his father in law all that the LORD had done vnto Pharaoh, and to the Egyptians for Iſraels ſake, *and* all the trauell that had † come vpon them, by the way, and *how* the LORD deliuered them.

9 And Iethro reioyced for all the goodneſſe which the LORD had done to Iſrael: whom hee had deliuered out of the hand of the Egyptians.

10 And Iethro ſaid, Bleſſed *be* the LORD, who hath deliuered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh, who hath deliuered

‖ *That is, tentation.*
‖ *That is, chiding, or ſtrife.*
*Deut. 25.17. wiſ.11.4.
*Called Ieſus, Act. 7.45.
*Num.13. 20.1.ſam. 17.3.
‖ *That is, the LORD my banner.*
‖ *Or, becauſe the hand of Amalek is againſt the throne of the LORD &c. Heb. the hand vp on the throne of the Lord.*
* Chap. 2.16.
* Chap. 2.22.
‖ *That is a ſtranger there.*
‖ *That is, my God is an helper.*
† *Hebr. peace.*
† *Hebr. found them.*

delivered the people from vnder the hand of the Egyptians.

11 Now I know that the LORD is greater then all gods: * for in the thing wherein they dealt proudly, *he was* aboue them.

12 And Iethro Moses father in law tooke a burnt offring and sacrifices for God. and Aaron came, and all the Elders of Israel to eate bread with Moses father in law before God.

13 ¶ And it came to passe on the morrow, that Moses sate to iudge the people: and the people stood by Moses from the morning vnto the euening.

14 And when Moses father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? Why sittest thou thy selfe alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning vnto euen?

15 And Moses said vnto his father in law, Because the people come vnto mee to inquire of God.

16 When they haue a matter, they come vnto me, and I iudge betweene † one and another, and I doe make them know the statutes of God, and his lawes.

17 And Moses father in law said vnto him; The thing that thou doest is not good.

18 † Thou wilt surely weare away, both thou, and this people that is with thee: for this thing is too heauie for thee: * thou art not able to performe it thy selfe alone.

19 Hearken now vnto my voice, I will giue thee counsell, and God shall be with thee: bee thou for the people to Godward, that thou mayest bring the causes vnto God:

20 And thou shalt teach them ordinances and lawes, and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walke, and the worke that they must doe.

21 Moreouer, thou shalt prouide out of all the people able men, such as feare God, men of truth, hating couetousnesse, and place *such* ouer them, *to bee* rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tennes.

22 And let them iudge the people at all seasons: and it shall bee that euery great matter they shall bring vnto thee, but euery small matter they shall iudge: so shall it be easier for thy selfe, & they shall beare *the burthen* with thee.

23 If thou shalt doe this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt be able to endure, and all this people shall also goe to their place in peace.

24 So Moses hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had said.

25 And Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads ouer the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tennes.

26 And they iudged the people at all seasons: the hard causes they brought vnto Moses, but euery small matter they iudged themselues.

27 ¶ And Moses let his father in law depart, and he went his way into his owne land.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The people come to Sinai. 3 Gods message by Moses vnto the people out of the mount. 8 The peoples answere returned againe. 10 The people are prepared against the third day. 12 The mountaine must not be touched. 16 The fearefull presence of God vpon the mount.

IN the third moneth when the children of Israel were gone foorth out of the land of Egypt, the same day came they into the wildernesse of Sinai.

2 For they were departed from Rephidim, and were come to the desart of Sinai, and had pitched in the wildernesse, and there Israel camped before the mount.

3 And * Moses went vp vnto God: and the LORD called vnto him out of the mountaine, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Iacob, and tell the children of Israel:

4 * Ye haue seene what I did vnto the Egyptians, and how I bare you on Eagles wings, and brought you vnto my selfe.

5 Now * therefore if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keepe my Couenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure vnto me aboue all people: for * all the earth *is* mine.

6 And yee shall be vnto me a * kingdome of Priests, and an holy nation. These *are* the words which thou shalt speake vnto the children of Israel.

7 ¶ And Moses came and called for the Elders of the people, & laid before their faces all these words which the LORD commanded him.

8 And * all the people answered together, and said, All that the LORD hath spoken, wee will doe. And Moses returned the words of the people vnto the LORD.

9 And the LORD said vnto Moses, Loe, I come vnto thee, in a thicke cloud, that the people may heare when I speake with thee, and beleeue thee for euer: and Moses told the words of the people vnto the LORD.

10 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Goe vnto the people, and sanctifie them to day, and to morrow, and let them wash their clothes,

11 And be ready against the third day: for the third day the LORD will come downe, in the sight of all the people, vpon mount Sinai.

12 And thou shalt set bounds vnto the people round about, saying, Take heede to your selues, that ye goe not vp into the mount, or touch the border of it: * whosoeuer toucheth the mount, shall be surely put to death.

13 There shall not a hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned or shot thorow, whether it be beast or man, it shal not liue: when the ‖ trumpet soundeth long, they shall come vp to the mount.

14 ¶ And Moses went downe from the mount vnto the people, and sanctified the people, and they washed their clothes.

15 And he said vnto the people, Be ready against the third day: come not at your wiues.

16 ¶ And it came to passe on the third day in the morning, that there were thunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud vpon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding loud, so that all the people that was in the campe, trembled.

17 And Moses brought foorth the people out of the campe to meet with God, and they stood at the nether part of the mount.

18 And * mount Sinai was altogether on a smoke, because the LORD descended vpon it in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly.

19 And when the voyce of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, Moses spake, and God answered him by a voyce.

20 And the LORD came downe vpon mount Sinai, on the top of the mount: and the LORD called Moses *vp* to the top of the mount, and Moses went vp.

21 And the LORD said vnto Moses, Go downe, † charge the people, lest they breake thorow vnto the LORD to gaze, and many of them perish.

22 And

Chap. 10,16, & 5.7. 14.18.

Hebr. man and his wife.

Hebr. saying vnto him.

Deut. 1.9.

* Acts 7.38.

* Deut. 29.2.

* Deut. 5.2.

* Deut. 10.14. psa.24.1.

* 1.Pet. 2.9.reuel. 1.6.

*Chap. 24.3,7. deut. 5. 27.and 26.17.

* Hebr. 12.20.

‖ Or, cornet.

* Deut. 4.11.

† Hebr. contest.

22 And let the Priests also which come neere to the LORD, sanctifie themselues, lest the LORD breake forth vpon them.

23 And Moses said vnto the LORD, The people cannot come vp to mount Sinai, for thou chargedst vs, saying, Set bounds about the mount, and sanctifie it.

24 And the LORD said vnto him, Away, get thee downe, and thou shalt come vp, thou, and Aaron with thee: but let not the Priests and the people breake thorow, to come vp vnto the LORD, lest he breake foorth vpon them.

25 So Moses went downe vnto the people, and spake vnto them.

CHAP. XX.

1 *The ten Commandements.* 18 *The people are afraid.* 20 *Moses comforteth them.* 22 *Idolatry is forbidden.* 24 *Of what sort the Altar should be.*

AND God spake all these words, saying,

2 * I am the LORD thy God, which haue brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of † bondage:

3 Thou shalt haue no other Gods before me.

4 *Thou shalt not make vnto thee any grauen image, or any likenesse *of any thing* that is in heauen aboue, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water vnder the earth.

5 Thou shalt not bow down thy selfe to them, nor serue them; for I the LORD thy God *am* a iealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers vpon the children, vnto the third and fourth *generation* of them that hate me:

6 And shewing mercy vnto thousands, of them that loue me, and keepe my Commandements.

7 *Thou shalt not take the Name of § LORD thy God in vaine: for the LORD will not hold him guiltlesse, that taketh his Name in vaine.

8 Remember the Sabbath day, to keep it holy.

9 *Sixe dayes shalt thou labour, and doe all thy worke:

10 But the seuenth day *is* the Sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not doe any worke, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man-seruant, nor thy maid-seruant, nor thy cattell, nor thy stranger that *is* within thy gates:

11 For * in sixe dayes the LORD made heauen and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seuenth day. wherefore the LORD blessed the Sabbath day, and hallowed it.

12 ¶ * Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy dayes may be long vpon the land, which the LORD thy God giueth thee.

13 * Thou shalt not kill.

14 Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15 Thou shalt not steale.

16 Thou shalt not beare false witnesse against thy neighbour.

17 *Thou shalt not couet thy neighbors house, thou shalt not couet thy neighbors wife, nor his man-seruant, nor his maid-seruant, nor his oxe, nor his asse, nor any thing that *is* thy neighbors.

18 ¶ And * all the people saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountaine smoking: and when the people saw it, they remooued, and stood afarre off.

19 And they said vnto Moses, * Speake thou with vs, and wee will heare: but let not God speake with vs, lest we die.

20 And Moses said vnto the people, Feare not: for God is come to prone you, and that his feare may be before your faces, that ye sinne not.

21 And the people stood afar off, & Moses drew neere vnto the thicke darkenesse, where God was.

22 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Thus thou shalt say vnto § children of Israel, Ye haue seene that I haue talked with you from heauen.

23 Yee shall not make with mee gods of siluer, neither shall you make vnto you gods of gold.

24 ¶ An Altar of earth thou shalt make vnto mee, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, thy sheep and thine oxen: in all places where I record my Name, I will come vnto thee, and I will blesse thee.

25 And * if thou wilt make mee an Altar of stone, thou shalt not † build it of hewen stone: for if thou lift vp thy toole vpon it, thou hast polluted it.

26 Neither shalt thou go vp by steps vnto mine Altar, § thy nakednes be not discouered thereon.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Lawes for men-seruants.* 5 *For the seruant whose eare is boared.* 7 *For women-seruants.* 12 *For man-slaughter.* 16 *For stealers of men.* 17 *For cursers of parents.* 18 *For smiters.* 22 *For an hurt by chance.* 28 *For an oxe that goareth.* 33 *For him that is an occasion of harme.*

NOw these are the iudgements which thou shalt set before them.

2 * If thou buy an Hebrew seruant, six yeeres he shall serue, and in the seuenth he shall go out free for nothing.

3 If he came in by himselfe, he shall goe out by himselfe: if he were married, then his wife shall goe out with him.

4 If his master haue giuen him a wife, and shee haue borne him sonnes or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her masters, and hee shall goe out by himselfe.

5 And if the seruant † shall plainely say, I loue my master, my wife, and my children, I will not goe out free:

6 Then his master shal bring him vnto § Iudges, he shall also bring him to the doore, or vnto the doore post, & his master shall bore his eare thorow with an awle, & he shall serue him for euer.

7 ¶ And if a man sell his daughter to bee a maid-seruant, shee shall not goe out as the men-seruants doe.

8 If she † please not her master who hath betrothed her to himselfe, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her vnto a strange nation hee shall haue no power, seeing hee hath dealt deceitfully with her.

9 And if he haue betrothed her vnto his son, he shall deale with her after § maner of daughters.

10 If hee take him another *wife*, her food, her raiment, and her duty of marriage shall hee not diminish.

11 And if he do not these three vnto her, then shall shee goe out free without money.

12 ¶ * He that smiteth a man, so that hee die, shall surely put to death.

13 And if a man lie not in wait, but God deliuer *him* into his hand, then * I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee:

14 But if a man come presumptuously vpon his neighbour to slay him with guile, thou shalt take him from mine Altar, that he may die.

15 ¶ And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

16 ¶ And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.

17 ¶ And * hee that ‖ curseth his father or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

18 ¶ And if men striue together, and one smite ‖ another with a stone, or with his fist, and hee die not, but keepeth his bed:

19 If

* Deut. 27.5. iosh.8.31. † Heb. *build them with hewing.*

*Leuit. 25.41. deut.15. 12 iere. 34.14. † Heb. *with his body.*

† Heb. *saying shall say.*

† Heb. *be euill in the eyes of, &c.*

*Leuit. 24.17.

* Deut. 19.3.

*Leuit. 20.9. pro. 20.20. mat.15.4. mar.7.10.

‖ Or, *reuileth.*

‖ Or, *his neighbor.*

* Deut. 6.6. psal. 81.10. † Hebr. *seruants.* *Leuit. 25.1. psal. 97.7.

*Leuit. 19.12. deut.5.11 mat.5.33.

* Chap. 23 12. ezek.20. 12. luke 13. 14.

*Gen.2.2.

* Deut.5. 16. matt. 15.4. ephe.6.2.

*Matth. 5.21.

* Rom. 7.7.

* Hebr. 12.18.

* Deut. 5.24. and 18.16.

19 If he riſe againe, and walke abroad vpon his ſtaffe, then ſhall he that ſmote him, be quit: onely hee ſhall pay for the † loſſe of his time, and ſhall cauſe *him* to be throughly healed.

20 ¶ And if a man ſmite his ſeruant or his maid with a rod, and he die vnder his hand, he ſhall be ſurely † puniſhed:

21 Notwithſtanding, if he continue a day or two, he ſhal not be puniſhed, for he is his money.

22 ¶ If men ſtriue & hurt a woman with child, ſo that her fruit depart from her, & yet no miſchiefe follow, he ſhall be ſurely puniſhed, according as the womans husband will lay vpon him, and he ſhall pay as the Iudges *determine*.

23 And if any miſchiefe follow, then thou ſhalt giue life for life,

24 * Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, ſtripe for ſtripe.

26 ¶ And if a man ſmite the eye of his ſeruant, or the eye of his maid, that it periſh, he ſhall let them goe free for his eyes ſake.

27 And if he ſmite out his man-ſeruants tooth, or his maid-ſeruants tooth, hee ſhall let him goe free for his toothes ſake.

28 ¶ If an oxe gore a man or a woman that they die, then * the oxe ſhall be ſurely ſtoned, and his fleſh ſhall not be eaten: but the owner of the oxe ſhall be quit.

29 But if the oxe were wont to puſh with his horne in time paſt, and it hath beene teſtified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the oxe ſhall be ſtoned, and his owner alſo ſhall be put to death.

30 If there be laid on him a ſumme of money, then hee ſhall giue for the ranſome of his life, whatſoeuer is laid vpon him.

31 Whether he haue goared a ſonne, or haue goared a daughter, according to this iudgement ſhall it be done vnto him.

32 If the oxe ſhall puſh a man-ſeruant, or a maid-ſeruant, he ſhall giue vnto their maſter thirty ſhekels, and the oxe ſhall be ſtoned.

33 ¶ And if a man ſhall open a pit, or if a man ſhall dig a pit, and not couer it, and an oxe or an aſſe fall therein:

34 The owner of the pit ſhall make *it* good, *and* giue money vnto the owner of them, and the dead beaſt ſhall be his.

35 ¶ And if one mans oxe hurt anothers, that he die, then they ſhall ſell the liue oxe, and diuide the money of it, and the dead oxe alſo they ſhall diuide.

36 Or if it be knowne that the oxe hath vſed to puſh in time paſt, and his owner hath not kept him in, he ſhall ſurely pay oxe for oxe, and the dead ſhall be his owne.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Of theft. 5 Of dammage. 7 Of treſpaſſes. 14 Of borrowing. 16 Of fornication. 18 Of witchcraft. 19 Of beaſtialitie. 20 Of Idolatry. 21 Of ſtrangers, widowes, and fatherleſſe. 25 Of vſury. 26 Of pledges. 28 Of reuerence to Magiſtrates. 29 Of the firſt fruits.

IF a man ſhall ſteale an oxe, or a ‖ ſheepe, and kill it, or ſell it; he ſhall reſtore fiue oxen for an oxe, and * foure ſheepe for a ſheepe.

2 ¶ If a thiefe be found breaking vp, and be ſmitten that he die, there ſhall no blood be ſhed for him.

3 If the Sun be riſen vpon him, there ſhall be blood ſhed for him: *for* he ſhould make full reſtitution: if he haue nothing, then he ſhall be ſold for his theft.

4 If the theft be certainely found in his hand aliue, whether it be oxe, or aſſe, or ſheepe, he ſhall reſtore double.

5 ¶ If a man ſhall cauſe a field or vineyard to be eaten, and ſhall put in his beaſt, and ſhal feed in anothers mans field: of the beſt of his owne field, and of the beſt of his owne vineyard ſhall he make reſtitution.

6 ¶ If fire breake out, and catch in thornes, ſo that the ſtacks of corne, or the ſtanding corne, or the field be conſumed *therewith*: he that kindled the fire, ſhall ſurely make reſtitution.

7 ¶ If a man ſhall deliuer vnto his neighbour, money, or ſtuffe to keepe, and it be ſtollen out of the mans houſe, if the thiefe be found, let him pay double.

8 If the thiefe be not found, then the maſter of the houſe ſhall be brought vnto the Iudges, *to ſee* whether he haue put his hand vnto his neighbours goods.

9 For all manner of treſpaſſe, *whether it be* for oxe, for aſſe, for ſheepe, for raiment, *or* for any maner of loſt thing, which *another* challengeth to be his; the cauſe of both parties ſhall come before the Iudges, *and* whom the Iudges ſhall condemne, he ſhall pay double vnto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliuer vnto his neighbour an aſſe, or an oxe, or a ſheep, or any beaſt, to keepe, and it die, or be hurt, or driuen away, no man ſeeing it;

11 Then ſhall an oath of § LORD be betweene them both, that he hath not put his hand vnto his neighbours goods: and the owner of it ſhall accept thereof, and he ſhall not make it good.

12 And * if it be ſtollen from him, he ſhall make reſtitution vnto the owner thereof. * Gene. 31.39.

13 If it be torne in pieces, then let him bring it *for* witneſſe, and he ſhall not make good that which was torne.

14 ¶ And if a man borrow ought of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof being not with it, he ſhall ſurely make it good.

15 But if the owner thereof be with it, he ſhal not make it good: if it bee an hired *thing*, it came for his hire.

16 ¶ And if * a man entice a maid, that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he ſhall ſurely endow her to be his wife. * Deut. 22.28.

17 If her father vtterly refuſe to giue her vnto him, he ſhall † pay money according to the dowry of virgins. † *Hebr. weigh.*

18 ¶ Thou ſhalt not ſuffer a witch to liue.

19 ¶ Whoſoeuer lieth with a beaſt, ſhall ſurely be put to death.

20 ¶ * He that ſacrificeth vnto *any* god, ſaue vnto the LORD onely, he ſhalbe vtterly deſtroyed. * Deut. 13.13,14, 15.1.mac. 2.24. * Leuit. 19.33. * Zach. 7.10.

21 ¶ * Thou ſhalt neither vexe a ſtranger, nor oppreſſe him: for ye were ſtrangers in the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ * Ye ſhall not afflict any widow, or fatherleſſe child.

23 If thou afflict them in any wiſe, and they cry at all vnto me, I will ſurely heare their cry.

24 And my wrath ſhall waxe hote, and I will kill you with the ſword: and your wiues ſhall be widowes, and your childr n fatherleſſe.

25 ¶ * If thou lend money to any of my people that is poore by thee, thou ſhalt not be to him as an vſurer, neither ſhalt thou lay vpon him vſury. * Leuit. 25.37. deut.23. 19.pſal. 15.5.

26 If thou at all take thy neighbours raiment to pledge, thou ſhalt deliuer it vnto him by that the Sunne goeth downe.

27 For that is his couering only, it is his rai-

ment for his skin? wherein shall he sleepe? and it shall come to passe, when he cryeth vnto me, that I will heare: for I am gracious.

28 ¶ * Thou shalt not reuile the ‖ gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

29 ¶ Thou shalt not delay *to offer* the † first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy † liquors: * the first borne of thy sons shalt thou giue vnto me.

30 Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, *and* with thy sheepe: seuen daies it shall be with his dam, on the eighth day thou shalt giue it me.

31 ¶ And ye shall be holy men vnto me: * neither shall ye eat any flesh that is torne of beasts in the field: ye shall cast it to the dogs.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *Of slander and false witnesse.* 3. *6. Of Iustice.* 4 *Of charitablenesse.* 10 *Of the yeere of rest.* 12 *Of the Sabbath.* 13 *Of Idolatry.* 14 *Of the three feasts.* 18 *Of the blood and the fat of the sacrifice.* 20 *An Angel is promised, with a blessing, if they obey him.*

THou shalt not ‖ raise a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to bee an vnrighteous witnesse.

2 ¶ Thou shalt not follow a multitude to doe euill: neither shalt thou † speake in a cause, to decline after many, to wrest *iudgement.*

3 ¶ Neither shalt thou countenance a poore man in his cause.

4 ¶ If thou meet thine enemies oxe or his asse going astray, thou shalt surely bring it backe to him againe.

5 * If thou see the asse of him that hateth thee, lying vnder his burden, ‖ and wouldest forbeare to help him, ‖ shalt surely helpe with him.

6 Thou shalt not wrest the iudgement of thy poore in his cause.

7 Keepe thee far from a false matter: and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for I will not iustifie the wicked.

8 ¶ And * thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth † the wise, and peruerteth the words of the righteous.

9 ¶ Also thou shalt not oppresse a stranger: for ye know the † heart of a stranger, seeing yee were strangers in the land of Egypt.

10 And * six yeeres thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof:

11 But the seuenth *yeere* thou shalt let it rest, and lie still, that the poore of thy people may eate, and what they leaue, the beasts of the field shall eate. In like manner thou shalt deale with thy vineyard, *and* with thy ‖ oliue-yard.

12 * Sixe dayes thou shalt doe thy worke, and on the seuenth day thou shalt rest: that thine oxe and thine asse may rest, and the sonne of thy hand-maid, and the stranger may be refreshed.

13 And in all things that I haue said vnto you, be circumspect: and make no mention of the names of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 ¶ * Three times thou shalt keepe a feast vnto me, in the yeere.

15 * Thou shalt keepe the feast of vnleauened bread: ‖ shalt eat vnleauened bread seuen daies, as I commanded thee, in ‖ time appointed of the moneth Abib: for in it thou camest out from Egypt: * and none shal appeare before me empty:

16 And the feast of harueſt, the first fruits of thy labours, which thou hast sowen in the field: and the feast of ingathering, *which is* in the end of the yeere, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field.

17 Three times in the yere all thy males shall appeare before the LORD God.

18 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leauened bread; neither shall the fat of my ‖ sacrifice remaine vntill the morning.

19 * The first of the first fruits of thy land, thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD thy God: ‖ shalt not seeth a kid in his mothers milke

20 ¶ * Behold, I send an Angel before thee to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I haue prepared.

21 Beware of him, and obey his voyce, prouoke him not: for he will not pardon your transgressions: for my Name is in him.

22 But if thou shalt (indeed) obey his voyce, and doe all that I speake, then I will be an enemy vnto thine enemies, and ‖ an aduersary vnto thine aduersaries.

23 * For mine Angel shall goe before thee, and * bring thee in vnto the Amorites, and the Hittites, & the Perizzites, & the Canaanites, the Hiuites, and the Iebusites: and I will cut them off.

24 Thou shalt not bow downe to their gods, nor serue them, nor doe after their workes: * but thou shalt vtterly ouerthrow them, and quite breake downe their images.

25 And ye shall serue the LORD your God, and he shall blesse thy bread and thy water: and I will take sicknesse away from the midst of thee.

26 ¶ * There shall nothing cast their young, nor bee barren, in thy land: the number of thy dayes I will fulfill.

27 I will send my feare before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turne their † backes vnto thee.

28 And * I will send hornets before thee, which shall driue out the Hiuite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite from before thee.

29 I will not driue them out from before thee in one yeere, lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.

30 By little and little I will driue them out from before thee, vntill thou be increased and inherite the land.

31 And I will set thy bounds from the Red Sea, euen vnto the Sea of the Philistines, and from the desart vnto the riuer: for I will deliuer the inhabitants of the land into your hand: and thou shalt driue them out before thee.

32 * Thou shalt make no couenant with them, nor with their gods.

33 They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serue their gods, * it will surely be a snare vnto thee.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 *Moses is called vp into the mountaine.* 3 *The people promise obedience.* 4 *Moses buildeth an Altar, and twelue pillars:* 6 *He sprinkleth the blood of the Couenant.* 9 *The glory of God appeareth.* 14 *Aaron and Hur haue the charge of the people.* 15 *Moses goeth into the Mountaine, where he continueth forty dayes, & forty nights.*

AND he said vnto Moses, Come vp vnto the LORD, thou, and Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, and seuenty of the Elders of Israel: and worship ye afarre off.

2 And Moses alone shall come neere the LORD: but they shall not come nigh, neither shall the people goe vp with him.

3 ¶ And Moses came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the iudgements: and all the people answered with one voyce, and said, * All the words which the LORD hath said, will we doe.

4 And Moses wrote all the words of the LORD,

LORD, and rose vp early in the morning, and builded an Altar vnder the hill, and twelue pillars, according to the twelue tribes of Israel.

5 And he sent young men of the children of Israel which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen vnto the LORD.

6 And Moses tooke halfe of the blood, and put it in basons, and halfe of the blood hee sprinkled on the Altar.

7 And hee tooke the booke of the Couenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, * All that the LORD hath said, will we doe, and be obedient. Vers. 3.

8 And Moses tooke the blood and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold, * the blood of the Couenant which the LORD hath made with you, concerning all these words. 1. Pet. 1. 2. heb. 9. 20.

9 ¶ Then went vp Moses and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seuenty of the Elders of Israel:

10 And they saw the God of Israel: and there was vnder his feet, as it were a paued worke of a Saphir stone, and as it were the body of heauen in his clearenesse.

11 And vpon the Nobles of the children of Israel hee laid not his hand: also they saw God, and did eate and drinke.

12 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Come vp to me, into the mount, and be there, and I will giue thee Tables of stone, and a Law, and Commandements, which I haue written, that thou mayest teach them.

13 And Moses rose vp, and his minister Iosh̃ua: and Moses went vp into the mount of God.

14 And he said vnto the Elders, Tarry ye here for vs, vntill we come againe vnto you: and behold, Aaron and Hur *are* with you: if any man haue any matters to do, let him come vnto them.

15 And Moses went vp into the mount, and a cloud couered the mount.

16 And the glory of the LORD abode vpon mount Sinai, and the cloud couered it sixe daies: and the seuenth day he called vnto Moses out of the midst of the cloud.

17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD *was* like deuouring fire, on the top of the mount, in the eyes of the children of Israel.

18 And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and gate him vp into the mount: and * Moses was in the mount forty dayes and forty nights. * Chap. 34. 28. deut. 9. 9.

CHAP. XXV.

1 What the Israelites must offer for the making of the Tabernacle. 10 The forme of the Arke. 17 The Mercy-seat with the Cherubims. 23 The Table with the furniture thereof. 31 The Candlesticke with the instruments thereof.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, that they † bring me an ‖ offering: * of euery man, that giueth it willingly with his heart, ye shall take my offering. † Hebr. take for me. ‖ Or, heaue offering. * Chap. 35. 5.

3 And this is the offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and siluer, and brasse:

4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine ‖ linnen, and goats *haire*: ‖ Or, silke.

5 And rammes skinnes died red, and badgers skinnes, and Shittim wood:

6 Oyle for the light, spices for anointing oyle, and for sweet incense:

7 Onyx stones, and stones to bee set in the * Ephod, and in the * breastplate. * Chap. 28. 4.

8 And let them make me a Sanctuary, that I may dwell amongst them: * Chap. 36. 15.

9 According to all that I shew thee, after the paterne of the Tabernacle, and the paterne of all the instruments thereof, euen so shall ye make *it*.

10 ¶ * And they shall make an Arke of Shittim wood: two cubits and an halfe *shalbe* the length thereof, and a cubit & an halfe the bredth thereof, and a cubit and an halfe the height thereof. * Chap. 37. 1.

11 And thou shalt ouerlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou ouerlay it: and shalt make vpon it a crown of gold round about.

12 And thou shalt cast foure rings of gold for it, and put them in the foure corners thereof, and two rings *shall be* in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staues of Shittim wood, and ouerlay them with gold.

14 And thou shalt put the staues into the rings, by the sides of the Arke, that the Arke may be borne with them.

15 The staues shalbe in the rings of the Arke: they shall not be taken from it.

16 And thou shalt put into the Arke, the Testimony which I shall giue thee.

17 And thou shalt make a Mercy-seat of pure gold: two cubits and an halfe *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubite and an halfe the breadth thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two Cherubims of gold: of beaten worke shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the Mercy-seat.

19 And make one Cherub on the one end, and the other Cherub on the other end: *euen* ‖ of the Mercy-seat shall ye make the Cherubims, on the two ends thereof. ‖ Or, of the matter of the Mercy-seat.

20 And the Cherubims shall stretch forth their wings on high, couering the Mercy-seat with their wings, and their faces *shall looke* one to another: toward the Mercy-seat shall the faces of the Cherubims be.

21 And thou shalt put the Mercy-seat aboue vpon the Arke, and in the Arke thou shalt put the Testimony that I shall giue thee.

22 And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee, from aboue the Mercy-seat, from * betweene the two Cherubims which are vpon the Arke of the Testimony, of all things which I will giue thee in Commandement vnto the children of Israel. * Num. 7. 89.

23 ¶ * Thou shalt also make a Table of Shittim wood: two cubites *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubite the breadth thereof, and a cubite and an halfe the height thereof. * Chap. 37. 10.

24 And thou shalt ouerlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crowne of gold round about.

25 And thou shalt make vnto it a border of an hand breadth round about: and thou shalt make a golden crowne to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it foure rings of gold, and put the rings in the foure corners that *are* on the foure feet thereof.

27 Ouer against the border shall the rings be, for places of the staues to beare the Table.

28 And thou shalt make the staues of Shittim wood, and ouerlay them with gold, that the Table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make the dishes thereof, and spoones thereof, and couers thereof, and bowles thereof ‖ to couer withall: of pure gold shalt thou make them. ‖ Or, to powre out withall.

30 And thou shalt set vpon the Table, Shewbread before me, alway.

31 ¶ * And thou shalt make a Candlesticke of pure gold: of beaten work shal the Candlesticke be made; his shaft and his branches, his bowles, his knops and his flowers shall be of the same. * Chap. 37. 17.

32 And

32 And ſixe branches ſhall come out of the ſides of it: three branches of the Candleſticke out of the one ſide, and three branches of the Candleſticke out of the other ſide:

33 Three bowles made like vnto Almonds, with a knop and a flower in one branch: and three bowles made like Almonds in the other branch, with a knop and a flower: ſo in the ſixe branches, that come out of the Candleſticke.

34 And in the Candleſticke *ſhall bee* foure bowles made like vnto Almonds, with their knops and their flowers.

35 And *there ſhall be* a knop vnder two branches of the ſame, and a knop vnder two branches of the ſame, and a knop vnder two branches of the ſame, according to the ſixe branches that proceed out of the Candleſticke.

‖Or, cauſe to aſcend †Heb. the face of it. * Acts 7. 44. heb. 8.5. † Hebr. which thou waſt ſhewed to ſee.

36 Their knops & their branches ſhalbe of the ſame: all it ſhalbe one beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou ſhalt make the ſeuen lampes thereof: and they ſhall ‖ light the lampes thereof, that they may giue light ouer againſt † it.

38 And the tongs thereof, and the ſnuffe-diſhes thereof *ſhall be* of pure gold.

39 Of a talent of pure gold ſhall he make it, with all theſe veſſels.

40 And *looke that thou make them after their paterne, † which was ſhewed thee in the mount.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 The ten curtaines of the Tabernacle. 7 The eleuen curtaines of goats haire. 14 The couering of rams skins. 15 The boards of the Tabernacle, with their ſockets and bars. 31 The vaile for the Arke. 36 The hanging for the doore.

MOreouer, thou ſhalt make the Tabernacle with ten curtaines of fine twined linnen, and blue, and purple, and ſcarlet: with Cherubims of † cunning worke ſhalt thou make them.

†Heb. the worke of a cunning workeman, or embroiderer.

2 The length of one curtaine *ſhall be* eight and twenty cubites, and the breadth of one curtaine foure cubites: and euery one of the curtaines ſhall haue one meaſure.

3 The fiue curtaines ſhall be coupled together one to another: and *other* fiue curtaines *ſhall be* coupled one to another.

4 And thou ſhalt make loopes of blue vpon the edge of the one curtaine, from the ſelueedge in the coupling, and likewiſe ſhalt thou make in the vttermoſt edge of *another* curtaine, in the coupling of the ſecond.

5 Fifty loopes ſhalt thou make in the one curtaine, & fifty loopes ſhalt thou make in the edge of the curtain, that is in ſ coupling of the ſecond, that the loopes may take hold one of another.

6 And thou ſhalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtaines together with the taches: and it ſhall be one Tabernacle.

7 ¶ And thou ſhalt make curtaines of goates *haire*, to bee a couering vpon the Tabernacle: eleuen curtaines ſhalt thou make:

8 The length of one curtaine *ſhall bee* thirty cubites, and the breadth of one curtain foure cubites: and the eleuen *ſhall be* all of one meaſure:

9 And thou ſhalt couple fiue curtaines by themſelues, and ſixe curtaines by themſelues, and ſhalt double the ſixth curtaine in the forefront of the Tabernacle.

10 And thou ſhalt make fifty loopes on the edge of the one curtaine, that is outmoſt in the coupling, and fifty loopes in the edge of the curtaine which coupleth the ſecond.

11 And thou ſhalt make fifty taches of braſſe, and put the taches into the loopes, and couple the ‖ tent together, that it may be one.

‖ Or, couering.

12 And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the halfe curtain that remaineth ſhall hang ouer the backeſide of the Tabernacle.

13 And a cubite on the one ſide, and a cubite on the other ſide † of that which remaineth in the length of the curtaines of the tent, it ſhall hang ouer the ſides of the Tabernacle, on this ſide, and on that ſide, to couer it.

† Hebr. in the remainder, or ſurplus age.

14 And thou ſhalt make a couering for the tent of rams ſkins died red, and a couering aboue of badgers ſkins.

15 ¶ And thou ſhalt make boards for the Tabernacle, of Shittim wood ſtanding vp.

16 Ten cubits ſhalbe the length of a board, & a cubit & an halfe ſhalbe the bredth of one board.

17 Two † tenons *ſhall there be* in one board, ſet in order, one againſt another: thus ſhalt thou make for all the boards of the Tabernacle.

† Hebr. hands.

18 And thou ſhalt make the boards for the Tabernacle, twenty boards on the South ſide Southward.

19 And thou ſhalt make forty ſockets of ſiluer vnder the twenty boards: two ſockets vnder one board for his two tenons, and two ſockets vnder another board for his two tenons.

20 And for the ſecond ſide of the Tabernacle, on the North ſide *there ſhall be* twenty boards.

21 And their forty ſockets of ſiluer: two ſockets vnder one board, and two ſockets vnder another board.

22 And for the ſides of the Tabernacle, Weſtward thou ſhalt make ſixe boards.

23 And two boards ſhalt thou make for the corners of the Tabernacle, in the two ſides.

24 And they ſhall bee † coupled together beneath, and they ſhall be coupled together aboue the head of it vnto one ring: thus ſhall it be for them both, they ſhall be for the two corners.

† Hebr. twinned.

25 And they ſhalbe eight boards, and their ſockets of ſiluer ſixteen ſockets: two ſockets vnder one board, and two ſockets vnder another board.

26 ¶ And thou ſhalt make barres of Shittim wood: fiue for the boards of the one ſide of the Tabernacle,

27 And fiue barres for the boards of the other ſide of the Tabernacle, and fiue barres for the boards of the ſide of the Tabernacle, for the two ſides Weſtward.

28 And the middle barre in the midſt of the boards, ſhall reach from end to end.

29 And thou ſhalt ouerlay ſ boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for places for the bars: and thou ſhalt ouerlay the bars with gold.

30 And thou ſhalt reare vp the Tabernacle * according to the faſhion thereof, which was ſhewed thee in the mount.

* Chap. 25.9, 40. act. 7.44. heb. 8.5.

31 ¶ And thou ſhalt make a Vaile of blue, and purple, and ſcarlet, and fine twined linnen of cunning worke: with Cherubims ſhall it be made.

32 And thou ſhalt hang it vpon foure pillars of Shittim wood, ouerlaid with gold: their hookes ſhall be of gold, vpon the foure ſockets of ſiluer.

33 ¶ And thou ſhalt hang vp the Vaile vnder the taches, that thou mayeſt bring in thither within the Vaile the Arke of the Teſtimony: and the Vaile ſhall diuide vnto you, betweene the holy *place* and the moſt Holy.

34 And thou ſhalt put the Mercy-ſeat vpon the Arke of the Teſtimony, in the moſt Holy *place*.

35 And thou ſhalt ſet the Table without the Vaile, & the Candleſticke ouer againſt the Table, on the ſide of the Tabernacle, toward the South: and thou ſhalt put the Table on the North ſide.

36 And thou ſhalt make an hanging for the doore

doore of the tent, of blue, & purple, & ſcarlet, and fine twined linnen, wrought with needle-worke.

37 And thou ſhalt make for the hanging fiue pillars of Shittim wood, and ouerlay them with gold, and their hookes ſhal be of gold: and thou ſhalt caſt fiue ſockets of braſſe for them.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 The Altar of burnt offring, with the veſſels thereof. 9 The court of the Tabernacle incloſed with hangings and pillars. 18 The meaſure of the Court. 20 The oyle for the lampe.

AND thou ſhalt make an Altar of Shittim wood, fiue cubites long, and fiue cubites broad: the Altar ſhall be foureſquare, and the height thereof *ſhall be* three cubites.

2 And thou ſhalt make the hornes of it vpon the foure corners thereof: his hornes ſhall be of the ſame: and thou ſhalt ouerlay it with braſſe.

3 And thou ſhalt make his pans to receiue his aſhes, and his ſhouels, and his baſons, and his fleſh-hookes, and his fire-pans; all the veſſels thereof thou ſhalt make of braſſe.

4 And thou ſhalt make for it a grate of network of braſſe, and vpon the net ſhalt thou make foure braſen rings in the foure corners thereof.

5 And thou ſhalt put it vnder the compaſſe of the Altar beneath, that the net may be euen to the midſt of the Altar.

6 And thou ſhalt make ſtaues for the Altar, ſtaues of Shittim wood, and ouerlay them with braſſe.

7 And the ſtaues ſhall bee put into the rings, and the ſtaues ſhall be vpon the two ſides of the Altar, to beare it.

8 Hollow with boards ſhalt thou make it: as † it was ſhewed thee in the mount, ſo ſhall they make it.

† Heb. be ſhewed.

9 ¶ And thou ſhalt make the court of the Tabernacle for the South ſide, Southward: there ſhall be hangings for the court, of fine twined linnen of an hundred cubites long, for one ſide.

10 And the twenty pillars thereof, and their twenty ſockets, *ſhall be* of braſſe: the hookes of the pillars, and their fillets *ſhall be* of ſiluer.

11 And likewiſe for the North ſide in length, there ſhall bee hangings of an hundred cubites long, and his twenty pillars, and their twenty ſockets of braſſe: the hookes of the pillars, and their fillets of ſiluer.

12 ¶ And for the breadth of the court on the Weſt ſide ſhall bee hangings of fifty cubites: their pillars ten, and their ſockets ten.

13 And the breadth of the court on the Eaſt ſide Eaſtward, ſhall be fifty cubites.

14 The hangings of one ſide *of the gate* ſhall be fifteene cubites: their pillars three, and their ſockets three.

15 And on the other ſide *ſhalbe* hangings, fifteen *cubites*: their pillars three, & their ſockets three.

16 ¶ And for the gate of the court *ſhall be* an hanging of twenty cubites, of blue, and purple, and ſcarlet, and fine twined linnen, wrought with needle worke: and their pillars *ſhall bee* foure, and their ſockets foure.

17 All the pillars round about the court *ſhall be* filleted with ſiluer: their hookes *ſhall bee* of ſiluer, and their ſockets of braſſe.

18 ¶ The length of the court *ſhall be* an hundred cubites, and the breadth †fifty euery where, and the height fiue cubites, of fine twined linnen, and their ſockets of braſſe.

† Heb. fifty by fifty.

19 All the veſſels of the Tabernacle in all the ſeruice thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court *ſhall be* of braſſe.

20 ¶ And thou ſhalt command the children of Iſrael, ſ they bring thee pure oile-oliue beaten, for the light, to cauſe ſ lamp †to burne alwaies.

† Hebr. to aſcend vp.

21 In the Tabernacle of the Congregation without the vaile, which is before the Teſtimonie, Aaron and his ſonnes ſhall order it from euening to morning before the LORD: it ſhall be a ſtatute for euer, vnto their generations, on the behalfe of the children of Iſrael.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Aaron and his ſonnes are ſet apart for the Prieſts office. 2 Holy garments are appointed. 6 The Ephod. 15 The breſtplate, with twelue precious ſtones. 30 The Vrim & Thummim. 31 The robe of the Ephod, with pomegranates and bells. 36 The plate of the Mitre. 39 The embroidered coat. 40 The garments for Aarons ſonnes.

AND take thou vnto thee Aaron thy brother, and his ſons with him, from among the children of Iſrael, that he may miniſter vnto mee in the Prieſts office, *euen* Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar, Aarons ſonnes.

2 And thou ſhalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, for glory and for beauty.

3 And thou ſhalt ſpeake vnto all that are wiſe hearted, whom I haue filled with the ſpirit of wiſedome, that they may make Aarons garments to conſecrate him, that hee may miniſter vnto me in the Prieſts office.

4 And theſe are the garments which they ſhall make; a breſtplate, and an Ephod, and a robe, and a broidered coat, a mitre, and a girdle: and they ſhall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his ſonnes, that he may miniſter vnto me in the Prieſts office.

5 And they ſhall take gold, and blue, and purple, and ſcarlet, and fine linnen.

6 ¶ And they ſhall make the Ephod of gold, of blue, and of purple, of ſcarlet, and fine twined linnen, with cunning worke.

7 It ſhall haue the two ſhoulder pieces thereof, ioyned at the two edges thereof; and ſo it ſhall be ioyned together.

8 And the ‖ curious girdle of the Ephod which is vpon it, ſhall be of the ſame, according to the worke thereof, euen of gold, of blue, and purple, and ſcarlet, and fine twined linnen.

‖ Or, imbroidered.

9 And thou ſhalt take two Onyx ſtones, and graue on them ſ names of the children of Iſrael:

10 Sixe of their names on one ſtone, and the other ſixe names of the reſt on the other ſtone, according to their birth:

11 *With the worke of an ingrauer in ſtone, *like* the ingrauings of a ſignet ſhalt thou ingraue the two ſtones, with the names of the children of Iſrael; thou ſhalt make them to be ſet in ouches of gold.

* Wiſd. 18. 24.

12 And thou ſhalt put the two ſtones, vpon the ſhoulders of the Ephod, for ſtones of memoriall vnto the children of Iſrael. And Aaron ſhall beare their names before the LORD, vpon his two ſhoulders for a memoriall.

13 ¶ And thou ſhalt make ouches of gold;

14 And two chaines of pure gold at the ends of wreathen worke ſhalt thou make them, and faſten the wreathen chaines to the ouches.

15 ¶ And thou ſhalt make the breſtplate of iudgement with cunning worke, after the worke of the Ephod thou ſhalt make it: of gold, of blue, and of purple, and of ſcarlet, and of fine twined linnen ſhalt thou make it.

16 Foure ſquare it ſhall be, *being* doubled: a ſpan *ſhall be* the length thereof, and a ſpan ſhall be the breadth thereof.

17 And

17 And thou shalt † set in it settings of stones, *euen* foure rowes of stones: *the first* row *shall be* a ‖ Sardius, a Topaz, and a Carbuncle: this shall be the first row.

18 And the second row *shall be* an Emeraud, a Saphir, and a Diamond.

19 And the third row a Lygure, an Agate, and an Amethyst.

20 And the fourth row a Berill, and an Onyx, and a Iasper: they shall be set in gold in their † inclosings.

21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Israel, twelue, according to their names, *like* the engrauings of a signet: euery one with his name shall they bee according to the twelue tribes.

22 ¶ And thou shalt make vpon the breastplate, chaines at the ends, of wreathen worke, of pure gold.

23 And thou shalt make vpon the breastplate, two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.

24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen *chaines* of gold in the two rings, *which are* on the ends of the breastplate.

25 And the other two ends of the two wreathen *chaines*, thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulder pieces of the Ephod before it.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them vpon the two ends of the breastplate, in the border thereof, which is in the side of the Ephod inward.

27 And two *other* rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the Ephod vnderneath, towards the forepart thereof, ouer against *the other* coupling thereof, aboue the curious girdle of the Ephod.

28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof, vnto the rings of the Ephod with a lace of blue, that it may be aboue the curious girdle of the Ephod, and that the breastplate bee not loosed from the Ephod.

29 And Aaron shal beare the names of the children of Israel, in the breastplate of Iudgment, vpon his heart, when he goeth in vnto the Holy *place*, for a memoriall before the LORD continually.

30 ¶ And thou shalt put in the breastplate of Iudgment, the Vrim and the Thummim, and they shall bee vpon Aarons heart, when hee goeth in before the LORD: and Aaron shall beare the iudgement of the children of Israel vpon his heart, before the LORD continually.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make the robe of the Ephod all of blue.

32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof: it shall haue a binding of wouen work, round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of an habergeon, that it be not rent.

33 ¶ And beneath vpon the ‖ hem of it, thou shalt make pomgranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the hem thereof, and belles of gold betweene them, round about.

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, vpon the hemme of the robe round about.

35 * And it shall be vpon Aaron to minister: and his sound shall be heard when hee goeth in vnto the Holy *place* before the LORD, and when he commeth out, that he die not.

36 ¶ And thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and graue vpon it, *like* the engrauings of a signet, HOLINES TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be vpon the mytre; vpon the forefront of the mytre it shall be.

38 And it shall bee vpon Aarons forehead, that Aaron may beare the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts: and it shall bee alwayes vpon his forehead, that they may bee accepted before the LORD.

39 ¶ And thou shalt embroider the coat of fine linnen, & thou shalt make § mytre of fine linnen, and thou shalt make the girdle of needle-worke.

40 ¶ And for Aarons sonnes thou shalt make coates, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty.

41 And thou shalt put them vpon Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him: and shalt anoint them, and † consecrate them, & sanctifie them, that they may minister vnto me, in the Priests office.

42 And thou shalt make them linnen breeches, to couer † their nakednesse, from the loines euen vnto the thighes they shall † reach.

43 And they shall bee vpon Aaron, and vpon his sons, when they come in vnto the Tabernacle of the Congregation, or when they come neere vnto the Altar to minister in the holy place, that they beare not iniquity, and die. *It shall bee* a statute for euer, vnto him and his seed after him.

CHAP. XXIX.

17 The sacrifice & ceremonies of consecrating the Priests. 38 The continuall burnt offring. 45 Gods promise to dwell among the children of Israel.

AND this is the thing that thou shalt doe vnto them, to hallow them, to minister vnto me in the Priests office: * Take one yong bullocke, and two rams without blemish;

2 And vnleauened bread, and cakes vnleauened, tempered with oyle, and wafers vnleauened, anointed with oyle: of wheaten flowre shalt thou make them.

3 And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullocke and the two rams.

4 And Aaron and his sonnes thou shalt bring vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and shalt wash them with water.

5 And thou shalt take the garments, and put vpon Aaron the coat, and the robe of the Ephod, and the Ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with the curious girdle of the Ephod.

6 And thou shalt put the mytre vpon his head, and put the holy crowne vpon the mytre.

7 Then shalt thou take the anointing * oyle, and powre it vpon his head, and anoint him.

8 And thou shalt bring his sonnes, and put coates vpon them:

9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles, (Aaron and his sonnes) and † put the bonnets on them: and the Priests office shall be theirs, for a perpetuall statute: and thou shalt † * consecrate Aaron and his sonnes.

10 And thou shalt cause a bullocke to bee brought before the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and * Aaron and his sonnes shall put their hands vpon the head of the bullocke.

11 And thou shalt kill the bullocke before the LORD, by the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

12 And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullocke, and put *it* vpon the hornes of the Altar, with thy finger, and powre all the blood beside the bottome of the Altar.

13 And * thou shalt take all the fat that couereth the inwards, and ‖ the caule *that is* aboue the

---

† *Hebr.* *fill in it fillings of stone.*

‖ *Or,* *Rubie.*

† *Hebr.* *fillings.*

*Eccles. 45.20.

‖ *Or,* *skirts.*

Or, *vpon.*

† *Hebr.* *fill their hand.*

† *Hebr.* *flesh of their nakednesse.*

† *Hebr.* *bee.*

* Leuit. 9.2.

† *Hebr.* *binde.*

† *Hebr.* *fill the hand of.*

* Chap. 30.25.

* Chap. 28.41.

*Leu.1.4.

*Leu.3.3.

‖ *It seemeth by anatomy, and the Hebrew Doctors, to be the midriffe.*

the liuer, and the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* vpon them, and burne *them* vpon the Altar.

14 But the fleſh of the bullocke, and his ſkin, and his dung ſhalt thou burne with fire without the campe, it *is* a ſinne offering.

15 ¶ Thou ſhalt alſo take one ramme; and Aaron and his ſonnes ſhall put their hands vpon the head of the ramme.

16 And thou ſhalt ſlay the ramme, and thou ſhalt take his blood, and ſprinkle *it* round about, vpon the Altar:

17 And thou ſhalt cut the ramme in pieces, and waſh the inwards of him, and his legs, and put *them* vnto his pieces, and ‖ vnto his head.

‖ Or, vpon.

18 And thou ſhalt burne the whole ramme vpon the Altar; it *is* a burnt offering vnto the LORD: it *is* a ſweet ſauour, an offering made by fire vnto the LORD.

19 ¶ And thou ſhalt take the other ramme: and Aaron and his ſonnes ſhall put their hands vpon the head of the ramme.

20 Then ſhalt thou kill the ramme, and take of his blood, and put it vpon the tip of the right eare of Aaron, and vpon the tip of the right eare of his ſons, and vpon the thumbe of their right hand, and vpon the great toe of their right foot, and ſprinkle § blood vpon § Altar, round about.

21 And thou ſhalt take of the blood that is vpon the Altar, and of the anointing oyle, and ſprinkle it vpon Aaron, and vpon his garments, and vpon his ſonnes, and vpon the garments of his ſonnes, with him: and he ſhall be hallowed, and his garments, and his ſonnes, and his ſonnes garments with him.

22 Alſo thou ſhalt take of the ram, the fat and the rumpe, and the fat that couereth the inwards, and the caule of the liuer, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is vpon them, and the right ſhoulder, for it *is* a ramme of conſecration:

23 And one loafe of bread, and one cake of oyled bread, and one wafer out of the baſket, of the vnleauened bread, that *is* before the LORD.

24 And thou ſhalt put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his ſons, and ſhalt ‖ waue them *for* a waue offering before the LORD.

‖ Or, ſhake to and fro.

25 And thou ſhalt receiue them of their hands, and burne *them* vpon the Altar, for a burnt offering, for a ſweet ſauour before the LORD: it *is* an offering made by fire vnto the LORD.

26 And thou ſhalt take the breſt of the ram of Aarons conſecrations, and waue it for a waue offering before the LORD, and it ſhal be thy part.

27 And thou ſhalt ſanctifie the breſt of the waue offering, and the ſhoulder of the heaue offering, which is waued, & which is heaued vp of the ram of the conſcration, *euen* of that which *is* for Aaron, and of that which *is* for his ſonnes.

28 And it ſhall be Aarons and his ſonnes by a ſtatute for euer, from the children of Iſrael: for it *is* an heaue offering: and it ſhall be an heaue offering from the children of Iſrael, of the ſacrifice of their peace offerings, euen their heaue offering vnto the LORD.

29 ¶ And the holy garments of Aaron ſhall be his ſonnes after him to be anointed therein, and to be conſecrated in them.

† Hebr. He of his ſons.

30 And † that ſonne that is Prieſt in his ſtead, ſhal put them on ſeuen dayes, when he commeth into the Tabernacle of the Congregation to miniſter in the holy place.

* Leuit. 8.31. mat.12.4

31 ¶ And thou ſhalt take the ram of the conſecration, and ſeethe his fleſh in the holy place.

32 And Aaron & his ſons ſhall eat the fleſh of the ram, and the * bread that is in the baſket, by the doore of § Tabernacle of the Congregation.

33 And they ſhall eat thoſe things wherewith the atonement was made, to conſecrate, and to ſanctifie them: but a ſtranger ſhall not eate *thereof*, becauſe they are holy.

34 And if ought of the fleſh of the conſecrations, or of the bread remaine vnto the morning, then thou ſhalt burne the remainder with fire: it ſhall not be eaten, becauſe it is holy.

35 And thus ſhalt thou doe vnto Aaron, and to his ſonnes, according to all things which I haue commanded thee: ſeuen dayes ſhalt thou conſecrate them.

36 And thou ſhalt offer euery day a bullocke for a ſin offering, for atonement: and thou ſhalt cleanſe the Altar, when thou haſt made an atonement for it, & thou ſhalt anoint it, to ſanctifie it.

37 Seuen dayes thou ſhalt make an atonement for the Altar, and ſanctifie it: and it ſhall be an Altar moſt holy: whatſoeuer toucheth the Altar, ſhall be holy.

38 ¶ Now this is that which thou ſhalt offer vpon the Altar, * two lambes of the firſt yeare, day by day continually. * Num. 28.3.

39 The one lambe thou ſhalt offer in the morning, & the other lamb thou ſhalt offer at Euen:

40 And with the one lambe a tenth deale of flowre mingled with the fourth part of an Hin of beaten oyle: and the fourth part of an Hin of wine for a drinke offering.

41 And the other lambe thou ſhalt offer at Euen, and ſhalt doe thereto according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drinke offering thereof, for a ſweet ſauour, an offering made by fire vnto the LORD.

42 *This ſhalbe* a continuall burnt offering, throwout your generations, at § doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD, where I wil meet you, to ſpeake there vnto thee.

43 And there I will meet with the children of Iſrael: and ‖ *the Tabernacle* ſhall bee ſanctified by my glory. ‖ Or, Iſrael.

44 And I will ſanctifie the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the Altar: I will ſanctifie alſo both Aaron and his ſonnes, to miniſter to me, in the Prieſts office.

45 ¶ And * I will dwell amongſt the children of Iſrael, and will be their God. * Leuit. 26.12. 2.cor.6. 16.

46 And they ſhall know that I am the LORD their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell amongſt them: I am the LORD their God.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *The Altar of incenſe.* 11 *The numbring of ſoules.* 17 *The braſen lauer.* 22 *The holy anointing oyle.* 34 *The compoſition of the perfume.*

AND thou ſhalt make an Altar to burne incenſe vpon: of Shittim wood ſhalt thou make it.

2 A cubit *ſhall bee* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, (foure ſquare ſhall it be) and two cubits *ſhall be* the height thereof: the hornes thereof *ſhall be* of the ſame.

3 And thou ſhalt ouerlay it with pure gold, the † top thereof, and the † ſides thereof round about, and the hornes thereof: and thou ſhalt make vnto it a crowne of gold round about.

† Heb. the roofe and the walls.

4 And two golden rings ſhalt thou make to it, vnder the crowne of it, by the two † corners thereof, vpon the two ſides of it ſhalt thou make it: and they ſhall be for places for the ſtaues to beare it withall.

† Hebr. ribs.

5 And thou ſhalt make the ſtaues of Shittim wood, and ouerlay them with gold.

6 And

6 And thou shalt put it before the vaile that *is* by the Arke of the Testimony, before the Mercy-seat, that *is* ouer the Testimony, where I will meet with thee.

†*Heb. incense of spices.* 7 And Aaron shall burne thereon † sweet incense euery morning: when hee dresseth the lampes, he shall burne incense vpon it.

‖ *Or, setteth vp. Heb. causeth to ascend.* 8 And when Aaron ‖ lighteth the lampes † at Euen, hee shall burne incense vpon it, a perpetuall incense before the LORD, throwout your generations:

† *Hebr. betweene the two Euens.* 9 Yee shall offer no strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meat offering, neither shall ye powre drinke offering thereon.

10 And Aaron shall make an atonement vpon the hornes of it once in a yeere, with § blood of the sin offring of atonements: once in the yeere shall hee make atonement vpon it, throughout your generations: it *is* most holy vnto § LORD.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

* Num. 1.2,5. 12 *When thou takest the summe of the children of Israel after † their number, then shal they giue euery man a ransome for his soule vnto the LORD, when thou numbrest them, § there be no plague amongst them, when *thou* numbrest thē.

† *Hebr. them that are to bee numbred* 13 This they shall giue, euery one that passeth among them that are numbred: halfe a shekel after the shekel of the Sanctuary: * A shekel is twenty gerahs: an halfe shekel *shall be* the offering of the LORD.

* Leuit. 27.25. numb.3. 47.ezek. 45.12. 14 Euery one that passeth among them that are numbred from twenty yeeres old, and aboue, shall giue an offering vnto the LORD.

† *Hebr. multiply* † *Hebr. diminish.* 15 The rich shall not † giue more, and the poore shall not † giue lesse then halfe a shekel, when *they* giue an offering vnto the LORD, to make an atonement for your soules.

16 And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Israel, and shalt appoint it for the seruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, that it may bee a memoriall vnto the children of Israel before the LORD, to make an atonement for your soules.

17 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

18 Thou shalt also make a lauer of brasse, and his foot also of brasse, to wash *withall*, and thou shalt put it betweene the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the Altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

19 For Aaron and his sonnes shall wash their hands and their feet thereat.

20 When they go into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not: or when they come neere to the Altar to minister, to burne offering made by fire vnto the LORD.

21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and it shall be a statute for euer to them, *euen* to him and to his seed throughout their generations.

22 ¶ Moreouer, the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

23 Take thou also vnto thee principall spices, of pure myrrhe fiue hundred shekels, and of sweet Cinamon halfe so much, euen two hundred and fifty *shekels*, and of sweet Calamus two hundred and fifty *shekels*;

24 And of Cassia fiue hundred *shekels*, after the

* Chap. 29.40. shekel of § Sanctuary, & of oyle oliue an * Hin.

‖ *Or, perfumer.* 25 And ‖ shalt make it an oyle of holy oyntment, an oyntment compound after § Art of the ‖ Apothecary: it shall be an holy anointing oyle.

26 And thou shalt anoint the Tabernacle of the Congregation therewith, and the Arke of the Testimony:

27 And the Table, and all his vessels, and the Candlesticke and his vessels, and the Altar of incense:

28 And the Altar of burnt offering, with all his vessels, and the Lauer and his foot.

29 And thou shalt sanctifie them, that they may be most holy: whatsoeuer toucheth them, shall be holy.

30 And thou shalt anoint Aaron and his sons, and consecrate them, that they may minister vnto me in the Priests office.

31 And thou shalt speake vnto the children of Israel, saying, This shall be an holy anoynting oyle vnto me, throughout your generations.

32 Vpon mans flesh shall it not bee powred, neither shall ye make *any other* like it, after the composition of it: it *is* holy, *and* it shall bee holy vnto you.

33 Whosoeuer compoundeth any like it, or whosoeuer putteth *any* of it vpon a stranger, shall euen be cut off from his people.

34 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Take vnto thee sweet spices, Stacte, and Onicha, and Galbanum: *these* sweet spices, with pure frankincense, of each shall there be a like *weight*.

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after the Art of the Apothecary, † tempered together, pure *and* holy; † *Hebr. salted.*

36 And thou shalt beat *some* of it very small, and put of it, before the Testimony in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, where I wil meet with thee: it shall be vnto you most holy.

37 And as for the perfume which thou shalt make, you shall not make to your selues, according to the composition thereof: it shall be vnto thee holy for the LORD.

38 Whosoeuer shal make like vnto §, to smell thereto, shall euen be cut off from his people.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 Bezaleel and Aholiab are called and made meet for the worke of the Tabernacle. 12 The obseruation of the Sabbath is againe commanded. 18 Moses receiueth the two Tables.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 See, I haue called by name, Bezaleel the *son of Vri, the son of Hur, of § tribe of Iudah: * 1. Chro. 2.20.

3 And I haue filled him with the Spirit of God, in wisedome, and in vnderstanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,

4 To deuise cunning workes, to worke in gold, and in siluer, and in brasse,

5 And in cutting of stones, to set them, and in caruing of timber, to worke in all manner of workmanship.

6 And I, behold, I haue giuen with him Aholiab the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan: and in the hearts of all that are wise-hearted I haue put wisedome, that they may make all that I haue commanded thee:

7 The Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the Arke of the Testimony, and the Mercy-seat that is thereupon, and all the † furniture of the Tabernacle: † *Hebr. vessels.*

8 And the Table, and his furniture, and the pure Candlesticke, with all his furniture, and the Altar of incense:

9 And the Altar of burnt offering, with all his furniture, and the Lauer and his foot:

10 And the clothes of seruice, and the holy garments for Aaron the Priest, and the garments of his sonnes, to minister in the Priests office:

11 And the anoynting oyle, and sweet incense for the holy *place*: according to all that I haue commanded thee, shall they doe.

12 ¶ And

12 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,
13 Speake thou alſo vnto the children of Iſrael, ſaying, Verely my Sabbaths yee ſhall keepe: for it *is* a ſigne betweene mee and you, throughout your generations, that *yee* may know that I am the LORD, that doth ſanctifie you.
14 *Ye ſhall keepe the Sabbath therefore: for it is holy vnto you: euery one that defileth it, ſhall ſurely bee put to death: for whoſoeuer doth *any* worke therein, that ſoule ſhall bee cut off from amongſt his people.
15 Sixe dayes may worke be done, but in the ſeuenth *is* the Sabbath of reſt, † holy to the LORD: whoſoeuer doth *any* worke in the Sabbath day, he ſhall ſurely be put to death.
16 Wherfore the children of Iſrael ſhall keep the Sabbath, to obſerue the Sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetuall couenant.
17 It *is* a ſigne betweene mee and the children of Iſrael for euer: for * in ſixe dayes the LORD made heauen and earth, and on the ſeuenth day he reſted, and was refreſhed.
18 ¶ And he gaue vnto Moſes, when hee had made an end of communing with him vpon Mount Sinai, * two Tables of Teſtimony, tables of ſtone written with the finger of God.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 *The people in the abſence of Moſes, cauſe Aaron to make a calfe.* 7 *God is angred thereby:* 11 *At the intreaty of Moſes he is appeaſed.* 15 *Moſes commeth downe with the Tables.* 19 *He breaketh them.* 20 *Hee deſtroyeth the calfe.* 22 *Aarons excuſe for himſelfe.* 25 *Moſes cauſeth the Idolaters to bee ſlaine.* 30 *Hee prayeth for the people.*

AND when the people ſaw that Moſes delayed to come downe out of the Mount, the people gathered themſelues together vnto Aaron, and ſaid vnto him, * Vp, make vs gods which ſhall goe before vs: for as for this Moſes, the man that brought vs vp out of the land of Egypt, we wote not what is become of him.
2 And Aaron ſaid vnto them, Breake off the golden earerings which are in the eares of your wiues, of your ſonnes, and of your daughters, and bring *them* vnto mee.
3 And all the people brake off the golden ear-rings which were in their eares, and brought *them* vnto Aaron.
4 * And he receiued *them* at their hand, and faſhioned it with a grauing toole, after hee had made it a molten calfe: and they ſaid, Theſe be thy gods, O Iſrael, which brought thee vp out of the land of Egypt.
5 And when Aaron ſaw it, hee built an Altar before it, and Aaron made proclamation, and ſaid, To morrow *is* a feaſt to the LORD.
6 And they roſe vp early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings: and the * people ſate downe to eat and to drinke, and roſe vp to play.
7 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, * Goe, get thee downe: for thy people which thou broughteſt out of the land of Egypt, haue corrupted *themſelues*.
8 * They haue turned aſide quickly out of the way which I commanded them: they haue made them a molten calfe, and haue worſhipped it, and haue ſacrificed thereunto, and ſaid, Theſe be thy gods, O Iſrael, which haue brought thee vp out of the land of Egypt.
9 And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, * I haue ſeen this people, & behold, it is a ſtiff-necked people.
10 Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may waxe hot againſt them, and that I may conſume them: & I wil make of thee a great nation.
11 * And Moſes beſought † the LORD his God, and ſaid, LORD, why doeth thy wrath waxe hot againſt thy people, which thou haſt brought foorth out of the land of Egypt, with great power, and with a mighty hand?
12 * Wherefore ſhould the Egyptians ſpeake and ſay, For miſchiefe did he bring them out, to ſlay them in the mountaines, & to conſume them from the face of ỹ earth? Turne from thy fierce wrath, & repent of this euill againſt thy people
13 Remember Abraham, Iſaac, and Iſrael thy ſeruants, to whom thou ſwareſt by thine owne ſelfe, and ſaidſt vnto them, * I will multiply your ſeed as the Starres of heauen: and all this land that I haue ſpoken of, will I giue vnto your ſeed, and they ſhall inherit it for euer.
14 And the LORD repented of the euill which he thought to doe vnto his people.
15 ¶ And Moſes turned, and went downe from the mount, and the two Tables of the Teſtimony were in his hand: the Tables were written on both their ſides; on the one ſide, and on the other were they written.
16 And the * Tables were the worke of God, and the writing was the writing of God, grauen vpon the Tables.
17 And when Ioſhua heard the noiſe of the people, as they ſhouted, he ſaid vnto Moſes, *There is* a noiſe of warre in the campe.
18 And he ſaid, *It is* not the voyce of them that ſhout for maſtery, neither *is it* the voyce of them that cry for † being ouercome: *but* the noiſe of them that ſing doe I heare.
19 ¶ And it came to paſſe, aſſoone as he came nigh vnto the campe, that he ſaw the calfe, and the dancing: and Moſes anger waxed hot, and he caſt the Tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.
20 * And hee tooke the calfe which they had made, and burned *it* in the fire, and ground *it* to powder, and ſtrawed *it* vpon the water, and made the children of Iſrael drinke *of it*.
21 And Moſes ſaid vnto Aaron, What did this people vnto thee, that thou haſt brought ſo great a ſinne vpon them?
22 And Aaron ſaid, Let not the anger of my lord waxe hot: thou knoweſt the people, that they are ſet on miſchiefe.
23 For they ſaid vnto me, Make vs gods, which ſhall goe before vs: for as for this Moſes, the man that brought vs vp out of the land of Egypt, we wote not what is become of him.
24 And I ſaid vnto them, Whoſoeuer hath any gold, let them breake it off: ſo they gaue it me: then I caſt it into the fire, and there came out this calfe.
25 ¶ And when Moſes ſaw that the people were naked (for Aaron had made them naked vnto their ſhame amongſt † their enemies.)
26 Then Moſes ſtood in the gate of the camp, and ſaid, Who is on the LORDS ſide? *let him come* vnto me. And all the ſons of Leui gathered themſelues together vnto him.
27 And hee ſaid vnto them, Thus ſaith the LORD God of Iſrael, Put euery man his ſword by his ſide, and goe in and out from gate to gate thorowout the campe, and ſlay euery man his brother, and euery man his companion, and euery man his neighbour.
28 And the children of Leui did according to the word of Moſes: and there fell of the people that day about three thouſand men.

29 ¶ For

Exod. 20. 8. Deut. 5. 12 Luk. 13. 14. Chap. 35. 2. Num. 15. 32. Ezek. 20. 12. Heb. liues. Gene. 1. & 2. 2. Deut. 10. Acts 7. 40. Pſa. 106 19. 1. kin. 12. 28. 1. Cor. 10. 7. Deut. 9. 12. Deut. 9. 8. Chap. 33. 3. deut. 9. 13. Pſal. 106. 23. Heb. the face of the Lord. Numb. 14. 13. Gene. 12. 7. and 15. 7. and 48. 16. Chap. 31. 18. Heb. weakneſſe. Deut. 9. 21. Heb. thoſe that roſe vp againſt them.

29 ¶ For Moſes had ſaid, † Conſecrate your ſelues to day to the LORD, *euen* euery man vpon his ſonne, and vpon his brother, that he may beſtow vpon you a bleſsing this day.

30 ¶ And it came to paſſe on the morrow, that Moſes ſaid vnto the people; Yee haue ſinned a great ſinne: and now I will goe vp vnto the LORD; peraduenture I ſhall make an atonement for your ſinne.

31 And Moſes returned vnto the LORD, and ſaid, Oh this people haue ſinned a great ſinne, and haue made them gods of gold.

32 Yet now, if thou wilt forgiue their ſinne, and if not, blot mee, I pray thee, out of thy booke, which thou haſt written.

33 And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Whoſoeuer hath ſinned againſt me, him will I blot out of my booke.

34 Therefore now goe, lead the people vnto *the place* of which I haue ſpoken vnto thee: Behold, mine Angel ſhall goe before thee: Neuertheleſſe in the day when I viſite, I will viſite their ſinne vpon them.

35 And the LORD plagued the people, becauſe they made the calfe, which Aaron made.

Or, And Moſes ſaid, Conſecrate your ſelues to day to the LORD, becauſe euery man hath beene againſt his ſon and againſt his brother, &c.

† *Hebr. Fill your hands.*

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 The Lord refuſeth to go, as he had promiſed, with the people. 4 The people mourne threat. 7 The Tabernacle is remooued out of the campe. 9 The Lord talketh familiarly with Moſes. 12 Moſes deſireth to ſee the glory of God.

AND the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Depart *and* go vp hence, thou & the people which thou haſt brought vp out of ſ land of Egypt, vnto the land which I ſware vnto Abraham, to Iſaac, and to Iacob, ſaying; * Vnto thy ſeed will I giue it.

2 * And I will ſend an Angel before thee, and I will driue out the Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, the Hiuite, and the Iebuſite:

3 Vnto a land flowing with milke and honey: for I will not goe vp in the middeſt of thee: for thou art * a ſtiffe-necked people, leſt I conſume thee in the way.

4 ¶ And when the people heard theſe euill tidings, they mourned: and no man did put on him his ornaments.

5 For the LORD had ſaid vnto Moſes; Say vnto the children of Iſrael, Ye are a ſtiffe-necked people: I will come vp into the midſt of thee in a moment, and conſume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may know what to doe vnto thee.

6 And the children of Iſrael ſtript themſelues of their ornaments, by the mount Horeb.

7 And Moſes tooke the Tabernacle, & pitched it without the campe, afarre off from the campe, and called it the Tabernacle of ſ Congregation: And it came to paſſe, that euery one which ſought the LORD, went out vnto the Tabernacle of the Congregation, which *was* without the campe.

8 And it came to paſſe, when Moſes went out vnto ſ Tabernacle, *that* all the people roſe vp & ſtood euery man at his tent doore, and looked after Moſes, vntil he was gone into the Tabernacle

9 And it came to paſſe, as Moſes entred into the Tabernacle, the cloudy pillar deſcended, and ſtood at the doore of the Tabernacle, and *the Lord* talked with Moſes.

10 And all the people ſaw ſ cloudy pillar ſtand at the Tabernacle doore: and all the people roſe vp, and worſhipped euery man in his tent doore.

11 And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes face to face, as a man ſpeaketh vnto his friend. And he turned againe into the campe: but his ſeruant Ioſhua the ſonne of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the Tabernacle.

12 ¶ And Moſes ſaid vnto the LORD, See, thou ſaieſt vnto me, Bring vp this people, & thou haſt not let me know whom thou wilt ſend with me. Yet thou haſt ſaid, I know thee by name, and thou haſt alſo found grace in my ſight.

13 Now therefore, I pray thee, if I haue found grace in thy ſight, ſhew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may finde grace in thy ſight: and conſider that this nation is thy people.

14 And hee ſaid, My preſence ſhall goe *with thee*, and I will giue thee reſt.

15 And he ſaid vnto him, If thy preſence goe not *with me*, carry vs not vp hence.

16 For wherein ſhall it be knowne heere, that I and thy people haue found grace in thy ſight? Is it not in that thou goeſt with vs? So ſhall we be ſeparated, I and thy people, from all the people that *are* vpon the face of the earth.

17 And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, I will doe this thing alſo ſ thou haſt ſpoken: for thou haſt found grace in my ſight, & I know thee by name.

18 And he ſaid, I beſeech thee, ſhew me thy glory

19 And hee ſaid, I will make all my goodneſſe paſſe before thee, and I will proclaime the Name of the LORD before thee: * and will bee gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will ſhew mercy on whom I will ſhew mercy.

20 And he ſaid, Thou canſt not ſee my face: for there ſhall no man ſee me, and liue.

21 And the LORD ſaid, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou ſhalt ſtand vpon a rocke.

22 And it ſhall come to paſſe, while my glory paſſeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rocke, and will couer thee with my hand, while I paſſe by.

23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou ſhalt ſee my backe parts: but my face ſhall not be ſeene.

*Gene. 12.7. *Deut.7. 22.ioſh. 24.11.

* Rom. 9.15.

CHAP. XXXIIII.

1 The Tables are renewed. 5 The Name of the Lord proclaimed. 8 Moſes intreateth God to goe with them. 10 God maketh a Couenant with them, repeating certaine duties of the firſt Table. 28 Moſes after fourty dayes in the Mount commeth downe with the Tables. 29 His face ſhineth, and he couereth it with a vaile.

AND the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes; * Hew thee two Tables of ſtone like vnto the firſt: and I will write vpon *theſe* Tables, the words that were in the firſt Tables, which thou brakeſt.

* Deut. 10. 1.

2 And be ready in the morning, and come vp in the morning vnto mount Sinai, and preſent thy ſelfe there to me in the top of the mount.

3 And no man ſhall * come vp with thee, neither let any man bee ſeene thorowout all the mount, neither let the flockes nor herds feed before that mount.

* Chap. 19.13.

4 ¶ And hee hewed two Tables of ſtone like vnto the firſt, and Moſes roſe vp earely in the morning, and went vp vnto mount Sinai, as the LORD had commanded him, and tooke in his hand the two Tables of ſtone.

5 And the LORD deſcended in the cloud, and ſtood with him there, and proclaimed the Name of the LORD.

6 And the LORD paſſed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, The LORD God, mercifull, and gracious, long-ſuffering and abundant in goodneſſe and truth,

7 Keeping mercy for thouſands, forgiuing iniquity, and tranſgreſſion, and ſin, and that will by no

no meanes cleare *the guilty*, * viſiting the iniquity of the fathers vpon the children, and vpon the childrens children, vnto the third and to the fourth generation.

8 And Moſes made haſte, and bowed his head toward the earth, and worſhipped.

9 And he ſaid, If now I haue found grace in thy ſight, O Lord, let my Lord, I pray thee, goe amongſt vs, (for it is a ſtiffe-necked people) and pardon our iniquity, and our ſinne, and take vs for thine inheritance.

10 ¶ And he ſaid, Behold, * I make a couenant: before all thy people, I will doe meruailes, ſuch as haue not beene done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people amongſt which thou art, ſhall ſee the worke of the LORD: for it is a terrible thing that I will doe with thee.

11 Obſerue thou that which I command thee this day: Behold, I driue out before thee, the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hiuite, and the Ieboſite.

12 * Take heed to thy ſelfe, leſt thou make a couenant with the inhabitants of the land, whither thou goeſt, leſt it be for a ſnare in the midſt of thee

13 But yee ſhall deſtroy their altars, breake their † images, and cut downe their groues.

14 For thou ſhalt worſhip no other god: for the LORD, whoſe name is Iealous, is a * ieaLous God:

15 Leſt thou make a Couenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and doe ſacrifice vnto their gods, and *one* call thee, and thou eate of his ſacrifice,

16 And thou take of * their daughters vnto thy ſonnes, and their daughters goe a whoring after their gods, and make thy ſonnes goe a whoring after their gods.

17 Thou ſhalt make thee no molten gods.

18 ¶ The feaſt of * vnleauened bread ſhalt thou keepe: ſeuen dayes thou ſhalt eate vnleauened bread, as I commanded thee in the time of the moneth Abib; for in the * moneth Abib thou cameſt out from Egypt.

19 * All that openeth the matrix *is* mine: and euery firſtling amongſt thy cattell, whether oxe or ſheepe, *that is male.*

20 But the firſtling of an aſſe thou ſhalt redeeme with a lambe: and if thou redeeme him not, then ſhalt thou breake his necke. All the firſt borne of thy ſons thou ſhalt redeeme: and none ſhall appeare before me * empty.

21 ¶ * Sixe dayes thou ſhalt worke, but on the ſeuenth day thou ſhalt reſt: in eating time and in harueſt thou ſhalt reſt.

22 ¶ * And thou ſhalt obſerue the feaſt of weeks, of the firſt fruits of wheat harueſt, and the feaſt of ingathering at the † yeeres end.

23 ¶ * Thrice in the yeere ſhall all your men-children appeare before the Lord GOD, the God of Iſrael.

24 For I will caſt out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders: neither ſhall any man deſire thy land, when thou ſhalt go vp to appeare before the LORD thy God, thrice in the yeere.

25 * Thou ſhalt not offer the blood of my ſacrifice with leauen, neither ſhall the ſacrifice of the feaſt of Paſſeouer be left vnto the morning.

26 The firſt of the firſt fruits of thy land, thou ſhalt bring vnto the houſe of the LORD thy God. Thou ſhalt not ſeeth a * kid in his mothers milke.

27 And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Write thou * theſe words: for after the tenor of theſe words, I haue made a couenant with thee, & with Iſrael.

28 * And he was there with the LORD fourtie dayes, and fourty nights: hee did neither eate bread, nor drinke water: and he wrote vpon the Tables the words of the Couenant, the ten † commandements.

29 ¶ And it came to paſſe, when Moſes came downe from mount Sinai (with the two Tables of Teſtimony in Moſes hand, when hee came downe from the mount) that Moſes wiſt not that the ſkin of his face ſhone, while he talked with him.

30 And when Aaron, and all the children of Iſrael ſaw Moſes, behold, the ſkinne of his face ſhone, and they were afraid to come nigh him.

31 And Moſes called vnto them; and Aaron and all the rulers of the Congregation returned vnto him, and Moſes talked with them.

32 And afterward all the children of Iſrael came nigh: & he gaue them in commandement all that the LORD had ſpoken with him in mount Sinai.

33 And *till* Moſes had done ſpeaking with them, he put * a vaile on his face.

34 But when Moſes went in before the LORD to ſpeake with him, he tooke the vaile off, vntill he came out: And he came out and ſpake vnto the children of Iſrael, that which he was commanded.

35 And the children of Iſrael ſaw the face of Moſes, that the ſkinne of Moſes face ſhone: and Moſes put the vaile vpon his face againe, vntill he went in to ſpeake with him.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 *The Sabbath.* 4 *The free gifts for the Tabernacle.* 20 *The readineſſe of the people to offer.* 30 *Bezaleel and Aholiab are called to the worke.*

AND Moſes gathered all the Congregation of the children of Iſrael together, and ſaid vnto them, Theſe are the words which the LORD hath commanded, that ye ſhould doe them.

2 * Sixe dayes ſhall worke be done, but on the ſeuenth day there ſhalbe to you an † holy day, a Sabbath of reſt to the LORD: whoſoeuer doth worke therein, ſhall be put to death.

3 Ye ſhall kindle no fire throughout your habitations vpon the Sabbath day.

4 ¶ And Moſes ſpake vnto all the Congregation of the children of Iſrael, ſaying, This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded, ſaying,

5 Take ye from amongſt you an offering vnto the LORD: * whoſoeuer is of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD, gold, and ſiluer and braſſe,

6 And blue, and purple, and ſcarlet, and fine linnen, and goats *haire*,

7 And rammes ſkinnes dyed red, and badgers ſkins, and Shittim wood,

8 And oyle for the light, and ſpices for anointing oyle, and for the ſweet incenſe:

9 And Onyx ſtones, and ſtones to be ſet for the Ephod, and for the breſt-plate.

10 And euery wiſe hearted among you ſhall come and make all that the LORD hath commanded:

11 * The Tabernacle, his tent, and his couering, his taches, and his boards, his barres, his pillars, and his ſockets:

12 The Arke and the ſtaues thereof, with the Mercy ſeat, and the vaile of the couering:

13 The Table and his ſtaues, and all his veſſels, and the Shew-bread,

14 The Candleſticke alſo for the light, and his furniture, & his lamps, with the oile for the light,

15 * And the incenſe Altar, and his ſtaues, and the anointing oyle, and the ſweet incenſe, and the hanging for the doore, at the entring in of the Tabernacle:

16 * The Altar of burnt offering, with his brazen

brazen grate, his ſtaues, and all his veſſels, the Laner, and his foot :

17 The hangings of the Court, his pillars, and their ſockets, and the hanging for the doore of the Court :

18 The pins of the Tabernacle, and the pins of the Court, and their cords :

19 The clothes of ſeruice, to doe ſeruice in the holy *place*, the holy garments for Aaron the Prieſt, and the garments of his ſonnes to miniſter in the Prieſts office.

20 ¶ And all the Congregation of the children of Iſrael departed from the preſence of Moſes.

21 And they came euery one whoſe heart ſtirred him vp, & euery one whom his ſpirit made willing, and they brought the LORDS offering to the worke of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and for all his ſeruice, and for the holy garments.

22 And they came both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, & brought bracelets, and earerings, and rings, and tablets, all iewels of gold : and euery man that offered, *offered* an offering of gold vnto the LORD.

23 And euery man with whom was found blew, and purple, and ſcarlet, and fine linnen, and goats *haire*, and red ſkins of rams, and badgers ſkins, brought *them*.

24 Euery one that did offer an offering of ſiluer and braſſe, brought the LORDS offering : and euery man with whom was found Shittim wood for any worke of the ſeruice, brought *it*.

25 And all the women that were wiſe hearted, did ſpin with their hands, & brought that which they had ſpun, both of blew, and of purple, and of ſcarlet, and of fine linnen.

26 And all the women whoſe heart ſtirred them vp in wiſedome, ſpun goats *haire*.

27 And the rulers brought Onyx ſtones, and ſtones to be ſet, for the Ephod, and for the breſtplate :

28 And * ſpice, and oyle for the light, and for the anointing oyle, and for the ſweet incenſe. *Chap. 30.23.

29 The children of Iſrael brought a willing offering vnto the LORD, euery man and woman, whoſe heart made them willing, to bring for all manner of worke, which the LORD had commanded to be made, by the hands of Moſes.

30 ¶ And Moſes ſaid vnto the children of Iſrael, See, * the LORD hath called by name Bezaleel the ſon of Vri, the ſon of Hur, of the tribe of Iudah. *Chap. 13.2.

31 And hee hath filled him with the Spirit of God, in wiſdome, in vnderſtanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workemanſhip :

32 And to deuiſe curious workes, to worke in gold, and in ſiluer, and in braſſe,

33 And in the cutting of ſtones, to ſet *them*, and in caruing of wood, to make any manner of cunning worke.

34 And hee hath put in his heart that he may teach, *both* he and Aholiab the ſon of Ahiſamach of the tribe of Dan.

35 Them hath he filled with wiſdome of heart, to worke all maner of worke, of the ingrauer, and of the cunning workman, and of the imbroiderer, in blew, and in purple, in ſcarlet, & in fine linnen, and of the weaner, euen of them that doe any worke, and of thoſe that deuiſe cunning worke.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 *The offerings are deliuered to the workmen.* 5 *The liberality of the people is reſtrained.* 8 *The curtaines of Cherubims.* 14 *The curtaines of goats haire.* 19 *The couering of skins.* 20 *The boards with their ſockets.* 31 *The barres.* 35 *The vaile.* 37 *The hanging for the doore.*

THen wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, and euery wiſe hearted man, in whom the LORD put wiſedome and vnderſtanding, to know how to worke all manner of worke, for the ſeruice of the Sanctuary, according to all that the LORD had commanded.

2 And Moſes called Bezaleel and Aholiab, and euery wiſe-hearted man, in whoſe heart the LORD had put wiſdome, *euen* euery one, whoſe heart ſtirred him vp, to come vnto the worke to doe it.

3 And they receiued of Moſes all the offering which the children of Iſrael had brought, for the worke of the ſeruice of the Sanctuary, to make it *withall*. And they brought yet vnto him free offerings euery morning.

4 And all the wiſe men that wrought all the worke of the Sanctuary came euery man from his worke which they made.

5 ¶ And they ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying, The people bring much, more then enough, for the ſeruice of the worke which the LORD hath commanded to make.

6 And Moſes gaue commandement, and they cauſed it to be proclaimed throrowout the campe, ſaying, Let neither man nor woman make any more worke for the offering of the Sanctuary : ſo the people were reſtrained from bringing.

7 For the ſtuffe they had was ſufficient for all the worke, to make it, and too much.

8 ¶ * And euery wiſe-hearted man, among them that wrought the worke of the Tabernacle, made ten curtaines, of fine twined linnen, and blew, and purple, and ſcarlet : with Cherubims of cunning worke made he them. *Chap. 26.3,4

9 The length of one curtaine, was twenty and eight cubites, & the bredth of one curtaine, foure cubites : the curtaines *were* all of one ſize.

10 And he coupled the fiue curtaines, one vnto another : and *the other* fiue curtaines he coupled one vnto another.

11 And he made loopes of blew, on the edge of one curtaine, from the ſelnedge in the coupling : likewiſe hee made in the vttermoſt ſide of *another* curtaine, in the coupling of the ſecond.

12 * Fifty loopes made he in one curtaine, and fifty loopes made he in the edge of the curtaine which *was* in the coupling of the ſecond : the loopes held one curtaine to another. *Chap. 26.10.

13 And hee made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtaines one vnto another with the taches : So it became one Tabernacle.

14 ¶ And he made curtaines of goats *haire*, for the tent ouer the Tabernacle : eleuen curtaines he made them.

15 The length of one curtaine was thirty cubits, and foure cubits was the breadth of one curtaine : the eleuen curtaines were of one ſize.

16 And hee coupled fiue curtaines by themſelues, and ſixe curtaines by themſelues.

17 And hee made fifty loopes vpon the vttermoſt edge of the curtaine in the coupling, and fifty loopes made hee vpon the edge of the curtaine, which coupleth the ſecond.

18 And he made fifty taches of braſſe to couple the tent together, that it might be one.

19 And he made a couering for the tent of rams ſkines dyed red, and a couering of badgers ſkinnes aboue *that*.

20 ¶ And he made boards for the Tabernacle of Shittim wood, ſtanding vp.

21 The length of a board *was* ten cubites, and the breadth of a board one cubite and a halfe.

22 One board had two tenons, equally diſtant

one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the Tabernacle.

23 And hee made boards for the Tabernacle: twenty boards for the South side, Southward.

24 And fourty sockets of siluer hee made vnder the twenty boards: two sockets vnder one board, for his two tenons, and two sockets vnder another board, for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the Tabernacle *which is* toward the North corner, hee made twenty boards.

26 And their fourty sockets of siluer: two sockets vnder one board, and two sockets vnder another board.

27 And for the sides of the Tabernacle Westward, he made sixe boards.

28 And two boards made hee for the corners of the Tabernacle, in the two sides.

† Hebr. ioyned. 29 And they were † coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

30 And there were eight boards, and their sockets were sixteene sockets of siluer: vnder † euery board two sockets.

† Hebr. two sockets, two sockets vnder one board.

31 ¶ And hee made * bars of Shittim wood: fiue for the boards of the one side of the Tabernacle,

* Chap. 25.28. & 30.5.

32 And fiue barres, for the boards of the other side of the Tabernacle, & fiue bars for the boards of the Tabernacle for the sides Westward.

33 And he made the middle barre to shoot thorow the boards from the one end to the other:

34 And he ouerlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to bee places for the barres, and ouerlaid the barres with gold.

35 ¶ And hee made a Vaile of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linnen: with Cherubims made he it of cunning worke.

36 And hee made thereunto foure pillars of Shittim *wood*, and ouerlaid them with gold: their hookes *were* of gold: and he cast for them foure sockets of siluer.

† Heb. the worke of a needle-worker, or, embroiderer. 37 ¶ And he made an hanging for the Tabernacle doore of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linnen, † of needle worke,

38 And the fiue pillars of it with their hooks: and he ouerlaid their chapiters, and their fillets with gold: but their fiue sockets were of brasse.

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 The Arke, 6 The Mercy-seat with Cherubims. 10 The Table with his vessels. 17 The Candlestick with his lampes and instruments. 25 The Altar of incense. 29 The anointing oyle and sweet incense.

* Chap. 25.10. AND Bezaleel made * the Arke of Shittim wood: two cubites and an halfe was the length of it, and a cubit & an halfe the breadth of it, and a cubit and an halfe the height of it.

2 And hee ouerlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crowne of gold to it round about.

3 And he cast for it foure rings of gold, *to be set* by the foure corners of it: euen two rings vpon the one side of it, and two rings vpon the other side of it.

4 And hee made staues of Shittim wood, and ouerlaid them with gold.

5 And he put the staues into the rings, by the sides of the Arke, to beare the Arke.

* Chap. 25.17. 6 ¶ And hee made the * Mercy-seat of pure gold: two cubits and an halfe *was* the length thereof, and one cubit and an halfe the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two Cherubims of gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy-seat:

8 One Cherub ‖ on the end on this *side*, and another Cherub ‖ on the *other* end, on that side: out of the Mercy-seat made hee the Cherubims on the two ends thereof.

‖ Or, out of, &c. ‖ Or, out of, &c.

9 And the Cherubims spread out their wings on high, *and* couered with their wings ouer the Mercy-seat with their faces one to another: *euen* to the Mercy-seat-ward were the faces of the Cherubims.

10 ¶ And he made the Table of Shittim wood: two cubites *was* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and an halfe the height thereof.

11 And hee ouerlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crowne of gold round about.

12 Also hee made thereunto a border of an hand-breadth, round about: and made a crowne of gold for the border thereof round about.

13 And he cast for it foure rings of gold, and put the rings vpon the foure corners that *were* in the foure feet thereof.

14 Ouer against the border were the rings, the places for the staues, to beare the Table.

15 And he made the staues of Shittim wood, & ouerlaid them with gold, to beare the Table.

16 And he made † vessels which *were* vpon the Table, his * dishes, & his spoones, & his bowles and his coners ‖ to couer withall, of pure gold.

† Chap. 25.29. ‖ Or, to powre out withall.

17 ¶ And he made the * Candlestick of pure gold, of beaten worke made he the Candlestick, his shaft, and his branch, his bowles, his knops, and his flowers were of the same.

18 And sixe branches going out of the sides thereof: three branches of the Candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the Candlestick out of the other side thereof.

* Chap. 25.31.

19 Three bowles made he after the fashion of Almonds, in one branch, a knop & a flower: and three bowles made like Almonds, in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throwout the sixe branches, going out of the Candlestick.

20 And in the Candlestick *were* foure bowles made like Almonds, his knops, and his flowers:

21 And a knop vnder two branches of the same, and a knop vnder two branches of the same, and a knop vnder two branches of the same, according to the sixe branches going out of it.

22 Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it *was* one beaten worke of pure gold.

23 And he made his seuen lampes, and his snuffers, and his snuffe-dishes of pure gold.

24 Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

* Chap. 30.34. 25 ¶ * And he made the incense Altar of Shittim wood: the length of it *was* a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit: it *was* foure square, and two cubites *was* the height of it: the hornes thereof were of the same.

26 And he ouerlaid it with pure gold, *both* the top of it and the sides thereof, round about, and the hornes of it: also hee made vnto it a crowne of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it, vnder the crowne thereof, by the two corners of it, vpon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staues to beare it withall.

28 And he made the staues of Shittim wood, and ouerlaid them with gold.

* Chap. 30.35. 29 ¶ And hee made * the holy anointing oile, and the pure incense of sweet spices, according to the worke of the Apothecary.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 The Altar of burnt offerings. 8 The lauer of braſſe. 9 The Court. 21 The ſum of that the people offered.

* Chap. 37. 1. AND * he made the Altar of burnt offering of Shittim wood: fiue cubits *was* the length thereof, & fiue cubits the breadth thereof: *it was* foure ſquare, and three cubits the height thereof.

2 And he made the hornes thereof on the foure corners of it: the hornes thereof were of the ſame, and he ouerlaid it with braſſe.

3 And he made all the veſſels of the Altar, the pots, and the ſhouels, and the baſons, *and* the fleſh-hookes, and the fire-pans: all the veſſels thereof made he of braſſe.

4 And he made for the Altar a brazen grate of net-worke, vnder the compaſſe thereof, beneath vnto the midſt of it.

5 And he caſt foure rings for the foure ends of the grate of braſſe, to be places for the ſtaues.

6 And he made the ſtaues of Shittim-wood, and ouerlaid them with braſſe.

7 And he put the ſtaues into the rings on the ſides of the Altar, to beare it withall, he made the Altar hollow with boards.

‖ Or, brazen glaſſes. † Hebr. aſſembling by troupes.

8 ¶ And hee made the lauer of braſſe, & the foot of it of braſſe, of the ‖ looking glaſſes of *the women* † aſſembling, which aſſembled at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

9 ¶ And he made the Court: on the South ſide Southward, the hangings of the Court *were* of fine twined linnen, an hundred cubites.

10 Their pillars *were* twenty, and their brazen ſockets twenty: the hookes of the pillars, and their fillets *were* of ſiluer.

11 And for the North ſide *the hangings were* an hundred cubites, their pillars *were* twenty, and their ſockets of braſſe twenty: the hookes of the pillars, and their fillets of ſiluer.

12 And for the Weſt ſide *were* hangings of fifty cubites, their pillars ten, & their ſockets ten: the hookes of the pillars, and their fillets of ſiluer.

13 And for ſ East ſide Eaſtward fifty cubites.

14 The hangings of the one ſide *of the gate were* fifteene cubites, their pillars three, and their ſockets three.

15 And for the other ſide of the Court gate on this hand, & that hand, *were* hangings of fifteene cubites, their pillars three, & their ſockets three.

16 All the hangings of the Court round about, *were* of fine twined linnen.

17 And the ſockets for the pillars *were* of braſſe, the hookes of the pillars, and their fillets of ſiluer, and the ouerlaying of their chapiters of ſiluer, and all the pillars of the Court were filleted with ſiluer.

18 And the hanging for the gate of the Court was needle-work of blue, and purple, and ſkarlet, and fine twined linnen: and twenty cubites was the length, & the height in the breadth was fiue cubits, anſwerable to the hangings of the Court.

19 And their pillars were foure, and their ſockets of braſſe foure, their hookes of ſiluer, and the ouerlayings of their chapiters, and their fillets of ſiluer.

* Chap. 27. 19. 20 And all the * pins of the Tabernacle, and of the Court round about, *were* of braſſe.

21 ¶ This is the ſum of the Tabernacle, *euen* of the Tabernacle of Teſtimony, as it was counted, according to the commandement of Moſes, *for* the ſeruice of the Leuites, by the hand of Ithamar, ſon to Aaron the Prieſt.

22 And Bezaleel the ſonne of Vri, the ſonne of Hur, of the tribe of Iudah, made all that the LORD commanded Moſes.

23 And with him *was* Aholiab ſon of Ahiſamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraner, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, and in ſcarlet, and fine linnen.

24 All the gold that was occupied for the worke, in all the worke of the Holy place, euen the gold of the offering, *was* twenty and nine talents, and ſeuen hundred and thirty ſhekels, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary.

25 And the ſiluer of them that were numbred of the Congregation, *was* an hundred talents, and a thouſand ſeuen hundred and threeſcore and fifteene ſhekels, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary.

† Hebr. a poll. 26 A Bekah for euery man, *that is* halfe a ſhekel, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary, for euery one that went to be numbred, from twenty yeres old, and vpward, for ſix hundred thouſand, and three thouſand, and fiue hundred and fifty *men*.

27 And of the hundred talents of ſiluer, were caſt the ſockets of the Sanctuary, and the ſockets of the Vaile: an hundred ſockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a ſocket.

28 And of the thouſand ſeuen hundred ſeuenty and fiue ſhekels, he made hookes for the pillars, and ouerlaid their chapiters, and filleted them.

29 And the braſſe of the offering was ſeuenty talents, and two thouſand and foure hundred ſhekels.

30 And therewith he made the ſockets to the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the brazen Altar, and the brazen grate for it, and all the veſſels of the Altar,

31 And the ſockets of the Court round about, and the ſockets of the Court gate, and all the pins of the Tabernacle, and all the pins of the Court round about.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 The clothes of ſeruice and holy garments. 2 The Ephod. 8 The breſt-plate. 22 The robe of the Ephod. 27 The Coats, Mitre, and Girdle of fine linnen. 30 The plate of the holy Crowne. 32 All is viewed, and approoued by Moſes.

AND of the blue, and purple, and ſcarlet, they made clothes of ſeruice, to doe ſeruice in the Holy place, and * made the holy garments for Aaron, as the LORD commanded Moſes. * Chap. 31. 10. & 35. 19.

2 And he made the Ephod of gold, blue, and purple, and ſcarlet, and fine twined linnen.

3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut it into wiers, to worke it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the ſcarlet, and in the fine linnen, with cunning worke.

4 They made ſhoulder pieces for it, to couple *it* together: by the two edges was it coupled together.

5 And the curious girdle of his Ephod that *was* vpon it, was of the ſame, according to the worke thereof: of gold, blue, and purple, and ſcarlet, and fine twined linnen, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

* Chap. 28. 9. 6 ¶ * And they wrought Onyx ſtones incloſed in ouches of gold, graued as ſignets are graued, with the names of the children of Iſrael.

* Chap. 28. 12. 7 And hee put them on the ſhoulders of the Ephod, that they ſhould be ſtones for a * memoriall to the children of Iſrael, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

8 ¶ And he made the Breſt-plate of cunning work, like the work of the Ephod, of gold, blue, and purple, and ſcarlet, and fined twined linnen.

9 It was foure ſquare, they made the Breaſt-plate double: a ſpan was the length thereof, and a ſpan the breadth thereof, *being* doubled.

10 And

10 And they ſet in it foure rowes of ſtones: the *firſt* row *was* a ‖ Sardius, a Topaz, and a Carbuncle: this *was* the firſt row.

‖ Or, Rubie.

11 And the ſecond row, an Emerand, a Saphir, and a Diamond.

12 And the third row, a Lygure, an Agate, and an Amethyſt.

13 And the fourth row, a Berill, an Onyx, and a Iaſper: they were incloſed in ouches of gold in their incloſings.

14 And the ſtones *were* according to the names of ſ children of Iſrael, twelue according to their names, like the engrauings of a ſignet, euery one with his name according to the twelue tribes.

15 And they made vpon the breſtplate chaines at the ends of wreathen worke, of pure gold.

16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings: and put the two rings in the two ends of the breſtplate.

17 And they put the two wreathen chaines of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breſtplate.

18 And the two ends of ſ two wreathen chains they faſtened in the two ouches, and put them on the ſhoulder pieces of the Ephod, before it.

19 And they made two rings of gold, and put *them* on the two ends of the breſtplate vpon the border of it, which *was* on the ſide of the Ephod inward.

20 And they made two *other* golden rings, and put them on the two ſides of the Ephod vnderneath, toward the forepart of it, ouer againſt the *other* coupling thereof, aboue the curious girdle of the Ephod.

21 And they did binde the breſtplate by his rings vnto the rings of the Ephod, with a lace of blue, that it might be aboue the curious girdle of the Ephod, and that the breſtplate might not be looſed from the Ephod, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

22 ¶ And he made the robe of the Ephod, of wouen worke, all of blue.

23 And there was a hole in the midſt of the robe, as the hole of an Habergeon, with a band round about the hole, that it ſhould not rent.

24 And they made vpon the hemmes of the robe, pomegranates, of blue, and purple, and ſcarlet, and twined linnen.

25 And they made * bels of pure gold, and put the belles betweene the pomegranates, vpon the hemme of the robe, round about betweene the pomegranates.

* Chap. 28.33.

26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomgranate round about the hemme of the robe to miniſter *in*, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

27 ¶ And they made coats of fine linnen, of wouen worke, for Aaron, and for his ſonnes,

28 And a mitre of fine linnen, and goodly bonnets of fine linnen, and * linnen breeches of fine twined linnen,

* Chap. 28.42.

29 And a girdle of fine twined linnen, and blue, and purple, and ſcarlet of needle-worke, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

30 ¶ And they made the plate of the holy crowne of pure gold, and wrote vpon it a writing, *like to* the engrauings of a ſignet, * HOLINES TO THE LORD.

* Chap. 28.36.

31 And they tyed vnto it a lace of blue, to faſten it on high vpon the mitre, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

32 ¶ Thus was all the worke of the Tabernacle of the tent of the Congregation finiſhed: and the children of Iſrael did according to all that the LORD commanded Moſes, ſo did they.

33 ¶ And they brought the Tabernacle vnto Moſes, the tent, and all his furniture, his taches, his boards, his barres, and his pillars, and his ſockets,

34 And the couering of rammes ſkinnes dyed red, and the couering of badgers ſkinnes, and the vaile of the couering:

35 The Arke of the Teſtimony, and the ſtaues thereof, and the Mercy-ſeat,

36 The Table, *and* all the veſſels thereof, and the Shew-bread.

37 The pure candleſticke with the lamps thereof euen with the lampes to be ſet in order, and all the veſſels thereof, and the oile for light:

38 And the golden Altar, and the anointing oile, and the † ſweet incenſe, and the hanging for the Tabernacle doore,

† Hebr. the incenſe of ſweet ſpices.

39 The brazen Altar, and his grate of braſſe, his ſtaues, and all his veſſels, the lauer and his foot,

40 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and his ſockets, and the hanging for the Court gate, his cords, and his pins, and all the veſſels of the ſeruice of the Tabernacle, for the tent of the Congregation:

41 The clothes of ſeruice to do ſeruice in the holy place, and the holy garment for Aaron the Prieſt, and his ſons garments to miniſter in the Prieſts office:

42 According to all that the LORD commanded Moſes, ſo the children of Iſrael made all the worke.

43 And Moſes did looke vpon all the worke, and behold, they had done it as the LORD had commanded, euen ſo had they done it: and Moſes bleſſed them.

CHAP. XL.

1 *The Tabernacle is commanded to be reared,* 9 *and anointed.* 13 *Aaron and his ſonnes to bee ſanctified.* 16 *Moſes performeth all things accordingly.* 34 *A cloud couereth the Tabernacle.*

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

2 On the firſt day of the firſt moneth ſhalt thou ſet vp the Tabernacle of the tent of the Congregation.

3 And thou ſhalt put therein, the Arke of the Teſtimony, and couer the Arke with the Vaile:

4 And * thou ſhalt bring in the Table, and ſet in order † the things that are to be ſet in order vpon it, and thou ſhalt bring in the Candleſticke, and light the lampes thereof.

* Chap. 26.35. † Heb. the order thereof.

5 And thou ſhalt ſet the Altar of gold for the incenſe before the Arke of the Teſtimony, and put the hanging of the doore to the Tabernacle.

6 And thou ſhalt ſet the Altar of the burnt offering, before the doore of the Tabernacle of the tent of the Congregation.

7 And thou ſhalt ſet the Lauer betweene the tent of the Congregation and the Altar, and ſhalt put water therein.

8 And thou ſhalt ſet vp the court round about, and hang vp the hanging at the court gate.

9 And thou ſhalt take the anointing oyle, and anoint the Tabernacle and all that is therein, and ſhalt hallow it, and all the veſſels thereof: and it ſhall be holy.

10 And thou ſhalt anoint the Altar of the burnt offering, and all his veſſels, and ſanctifie the Altar: and it ſhall be an Altar † moſt Holy.

† Hebr. holines of holineſſes.

11 And thou ſhalt anoint the Lauer and his foot, and ſanctifie it.

12 And thou ſhalt bring Aaron and his ſonnes vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and waſh them with water.

13 And thou ſhalt put vpon Aaron the holy

garments, and anoint him, and sanctifie him, that he may minister vnto me in the Priests office.

14 And thou shalt bring his sonnes, and clothe them with coats.

15 And thou shalt anoint them as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister vnto mee in the Priests office: for their anointing shall surely be an euerlasting Priesthood, throwout their generations.

16 Thus did Moses: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he.

17 ¶ And it came to passe in the first moneth, in the second yeere, on the first *day* of the moneth, that the * Tabernacle was reared vp.

* Num. 7.1.

18 And Moses reared vp ſ Tabernacle, & fastned his sockets, & set vp the boards thereof, and put in the bars therof, and reared vp his pillars.

19 And he spread abroad the tent ouer the Tabernacle, and put the couering of the tent aboue vpon it, as the LORD commanded Moses.

20 ¶ And he took and put the Testimonie into the Arke, and set the staues on the Arke, and put the Mercy-seat aboue vpon the Arke.

21 And hee brought the Arke into the Tabernacle, and * set vp the vaile of the couering, and couered the Ark of the Testimony, as the LORD commanded Moses.

* Chap. 25.12.

22 ¶ And he put the Table in the tent of the Congregation, vpon the side of the Tabernacle Northward, without the vaile.

23 And he set ſ bread in order vpon it, before the LORD, as the LORD had commanded Moses.

24 ¶ And he put the Candlesticke in the tent of the Congregation, ouer against the Table, on the side of the Tabernacle Southward.

25 And hee lighted the lampes before the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.

26 ¶ And he put the golden Altar in the Tent of the Congregation before the vaile.

27 And he burnt sweet incense thereon, as the LORD commanded Moses.

28 ¶ And he set vp the hanging, at the doore of the Tabernacle.

29 And he put ſ altar of burnt offring by the dore of the Tabernacle of the tent of ſ Congregation, & offred vpon it the burnt offring, & the meat offring, as * the LORD commanded Moses.

* Chap. 30.9.

30 ¶ And he set the Lauer betweene the tent of the Congregation and the Altar, and put water there to wash *withall*.

31 And Moses, and Aaron, and his sons washed their hands, and their feet thereat.

32 When they went into ſ tent of the Congregation, & when they came neere vnto the Altar, they washed, as the LORD commanded Moses.

33 And he reared vp the Court round about the Tabernacle and the Altar, & set vp the hanging of the Court gate: so Moses finished the worke.

34 ¶ * Then a cloud couered the tent of the Congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled the Tabernacle.

* Num. 9.15. 1. kings 8.10.

35 And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the Congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the Tabernacle.

36 And when the cloud was taken vp from ouer the Tabernacle, the children of Israel † went onward in all their iourneys:

† Hebr. iourneyed.

37 But if ſ cloud were not taken vp, then they iourneyed not, till the day that it was taken vp.

38 For the cloud of the LORD *was* vpon the Tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their iourneys.

¶ THE THIRD BOOKE OF MOSES, called LEVITICVS.

CHAP. I.

1 *The burnt offerings,* 3 *of the herd,* 10 *of the flockes,* 14 *of the foules.*

AND the LORD called vnto Moses and spake vnto him out of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, saying,

2 Speake vnto ſ children of Israel, & say vnto them, If any man of you bring an offering vnto the LORD, ye shal bring your offring of the cattell, euen of the herd, and of the flocke.

3 * If his offering be a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male without blemish: he shall offer it of his owne voluntary will, at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation before the LORD.

* Exod. 28.10.

4 And he shall put his hand vpon the head of the burnt offering: and it shall be accepted for him, to make atonement for him.

5 And he shall kill the bullocke before the LORD: and the Priests Aarons sons shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round about, vpon the Altar, that *is* by the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

6 And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces.

7 And the sons of Aaron the Priest shall put fire vpon the Altar, and lay the wood in order vpon the fire.

8 And the Priests Aarons sonnes shall lay the parts, the head and the fat in order vpon the wood that *is* in the fire, which *is* vpon the Altar.

9 But the inwards and his legs, shall he wash in water, and the Priest shall burne all on the Altar, to *be* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire of a sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

10 ¶ And if his offring be of the flocks, *namely* of the sheepe, or of the goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall bring it a male without blemish.

11 And he shall kill it on the side of the Altar Northward, before the LORD: and the Priests Aarons sonnes shall sprinkle his blood round about vpon the Altar.

12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the Priest shall lay them in order on the wood that *is* on the fire, which *is* vpon the Altar:

13 But he shall wash the inwards, and the legs with water, and the Priest shall bring *it* all, and burne *it* vpon the Altar: it *is* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

14 ¶ And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the LORD *be* of foules, then he shall bring his offering of turtle doues, or of yong pigeons.

15 And the Priest shall bring it vnto the Altar, and ‖ wring off his head, and burne it on the Altar: and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the Altar.

‖ Or, pinch of the head with the nayle.

16 And he shall plucke away his crop with ‖ his feathers, and cast it beside the Altar on the East part by the place of the ashes.

‖ Or, the filth thereof.

17 And he shall cleane it with ſ wings therof,

but

but shall not diuide it asunder: & the Priest shall burne it vpon the Altar, vpon the wood that is vpon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

CHAP. II.

1 The meat offering of flowre with oyle & incense. 4 either baken in the ouen, 5 or on a plate, 7 or in a frying pan, 12 or of the first fruits in the eare. 13 The salt of the meat offering.

AND when any will offer a meat offering vnto the LORD, his offering shall bee of fine floure: and he shall powre oyle vpon it, and put frankincense thereon.

2 And he shall bring it to Aarons sonnes the Priests: and he shall take thereout his handfull of the flowre thereof, and of the oyle thereof, with all the frankincense thereof, and the Priest shall burne the memoriall of it vpon the Altar, *to be* an offering made by fire, *of* a sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

3 And * the remnant of the meat offring *shall be* Aarons and his sonnes: *it is* a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

* Eccles 7.31.

4 ¶ And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baken in the ouen, *it shall be* an vnleauened cake of fine floure mingled with oyle, or vnleauened wafers anointed with oyle.

5 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meat offering *baken* ‖ in a pan, it shall be of fine floure vnleauened, mingled with oyle.

‖ Or, on a flat plate or slice.

6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and powre oyle thereon: it *is* a meat offering.

7 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meat offering *baken* in the frying pan, it shall be made of fine floure with oyle.

8 And thou shalt bring the meat offering that is made of these things, vnto the LORD, and when it is presented vnto the Priest, hee shall bring it vnto the Altar.

9 And the Priest shall take from the meat offering * a memoriall thereof, and shall burne it vpon the Altar, *it is* an * offering made by fire, of a sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

* Vers. 2.
* Exod. 29.18.

13 And that which is left of the meat offering, *shall be* Aarons and his sonnes: *It is* a thing most holy, of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

11 No meat offering which ye shall bring vnto the LORD, shall be made with leauen: for ye shall burne no leauen, nor any honey, in any offering of the LORD made by fire.

12 ¶ As for the oblation of the first fruits, ye shall offer them vnto the LORD, but they shall not † be burnt on the Altar for a sweete sauour.

† Hebr. ascend.

13 And euery oblation of thy meat offering, * shalt thou season with salt, neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the Couenant of thy God to bee lacking from thy meat offering: with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt.

* Marke. 9.49.

14 And if thou offer a meat offering of thy first fruits vnto the LORD, thou shalt offer for the meat offering of thy first fruits greene eares of corne, dryed by the fire, *euen* corne beaten out of full eares.

15 And thou shalt put oyle vpon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it *is* a meat offering.

16 And the Priest shall burne the memoriall of it, part of † beaten corn therof, & part of the oyle thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: *it is* an offering made by fire vnto the LORD.

CHAP. III.

1 The peace offering of the herd, 6 of the flocke, 7 either a lambe, 12 or a goat.

AND if his oblation *be* a sacrifice of peace offering, if he offer *it* of the herd, whether it be a male or female, he shall offer it without blemish, before the LORD.

2 And he shall lay his hand vpon the head of his offering, and kill it at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and Aarons sons the Priests shall sprinkle the blood vpon the Altar round about.

3 And hee shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering, an offering made by fire vnto the LORD, * the fat that couereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* vpon the inwards.

* Exod. 29.22.

4 And the two kidnies, and the fat that *is* on them, which *is* by the flanks: and the ‖ caule aboue the liuer, with the kidnies, it shall he take away.

‖ Or, midriffe ouer the liuer

5 And Aarons sons shall burne it on the Altar, vpon the burnt sacrifice, which *is* vpon the wood that *is* on the fire: *it is* an offering made by fire, of a sweet sauour vnto the LORD.

and ouer the bidy.

6 ¶ And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace offering vnto the LORD, be of the flocke, male or female, he shall offer it without blemish.

7 If he offer a lambe for his offering, then shall he offer it before the LORD:

8 And he shall lay his hand vpon the head of his offering, and kill it before the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and Aarons sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about vpon the Altar.

9 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering, an offering made by fire vnto the LORD; the fat thereof, and the whole rumpe, it shall he take off hard by the backe bone: and the fat that couereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* vpon the inwards.

10 And the two kidnies, & the fat that *is* vpon them, which *is* by the flanks, and ‖ caule aboue the liuer, with ‖ kidnies it shall he take away.

11 And the Priest shall burne it vpon the Altar: *it is* the food of the offering made by fire vnto the LORD.

12 ¶ And if his offering be a goat, then he shall offer it before the LORD.

13 And he shall lay his hand vpon the head of it, and kill it before the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof vpon the Altar round about.

14 And he shall offer thereof his offering, *euen* an offering made by fire vnto the LORD, the fat that couereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* vpon the inwards.

15 And the two kidnies, and the fat that *is* vpon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caule aboue the liuer, with the kidnies, it shall he take away.

16 And the Priest shall burne them vpon the Altar: *it is* the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet sauour: * all the fat *is* the LORDS.

* Chap. 7.25.

17 *It shall be* a perpetuall statute for your generations, throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither fat nor * bloud.

* Gene. 9.4. chap. 7.26. and 17.14.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The sinne offering of ignorance, 3 for the Priest, 13 for the Congregation, 22 for the Ruler, 27 for any of the people.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speak vnto the children of Israel, saying, If a soule shall sinne through ignorance against any of the Commandements of the LORD (concerning things which ought not to be done) and shall doe against any of them:

3 If the Priest that is anoynted, sin according to the sin of † people, then let him bring for his sinne which he hath sinned, a young bullock without blemish vnto the LORD for a sin offering.

4 And he shall bring the bullocke vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, before the LORD, and shall lay his hand vpon the bullockes head, and kill the bullocke before the LORD.

5 And the Priest that is anoynted, shall take of the bullockes blood, and bring it to the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

6 And the Priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seuen times before the LORD, before the vaile of the Sanctuary,

7 And the Priest shall put some of the blood vpon the hornes of the Altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which *is* in the Tabernacle of the congregation, and shall powre* all the blood of the bullocke at the bottome of the Altar of the burnt offering, which *is* at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

* Chap. 5.9.

8 And hee shall take off from it all the fat of the bullocke for the sinne offering: the fat that couereth the inwards, and all the fat that is vpon the inwards,

9 And the two kidneies, and the fat that *is* vpon them, which *is* by the flankes, and the caule aboue the liuer with the kidneies, it shall he take away,

10 As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the Priest shall burne them vpon the Altar of the burnt offring.

11 * And the skin of the bullocke, and all his flesh, with his head and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung,

* Exod. 29.14. numb. 19.5.

12 Euen the whole bullocke shall he carry forth † without the campe, vnto a cleane place, where the ashes are powred out, and * burne him on the wood with fire: † where the ashes are powred out shall he be burnt.

† Hebr. to without the campe. * Hebr. 13.11. † Heb. at the powring out of the ashes.

13 ¶ And if the whole Congregation of Israel sinne through ignorance, * and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they haue done somewhat against any of the Commandements of the LORD, concerning things which should not be done, and are guilty:

14 When ¶ sin which they haue sinned against it, is knowne, then the Congregation shall offer a young bullocke for the sin, and bring him before the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

* Chap. 5.2,3,4.

15 And the Elders of the Congregation shal lay their hands vpon the head of the bullocke, before the LORD: and the bullocke shall bee killed before the LORD.

16 And the Priest that is anoynted, shall bring of the bullockes blood to the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

17 And the Priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and sprinkle *it* seuen times before the LORD, *euen* before the vaile.

18 And he shall put some of ¶ blood vpon the hornes of the Altar, which *is* before the LORD, that *is* in the Tabernacle of ¶ Congregation, and shall powre out all the blood at the bottome of the Altar of the burnt offering, which *is* at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

19 And he shall take all his fat from him, and burne it vpon the Altar.

20 And he shall doe with the bullocke as he did with the bullocke for a sin offering, so shall he doe with this: And the Priest shall make an atonement for them, & it shalbe forgiuen them.

21 And he shal carry forth the bullock without the campe, and burne him as he burned the first bullock: it *is* a sin offering for the Congregation.

22 ¶ When a Ruler hath sinned and done somewhat through ignorance, against any of the Commandements of the LORD his God, concerning things which should not bee done, and is guilty:

23 Or if his sinne wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge: he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish.

24 And hee shall lay his hand vpon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt offering before the LORD: it *is* a sinne offering.

25 And the Priest shall take of the blood of the sinne offering with his finger, and put *it* vpon the hornes of the Altar of burnt offering, and shall powre out his blood at the bottome of the Altar of burnt offering.

26 And he shall burne all his fat vpon ¶ Altar, as the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the Priest shall make an atonement for him, as concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiuen him.

27 ¶ And if † any one of the † common people sinne through ignorance, while he doth somewhat against any of the commandements of the LORD, concerning things which ought not to be done, and be guilty:

† Hebr. any soule † Hebr. people of the land.

28 Or if his sinne which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge, then hee shall bring his offering, a kid of the goates, a female without blemish, for his sinne which he hath sinned.

29 And he shall lay his hand vpon the head of the sinne offering, and slay the sinne offering in the place of the burnt offering.

30 And the Priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it vpon the hornes of the Altar of burnt offring, and shall powre out all the blood thereof at the bottome of the Altar.

31 And *he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the Priest shall burne *it* vpon the Altar, for a * sweet sauour vnto the LORD, and the Priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiuen him.

* Leuit. 3.14. * Exod. 29.18.

32 And if he bring a lambe for a sinne offering, he shall bring it a female without blemish.

33 And he shall lay his hand vpon the head of the sinne offering, and slay it for a sinne offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering.

34 And the Priest shall take of the blood of the sinne offering with his finger, and put *it* vpon the hornes of the Altar of burnt offering, and shall powre out all the blood thereof at the bottome of the Altar.

35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings: and the Priest shall burne them vpon the Altar, according to the offerings made by fire vnto the LORD, and the Priest shall make an atonement for his sinne that hee hath committed, and it shall be forgiuen him.

CHAP. V.

1 He that sinneth in concealing his knowledge, 2 in touching an vnclean thing, 4 or in making an oath. 6 His trespasse offering of the flocke, 7 of fowles, 11 or of flowre. 14 The trespasse offring in sacrilege, 17 and in sinnes of ignorance.

AND if a soule sinne, and heare the voyce of ¶ sweating, and is a witnesse, whether he hath seene or knowne *of it*, if he doe not vtter it, then he shall beare his iniquity.

2 Or if the soule touch any vncleane thing, whether it be a carcasse of an vncleane beast, or a carcasse of vnclean cattell, or the carcasse of vncleane creeping things, and if it be hidden from him, he also shall be vncleane and guilty:

3 Or if hee touch the vncleanneſſe of man, whatſoeuer vncleanneſſe it bee that a man ſhall be defiled withall, and *it* be hid from him, when he knoweth *of it*, then he ſhall be guilty.

4 Or if a ſoule ſweare, pronouncing with his lips to doe euill, orto doe good, whatſoeuer it be that a man ſhall pronounce with an oath, and *it* be hid from him, when he knoweth *of it*, then he ſhall be guilty in one of theſe.

5 And it ſhall be when he ſhall be guilty in one of theſe things, that he ſhall confeſſe that he hath ſinned in that thing.

6 And he ſhall bring his treſpaſſe offering vnto the LORD, for his ſinne which he hath ſinned, a female from the flocke, a lambe, or a kid of the goats, for a ſinne offering: And the Prieſt ſhall make an atonement for him concerning his ſin,

7 And if † hee be not able to bring a lambe, then hee ſhall bring for his treſpaſſe which hee hath committed, two turtle doues, or two young pigeons vnto the LORD; one for a ſinne offering, and the other for a burnt offering.

Hebr. his hand cannot reach to the ſufficiency of a lambe.

8 And hee ſhall bring them vnto the Prieſt, who ſhall offer that which is for the ſin offering, firſt, and * wring off his head from his necke, but ſhall not diuide *it* aſunder.

*Chap. 1.15.

9 And hee ſhall ſprinkle of the blood of the ſinne offering vpon the ſide of the Altar, and the reſt of the blood ſhall be wrung out at the bottome of the Altar: it *is* a ſinne offering.

10 And hee ſhall offer the ſecond for a burnt offring, according to the ‖ manner: and the Prieſt ſhall make an atonement for him for his ſinne, which he had ſinned, and it ſhalbe forgiuen him.

‖ *Or, ordinance.*

11 ¶ But if he be not able to bring two turtle doues, or two yong pigeons, then he that ſinned, ſhall bring for his offering the tenth part of an Ephah of fine floure for a ſinne offering: he ſhall put no oyle vpon it, neither ſhall hee put any frankincenſe thereon: for it is a ſinne offering.

12 Then ſhall he bring it to the Prieſt, and the Prieſt ſhall take his handfull of it, * *euen* a memoriall thereof, and burne *it* on the Altar, * according to the offerings made by fire vnto the LORD: it is a ſinne offering.

*Chap. 2.2.
* Chap. 4.35.

13 And the Prieſt ſhall make an atonement for him as touching his ſin that he hath ſinned in one of theſe, and it ſhall bee forgiuen him: and *the remnant* ſhall be the Prieſts, as a meat offering.

14 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

15 If a ſoule commit a treſpaſſe, & ſin through ignorance in the holy things of the LORD: then he ſhall bring for his treſpaſſe vnto the LORD, a ram without blemiſh out of the flockes, with thy eſtimation by ſhekels of ſilner, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary for a treſpaſſe offering.

16 And hee ſhall make amends for the harme that he hath done in the holy thing, and ſhall adde the fifth part thereto, and giue it vnto the Prieſt: and the Prieſt ſhall make an atonement for him, with the ram of the treſpaſſe offering, and it ſhall be forgiuen him.

17 ¶ And if a * ſoule ſin, & commit any of theſe things which are forbidden to bee done by the Commandements of the LORD, though he wiſt it not, yet is he guilty, and ſhall beare his iniquity.

* Chap. 4.2.

18 And he ſhall bring a ram without blemiſh out of the flocke, with thy eſtimation, for a treſpaſſe offering vnto the Prieſt: and the Prieſt ſhall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance, wherein he erred, and wiſt it not; and it ſhall be forgiuen him.

19 It is a treſpaſſe offering: he hath certainly treſpaſſed againſt the LORD,

CHAP. VI.

1 *The treſpaſſe offring for ſins done wittingly.* 8 *The law of the burnt offering,* 14 *and of the meat offring.* 19 *The offering at the conſecration of a Prieſt.* 24 *The law of the ſinne offering.*

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

2 If a ſoule ſinne, and commit a treſpaſſe againſt the LORD, and lie vnto his neighbour in that which was deliuered him to keepe, or in ‖ fellowſhip, or in a thing taken away by † violence, or hath deceiued his neighbour:

‖ *Or, in dealing.*

3 Or haue found that which was loſt, and lieth † *Hebr. putting of the hand.* concerning it, and * ſweareth falſly: in any of all theſe that a man doth, ſinning therein:

* Num. 5.6.

4 Then it ſhall be, becauſe he hath ſinned, and is guilty, that he ſhall reſtore that which he took violently away, or the thing which hee hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was deliuered him to keepe, or the loſt thing which he found:

5 Or all that about which hee hath ſworne falſly: he ſhall euen reſtore it in the principall, * Chap. and ſhall adde the fifth part more thereto, and 5.15. giue it vnto him to whom it appertaineth, ‖ in *Or, in the day of his being found guilty.* the day of his treſpaſſe offering.

6 And he ſhall bring his treſpaſſe offering vnto the LORD, a ram without blemiſh out of the * flocke, with thy eſtimation for a treſpaſſe offering vnto the Prieſt.

7 And the Prieſt ſhall make an atonement for him, before the LORD: and it ſhall be forgiuen him, for any thing of all that he hath done, in treſpaſſing therein.

Heb the day of his treſpaſſe.

8 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying, * Chap.

9 Command Aaron and his ſons, ſaying, This 5.15. is the law of the burnt offering: (it is the burnt ‖ *Or, * for the burning.* offering, ‖ becauſe of the burning vpon the Altar all night vnto the morning, and the fire of the Altar ſhall be burning in it.)

10 And the Prieſt ſhall put on his linnen garment, and his linnen breeches ſhall he put vpon his fleſh, and take vp the aſhes which the fire hath conſumed with the burnt offering on the Altar, and he ſhall put them beſides the Altar.

11 And he ſhall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the aſhes without the campe, vnto a cleane place.

12 And the fire vpon the Altar ſhall be burning in it: it ſhall not bee put out: And the Prieſt ſhall burne wood on it euery morning, and lay the burnt offering in order vpon it, and he ſhall burne thereon the fat of the peace offerings.

13 The fire ſhall euer bee burning vpon the Altar: it ſhall neuer goe out.

14 ¶ * And this is the law of the meat offering: the ſonnes of Aaron ſhall offer it before * Chap. the LORD, before the Altar. 2.1. num. 15.4.

15 And he ſhall take of it his handfull, of the floure of the meat offring, and of the oile thereof, & all the frankincenſe which is vpon the meat offering, & ſhall burne it vpon the Altar, *for* a ſweet ſauour, *euen* the * memorial of it, vnto the LORD.

* Chap. 2.9.

16 And the remainder thereof ſhall Aaron and his ſonnes eate: with vnleauened bread ſhall it be eaten in the holy place: in the Court of the Tabernacle of the Congregation they ſhall eate it.

17 It ſhall not be baken with leauen: I haue giuen it vnto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire: it is moſt holy, as is the ſinne offering, and as the treſpaſſe offering.

18 All the males among the children of Aaron ſhall eate of it: it ſhall be a Statute for euer in your generations, concerning the offerings of the LORD made by fire: * euery one that toucheth them, ſhall be holy.

* Exod. 29.37.

19 ¶ And

19 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,
20 This *is* the offring of Aaron and of his ſons, which they ſhall offer vnto the LORD, in the day when he is anoynted: the tenth part of an *Ephah
*Exod. 29.40. of fine flioure for a meat offring perpetuall, halfe of it in the morning, and halfe thereof at night.
21 In a pan it ſhall bee made with oyle, and when it is baken, thou ſhalt bring it in: and the baken pieces of the meat offering ſhalt thou offer for a ſweet ſauour vnto the LORD.
22 And the Prieſt of his ſons that is anoynted in his ſtead, ſhall offer it: It is a ſtatute for euer vnto the LORD, it ſhall be wholly burnt.
23 For euery meat offering for the Prieſt, ſhall be wholly burnt: it ſhall not be eaten.
24 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,
25 Speake vnto Aaron and to his ſons, ſaying, This *is* the law of the ſin offering: In the place where the burnt offering is killed, ſhall the ſin offring be killed before § LORD: it *is* moſt holy.
26 The Prieſt that offereth it for ſinne, ſhall eate it: in the holy place ſhall it be eaten in the Court of the Tabernacle of the congregation.
27 Whatſoeuer ſhall touch the fleſh thereof, ſhalbe holy: and when there is ſprinkled of the blood thereof vpon any garment, thou ſhalt waſh that whereon it was ſprinkled, in the holy place.
28 But the earthen veſſel wherein it is ſodden, *ſhalbe broken: and if it be ſodden in a brazen
*Chap. 11.33. pot, it ſhall be both ſcoured and rinſed in water.
29 All the males among the Prieſts ſhall eate thereof: it *is* moſt holy.
*Hebr. 33.12. 30 * And no ſin offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the Tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile *withall* in the Holy place, ſhall be eaten: it ſhall be burnt in the fire.

CHAP. VII.

1 The law of the treſpaſſe offring, 11 and of the peace offerings: 12 whether it be for a thankſgiuing, 16 or a vow, or a free-will offering. 22 The fat, 26 and the blood are forbidden. 28 The Prieſts portion in the peace offerings.

LIkewiſe this *is* the law of the treſpaſſe offering: it is moſt holy.
2 In the place where they kill the burnt offering, ſhall they kill the treſpaſſe offering, and the blood thereof ſhall he ſprinkle round about vpon the Altar,
3 And he ſhall offer of it all the fat thereof, the rumpe, and the fat that couereth the inwards,
4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* on them, which *is* by the flankes, and the caule *that is* aboue the liuer, with the kidneys, it ſhall he take away.
5 And the Prieſt ſhall burne them vpon the Altar, for an offering made by fire vnto the LORD: it *is* a treſpaſſe offering.
6 Euery male among § Prieſts ſhall eat therof: it ſhalbe eaten in the holy place: it *is* moſt holy.
7 As the ſinne offering *is*, ſo *is* the treſpaſſe offering: there is one law for them: the Prieſt that maketh atonement therewith, ſhall haue *it*.
8 And the Prieſt that offereth any mans burnt offring, euen the Prieſt ſhall haue to himſelfe the ſkin of the burnt offering which he hath offered.
9 And all the meat offring that is baken in the ouen, and all that is dreſſed in the frying pan, and
‖ *Or, on the flat plate*, or, *fliet*. ‖ in the pan, ſhall be the Prieſts that offereth it.
10 And euery meat offring mingled with oyle, and dry, ſhall all the ſons of Aaron haue, one as much as another.
11 And this *is* the law of the ſacrifice of peace offerings, which he ſhall offer vnto the LORD.
12 If he offer it for a thankeſgiuing, then hee ſhall offer with the ſacrifice of thankeſgiuing, vnleauened cakes mingled with oyle, and vnleauened wafers anoynted with oyle, and cakes mingled with oyle of fine flioure fryed.
13 Beſides the cakes, he ſhall offer for his offering, leauened bread, with the ſacrifice of thankſgiuing of his peace offerings.
14 And of it he ſhall offer one, out of the whole oblation, for an heaue offering vnto the LORD, and it ſhall bee the Prieſts, that ſprinkleth the blood of the peace offerings.
15 And the fleſh of the ſacrifice of his peace offerings for thankſgiuing, ſhall bee eaten the ſame day, that it is offered: hee ſhall not leaue any of it vntill the morning.
16 But if the ſacrifice of his offering be a vow or a voluntary offering, it ſhall be eaten the ſame day that hee offereth his ſacrifice: and on the morrow alſo the remainder of it ſhall be eaten.
17 But the remainder of the fleſh of the ſacrifice on the third day, ſhall be burnt with fire.
18 And if any of the fleſh of the ſacrifice of his peace offerings bee eaten at all on the third day, it ſhall not be accepted, neither ſhall it be imputed vnto him that offereth it: it ſhall be an abomination, and the ſoule that eateth of it, ſhall beare his iniquity.
19 And the fleſh that toucheth any vncleane thing, ſhall not be eaten: it ſhall be burnt with fire: and as for the fleſh, all that be cleane ſhall eate thereof.
20 But the ſoule that eateth of the fleſh of the ſacrifice of peace offerings, that pertaine vnto the LORD, *hauing his vncleanneſſe vpon him, euen
* Chap. 15.3. that ſoule ſhall be cut off from his people.
21 Moreouer, the ſoule that ſhall touch any vncleane thing, *as* the vncleanneſſe of man, or *any* vncleane beaſt, or any abominable vncleane thing, and eate of the fleſh of the ſacrifice of peace offerings which pertaine vnto the LORD, euen that ſoule ſhall be cut off from his people.
22 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,
23 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, ſaying, *Ye ſhall eate no manner fat of oxe, or of ſheepe,
* Chap. 3.17. or of goat.
24 And the fat of the † beaſt that dieth of it ſelfe, and the fat of that which is torne with beaſts, may be vſed in any other vſe: but ye ſhall in no wiſe eate of it.
† *Hebr. carcaſſe.*
25 For whoſoeuer eateth the fat of the beaſt, of which men offer an offering made by fire vnto the LORD, euen the ſoule that eateth *it*, ſhall be cut off from his people.
26 *Moreouer, ye ſhall eat no maner of blood,
* Gene. 9.4.cha. 3.17.and 17.14. whether it be of fowle or of beaſt, in any of your dwellings.
27 Whatſoeuer ſoule it bee that eateth any manner of blood, euen that ſoule ſhall bee cut off from his people.
28 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,
29 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, ſaying, He that offreth the ſacrifice of his peace offrings vnto the LORD, ſhall bring his oblation vnto the LORD, of the ſacrifice of his peace offerings.
30 His owne hands ſhall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire, the fat with the breſt, it ſhall he bring, that * the breſt may be waued for
* Exod. 29.24. a waue offering before the LORD.
31 And the Prieſt ſhall burne the fat vpon the Altar: but the breſt ſhall be Aarons and his ſons.
32 And the right ſhoulder ſhall yee giue vnto the Prieſt for an heaue offering of the ſacrifices of your peace offerings.
33 He among the ſonnes of Aaron that offereth the

the blood of the peace offerings, and the fat, shall haue the right shoulder for his part.

34 For the waue breſt, and the heaue shoulder haue I taken of the children of Iſrael, from off the ſacrifices of their peace offerings, and haue giuen them vnto Aaron the Prieſt, and vnto his ſonnes, by a ſtatute for euer, from among the children of Iſrael.

35 ¶ This *is the portion* of the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his ſonnes, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day when hee preſented them, to miniſter vnto the LORD in the Prieſts office:

36 Which the LORD commanded to be giuen them of the children of Iſrael, in the day that he anointed them, *by* a ſtatute for euer, throughout their generations.

37 This *is* the law of the burnt offering, of the meat offering, and of the ſin offering, and of the treſpaſſe offering, and of the conſecrations, and of the ſacrifice of the peace offerings:

38 Which the LORD commanded Moſes in mount Sinai, in the day that he commanded the children of Iſrael to offer their oblations, vnto the LORD, in the wilderneſſe of Sinai.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *Moſes conſecrateth Aaron and his ſonnes.* 14 *Their ſinne offering.* 18 *Their burnt offering.* 22 *The ram of conſecration.* 31 *The place and time of their conſecration.*

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

2 * Take Aaron and his ſonnes with him, and the garments, and * the anointing oyle, and a bullocke for the ſinne offering, and two rams, and a baſket of vnleauened bread.

3 And gather thou all the Congregation together, vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

4 And Moſes did as the LORD cõmanded him: and the aſſembly was gathered together vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

5 And Moſes ſaid vnto the Congregation, * This is the thing which the LORD commanded to be done.

6 And Moſes brought Aaron and his ſonnes, and waſhed them with water.

7 And he put vpon him the coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the Ephod vpon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the Ephod, and bound *it* vnto him therewith.

8 And he put the breſtplate vpon him; alſo he *put in the breſtplate the Vrim & the Thummim.

9 And he put the mitre vpon his head: alſo vpon the mitre, euen vpon his forefront did hee put the golden plate, the holy Crowne, as the LORD * commanded Moſes.

10 And Moſes tooke the anointing oyle, and anointed the Tabernacle, and all that was therein, and ſanctified them.

11 And he ſprinkled thereof vpon the Altar, ſeuen times, and anointed the Altar, and all his veſſels, both the lauer and his foot, to ſanctifie them.

12 And he * powred of the anointing oile vpon Aarons head, and anointed him, to ſanctifie him.

13 And Moſes brought Aarons ſonnes, and put coates vpon them, and girded them with girdles, and † put bonnets vpon them, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

14 *And he brought the bullock for the ſinne offering, and Aaron and his ſons laid their hands vpon the head of the bullock for the ſin offering.

15 And he ſlew it, and Moſes tooke the blood, and put it vpon the hornes of the Altar round about with his finger, and purified the Altar, and powred the blood at the bottome of the Altar, and ſanctified it, to make reconciliation vpon it.

16 And he tooke all the fat that was vpon the inwards, and the caule *about* the liuer, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moſes burned it vpon the Altar.

17 But the bullocke, and his hide, his fleſh, and his dung, he burnt with fire without the campe, as the LORD * commanded Moſes.

18 ¶ And he brought the ramme for the burnt offering: and Aaron and his ſonnes laid their hands vpon the head of the ramme.

19 And he killed it, and Moſes ſprinkled the blood vpon the Altar, round about.

20 And he cut the ram into pieces, and Moſes burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat.

21 And he waſhed the inwards and the legs in water, and Moſes burnt the whole ramme vpon the Altar: It *was* a burnt ſacrifice for a ſweet ſauour, *and* an offering made by fire vnto the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

22 ¶ And * he brought the other ramme, the ramme of conſecration: and Aaron and his ſons laid their hands vpon the head of the ram.

23 And he ſlew it, and Moſes tooke of the blood of it, and put it vpon the tip of Aarons right eare, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foot.

24 And he brought Aarons ſons, and Moſes put of the blood, vpon the tip of their right eare, and vpon the thumbs of their right hands, and vpon the great toes of their right feet: and Moſes ſprinkled the blood vpon ye Altar round about.

25 And he tooke the fat, and the rumpe, and all the fat that was vpon the inwards, and the caule *about* the liuer, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right ſhoulder.

26 And out of the baſket of vnleauened bread, that *was* before the LORD, he tooke one vnleauened cake, and a cake of oyled bread, and one wafer, and put them on the fat, and vpon the right ſhoulder.

27 And he put all * vpon Aarons hands, and vpon his ſonnes hands, and waued them for a waue offering before the LORD.

28 And Moſes tooke them from off their hands, and burnt *them* on ye Altar, vpon the burnt offering: they *were* conſecrations for a ſweet ſauour: It is an offering made by fire vnto the LORD.

29 And Moſes tooke the breſt, and waued it for a waue offering before the LORD: *For* of the ramme of conſecration it was Moſes * part, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

30 And Moſes tooke of the anointing oyle, and of the blood which was vpon the Altar, and ſprinkled it vpon Aaron, *and* vpon his garments, and vpon his ſons, and vpon his ſonnes garments with him: & ſanctified Aaron, *and* his garments, and his ſonnes, and his ſons garments with him.

31 ¶ And Moſes ſaid vnto Aaron & to his ſons, Boile the fleſh at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation: & there * eat it with ye bread that is in the baſket of conſecrations, as I commanded, ſaying, Aaron and his ſons ſhall eat it.

32 And that which remaineth of the fleſh, and of the bread, ſhall ye burne with fire.

33 And ye ſhall not go out of the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation *in* ſeuen dayes, vntill the dayes of your conſecration bee at an end: for * ſeuen dayes ſhall he conſecrate you.

34 As he hath done this day, ſo the LORD hath cõmanded to do, to make an atonement for you.

35 There-

* Exod. 28.2,4.
* Exod. 30.24.
* Exod. 29.4.
* Exod. 28.30.
* Exod. 28.39, &c.
* Eccles. 45.15. Pſal. 133. 2.
† Hebr. bound.
* Exod. 29.1.
* Exod. 29.31.
* Exod. 29.24, &c.
* Exod. 29.26.
* Exod. 29.32.
* Exod. 29.35.

35 Therefore shall ye abide at the doore of the Tabernacle of the congregation, day and night, seuen dayes, and keepe the charge of the LORD that ye die not: for so I am commanded.

36 So Aaron and his sons did all things which the LORD commanded, by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. IX.

1 The first offerings of Aaron for himselfe and the people. 8 The sin offering, 12 and the burnt offring for himselfe. 15 The offrings for the people. 23 Moses and Aaron blesse the people. 24 Fire commeth from the Lord vpon the Altar.

AND it came to passe on the eighth day, that Moses called Aaron and his sonnes, and the Elders of Israel.

2 And he said vnto Aaron, *Take thee a yong calfe for a sinne offring, and a ramme for a burnt offring, without blemish, and offer *them* before the LORD. *Exod. 29.1.

3 And vnto the children of Israel thou shalt speake, saying, Take ye a kid of the goats, for a sin offring, and a calfe, and a lambe, both of the first yeere without blemish for a burnt offering.

4 Also a bullocke and a ramme, for peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD, and a meat offering mingled with oyle: for to day the LORD will appeare vnto you.

5 ¶ And they brought that which Moses commanded, before the Tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew neere and stood before the LORD.

6 And Moses said, This is the thing which the LORD commanded that ye should doe: and the glory of the LORD shall appeare vnto you.

7 And Moses said vnto Aaron, Goe vnto the Altar, and offer thy sinne offering, and thy burnt offering, and make an atonement for thy selfe, and for the people: and offer the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them, as the LORD commanded.

8 ¶ Aaron therefore went vnto the Altar, and slew the calfe of the sinne offering, which *was* for himselfe.

9 And the sons of Aaron brought the blood vnto him, and he dipt his finger in the blood, and put it vpon the hornes of the Altar, and powred out the blood at the bottome of the Altar.

10 But the fat and the kidneys, and the caule *aboue* the liuer of the sin offering, he burnt vpon the Altar, as the LORD commanded Moses.

11 And the flesh and the hide hee burnt with fire, without the campe.

12 And he slew the burnt offering, and Aarons sonnes presented vnto him the blood, which he sprinkled round about, vpon the Altar.

13 And they presented the burnt offering vnto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt *them* vpon the Altar.

14 And he did wash the inwards, & the legs, and burnt *them* vpon the burnt offring, on the Altar.

15 ¶ And he brought the peoples offring, & took the goat which was the sin offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.

16 And hee brought the burnt offering, and offered it according to the ‖ manner.

17 And he brought the meat offering, and † took an handfull thereof, and burnt it vpon the Altar, * besides the burnt sacrifice of the morning.

18 Hee slew also the bullocke and the ramme for a sacrifice of peace offerings, which *was* for the people: and Aarons sonnes presented vnto him the blood, (which he sprinkled vpon the Altar round about.)

19 And the fat of the bullocke, and of the ram, the rumpe, and that which couereth *the inwards*, and the kidneys, and the caule *aboue* the liuer,

20 And they put the fat vpon the brests, and he burnt the fat vpon the Altar:

21 And the brests, and the right shoulder, Aaron waued for a wane offring before the LORD, as Moses commanded.

22 And Aaron lift vp his hand towards the people, and blessed them, and came downe from offering of the sin offering, and the burnt offring, and peace offerings.

23 And Moses and Aaron went into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and came out and blessed the people: and the glory of the LORD appeared vnto all the people.

24 And *there came a fire out from before the LORD, and consumed vpon the Altar the burnt offering, and the fat: which when all the people saw, they shouted, and fell on their faces. *Gen. 4. 1. kings 18 38. 2. chr. 7. 3. mac. 10, 11.

CHAP. X.

1 Nadab and Abihu for offring of strange fire, are burnt by fire. 6 Aaron and his sons are forbidden to mourne for them. 8 The Priests are forbidden wine when they are to goe into the Tabernacle. 12 The law of eating the holy things. 16 Aarons excuse for transgressing thereof.

AND *Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, tooke either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not. * Nu. 3. & 26. 61. 1. chron. 24. 2.

2 And there went out fire from the LORD, and deuoured them, and they died before the LORD.

3 Then Moses said vnto Aaron, This *is it* that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them that come nigh me, and before al the people I will be glorified: And Aaron held his peace.

4 And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan the sonnes of vzziel, the vncle of Aaron, and said vnto them, Come neere, carry your brethren from before the Sanctuary, out of the campe.

5 So they went neere, and carried them in their coats out of the campe, as Moses had said.

6 And Moses said vnto Aaron, and vnto Eleazar, and vnto Ithamar his sons, Vncouer not your heads, neither rend your clothes, lest you die, and lest wrath come vpon all the people: But let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewaile the burning which the LORD hath kindled.

7 And ye shall not goe out from the doore of the Tabernacle of ỹ Congregation, lest you die: for the anointing oyle of the LORD is vpon you: and they did according to the word of Moses.

8 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Aaron, saying,

9 Doe not drinke wine nor strong drinke; thou, nor thy sonnes with thee, when ye goe into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, lest ye die: *It shall bee* a Statute for euer, thorowout your generations:

10 And that ye may put difference between holy and vnholy, and between vnclean and cleane:

11 And that ye may teach the children of Israel all the Statutes which the LORD hath spoken vnto them by the hand of Moses.

12 ¶ And Moses spake vnto Aaron, and vnto Eleazar, and vnto Ithamar his sons that were left, Take the meat offring that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eat it without leauen, beside the Altar; for it *is* most holy.

13 And ye shall eat it in ỹ holy place, because it is thy due, and thy sons due of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: for so I am commanded.

14 And * the wane breft, and heaue shoulder shall ye eat in a cleane place, thou and thy sons, and * Exod. 29.24.

‖ *Or, ordinance.* † *Heb. filled his hand out of it.* *Exod. 29 38.

and thy daughters with thee: for they be thy due, and thy sons due, which are giuen out of the sacrifice of peace offerings, of ỹ children of Israel.

15 The heaue shoulder and the waue breast shall they bring, with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to waue *it* for a waue offering before the LORD: and it shall be thine, and thy sonnes with thee, by a statute for euer, as the LORD hath commanded.

16 ¶ And Moses diligently sought the goat of the sinne offering, and behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar the sons of Aaron, which were left *aliue*, saying,

17 Wherefore haue ye not eaten the sin offering in the Holy place, seeing it *is* most Holy, and *God* hath giuen it you, to beare the iniquitie of the Congregation, to make atonement for them before the LORD?

18 Behold, the blood of it was not brought in, within the Holy place; yee should indeed haue eaten it in the Holy place, * as I commanded.

Chap. 26.

19 And Aaron said vnto Moses, Behold, this day haue they offered their sinne offering, and their burnt offering before the LORD: and such things haue befallen me: And if I had eaten the sinne offering to day, should it haue been accepted in the sight of the LORD?

20 And when Moses heard *that*, he was content.

CHAP. XI.

1 What beasts may, 4 and what may not bee eaten. 9 What fishes. 13 What fowles. 29 The creeping things which are vncleane.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, and to Aaron, saying vnto them,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, saying, * These are the beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts that *are* on the earth:

Deut. 14.4. &c. 10. 34.

3 Whatsoeuer parteth the hoofe, and is clouen footed, *and* cheweth cud among the beasts, that shall ye eate.

4 Neuertheless, these shall yee not eate, of them that chew the cud, or of them that diuide the hoofe: *as* the camel, because hee cheweth the cud, but diuideth not the hoofe, he is vncleane vnto you.

5 And the cony, because he cheweth ỹ cud, but diuideth not the hoofe, he *is* vncleane vnto you.

6 And the hare, because he cheweth ỹ cud, but diuideth not the hoofe, he is vncleane vnto you.

2. Mac. 6.18.

7 And * the swine, though hee diuide the hoofe, and be clouen footed, yet he cheweth not the cud: he is vncleane to you.

8 Of their flesh shall ye not eate, and their carcasse shall yee not touch: they are vncleane to you.

9 ¶ These shall ye eate, of all that are in the waters: whatsoeuer hath finnes and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the riuers, them shall ye eate.

10 And all that haue not finnes nor scales in the seas, and in the riuers, of all that moue in the waters, & of any liuing thing which *is* in the waters, they *shall be* an abomination vnto you:

11 They shall be euen an abomination vnto you, yee shall not eate of their flesh, but you shall haue their carcasses in abomination.

12 Whatsoeuer hath no finnes nor scales in the waters, that shall be an abomination vnto you.

13 ¶ And these are they which yee shall haue in abomination among the fowles, they shall not be eaten, they *are* an abomination: The Eagle, and the ossifrage, and the Ospray,

14 And the Vulture, & the Kite after his kinde

15 Euery Rauen after his kinde,

16 And the Owle, and the night-hawke, and the Cuckow, and the Hawke after his kinde,

17 And the little Owle, and the Cormorant, and the great Owle,

18 And the Swanne, and the Pelicane, and the Gier-eagle,

19 And the Storke, the Heron after her kinde, and the Lapwing, and the Bat.

20 All fowles that creepe, going vpon all foure, shall be an abomination vnto you.

21 Yet these may ye eat, of euery flying creeping thing that goeth vpon *all* foure, which haue legs aboue their feet, to leap withall vpon the earth:

22 *Euen* these of them ye may eate: The Locust after his kinde, and the bald-locust after his kinde, and the Beetle after his kinde, and the Grashopper after his kinde:

23 But all *other* flying creeping things, which haue foure feet, shalbe an abomination vnto you

24 And for these ye shall be vncleane: whosoeuer toucheth the carcasse of them, shall be vncleane vntill the Euen.

25 And whosoeuer beareth ought of the carcasse of them, shall wash his clothes, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

26 *The carcasses* of euery beast which diuideth the hoofe, and is not clouen footed, nor cheweth the cud, are vncleane vnto you: euery one that toucheth them, shall be vncleane.

27 And whatsoeuer goeth vpon his pawes, among all manner of beasts, that go on *all* foure, those *are* vncleane vnto you: whoso toucheth their carcasse, shall be vncleane vntill the Euen.

28 And he that beareth the carcasse of them, shall wash his clothes, and be vncleane vntill the Euen: they are vncleane vnto you.

29 ¶ These also shall bee vncleane vnto you among the creeping things that creepe vpon the earth: the Weasell, and the Mouse, and the Tortois after his kinde,

30 And the Ferret, and the Cameleon, and the Lyzard, and the Snaile, and the Molle.

31 These are vncleane to you among all that creepe: whosoeuer doth touch them when they be dead, shall be vncleane vntill the Euen.

32 And vpon whatsoeuer any of them, when they are dead, doeth fall, it shall be vncleane, whether *it be* any vessell of wood, or raiment, or skinne, or sacke, whatsoeuer vessell *it be*, wherein any worke is done, it must be put into water, and it shall bee vncleane vntill the Euen: so it shall be cleansed.

33 And euery earthen vessell, whereinto any of them falleth, whatsoeuer *is* in it shall be vncleane, and * ye shall breake it.

* Chap. 6.28.

34 Of all meat which may bee eaten, that on which *such* water commeth, shall be vncleane: And all drinke that may bee drunke, in euery *such* vessell, shall be vncleane.

35 And euery thing whereupon any part of their carcasse falleth, shall be vncleane, *whether it be* ouen or ranges for pots, they shall be broken downe: for they are vncleane, and shall be vncleane vnto you.

36 Neuertheless, a fountaine, or pit, † *wherein* there is plenty of water, shalbe cleane: but that which toucheth their carcasse, shall be vncleane.

† Hebr. a gathering together of waters.

37 And if any part of their carcasse fall vpon any sowing seed which is to bee sowne, it shall be cleane:

38 But if any water, be put vpon the seed, and any part of their carcasse fall thereon, it shall be vncleane vnto you.

39 And if any beast of which yee may eate,

die,

die, he that toucheth the carcaſſe thereof, ſhall be vncleane vntill the Euen.

40 And he that eateth of the carcaſſe of it, ſhall waſh his clothes, and be vncleane vntill the Euen: he alſo that beareth the carcaſſe of it, ſhall waſh his clothes, & be vnclean vntill the Euen.

41 And euery creeping thing that creepeth vpon the earth, ſhall be an abomination: it ſhall not be eaten.

42 Whatſoeuer goeth vpon the belly, and whatſoeuer goeth vpon *all* foure, or whatſoeuer † hath more feet among all creeping things that creepe vpon the earth, them ye ſhall not eate, for they are an abomination.

† *Hebr. doeth multiply feet.*

43 Ye ſhall not make your † ſelues abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither ſhall ye make your ſelues vncleane with them, that ye ſhould be defiled thereby.

† *Hebr. ſoules.*

44 For I am the LORD your God: ye ſhall therefore ſanctifie your ſelues, and * ye ſhall be holy, for I *am* holy: Neither ſhall ye defile your ſelues with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth vpon the earth.

* Chap. 19.2. & 20.7. 1. pet. 1.15.

45 For I *am* the LORD that bringeth you vp out of the land of Egypt to be your God: ye ſhall therefore be holy, for I *am* holy.

46 This *is* the law of the beaſts, and of the fowle, and of euery liuing creature that moueth in the waters, and of euery creature that creepeth vpon the earth:

47 To make a difference betweene the vncleane and the cleane, and betweene the beaſt that may be eaten, and the beaſt that may not be eaten.

CHAP. XII.

1 *The purification of women after childebirth.* 6 *Her offerings for her purifying.*

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, ſaying, If * a woman haue conceiued ſeed, and borne a man childe, then ſhe ſhall be vncleane ſeuen dayes: according to the dayes of the ſeparation for her infirmity ſhall ſhe be vncleane.

* Chap. 15.19.

3 And in the * eighth day, the fleſh of his foreſkinne ſhall be circumciſed.

* Luke 2.21. iohn 7.22.

4 And ſhe ſhall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty dayes: Shee ſhall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the Sanctuary, vntill the dayes of her purifying be fulfilled.

5 But if ſhe beare a maid childe, then ſhe ſhall be vncleane two weekes, as in her ſeparation: and ſhe ſhall continue in the blood of her purifying threeſcore and ſixe dayes.

6 And when the dayes of her purifying are fulfilled for a ſonne, or for a daughter, ſhe ſhall bring a lambe of the † firſt yeere for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtle done for a ſin offering, vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, vnto the Prieſt:

† *Hebr. ſonne of his yeere.*

7 Who ſhall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her, and ſhe ſhall be cleanſed from the iſſue of her blood. This is the Law for her that hath borne a male, or a female.

8 * And if † ſhee be not able to bring a lambe, then ſhe ſhall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons, the one for the burnt offering, and the other for a ſin offering: and the Prieſt ſhall make an atonement for her, and ſhe ſhall be cleane.

* Luke 2.24. † *Hebr. her hand finde not ſufficiency of, &c.*

CHAP. XIII.

1 *The lawes and tokens whereby the Prieſt is to be guided in diſcerning the leproſie.*

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes and Aaron, ſaying,

2 When a man ſhall haue in the ſkinne of his fleſh a ‖ riſing, a ſcab, or bright ſpot, and it bee in the ſkinne of his fleſh like the plague of leproſie, then he ſhall be brought vnto Aaron the Prieſt, or vnto one of his ſonnes the Prieſts.

‖ *Or, ſwelling.*

3 And the Prieſt ſhall looke on the plague in the ſkinne of the fleſh: and when the haire in the plague is turned white, and the plague in ſight be deeper then the ſkin of his fleſh, it *is* a plague of leproſie: and the Prieſt ſhall looke on him, and pronounce him vncleane.

4 If the bright ſpot bee white in the ſkinne of his fleſh, and in ſight bee not deeper then the ſkin, and the haire thereof be not turned white, then the Prieſt ſhall ſhut vp *him that hath* the plague, ſeuen dayes.

5 And the Prieſt ſhall looke on him the ſeuenth day: & behold, if the plague in his ſight be at a ſtay, *and* the plague ſpread not in the ſkin, then § Prieſt ſhall ſhut him vp ſeuen daies more.

6 And the Prieſt ſhal looke on him againe the ſeuenth day: and behold, if the plague be ſomewhat darke, & the plague ſpread not in the ſkin: the Prieſt ſhall pronounce him cleane: it *is but* a ſcab: and he ſhall waſh his clothes, & be cleane.

7 But if § ſcab ſpread much abroad in § ſkin, after that he hath beene ſeene of the Prieſt for his cleanſing, he ſhalbe ſeen of the Prieſt againe.

8 And if the Prieſt ſee, that behold, the ſcab ſpreadeth in the ſkin, then the Prieſt ſhall pronounce him vncleane: it *is* a leproſie.

9 ¶ When the plague of leproſie is in a man, then he ſhall be brought vnto the Prieſt;

10 And the Prieſt ſhall ſee him: and behold, if the riſing *be* white in the ſkinne, and it haue turned the haire white, and there be † quicke raw fleſh in the riſing:

† *Hebr. the quickning of liuing fleſh.*

11 It is an old leproſie in the ſkin of his fleſh, and the Prieſt ſhall pronounce him vncleane, and ſhall not ſhut him vp: for he is vncleane.

12 And if a leproſie breake out abroad in the ſkinne, and the leproſie couer all the ſkin of *him that hath* the plague, from his head euen to his foot, where ſoeuer the Prieſt looketh:

13 Then the Prieſt ſhall conſider: and behold, if the leproſie haue couered all his fleſh, he ſhall pronounce *him* cleane *that hath* the plague, it is all turned white: he *is* cleane.

14 But when raw fleſh appeareth in him, hee ſhal be vncleane.

15 And the Prieſt ſhall ſee the raw fleſh, and pronounce him to be vncleane: for the raw fleſh is vncleane: it is a leproſie.

16 Or if the raw fleſh turne againe, & be changed vnto white, he ſhall come vnto the Prieſt:

17 And the Prieſt ſhall ſee him: and behold, if the plague bee turned into white, then the Prieſt ſhall pronounce *him* cleane *that hath* the plague: he *is* cleane.

18 ¶ The fleſh alſo in which, *euen* in the ſkin thereof was a bile, and is healed,

19 And in the place of the bile there bee a white riſing, or a bright ſpot white, and ſomewhat reddiſh, and it be ſhewed to the Prieſt:

20 And if when the Prieſt ſeeth it, behold, it be in ſight lower then the ſkinne, and the haire thereof be turned white, the Prieſt ſhall pronounce him vncleane: it is a plague of leproſie broken out of the bile.

21 But if the Prieſt looke on it, and behold, there be no white haires therein, and if it be not lower then the ſkin, but be ſom-what darke, then the Prieſt ſhall ſhut him vp ſeuen dayes.

22 And if it ſpread much abroad in § ſkin, then the Prieſt ſhall pronounce him vncleane: it is a plague.

23 But

23 But if the bright ſpot ſtay in his place, and ſpread not, it *is* a burning bile; and the Prieſt ſhall pronounce him cleane.

24 ¶Or if there be any fleſh in the ſkin, where-of there is a † hot burning, and the quicke fleſh that burneth haue a white bright ſpot, ſomwhat reddiſh, or white:

25 Then the Prieſt ſhall looke vpon it: and behold, if the haire in the bright ſpot be turned white, and it be in ſight deeper then the ſkin, it *is* a leproſie broken out of the burning: wherefore the Prieſt ſhall pronounce him vncleane: it *is* the plague of leproſie.

26 But if the Prieſt look on it, & behold, there be no white haire in the bright ſpot, and it be no lower then the *other* ſkin, but be ſomwhat dark, then the Prieſt ſhall ſhut him vp ſeuen dayes.

27 And the Prieſt ſhall looke vpon him the ſeuenth day: and if it be ſpread much abroad in the ſkin, then the Prieſt ſhall pronounce him vncleane; it *is* the plague of leproſie.

28 And if the bright ſpot ſtay in his place, *and* ſpread not in the ſkin, but it be ſomwhat darke, it *is* a riſing of the burning, and the Prieſt ſhall pronounce him cleane: for it is an inflammation of the burning.

29 ¶If a man or woman hath a plague vpon the head or the beard,

30 Then the Prieſt ſhall ſee the plague: and behold, if it bee in ſight deeper then the ſkin, *and* there be in it a yellow thin haire, then the Prieſt ſhall pronounce him vncleane: it *is* a dry ſcall, *euen* a leproſie vpon the head or beard.

31 And if the Prieſt look on the plague of the ſcall, and behold, it bee not in ſight deeper then the ſkin, and that there is no blacke haire in it: then the Prieſt ſhall ſhut vp *him that hath* the plague of the ſcall, ſeuen dayes.

32 And in the ſeuenth day the Prieſt ſhall look on the plague: and behold, if the ſcall ſpread not, and there be in it no yellow haire, and the ſcall be not in ſight deeper then the ſkin;

33 Hee ſhall be ſhauen, but the ſcall ſhall he not ſhaue: and the Prieſt ſhall ſhut vp *him that hath* the ſcall, ſeuen dayes more.

34 And in the ſeuenth day the Prieſt ſhall look on the ſcall: and behold, if the ſcall be not ſpred in the ſkin, nor be in ſight deeper then the ſkin, then the Prieſt ſhall pronounce him cleane: and he ſhall waſh his clothes, and be cleane.

35 But if the ſcall ſpread much in the ſkin after his cleanſing,

36 Then the Prieſt ſhall looke on him, and behold, if the ſcall be ſpred in the ſkin, the Prieſt ſhall not ſeek for yellow haire: he is vncleane.

37 But if the ſcall bee in his ſight at a ſtay, and *that there* is black haire growne vp therein: the ſcall is healed; hee *is* cleane, and the Prieſt ſhall pronounce him cleane.

38 ¶If a man alſo or a woman haue in the ſkin of their fleſh bright ſpots, *euen* white bright ſpots,

39 Then the Prieſt ſhall looke: and behold, if the bright ſpots in the ſkinne of their fleſh bee darkiſh white, it *is* a freckled ſpot that groweth in the ſkin: he *is* cleane.

40 And the man whoſe † haire is fallen off his head, he is bald: *yet is* he cleane.

41 And he that hath his haire fallen off from the part of his head towards his face, he is fore-head bald: *yet is* he cleane.

42 And if there bee in the bald head, or bald forehead a white reddiſh ſore, it *is* a leproſie ſprung vp in his bald head, or his bald forehead.

43 Then the Prieſt ſhall look vpon it: and behold, if the riſing of the ſore bee white reddiſh in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leproſie appeareth in the ſkin of the fleſh,

44 He *is* a leprous man, he *is* vncleane: the Prieſt ſhall pronounce him vtterly vncleane, his plague *is* in his head.

45 And the leper in whom the plague *is*, his clothes ſhall be rent, and his head bare, and hee ſhall put a couering vpon his vpper lip, and ſhall cry, Vncleane, vncleane.

46 All the dayes wherein the plague ſhalbe in him, he ſhalbe defiled, he *is* vncleane: he ſhall dwel alone, *without* the camp *ſhal* his habitation *be*.

47 ¶The garment alſo that the plague of leproſie *is* in, whether it be a woollen garment, or a linnen garment,

48 Whether it be in the warpe or woofe of linnen or of wollen, whether in a ſkin, or in any † thing made of ſkin:

49 And if the plague be greeniſh or reddiſh in the garment, or in the ſkin, either in the warpe, or in † woofe, or in any † thing of ſkin: it is a plague of leproſie, and ſhall be ſhewed vnto the Prieſt.

50 And the Prieſt ſhall looke vpon the plague, and ſhut vp *it that hath* the plague, ſeuen dayes.

51 And he ſhall looke on the plague on the ſeuenth day: if the plague be ſpread in the garment, either in the warpe, or in † woofe, or in a ſkin, *or* in any worke that is made of ſkin, the plague *is* a fretting leproſie; it *is* vncleane.

52 He ſhall therefore burne that garment, whether warpe, or woofe in wollen, or in linnen, or any thing of ſkin, wherein the plague *is*: for it *is* a fretting leproſie, it ſhall be burnt in the fire.

53 And if the Prieſt ſhall looke, & behold, the plague be not ſpreadin the garment, either in the warpe, or in the woofe, or in any thing of ſkin;

54 Then the Prieſt ſhall command that they waſh the thing wherein the plague is, and hee ſhall ſhut it vp ſeuen dayes more.

55 And the Prieſt ſhall looke on the plague after that it is waſhed: and behold, if the plague hane not changed his colour, and the plague be not ſpread, it is vncleane, thou ſhalt burne it in the fire, it *is* fret inward, whether it be † bare within or without.

56 And if the Prieſt looke, and behold, the plague be ſomewhat darke after the waſhing of it, then he ſhall rend it out of the garment, or out of the ſkin, or out of the warpe, or out of the woofe.

57 And if it appeare ſtill in the garment, either in the warpe, or in the woofe, or in any thing of ſkin, it *is* a ſpreading *plague*, thou ſhalt burne that wherein the plague *is*, with fire.

58 And the garment, either warpe, or woofe, or what ſoeuer thing of ſkin it *be*, which thou ſhalt waſh, if the plague be departed from them, then it ſhall be waſhed the ſecond time, and *ſhall be* cleane.

59 This *is* the law of the plague of leproſie in a garment of woollen or linnen, either *in* the warpe or woofe, or any thing of ſkinnes, to pronounce it cleane, or to pronounce it vncleane.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 The rites and ſacrifices in cleanſing of the leper. 33 The ſignes of leproſie in an houſe. 48 The cleanſing of that houſe.

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

2 This ſhall be the law of the leper, in the day of his cleanſing: he * ſhall be brought vnto the Prieſt.

3 And the Prieſt ſhall goe foorth out of the campe, and the prieſt ſhall looke: and behold, if the

Hebr. burning of fire.

† Hebr. head is pilled.

* Numb. 5.2. 2. Kings 15.5.

† Hebr. worke of

† Hebr. veſſell, inſtrument.

† Hebr. whether it bee bald in the head thereof, or in the forehead thereof.

* Matth. 8.4. mar. 1.40. luk. 5.12.

the plague of leprosie be healed in the leper,

4 Then shall the Priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed, two ‖ birds aliue, *and* cleane, and Cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssope.

‖ Or, sparrowes.

5 And the Priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessell, ouer running water.

6 As for the liuing bird, he shall take it, & the Cedar wood, & the scarlet, and the hyssope, and shall dip them & the liuing bird, in ℣ blood of the bird that was killed ouer the running water.

7 And he shall sprinkle vpon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosie, seuen times, and shall pronounce him cleane, and shall let the liuing bird loose † into the open field.

† Hebr. vpon the face of the field.

8 And he that is to be cleansed, shall wash his clothes, and shaue off all his haire, and wash himselfe in water, that he may be cleane: And after that he shall come into the campe, and shall tarry abroad out of his tent seuen dayes.

9 But it shall be on the seuenth day that he shall shaue all his haire off his head & his beard, and his eye-browes, euen all his haire he shall shaue off: And he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, & he shalbe cleane.

10 And on the eighth day he shal take two he-lambes, without blemish, and one ewe-lambe of † the first yeere, without blemish, and three tenth deales of fine floure for a meat offering, mingled with oyle, and one log of oyle.

† Heb. the daughter of her yeere.

11 And the Priest that maketh *him* cleane, shall present the man that is to bee made cleane, and those things before the LORD, *at* the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation:

12 And the Priest shall take one hee-lambe, and offer him for a tresp asse offering, and the log of oyle, and * waue them for a waue offering before the LORD.

* Exod. 29.24.

13 And he shal slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the sin offring, and the burnt offring in the holy place: for * as the sin offering is the Priests, so is the trespasse offring: it ℣ most holy.

* Chap. 7.7.

14 And the Priest shall take some of the blood of the trespasse offering, and the Priest shall put it vpon the tip of the right eare of him that is to bee cleansed, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foot.

15 And the Priest shall take some of the log of oyle, and powre it into the palme of his owne left hand:

16 And the Priest shall dip his right finger in the oile that is in his left hand, and shal sprinkle of the oile with his finger, seuen times before the LORD.

17 And of the rest of the oyle that ℣ in his hand, shall the Priest put vpon the tip of the right eare of him that is to be cleansed, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foot, vpon the blood of the trespasse offering.

18 And the remnant of the oyle that is in the Priests hand, hee shall powre vpon the head of him that is to bee cleansed; and the Priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD.

19 And the Priest shall offer the sin offring and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his vncleanesse, and afterward hee shall kill the burnt offering.

20 And the Priest shall offer the burnt offering, and the meat offering vpon the Altar; and the Priest shall make an atonement for him, and hee shall be cleane.

† Hebr. his hand reach not

21 And if he be poore, and † cannot get so much, then he shall take one lambe for a trespasse offering † to be waued, to make an atonement for him, and one tenth deale of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meat offering, and a log of oyle,

† Hebr. for a waue

22 And two turtle doues, or two yong pigeons, such as he is able to get: and the one shall be a sinne offering, and the other a burnt offering.

23 And he shall bring them on ℣ eighth day, for his cleansing vnto the Priest, vnto ℣ doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation before ℣ LORD.

24 And the Priest shall take the lambe of the trespasse offering, and the log of oyle, and the Priest shall waue them for a waue offering before the LORD.

25 And he shall kill the lambe of the trespasse offering, and the Priest shall take some of the blood of the trespasse offering, and put it vpon the tip of the right eare of him that is to bee cleansed, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foot.

26 And the Priest shall powre of the oyle into the palme of his owne left hand.

27 And the Priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oyle that is in his left hand, seuen times before the LORD.

28 And the Priest shall put of the oyle that is in his hand, vpon the tip of the right eare of him that is to be cleansed, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foot; vpon the place of the blood of the trespasse offering.

29 And the rest of the oyle that is in the Priests hand, hee shall put vpon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD.

30 And hee shall offer the one of the turtle doues, or of the yong pigeons, such as he can get:

31 *Euen* such as he is able to get, the one for a sinne offering, and the other for a burnt offering, with the meat offering. And the Priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed, before the LORD.

32 This ℣ the law of him in whom ℣ the plague of leprosie, whose hand is not able to get that which pertaineth to his cleansing.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, and vnto Aaron, saying,

34 When ye bee come into the land of Canaan, which I giue to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosie in a house of the land of your possession;

35 And he that oweth the house shall come, and tell the Priest, saying, It seemeth to mee there is as it were a plague in the house;

36 Then the Priest shall command that they ‖ empty the house, before the Priest goe into it to see the plague, that all that is in the house be not made vncleane: and afterward the Priest shall goe in to see the house.

‖ Or, prepare.

37 And he shall looke on the plague: and behold, if the plague be in the walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight are lower then the wall;

38 Then the Priest shall goe out of the house, to the doore of the house, and shut vp the house seuen dayes.

39 And the Priest shall come againe the seuenth day, and shall looke: and behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house;

40 Then the Priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague ℣, and they shall cast them into an vncleane place without the city.

41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, & they shall powre out the

dust

duſt that they ſcrape off, without the city into an vncleane place.

42 And they ſhall take other ſtones, and put *them* in the place of thoſe ſtones, and he ſhall take other morter and ſhall plaiſter the houſe.

43 And if the plague come againe, and breake out in the houſe, after that he hath taken away the ſtones, and after he hath ſcraped the houſe, and after it is plaiſtered;

44 Then the Prieſt ſhall come and looke, and behold, *if* the plague be ſpread in the houſe, it *is* a fretting leproſie in the houſe: it *is* vncleane.

45 And he ſhall breake downe the houſe, the ſtones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the morter of the houſe: and he ſhall carry them forth out of the city into an vncleane place.

46 Moreouer, he that goeth into the houſe all the while that it is ſhut vp, ſhall be vncleane vntill the Euen.

47 And he that lieth in the houſe, ſhall waſh his clothes: and he that eateth in the houſe, ſhall waſh his clothes.

48 And if the Prieſt †ſhall come in, and looke *vpon it*, and behold, the plague hath not ſpread in the houſe, after the houſe was plaiſtered: then the Prieſt ſhall pronounce the houſe cleane, becauſe the plague is healed.

49 And he ſhall take to cleanſe the houſe, two birds, and Cedar wood, and ſcarler, and hyſſop.

50 And he ſhall kill the one of the birds in an earthen veſſell, ouer running water.

51 And he ſhall take the Cedar wood, and the hyſſope, & the ſcarlet, and the liuing bird, & dip them in the blood of the ſlaine bird, and in the running water, & ſprinkle the houſe ſeuen times.

52 And he ſhal cleanſe the houſe with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the liuing bird, and with the Cedar wood, and with the hyſſope, and with the ſcarlet.

53 But he ſhall let goe the liuing bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an atonement for the houſe: and it ſhall be cleane.

54 This *is* the Law for all manner plague of leproſie and * ſkall;

55 And for the leproſie of a garment, and of an houſe;

56 And for a riſing, and for a ſcab, and for a bright ſpot:

57 To teach †when *it is* vncleane, and when *is is* cleane: this *is* the Law of leproſie.

CHAP. XV.

1 *The vncleanneſſe of men in their iſſues.* 13 *The cleanſing of them.* 19 *The vncleanneſſe of women in their iſſues.* 28 *Their cleanſing.*

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, and to Aaron, ſaying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, and ſay vnto them, When any man hath a ‖ running iſſue out of his fleſh, becauſe of his iſſue he *is* vncleane.

3 And this ſhalbe his vncleannes in his iſſue: whether his fleſh runne with his iſſue, or his fleſh be ſtopped from his iſſue, it *is* his vncleanneſſe.

4 Euery bed whereon he lieth, that hath the iſſue, is vncleane: and euery † thing whereon he ſitteth, ſhall be vncleane.

5 And whoſoeuer toucheth his bed, ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

6 And he that ſitteth on *any* thing whereon he ſate that hath the iſſue, ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

7 And he that toucheth the fleſh of him that hath the iſſue, ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelfe* in water, & be vncleane vntill the Euen.

8 And if he that hath ſ iſſue, ſpit vpon him that is cleane, then he ſhal waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelfe* in water, & be vncleane vntill the Euen.

9 And what ſaddle ſoeuer he rideth vpon, that hath the iſſue, ſhall be vncleane.

10 And whoſoeuer toucheth any thing that was vnder him, ſhalbe vncleane vntill the Euen: And he that beareth any of thoſe things, ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

11 And whomſoeuer he toucheth that hath the iſſue, (and hath not rinſed his hands in water) he ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

12 And the *veſſell of earth that he toucheth, which hath the iſſue, ſhall be broken: and euery veſſell of wood ſhall be rinſed in water. * Chap. 6.28.

13 And when he that hath an iſſue, is cleanſed of his iſſue, then he ſhall number to himſelfe ſeuen dayes for his cleanſing, and waſh his clothes, and bathe his fleſh in running water, & ſhalbe cleane.

14 And on the eight day he ſhall take to him two turtle doues, or two yong pigeons, and come before ſ LORD vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, & giue them vnto the Prieſt

15 And the Prieſt ſhall offer them, the one for a ſin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and the Prieſt ſhall make an atonement for him before the LORD for his iſſue.

16 And if any mans ſeed of copulation go out from him, then he ſhall waſh all his fleſh in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

17 And euery garment and euery ſkin whereon is the ſeed of copulation, ſhall be waſhed with water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen

18 The woman alſo with whom man ſhall lie with ſeed of copulation, they ſhall both waſh *themſelues* in water, & be vncleane vntill ſ Euen.

19 ¶ And if a woman haue an iſſue, *and* her iſſue in her fleſh be blood, ſhe ſhalbe † put apart ſeuen dayes: and whoſoeuer toucheth her, ſhall be vncleane vntill the Euen. † *Hebr. in her ſeparation.*

20 And euery thing that ſhe lieth vpon in her ſeparation, ſhall be vncleane: euery thing alſo that ſhe ſitteth vpon, ſhall be vncleane.

21 And whoſoeuer toucheth her bed, ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

22 And whoſoeuer toucheth any thing that ſhe ſate vpon, ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

23 And if it be on *her* bed, or on any thing whereon ſhe ſitteth, when he toucheth it, he ſhall be vncleane vntill the Euen.

24 And if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be vpon him, he ſhall be vncleane ſeuen dayes: and all the bed whereon he lieth ſhall be vncleane.

25 And if a woman haue an iſſue of her blood many daies out of the time of her ſeparation, or if it run beyond ſ time of her ſeparation, all the dayes of the iſſue of her vncleannes, ſhalbe as the dayes of her ſeparation: ſhe ſhall be vncleane.

26 Euery bed whereon ſhe lieth all the dayes of her iſſue, ſhalbe vnto her as the bed of her ſeparation: and whatſoeuer ſhe ſitteth vpon, ſhall be vncleane, as the vncleannes of her ſeparation.

27 And whoſoeuer toucheth thoſe things, ſhalbe vncleane, & ſhall waſh his clothes, & bathe *himſelfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

28 But if ſhe be cleanſed of her iſſue, then ſhe ſhall number to her ſelfe ſeuen dayes: and after that ſhe ſhall be cleane.

the plague of leprosie be healed in the leper,

4 Then shall the Priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed, two ‖ birds aliue, *and* cleane, and Cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssope.

‖ Or, sparrowes.

5 And the Priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessell, ouer running water.

6 As for the liuing bird, he shall take it, & the Cedar wood, & the scarlet, and the hyssope, and shall dip them & the liuing bird, in ỹ blood of the bird that was killed ouer the running water.

7 And he shall sprinkle vpon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosie, seuen times, and shall pronounce him cleane, and shall let the liuing bird loose † into the open field.

† Hebr. vpon the face of the field.

8 And he that is to be cleansed, shall wash his clothes, and shaue off all his haire, and wash himselfe in water, that he may be cleane: And after that he shall come into the campe, and shall tarry abroad out of his tent seuen dayes.

9 But it shall be on the seuenth day that he shall shaue all his haire off his head & his beard, and his eye-browes, euen all his haire he shall shaue off: And he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, & he shalbe cleane.

10 And on the eighth day he shal take two he-lambes, without blemish, and one ewe-lambe of † the first yeere, without blemish, and three tenth deales of fine floure for a meat offering, mingled with oyle, and one log of oyle.

† Heb. the daughter of her yeere.

11 And the Priest that maketh *him* cleane, shall present the man that is to bee made cleane, and those things before the LORD, *at* the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation:

12 And the Priest shall take one hee-lambe, and offer him for a tresspasse offering, and the log of oyle, and * waue them for a waue offering before the LORD.

* Exod. 29.24.

13 And he shal slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the sin offring, and the burnt offring in the holy place: for * as the sin offering is the Priests, so is the tresspasse offring: it ỹ moste holy.

* Chap. 7.7.

14 And the Priest shall take some of the blood of the tresspasse offering, and the Priest shall put it vpon the tip of the right eare of him that is to bee cleansed, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foot.

15 And the Priest shall take some of the log of oyle, and powre it into the palme of his owne left hand:

16 And the Priest shall dip his right finger in the oile that is in his left hand, and shal sprinkle of the oile with his finger, seuen times before the LORD.

17 And of the rest of the oyle that *is* in his hand, shall the Priest put vpon the tip of the right eare of him that is to be cleansed, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foot, vpon the blood of the tresspasse offering.

18 And the remnant of the oyle that is in the Priests hand, hee shall powre vpon the head of him that is to bee cleansed; and the Priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD.

19 And the Priest shall offer the sin offring and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his vncleanesse, and afterward hee shall kill the burnt offering.

20 And the Priest shall offer the burnt offering, and the meat offering vpon the Altar; and the Priest shall make an atonement for him, and hee shall be cleane.

21 And if he be poore, and † cannot get so much, then he shall take one lambe for a tresspasse offering ỹ to be waued, to make an atonement for him, and one tenth deale of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meat offering, and a log of oyle,

† Hebr. his hand reacheth not

† Hebr. for a waue.

22 And two turtle doues, or two yong pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sinne offering, and the other a burnt offering.

23 And he shall bring them on ỹ eighth day, for his cleansing vnto the Priest, vnto ỹ doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation before ỹ LORD.

24 And the Priest shall take the lambe of the tresspasse offering, and the log of oyle, and the Priest shall waue them for a waue offering before the LORD.

25 And he shall kill the lambe of the tresspasse offering, and the Priest shall take some of the blood of the tresspasse offering, and put it vpon the tip of the right eare of him that is to bee cleansed, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foot.

26 And the Priest shall powre of the oyle into the palme of his owne left hand.

27 And the Priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oyle that is in his left hand, seuen times before the LORD.

28 And the Priest shall put of the oyle that is in his hand, vpon the tip of the right eare of him that is to be cleansed, and vpon the thumbe of his right hand, and vpon the great toe of his right foot; vpon the place of the blood of the tresspasse offering.

29 And the rest of the oyle that is in the Priests hand, hee shall put vpon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD.

30 And hee shall offer the one of the turtle doues, or of the yong pigeons, such as he can get:

31 *Euen* such as he is able to get, the one for a sinne offering, and the other for a burnt offering, with the meat offering. And the Priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed, before the LORD.

32 This ỹ law of him in whom ỹ plague of leprosie, whose hand is not able to get that which pertaineth to his cleansing.

33 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, and vnto Aaron, saying,

34 When ye bee come into the land of Canaan, which I giue to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosie in a house of the land of your possession;

35 And he that owneth the house shall come, and tell the Priest, saying, It seemeth to mee there is as it were a plague in the house;

36 Then the Priest shall command that they ‖ empty the house, before the Priest goe into it to see the plague, that all that is in the house be not made vncleane: and afterward the Priest shall goe in to see the house.

‖ Or, prepare.

37 And he shall looke on the plague: and behold, if the plague be in the walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight are lower then the wall;

38 Then the Priest shall goe out of the house, to the doore of the house, and shut vp the house seuen dayes.

39 And the Priest shall come againe the seuenth day, and shall looke: and behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house;

40 Then the Priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague *is*, and they shall cast them into an vncleane place without the city.

41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, & they shall powre out the dust

duſt that they ſcrape off, without the city into an vncleane place.

42 And they ſhall take other ſtones, and put *them* in the place of thoſe ſtones, and he ſhall take other morter and ſhall plaiſter the houſe.

43 And if the plague come againe, and breake out in the houſe, after that he hath taken away the ſtones, and after he hath ſcraped the houſe, and after it is plaiſtered;

44 Then the Prieſt ſhall come and looke, and behold, *if* the plague be ſpread in the houſe, it *is* a fretting leproſie in the houſe: it *is* vncleane.

45 And he ſhall breake downe the houſe, the ſtones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the morter of the houſe: and he ſhall carry them forth out of the city into an vncleane place.

46 Moreouer, he that goeth into the houſe all the while that it is ſhut vp, ſhall be vncleane vntill the Euen.

47 And he that lieth in the houſe, ſhall waſh his clothes: and he that eateth in the houſe, ſhall waſh his clothes.

48 And if the Prieſt †ſhall come in, and looke *vpon it*, and behold, the plague hath not ſpread in the houſe, after the houſe was plaiſtered: then the Prieſt ſhall pronounce the houſe cleane, becauſe the plague is healed.

49 And he ſhall take to cleanſe the houſe, two birds, and Cedar wood, and ſcarler, and hyſſop.

50 And he ſhall kill the one of the birds in an earthen veſſell, ouer running water.

51 And he ſhall take the Cedar wood, and the hyſſope, & the ſcarlet, and the liuing bird, & dip them in the blood of the ſlaine bird, and in the running water, & ſprinkle the houſe ſeuen times.

52 And he ſhal cleanſe the houſe with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the liuing bird, and with the Cedar wood, and with the hyſſope, and with the ſcarlet.

53 But he ſhall let goe the liuing bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an atonement for the houſe: and it ſhall be cleane.

54 This *is* the Law for all manner plague of leproſie and * ſkall;

55 And for the leproſie of a garment, and of an houſe;

56 And for a riſing, and for a ſcab, and for a bright ſpot:

57 To teach †when *it is* vncleane, and when *is is* cleane: this *is* the Law of leproſie.

CHAP. XV.

1 *The vncleanneſſe of men in their iſſues.* 13 *The cleanſing of them.* 19 *The vncleanneſſe of women in their iſſues.* 28 *Their cleanſing.*

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, and to Aaron, ſaying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, and ſay vnto them, When any man hath a ‖ running iſſue out of his fleſh, becauſe of his iſſue he *is* vncleane.

3 And this ſhalbe his vncleannes in his iſſue: whether his fleſh runne with his iſſue, or his fleſh be ſtopped from his iſſue, it *is* his vncleanneſſe.

4 Euery bed whereon he lieth, that hath the iſſue, is vncleane: and euery † thing whereon he ſitteth, ſhall be vncleane.

5 And whoſoeuer toucheth his bed, ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

6 And he that ſitteth on *any* thing whereon he ſate that hath the iſſue, ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

7 And he that toucheth the fleſh of him that hath the iſſue, ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelfe* in water, & be vncleane vntill the Euen.

8 And if he that hath § iſſue, ſpit vpon him that is cleane, then he ſhal waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelfe* in water, & be vncleane vntill the Euen.

9 And what ſaddle ſoeuer he rideth vpon, that hath the iſſue, ſhall be vncleane.

10 And whoſoeuer toucheth any thing that was vnder him, ſhalbe vncleane vntill the Euen: And he that beareth any of thoſe things, ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

11 And whomſoeuer he toucheth that hath the iſſue, (and hath not rinſed his hands in water) he ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

12 And the *veſſell of earth that he toucheth, which hath the iſſue, ſhall be broken: and euery veſſell of wood ſhall be rinſed in water. * Chap. 6.28.

13 And when he that hath an iſſue, is cleanſed of his iſſue, then he ſhall number to himſelfe ſeuen dayes for his cleanſing, and waſh his clothes, and bathe his fleſh in running water, & ſhalbe cleane.

14 And on the eight day he ſhall take to him two turtle doues, or two yong pigeons and come before § LORD vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, & giue them vnto the Prieſt

15 And the Prieſt ſhall offer them, the one for a ſin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and the Prieſt ſhall make an atonement for him before the LORD for his iſſue.

16 And if any mans ſeed of copulation go out from him, then he ſhall waſh all his fleſh in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

17 And euery garment and euery ſkin whereon is the ſeed of copulation, ſhall be waſhed with water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen

18 The woman alſo with whom man ſhall lie with ſeed of copulation, they ſhall both waſh *themſelues* in water, & be vncleane vntill § Euen.

19 ¶ And if a woman haue an iſſue, *and* her iſſue in her fleſh be blood, ſhe ſhalbe † put apart ſeuen dayes: and whoſoeuer toucheth her, ſhall be vncleane vntill the Euen. † *Hebr. in her ſeparation.*

20 And euery thing that ſhe lieth vpon in her ſeparation, ſhall be vncleane: euery thing alſo that ſhe ſitteth vpon, ſhall be vncleane.

21 And whoſoeuer toucheth her bed, ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

22 And whoſoeuer toucheth any thing that ſhe ſate vpon, ſhall waſh his clothes, and bathe *himſelfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

23 And if it be on *her* bed, or on any thing whereon ſhe ſitteth, when he toucheth it, he ſhall be vncleane vntill the Euen.

24 And if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be vpon him, he ſhall be vncleane ſeuen dayes: and all the bed whereon he lieth ſhall be vncleane.

25 And if a woman haue an iſſue of her blood many daies out of the time of her ſeparation, or if it ran beyond § time of her ſeparation, all the dayes of the iſſue of her vncleannes, ſhalbe as the dayes of her ſeparation: ſhe ſhall be vncleane.

26 Euery bed whereon ſhe lieth all the dayes of her iſſue, ſhalbe vnto her as the bed of her ſeparation: and whatſoeuer ſhe ſitteth vpon, ſhall be vncleane, as the vncleannes of her ſeparation.

27 And whoſoeuer toucheth thoſe things, ſhalbe vncleane, & ſhall waſh his clothes, & bathe *himſelfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen.

28 But if ſhe be cleanſed of her iſſue, then ſhe ſhall number to her ſelfe ſeuen dayes: and after that ſhe ſhall be cleane.

Hebr. a comming in, all come in, &c.

Chap. 13.30. *Heb. in the day of the vnclean, and in the day of the cleane.*

‖ *Or, running of the reins*

†*Hebr. veſſell.*

29 And on the eighth day she shall take vnto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them vnto the Priest, to the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

30 And the Priest shall offer the one for a sinne offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and the Priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD, for the issue of her vncleannesse.

31 Thus shall ye separate the children of Israel from their vncleannesse, that they die not in their vncleannesse, when they defile my Tabernacle that is among them.

32 This is the Law of him that hath an issue, and *of him* whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith;

33 And of her that is sicke of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her which is vncleane.

CHAP. XVI.

1 How the high Priest must enter into the holy place. 11 The sinne offering for himselfe. 15 The sinne offering for the people. 20 The Scape goat. 29 The yeerely feast of the expiations.

*Chap. 10.2.

AND the LORD * spake vnto Moses, after the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered before the LORD, and died.

*Exod. 30.10. heb. 9.7.

2 And the LORD said vnto Moses, Speake vnto Aaron thy brother, that hee * come not at all times, into the holy place within the vaile, before the Mercy-seat, which *is* vpon the Arke, that he die not: for I will appeare in the cloud vpon the Mercy-seat.

3 Thus shall Aaron come into the Holy place: with a young bullocke for a sinne offering, and a ramme for a burnt offering.

4 He shall put on the holy linnen coat, and he shall haue the linnen breeches vpon his flesh, and shall bee girded with a linnen girdle, and with the linnen Mitre shall he be attired. These *are* holy garments: therefore shall he wash his flesh in water, and so put them on.

5 And he shall take of the congregation of the children of Israel, two kids of the goats for a sinne offering, and one ram for a burnt offering.

*Hebr. 9.7.

6 And Aaron shall offer his bullocke of the sinne offering, which is for himselfe, and * make an atonement for himselfe, and for his house.

7 And hee shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

8 And Aaron shall cast lots vpon the two goats: one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for the † Scape-goat.

† *Hebr.* Azazel.

9 And Aaron shall bring the goat vpon which the LORDS lot † fell, and offer him for a sinne-offering.

† *Hebr.* went vp.

10 But the goat, on which the lot fell to bee the Scape-goat, shalbe presented aliue before the LORD, to make an atonement with him, and to let him goe for a Scape-goat into the wildernes.

11 And Aaron shall bring the bullocke of the sin offering, which is for himselfe, and shall make an atonement for himselfe, and for his house, and shall kill the bullocke of the sin offering which *is* for himselfe.

12 And he shall take a censer full of burning coales of fire from off the Altar before the LORD, and his hands full of sweet incense beaten small, and bring *it* within the Vaile:

13 And hee shall put the incense vpon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may couer the Mercy-seat that *is* vpon the Testimonie, that he die not,

14 And * hee shall take of the blood of the bullocke, and * sprinkle *it* with his finger vpon the Mercy-seat Eastward: and before the Mercy-seat shall hee sprinkle of the blood with his finger, seuen times.

*Hebr. 9.13.& 10 4.

*Chap. 4.6.

15 ¶ Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering that *is* for the people, and bring his blood within the Vaile, and doe with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullocke, and sprinkle it vpon the Mercy-seat, & before the Mercy-seat.

16 And he shall make an atonement for the holy place, because of the vncleannes of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their sinnes: and so shall he do for the Tabernacle of the Congregation that † remaineth among them in the midst of their vncleannesse.

† *Hebr.* dwelleth

17 * And there shall bee no man in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, when he goeth in to make an atonement in the Holy place, vntill he come out, and haue made an atonement for himselfe, and for his household, and for all the Congregation of Israel.

* Luke 1.10.

18 And he shall goe out vnto the Altar that *is* before the LORD, and make an atonement for it, and shall take of the blood of the bullocke, and of the blood of the goat, and put *it* vpon the hornes of the Altar round about.

19 And he shal sprinkle of ‡ blood vpon it with his finger seuen times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the vncleannes of the children of Israel.

20 ¶ And when he hath made an end of reconciling the Holy place, and the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the Altar, hee shall bring the liue goat.

21 And Aaron shall lay both his hands vpon the head of the liue goat, & confesse ouer him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, putting them vpon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of † a fit man into the wildernesse.

† *Hebr.* a man of opportunity.

22 And the goat shall beare vpon him all their iniquities vnto a land † not inhabited: and hee shall let goe the goat in the wildernesse.

† *Hebr.* of separation.

23 And Aaron shall come into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and shall put off the linnen garments, which he put on, when hee went in to the Holy place, and shall leaue them there.

24 And hee shall wash his flesh with water in the Holy place, and put on his garments, and come foorth, and offer his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himselfe, and for the people.

25 And the fat of the sinne offering shall hee burne vpon the Altar.

26 And he that let go the goat for the Scape-goat, shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the campe.

27 And the bullock for the sinne offering, and the goat for the sinne offering, whose blood was brought in, to make atonement in the holy place, shall one carry forth * without the campe, and they shall burne in the fire, their skins, and their flesh, and their dung.

*Leuit. 6.30. heb.13.11

28 And he that burneth them, shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the campe.

29 ¶ And this shall be a Statute for euer vnto you: that in the seuenth moneth, on the tenth day of the moneth, ye shall afflict your soules, and do no worke at all, whether it be one of your owne country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you.

30 For on that day shall *the Priest* make an atonement for you, to cleanse you, *that* yee may be cleane from all your sinnes before the LORD.

31 It

31 It *shall be* a Sabbath of reſt vnto you, and ye ſhall afflict your ſoules, by a ſtatute for euer.

32 And the Prieſt whom hee ſhall anoint, and whom hee ſhall † conſecrate to miniſter in the Prieſts office in his fathers ſtead, ſhall make the atonement, and ſhall put on the linnen clothes, euen the holy garments.

† Hebr. fill his hand.

33 And hee ſhall make an atonement for the holy Sanctuary, and he ſhall make an atonement for the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and for the Altar: & he ſhall make an atonement for the Prieſts, and for all § people of the congregation.

34 And this ſhall be an euerlaſting ſtatute vnto you, to make an atonement for the children of Iſrael, for all their ſinnes * once a yeere. And he did as the LORD commanded Moſes.

* Exod. 30.10. Leuit. 16.9. 7.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The blod of all ſlaine beaſts muſt be offered to the Lord at the doore of the Tabernacle. 7 They muſt not offer to deuils. 10 All eating of blood is forbidden, 15 and all that dieth alone, or is torne.

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

2 Speake vnto Aaron, and vnto his ſons, and vnto all the children of Iſrael, and ſay vnto them; This is the thing which the LORD hath commanded, ſaying,

3 What man ſoeuer *there be* of the houſe of Iſrael, that killeth an oxe, or lambe, or goat in the campe, or that killeth *it* out of the campe,

4 And bringeth it not vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, to offer an offering vnto § LORD before the Tabernacle of the LORD, blood ſhalbe imputed vnto that man, he hath ſhed blood, and that man ſhall bee cut off from among his people:

5 To the end that the children of Iſrael may bring their ſacrifices which they offer in the open field, euen that they may bring them vnto the LORD, vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, vnto the Prieſt, and offer them for peace offerings vnto the LORD.

6 And the Prieſt ſhall ſprinkle the blood vpon the Altar of the LORD, *at* the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and burne the fat for a * ſweet ſauour vnto the LORD.

* Exod. 29.18. Leuit. 4. 31.

7 And they ſhall no more offer their ſacrifices vnto deuils, after whom they haue gone a whoring: This ſhall be a ſtatute for euer vnto them throughout their generations.

8 ¶ And thou ſhalt ſay vnto them, Whatſoeuer man *there be* of the houſe of Iſrael, or of the ſtrangers which ſoiourne among you, that offereth a burnt offering, or ſacrifice,

9 And bringeth it not vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, to offer it vnto the LORD, euen that man ſhall be cut off from among his people.

10 ¶ And whatſoeuer man *there be* of the houſe of Iſrael, or of the ſtrangers that ſoiourne among you, that eateth any maner of bloon, I will euen ſet my face againſt that ſoule that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.

11 For the life of the fleſh is in the blood, and I haue giuen it to you vpon the Altar, to make an atonement for your ſoules: for it *is* the blood *that* maketh an atonement for the ſoule.

12 Therefore I ſaid vnto the children of Iſrael, No ſoule of you ſhall eat blood, neither ſhal any ſtranger that ſoiourneth among you, eate blood.

† Hebr. that hunteth any hunting.

13 And whatſoeuer man there be of the children of Iſrael, or of the ſtangers that ſoiourne among you, which † hunteth & catcheth any beaſt or fowle that may be eaten, he ſhall euen powre out the blood thereof, and couer it with duſt.

14 For *it is* the life of all fleſh, § blood of it is for the life therof: therfore I ſaid vnto the children of Iſrael, * Ye ſhal eat the blood of no manner of fleſh: for the life of all fleſh is the blood thereof: whoſoeuer eateth it, ſhall be cut off.

* Genes. 9.4.

15 And euery ſoule that eateth that which † died *of it ſelfe*, or that which was torne *with beaſts*, whether it be one of your owne countrey, or a ſtranger, he ſhall both waſh his clothes, and bath *himſelfe* in water, and be vncleane vntill the Euen: then ſhall he be cleane:

† Hebr. a carcaſſe.

16 But if he waſh *them* not, nor bath his fleſh, then he ſhall beare his iniquity.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Vnlawfull marriages. 19 Vnlawfull luſts.

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, and ſay vnto them, I *am* the LORD your God.

3 After the doings of the land of Egypt wherein ye dwelt, ſhall ye not doe: and after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you, ſhall ye not doe: neither ſhall ye walke in their Ordinances.

4 Ye ſhall do my iudgements, and keepe mine Ordinances, to walke therein: I *am* the LORD your God.

5 * Ye ſhall therefore keepe my Statutes, and my Iudgements: which if a man doe, hee ſhall liue in them: I *am* the LORD.

* Ezek. 20.11. rom.10.§ gal.3.12

6 ¶ None of you ſhall approach to any that is † neere of kin to him, to vncouer *their* nakedneſſe: I *am* the LORD.

† Hebr. remainder of his fleſh

7 The nakednes of thy father, or the nakedneſſe of thy mother, ſhalt thou not vncouer: ſhe is thy mother, thou ſhalt not vncouer her nakedneſſe.

8 * The nakedneſſe of thy fathers wife ſhalt thou not vncouer: it *is* thy fathers nakedneſſe.

* Chap. 20.11.

9 The nakedneſſe of thy ſiſter, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whether ſhe be borne at home, or borne abroad, *euen* their nakedneſſe thou ſhalt not vncouer.

10 The nakedneſſe of thy ſonnes daughter, or of thy daughters daughter, *euen* their nakedneſſe, thou ſhalt not vncouer: for theirs *is* thine owne nakednesſe.

11 The nakedneſſe of thy fathers wines daughter, begotten of thy father, (ſhe *is* thy ſiſter) thou ſhalt not vncouer her nakedneſſe.

12 * Thou ſhalt not vncouer § nakednes of thy fathers ſiſter: ſhe *is* thy fathers neere kinſwoman.

* Chap. 20.19.

13 Thou ſhalt not vncouer the nakedneſſe of thy mothers ſiſter: for ſhe *is* thy mothers neere kinſwoman.

14 * Thou ſhalt not vncouer the nakedneſſe of thy fathers brother: thou ſhalt not approach to his wife: ſhe is thine aunt.

* Chap. 20.20.

15 * Thou ſhalt not vncouer the nakedneſſe of thy daughter in law: ſhe *is* thy ſonnes wife, thou ſhalt not vncouer her nakednesſe.

* Chap. 20.12.

16 * Thou ſhalt not vncouer the nakedneſſe of thy brothers wife: it *is* thy brothers nakedneſſe.

* Chap. 20.21.

17 Thou ſhalt not vncouer the nakedneſſe of a woman and her daughter, neither ſhalt thou take her ſons daughter, or her daughters daughter, to vncouer her nakedneſſe: for they are her neere kinſewomen: it *is* wickedneſſe.

18 Neither ſhalt thou take a wife] to her ſiſter, to vexe *her*, to vncouer her nakednesſe beſides the other, in her life *time*.

[Or, one wife to another

19 * Alſo thou ſhalt not approach vnto a woman to vncouer her nakedneſſe, as long as ſheis put apart for her vncleanneſſe.

* Chap. 20.18.

20 Moreouer, thou ſhalt not lie carnally with

thy neighbours wife, to defile thy selfe with her.

21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed * passe through *the fire* to * Molech, neither shalt thou profane the Name of thy God: I am the LORD.

22 Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with woman kind: it *is* abomination.

23 * Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thy selfe therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie downe thereto: it *is* confusion.

24 Defile not you your selues in any of these things: for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you.

25 And the land is defiled: therefore I do visite the iniquity thereof vpon it, and the land it selfe vomiteth out her inhabitants.

26 Yee shall therefore keepe my Statutes and my Iudgements, & shall not commit any of these abominations, *neither* any of your owne nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you:

27 (For all these abominations haue the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled.)

28 That the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that were before you.

29 For whosoeuer shall commit any of these abominations, euen the soules that commit *them*, shall be cut off from among the people.

30 Therefore shall ye keepe mine Ordinance, that ye commit not any one of these abominable customes, which were committed before you, and that ye defile not your selues therein: I *am* the LORD your God.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *A repetition of sundry lawes.*

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,
2 Speake vnto all the Congregation of the children of Israel, and say vnto them, * Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God *am* holy.

3 ¶ Ye shall feare euery man his mother, and his father, and keepe my Sabbaths: I *am* the LORD your God.

4 ¶ Turne ye not vnto idoles, nor make to your selues molten gods: I *am* the LORD your God.

5 ¶ And if ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings vnto ℣ LORD, ye shall offer it at your own will.

6 It shalbe eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remaine vntill the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.

7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is abominable; it shall not be accepted.

8 Therefore *euery one* that eateth it, shall beare his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD; and that soule shall be cut off from among his people.

9 ¶ And * when ye reape the haruest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reape the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy haruest.

10 And thou shalt not gleane thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather euery grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leaue them for the poore and stranger: I *am* the LORD your God.

11 ¶ Ye shall not steale, neither deale falsly, neither lie one to another.

12 ¶ And ye shall not * sweare by my Name falsly, neither shalt thou profane the Name of thy God: I *am* the LORD.

13 ¶ * Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him: the wages of him that is hired, shall not abide with thee all night, vntill the morning.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not curse the deafe, * nor put a stumbling blocke before the blinde, but shalt feare thy God: I *am* the LORD.

15 ¶ Ye shall do no vnrighteousnesse in iudgement; thou shalt not * respect the person of the poore, nor honour the person of the mighty: *but* in righteousnes shalt thou iudge thy neighbour.

16 ¶ Thou shalt not goe vp and downe as a tale-bearer among thy people: neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbour: I *am* the LORD.

17 ¶ * Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, ‖ and not suffer sinne vpon him.

18 ¶ Thou shalt not auenge nor beare any grudge against the children of thy people, * but thou shalt loue thy neighbour as thy selfe: I *am* the LORD.

19 ¶ Ye shall keepe my Statutes: Thou shalt not let thy cattell gender with a diuers kinde: thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed: neither shall a garment mingled of linnen and woollen come vpon thee.

20 ¶ And whosoeuer lieth carnally with a woman that is a bond-maid, ‖ betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedome giuen her, ‖ shee shall be scourged: they shall not be put to death, because she was not free:

21 And he shall bring his trespasse offring vnto the LORD, vnto ℣ doore of ℣ Tabernacle of the Congregation, *euen* a ram for a trespasse offring.

22 And the Priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespasse offring before the LORD for his sin which he hath done: and the sin which he hath done, shalbe forgiuen him.

23 ¶ And when ye shall come into the land: and shall haue planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as vncircumcised: three yeres shall it be as vncircumcised vnto you: it shall not be eaten of.

24 But in the fourth yere all the fruit thereof shall be † holy to praise the LORD *withall*.

25 And in the fifth yeere shall yee eate of the fruit thereof, that it may yeeld vnto you the increase thereof: I *am* the LORD your God.

26 ¶ Yee shall not eate *any thing* with the blood, neither shall yee vse enchantment, nor obserue times.

27 * Ye shall not round ℣ corners of your heads, neither shalt thou marre ℣ corners of thy beard.

28 Ye shall not * make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any markes vpon you: I *am* the LORD.

29 ¶ Do not † prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore, lest the land fall to whoredome, and the land become full of wickednesse.

30 ¶ Ye shall keepe my Sabbaths, and reuerence my sanctuary: I *am* the LORD.

31 ¶ Regard not them that haue familiar spirits, neither seeke after wizards, to be defiled by them: I *am* the LORD your God.

32 ¶ Thou shalt rise vp before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and feare thy God: I *am* the LORD.

33 ¶ And * if a stranger sojourne with thee in your land, ye shall not ‖ vexe him.

34 * *But* the stranger that dwelleth with you, shalbe as one borne amongst you, and thou shalt loue him as thy selfe, for yee were strangers in the land of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

35 ¶ Ye shall doe no vnrighteousnes in iudgement, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure.

36 * Iust ballances, iust † weights, a iust Ephah, and a iust Hin shall ye haue: I *am* ℣ LORD your God, which brought you out of ℣ land of Egypt.

37 There-

* Chap. 20.2. 2 kings 23.10. * Called Act.7.43. Moloc. * Chap. 20.15.

* Chap. 11.44. & 20.7. 1.pet.1. 16.

* Chap. 23.22.

* Exod. 20.7.deu 5.11.mat. 5.34.iam 5.12. * Eccles 10.7. dent.24. 14.tob. 4.15. * Deut. 27.18.

* Exod. 23.3.deu 1.17.& 16.16. prou.24. 23.iam. 2.9. * 1. Iohn 2.11. mat.8.9. ecclus. 19.13. ‖ *Or, that thou beare not sin for him.* * Matth. 5.43.& 22.39. rom.13.9 gal.5.14. iam.2.8. ‖ *Or, abused by any.heb. reproched by [or for] man.* ‖ *Or, they.heb. there shall be a scourging.*

† *Holinesse of praises to the LORD.*

* Chap. 21.5. * Deut. 14.1.

† *Heb. prostitute.*

* Exod. 22.21. ‖ *Or, oppresse.* * Exod. 22.21. * Prou. 11.1. and 16.11.& 20.10. † *Hebr. stones.*

37 Therefore shall ye obserue all my Statutes, and all my Iudgements, and doe them: I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XX.

1 Of him that giueth of his seed to Molech. 4 Of him that fauoureth such an one. 6 Of going to wizards. 7 Of sanctification. 9 Of him that curseth his parents. 10, Of adultery. 11. 14. 17. 19. Of incest. 13 Of Sodomy. 15 Of beastiality. 18 Of vncleannesse. 22 Obedience is required with holinesse. 27 Wizards must be put to death.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses saying,

2 * Againe thou shalt say to the children of Israel, Whosoeuer he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that soiourne in Israel, that giueth any of his seed vnto Molech, he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones. *Chap. 18.21.

3 And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people: because he hath giuen of his seed vnto Molech, to defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy Name.

4 And if the people of the land do any waies hide their eyes from the man, when he giueth of his seed vnto Molech, and kill him not:

5 Then will I set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that goe a whoring after him, to commit whoredome with Molech, from among their people.

6 ¶ And ye soule that turneth after such as haue familiar spirits, and after wizards, to goe a whoring after them, I will euen set my face against ye soule, & will cut him off from among his people.

7 ¶ * Sanctifie your selues therefore, and bee ye holy: for I *am* the LORD your God. *Chap. 11.44. & 19.2. 1. pet.1.16.

8 And yee shall keepe my Statutes and doe them: I *am* the LORD which sanctifie you.

9 ¶ * For euery one that curseth his father or his mother, shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother, his blood *shall be* vpon him. *Exod. 21.17. prou.20. 20.matt. 15.4.

10 ¶ And the * man that committeth adultery with another mans wife, *euen* he that committeth adultery with his neighbours wife, the adulterer, and the adulteresse shall surely be put to death. *Deut. 22.22. ioh. 8 4.

11 * And the man that lieth with his fathers wife, hath vncouered his fathers nakednesse: both of them shall be put to death; their blood *shall be* vpon them. *Chap. 18 8.

12 And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: they haue wrought confusion, their blood *shall bee* vpon them.

13 * If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them haue committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death, their blood *shall be* vpon them. *Chap. 18.23.

14 And if a man take a wife, and her mother, it *is* wickednesse: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they, that there be no wickednesse among you.

15 * And if a man lie with a beast, he shal surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast. *Chap. 18 9.

16 And if a woman approach vnto any beast, and lie downe thereto, thou shalt kill the woman and the beast: they shall surely bee put to death, their blood *shall be* vpon them.

17 And if a man shall take his sister, his fathers daughter, or his mothers daughter, and see her nakednesse, and she see his nakednesse, it is a wicked thing, and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: hee hath vncouered his sisters nakednesse, he shall beare his iniquity. *Chap. 18 19.

18 * And if a man shall lie with a woman hauing her sicknes, and shall vncouer her nakednesse: he hath † discouered her fountaine, and she hath vncouered the fountaine of her blood: and both of them shall bee cut off from among their people. †*Hebr. made naked.*

19 And thou shalt not vncouer the nakednesse of thy mothers sister, nor of thy fathers sister: for hee vncouereth his neere kinne: they shall beare their iniquity.

20 And if a man shall lie with his vncles wife, hee hath vncouered his vncles nakednesse: they shall beare their sinne, they shall die childlesse.

21 And if a man shall take his brothers wife, it *is* † an vncleane thing: he hath vncouered his brothers nakednesse, they shall be childlesse. ‡ *Heb. a separation.*

22 ¶ Ye shall therefore keepe all my * Statutes, and all my Iudgements, and doe them: that the land whither I bring you to dwell therein, * spue you not out. * *Chap. 18.26.* *Chap. 18.25.

23 And ye shall not walke in the manners of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and * therefore I abhorred them. * *Deut. 9.5.*

24 But I haue said vnto you; Ye shall inherite their land, and I will giue it vnto you, to possesse it, a land that floweth with milke and honey: I *am* the LORD your God, which haue separated you from *other* people.

25 * Ye shall therefore put difference between cleane beasts, and vncleane, and between vnclean foules, and cleane: and ye shall not make your soules abominable by beasts or by foule, or by any maner of liuing thing, ‖ creepeth on ‖ ground, which I haue separated from you as vncleane. * *Chap. 11.2. deut. 14.4.* ‖ *Or, moueth*

26 And yee shall be holy vnto me: * for I the LORD *am* holy, and haue seuered you from *other* people, that ye should be mine. **Chap. 19.2. & 20.7. 1.pet.1.8*

27 ¶ * A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: their blood *shall be* vpon them. * *Deut. 18.11.* *1.sam. 28.7.*

CHAP. XXI.

1 Of the Priests mourning. 6 Of their holinesse. 8 Of their estimation. 7. 13 Of their marriages. 16 The Priests that haue blemishes must not minister in the Sanctuary.

AND the LORD said vnto Moses; Speake vnto the Priests the sonnes of Aaron, and say vnto them, There shall none bee defiled for the dead among his people:

2 But for his kin, that is neere vnto him, *that is*; for his mother, and for his father, and for his sonne, and for his daughter, and for his brother,

3 And for his sister a virgin that is nigh vnto him, which hath had no husband: for her may he be defiled.

4 But he shal not defile himselfe ‖ being a chiefe man among his people, to prophane himselfe. ‖ *Or, being an husband among his people, he shall not defile himselfe* for his wife, &c.

5 * They shall not make baldnesse vpon their head, neither shall they shaue off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh: *Chap. 19.27.

6 They shall be holy vnto their God, and not profane the Name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, *and* the bread of their God they do offer: therefore they shall be holy.

7 They shal not take a wife that is a whore, or profane, neither shal they take a woman put away from her husband: for he *is* holy vnto his God.

8 Thou shalt sanctifie him therfore, for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shalbe holy vnto thee: for I ỹ LORD which sanctifie you, *am* holy.

9 ¶ And the daughter of any Priest, if shee profane her selfe by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: shee shall be burnt with fire.

10 And hee that is the high Priest among his

brethren, vpon whose head the anointing oile was powred, and that is consecrated to put on the garments, shall not vncouer his head, nor rent his clothes:

11 Neither shall he go in, to any dead body, nor defile himselfe for his father, or for his mother:

12 Neither shall he goe out of the Sanctuary, nor profane the Sanctuary of his God; for the crowne of the anoynting oyle of his God *is* vpon him: I *am* the LORD.

13 And he shall take a wife in her virginity.

14 A widow, or a diuorced woman, or profane, *or* an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgine of his owne people to wife.

15 Neither shall hee profane his seed among his people: for I the LORD doe sanctifie him.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

17 Speake vnto Aaron, saying, Whosoeuer *he be* of thy seed in their generations, that hath any ‖*Or, food* blemish, let him not approach to offer the ‖bread of his God:

18 For whatsoeuer man *he be* ỹ hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blind man, or a lame, or he ỹ hath a flat nose, or any thing * superfluous,

*Chap. 22. 23.

19 Or a man that is broken footed, or broken handed,

20 Or crook-backt, or ‖ a dwarfe, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scuruy, or scabbed, or hath his stones broken:

‖*Or, too stender.*

21 No man ỹ hath a blemish, of the seed of Aaron ỹ Priest, shall come nigh to offer the offrings of the LORD made by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer ỹ bread of his God.

22 He shall eate the bread of his God, *both* of the most holy, and of the holy:

23 Onely he shall not goe in vnto the Vaile, nor come nigh vnto the Altar, because he hath a blemish, that he profane not my Sanctuaries: for I the LORD doe sanctifie them.

24 And Moses told it vnto Aaron, and to his sons, and to all the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXII.

1 The Priests in their vncleannes must abstaine from the holy things. 6 How they shall be cleansed. 10 Who of the Priests house may eat of the holy things. 17 The sacrifices must bee without blemish. 26 The age of the sacrifice. 29 The law of eating the sacrifice of thankesgiuing.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto Aaron and to his sons, that they separate themselues from the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they profane not my holy Name, *in those things* which they hallow vnto me: I *am* the LORD.

3 Say vnto them, Whosoeuer he be of all your seed among your generations, that goeth vnto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow vnto the LORD, hauing his vncleannesse vpon him, that soule shall bee cut off from my presence: I *am* the LORD.

4 What man soeuer of the seed of Aaron is a leper, or hath a † running issue, he shall not eat of the holy things vntill hee bee cleane. And * whoso toucheth any thing *that is* vncleane *by* the dead, or a man whose seed goeth from him:

† *Hebr. running of the veines.*
*Chap. 15.2.

5 Or whosoeuer toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made vncleane, or a man of whom he may take vncleannesse, whatsoeuer vncleannesse he hath:

6 The soule which hath touched any such, shal be vncleane vntill Euen, and shall not eat of the holy things, vnlesse he wash his flesh with water.

7 And when the Sunne is downe, he shall be cleane, and shal afterward eat of the holy things, because it *is* his food.

8 * That which dieth of it selfe, or is torne *with beasts*, hee shall not eate to defile himselfe therewith: I *am* the LORD.

*Exod. 22.31. ezek. 44.31.

9 They shall therefore keep mine Ordinance, lest they beare sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: I the LORD doe sanctifie them.

10 There shall no stranger eate of the holy thing: a soiourner of the Priests, or an hired seruant shall not eat of the holy thing.

11 But if the Priest buy any soule † with his money, he shall eat of it, and he that is borne in his house: they shall eate of his meat.

† *Hebr. with the purchase of his money.*

12 If the Priests daughter also be maried vnto † a stranger, shee may not eate of an offering of the holy things.

† *Hebr. a man a stranger.*

13 But if the Priests daughter be a widow, or diuorced, and haue no child, and is returned vnto her fathers house, *as in her youth, shee shall eat of her fathers meat, but there shall no stranger eate thereof.

*Chap. 10.14.

14 ¶ And if a man eat of ỹ holy thing vnwittingly, then he shall put the fift part therof vnto it, & shal giue *it* vnto the Priest, with the holy thing.

15 And they shal not profane ỹ holy things of ỹ children of Israel, which they offer vnto ỹ LORD

16 Or ‖ suffer them to beare the iniquity of trespasse, when they eat their holy things: for I the LORD doe sanctifie them.

‖*Or, lade themselues with the iniquity of trespasse in their eating.*

17 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

18 Speake vnto Aaron and to his sons, and vnto all ỹ children of Israel, & say vnto them, Whatsoeuer he be of the house of Israel, or of ỹ strangers in Israel, ỹ will offer his oblation for all his vowes, & for all his free-wil offrings, which they will offer vnto the LORD, for a burnt offering:

19 *Ye shall offer* at your owne will, a male without blemish, of the beeues, of the sheepe, or of the goates.

20 *But* what soeuer hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you.

21 *And whosoeuer offereth a sacrifice of peace offrings vnto the LORD, to accomplish his vow, or a free-will offering in beeues or ‖ sheepe, it shall be perfect, to be accepted: there shall bee no blemish therein.

*Deut. 15.21.& 17.1.

‖*Or, goats*

22 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or hauing a wen, or scruuy, or scabbed, ye shal not offer these vnto the LORD, nor make an offering by fire of them vpon the Altar vnto the LORD.

23 Either a bullocke, or a ‖ lambe that hath any thing * superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a free-will offering: but for a vow it shall not be accepted.

‖*Or, kid.* *Chap. 21.18.

24 Ye shal not offer vnto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut, neither shall you make any offring thereof in your land.

25 Neither from a strangers hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, *and* blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

27 When a bullocke or a sheepe, or a goate, is brought forth, then it shall be seuen dayes vnder the damme, and from the eight day and thenceforth, it shall bee accepted for an offering made by fire vnto the LORD:

28 And whether it be cow, or ‖ ewe, yee shall not kill it, * and her yong both in one day.

‖*Or, she goat.* *Deut. 22.6.

29 And when ye wil offer a sacrifice of thanksgiuing vnto the LORD, offer it at your owne wil.

30 On the same day it shalbe eaten vp, ye shall leaue *none of it vntill ỹ morrow: I *am* ỹ LORD.

*Chap. 7.15.

31 Therefore shall ye keepe my Commandements, and doe them: I *am* the LORD.

32 Neither

32 Neither ſhall ye * profane my holy Name, but I will be hallowed among the children of Iſrael: I *am* the LORD which hallow you,
33 That brought you out of the land of Egypt to be your God: I *am* the LORD.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *The feaſts of the Lord.* 3 *The Sabbath.* 4 *The Paſſeouer.* 9 *The ſheafe of firſt fruits.* 15 *The feaſt of Pentecoſt.* 22 *Gleanings to be left for the poore.* 23 *The feaſt of trumpets.* 26 *The day of atonement.* 33 *The feaſt of Tabernacles.*

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,
2 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, and ſay vnto them; Concerning the feaſts of the LORD, which ye ſhall proclaime *to be* holy conuocations, *euen* theſe are my feaſts.
3 * Sixe dayes ſhall worke be done, but the ſeuenth day is the Sabbath of reſt, an holy conuocation; ye ſhall doe no worke therein: it is the Sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings.
4 ¶ Theſe *are* the feaſts of the LORD, *euen* holy conuocations, which ye ſhall proclaime in their ſeaſons.
5 *In the fourteenth day of the firſt moneth at Euen, *is* the LORDS Paſſeouer.
6 And on the fifteenth day of ſ ſame moneth *is* the feaſt of vnleauened bread vnto the LORD: ſeuen dayes ye muſt eate vnleauened bread.
7 In the firſt day ye ſhall haue an holy conuocation: ye ſhall doe no ſeruile work therein.
8 But ye ſhal offer an offring made by fire vnto ſ LORD ſeuen dayes: in ſ ſeuenth day *is* an holy connuocation, Ye ſhal do no ſeruile work *therein.*
9 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,
10 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, and ſay vnto them, When ye be come into the land which I giue vnto you, and ſhall reape the harueſt thereof, then ye ſhall bring a ‖ ſheafe of the firſt fruits of your harueſt vnto the Prieſt:
11 And he ſhall waue the ſheafe before the LORD to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the Sabbath the Prieſt ſhall waue it.
12 And ye ſhall offer that day, when ye waue the ſheafe, an hee lambe without blemiſh of the firſt yeere, for a burnt offering vnto the LORD.
13 And the meat offering thereof *ſhall be* two tenth deales of fine flowre, mingled with oyle, an offering made by fire vnto the LORD, for a ſweet ſauour: and the drinke offering thereof *ſhall be* of wine, the fourth part of an Hin.
14 And ye ſhall eat neither bread, nor parched corne, nor greene eares, vntill the ſelfe ſame day that ye haue brought an offring vnto your God: It ſhall be a ſtatute for euer, thorowout your generations, in all your dwellings.
15 ¶ And * ye ſhall count vnto you from the morrow after the Sabbath, from the day that ye brought the ſheafe of the waue offering; ſeuen Sabbaths ſhall be complete:
16 Euen vnto the morrow after the ſeuenth Sabbath, ſhall ye number fifty dayes, and ye ſhal offer a new meat offering vnto the LORD.
17 Ye ſhall bring out of your habitations two waue loaues, of two tenth deales: they ſhall be of fine flowre, they ſhall be baken with leauen, *they are* the firſt fruits vnto the LORD.
18 And ye ſhall offer with ſ bread ſeuen lambs without blemiſh, of the firſt yere, and one young bullocke & two rams: they ſhall be for a burnt offering vnto the LORD, with their meat offring and their drinke offerings, *euen* an offering made by fire of ſweet ſauour vnto the LORD.
19 Then yee ſhall ſacrifice one kid of the goats, for a ſinne offering, and two lambes of the firſt yeere, for a ſacrifice of peace offerings.
20 And the Prieſt ſhall waue them with the bread of the firſt fruits, for a waue offering before the LORD, with the two lambes: they ſhall be holy to the LORD for the Prieſts.
21 And ye ſhall proclaime on the ſelfe ſame day, *that* it may be an holy conuocation vnto you: ye ſhall doe no ſeruile worke *therein: it ſhall be* a ſtatute for euer in all your dwellings thorowout your generations.
22 ¶ And * when ye reape the harueſt of your land, thou ſhalt not make cleane riddance of the corners of the field, when thou reapeſt, * neither ſhalt thou gather any gleaning of thy harueſt: thou ſhalt leaue them vnto the poore, and to the ſtranger: I *am* the LORD your God.
23 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,
24 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, ſaying, In the * ſeuenth moneth, in the firſt day of the moneth, ſhall ye haue a Sabbath, a memoriall of blowing of trumpets, an holy conuocation.
25 Ye ſhall do no ſeruile work *therein*; but ye ſhall offer an offring made by fire vnto ſ LORD.
26 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,
27 * Alſo on the tenth day of this ſeuenth moneth, there ſhall be a day of atonement, it ſhall be an holy conuocation vnto you, and ye ſhall afflict your ſoules, and offer an offering made by fire vnto the LORD.
28 And ye ſhall doe no worke in that ſame day: for it is a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you, before the LORD your God.
29 For whatſoeuer ſoule *it be* that ſhall not be afflicted in that ſame day, he ſhall be cut off from among his people.
30 And whatſoeuer ſoule *it be* that doeth any worke in that ſame day, the ſame ſoule will I deſtroy from among his people.
31 Ye ſhall doe no manner of worke: *it ſhall be* a ſtatute for euer thorowout your generations, in all your dwellings.
32 It *ſhall be* vnto you a Sabbath of reſt, and ye ſhall afflict your ſoules in the ninth *day* of the moneth at Euen, from Euen vnto Euen ſhall ye † celebrate your Sabbath.
33 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,
34 Speak vnto ſ children of Iſrael, ſaying, *The fifteenth day of this ſeuenth month *ſhalbe* ſ feaſt of Tabernacles *for* ſeuen dayes vnto the LORD.
35 On the firſt day *ſhall be* an holy connocation: ye ſhall doe no ſernile worke therein.
36 Seuen dayes ye ſhall offer an offering made by fire vnto the LORD, on the eighth day ſhalbe an holy connocation vnto you, and ye ſhall offer an offering made by fire vnto the LORD: it is a † ſolemne aſſembly, and ye ſhall doe no ſeruile worke therein.
37 Theſe are the feaſts of the LORD which ye ſhall proclaime *to be* holy connocations, to offer an offering made by fire vnto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a meat offering, a ſacrifice, and drinke offerings, euery thing vpon his day:
38 Beſide the Sabbaths of the LORD, and beſide your gifts, and beſide all your vowes, and beſide all your free-will offerings, which ye giue vnto the LORD.
39 Alſo, in the fifteenth day of the ſeuenth moneth, when ye haue gathered in the fruit of the land, ye ſhall keepe a feaſt vnto the LORD ſeuen dayes. On the firſt day *ſhall be* a Sabbath, and on the eighth day *ſhall be* a Sabbath.
40 And ye ſhall take you on the firſt day the † boughes of goodly trees, branches of palme trees, and the boughes of thicke trees, and willowes

Leuit. 23.
Exod. 20.9. Deut. 5.13. Luke 13.14.
Exod. 12.18. numb. 28.17.
Or, handfull. Heb. an Omer.
Deut. 16.9.
* Chap. 19.9. * Deut. 24.19.
* Numb. 29.1.
* Chap. 16.30. numb. 29.7.
† Heb. reſt.
* Numb. 29.12. Ioh. 7.37
† Heb. day of reſtraining
† Heb. fruits.

willowes of the brooke, and ye shall reioyce before the LORD your God seuen dayes.

41 And ye shall keepe it a feast vnto the LORD seuen dayes in the yeere: it *shall be* a statute for euer in your generations, ye shall celebrate it in the seuenth moneth.

42 Ye shall dwell in boothes seuen dayes: all that are Israelites borne shall dwell in boothes;

43 That your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in boothes, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

44 And Moses declared vnto the children of Israel the feasts of the LORD.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 The oyle for the lampes. 5 The Shew-bread. 10 Shelomiths sonne blasphemeth. 13 The law of blasphemy. 17 Of murder. 18 Of dammage. 23 The blasphemer is stoned.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Command ☞ children of Israel that they bring vnto thee pure Oyle Oliue, beaten, for the light, † to cause the lampes to burne continually.

† Hebr. to cause to ascend.

3 Without the vaile of the Testimony, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, shall Aaron order it from the euening vnto the morning, before the LORD continually: it *shall be* a Statute for euer in your generations.

* Exod. 31.8.

4 He shall order the lampes vpon * the pure Candlesticke, before the LORD continually.

* Exod. 25.30.

5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine flowre, and bake twelue * cakes thereof: two tenth deales shall be in one cake.

6 And thou shalt set them in two rowes, six on a row vpon the pure table before the LORD.

7 And thou shalt put pure frankincense vpon each row, that it may be on ☞ bread for a memoriall, *euen* an offring made by fire vnto ☞ LORD.

8 Euery Sabbath he shal set it in order before the LORD continually, *being taken* from the children of Israel by an euerlasting Couenant.

* Exod. 29.33. cha.8.31. mat.12. 15.

9 And * it shall be Aarons and his sonnes, and they shall eat it in the holy place: for it *is* most holy vnto him, of the offrings of the LORD made by fire, by a perpetuall Statute.

* Numb. 15.34.

10 ¶ And the sonne of an Israelitish woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel: and this sonne of the Israelitish woman, and a man of Israel stroue together in the campe.

† Hebr. to expound vnto them according to the mouth of the LORD.

11 And the Israelitish womans sonne blasphemed the Name of the LORD, and cursed, and they brought him vnto Moses: and his mothers name was Shelomith the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan.

12 And they * put him in ward, † that the minde of the LORD might be shewed them.

* Deut. 13.9 & 17.7.

13 And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

14 Bring forth him that hath cursed, without the campe, and let all that heard him, * lay their hands vpon his head, and let all the Congregation stone him.

* Exod. 21.12. deut. 19.21.

15 And thou shalt speake vnto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoeuer curseth his God, shall beare his sinne.

† Hebr. smiteth the life of a man.

16 And he that blasphemeth the Name of the LORD, he shal surely be put to death, and all the Congregation shall certainly stone him: As well the stranger, as he that is borne in the land, when he blasphemeth the Name of the LORD, shall be put to death.

† Hebr. life for life.

17 ¶ * And he that † killeth any man, shall surely be put to death.

18 And he that killeth a beast, shall make it good, † beast for beast.

19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour, as * he hath done, so shal it be done to him:

* Exo. 21.24. deut. 19. 21. mat. 5.38.

20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him againe.

21 And he that killeth a beast he shal restore it: & he that killeth a man, he shalbe put to death.

* Exod. 12.49.

22 Ye shall haue * one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your owne country: for I *am* the LORD your God.

23 ¶ And Moses spake vnto the children of Israel, that they should bring forth him that had cursed, out of the campe, and stone him with stones: and the children of Israel did as the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. XXV.

1 The Sabbath of the seuenth yeere. 8 The Iubile in the fiftieth yeere. 14 Of oppression. 18 A blessing of obedience. 23 The redemption of land. 29 Of houses. 35 Compassion of the poore.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses in mount Sinai, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them: When ye come into the land which I giue you, then shall the land † keepe * a Sabbath vnto the LORD.

† Hebr. rest. * Exod. 23.10.

3 Six yeeres thou shalt sow thy field, and six yeeres thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof.

4 But in the seuenth yeere shall be a Sabbath of rest vnto the land, a Sabbath for the LORD: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.

5 That which groweth of it owne accord of thy harueft thou shalt not reape, neither gather the grapes † of thy vine vndressed: for it is a yeere of rest vnto the land.

† Hebr. of thy separations.

6 And the Sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy seruant, and for thy maide, and for thy hired seruant, and for the stranger that soiourneth with thee,

7 And for thy cattell, & for the beast that are in thy land, shall all ☞ increase thereof be meate.

8 ¶ And thou shalt number seuen Sabbaths of yeeres vnto thee, seuen times seuen yeeres, and the space of the seuen Sabbaths of yeeres shall be vnto thee forty and nine yeeres.

9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet † of the Iubile to sound, on the tenth day of the seuenth moneth; in the day of attonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

† Hebr. loud of sound.

10 And ye shall hallow ☞ fiftieth yere, & proclaime liberty throughout all ☞ land, vnto all the inhabitants thereof: It shalbe a Iubile vnto you, & ye shal returne euery man vnto his possession, and ye shall returne euery man vnto his family.

11 A Iubile shall that fiftieth yeere be vnto you: Ye shall not sow, neither reape that which groweth of it selfe in it, nor gather *the grapes* in it of thy vine vndressed.

12 For it is the Iubile, it shalbe holy vnto you: ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.

13 In the yeere of this Iubile, ye shall returne euery man vnto his possession.

14 And if thou sell ought vnto thy neighbour, or bayest ought of thy neighbours hand, ye shall not oppresse one another.

15 According to the number of yeeres after the Iubile, thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, and according vnto the number of yeeres of the fruits, he shall sell vnto thee.

16 According to the multitude of yeeres, thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewnesse of yeres, thou shalt diminish the

price

price of it: for *according* to the number *of the yeeres* of the fruits doth he sell vnto thee.

17 Yee shall not therefore oppresse one another; but thou shalt feare thy God: For I *am* the LORD your God.

18 ¶ Wherefore ye shall doe my Statutes, and keepe my iudgements, and doe them, and ye shall dwell in the land in safety.

19 And the land shall yeeld her fruit, and yee shall eate your fill, and dwell therein in safety.

20 And if ye shall say, What shall we eat the seuenth yeere? Behold, wee shall not sow, nor gather in our increase:

21 Then I will command my blessing vpon you in the sixth yeere, and it shall bring forth fruit for three yeeres.

22 And ye shall sow the eighth yeere, and eat yet of old fruit vntill the ninth yeere: vntill her fruits come in, ye shall eat of the old store.

23 ¶ The land shall not be sold ‖ for euer: for the land is mine, for ye were strangers and sojourners with me.

24 And in all the land of your possessions, yee shall grant a redemption for the land.

25 ¶ If thy brother be waxen poore, and hath sold away some of his possession, and if any of his kin come to redeeme it, then shall hee redeeme that which his brother sold.

26 And if the man haue none to redeeme it, and † himselfe be able to redeeme it:

27 Then let him count the yeres of § sale thereof, & restore the ouerplus vnto the man, to whom he sold it, that he may return vnto his possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore it to him, then that which is sold, shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it vntill the yeere of Iubile: and in the Iubile it shall goe out, and hee shall returne vnto his possession.

29 And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may redeeme it within a whole yeere after it is sold: *within* a full yeere may he redeeme it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full yeere, then the house that is in the walled city shall bee established for euer to him that bought it, throughout his generations: it shall not goe out in the Iubile.

31 But the houses of the villages which haue no walls round about them, shall be counted as the fields of the countrey: † they may be redeemed, and they shall goe out in the Iubile.

32 Notwithstanding the cities of the Leuites, *and* the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Leuites redeeme at any time.

33 And if ‖ a man purchase of the Leuites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession shall goe out in the yeere of Iubile: for the houses of the cities of the Leuites are their possession among the children of Israel.

34 But the field of § suburbs of their cities may not be sold, for it is their perpetuall possession.

35 ¶ And if thy brother be waxen poore, and † fallen in decay with thee, then thou shalt † relieue him, *yea though he be* a stranger, or a sojourner, that he may liue with thee.

36 *Take thou no vsury of him, or increase: but feare thy God, § thy brother may liue with thee.

37 Thou shalt not giue him thy money vpon vsury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.

38 I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to giue you the land of Canaan, and to be your God.

39 ¶ And *if thy brother that dwelleth by thee be waxen poore, & be sold vnto thee, thou shalt not † compell him to serue as a bond-seruant.

40 But as an hired seruant, *and* as a sojourner he shall be with thee, *and* shall serue thee vnto the yeere of Iubile.

41 And then shall he depart from thee, both he and his children with him, and shall returne vnto his owne family, and vnto the possession of his fathers shall he returne.

42 For they are my seruants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold † as bondmen.

43 * Thou shalt not rule ouer him with rigour, but shalt feare thy God.

44 Both thy bondmen and thy bondmaides, which thou shalt haue, shall be of the heathen, that are round about you: of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids.

45 Moreouer, of the children of the strangers that doe sojourne among you, of them shall yee buy, and of their families that *are* with you, which they begate in your land: and they shall be your possession.

46 And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherite *them* for a possession, † they shalbe your bondmen for euer: but ouer your brethren the children of Israel, ye shall not rule one ouer another with rigour.

47 ¶ And if a sojourner or stranger † wax rich by thee, and thy brother that dwelleth by him waxe poore, and sell himselfe vnto the stranger or sojourner by thee, or to the stocke of the strangers family:

48 After that he is sold, he may be redeemed againe: one of his brethren may redeeme him.

49 Either his vncle or his vncles sonne may redeeme him, or any that is nigh of kin vnto him, of his family, may redeeme him: or if he be able, he may redeeme himselfe.

50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him, from the yere that he was sold to him, vnto the yeere of Iubile, & the price of his sale shalbe according to the number of yeeres, according to the time of an hired seruant shal it be with him.

51 If there be yet many yeres behind, according vnto them he shall giue again the price of his redemption, out of § mony that he was bought for.

52 And if there remaine but few yeeres vnto the yere of Iubile, then he shall count with him, *and* according vnto his yeeres shall he giue him againe the price of his redemption.

53 And as a yeerely hired seruant shall he bee with him: and *the other* shall not rule with rigour ouer him in thy sight.

54 And if hee be not redeemed ‖ in these *yeeres*, then he shall goe out in the yeere of Iubile, *both* he, and his children with him.

55 For vnto me the children of Israel are seruants, they are my seruants whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *Of Idolatry.* 2 *Religious vse.* 3 *A blessing to them that keepe the Commandements* 14 *A curse to those that breake them.* 40 *God promiseth to remember them that repent.*

YE shall make you * no idoles nor grauen image, neither reare you vp a ‖ standing image, neither shall yee set vp any ‖ image of stone in your land, to bow downe vnto it: for I *am* the LORD your God.

2 *Ye shall keep my Sabbaths, and reuerence my Sanctuary: I *am* the LORD.

‖ *Or, figured stone. Heb. a stone of pitture.* *Chap. 19.30.

Or, to be vtterly cut off. Heb. or cutting off.

† Hebr. his hand hath attained & found sufficiencie.

† Hebr. redemption belongeth vnto it.

‖ Or, one of the Leuites redeeme them.

† Hebr. his hand faileth.

† Hebr. strengthen.

*Exod. 22.25. deut. 23. 19. prou. 28.8. eze. 18.8. and 22.12.

*Ex. 21.2. deut. 15. 12. ier. 34.14.

† Hebr. serue thy selfe with him, with the seruice &c.

† Hebr. with the sale of a bondman.

*Ephes. 6.9. col. 4.1.

‖ Hebr. ye shall serue your selues with them.

† Hebr. his hand obtaine, &c.

‖ Or, by these seruants.

* Exod. 20.4. deut. 5.8. and 16. 22. Psal. 97.7.

‖ Or, pillar.

*Deut. 28.1. 3 ¶ *If yee walke in my Statutes, and keepe my Commandements, and doe them;
4 Then I will giue you raine in due season, and the land shall yeeld her increase, and the trees of the field shall yeeld their fruit.
5 And your threshing shall reach vnto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach vnto the sowing time: and ye shall eat your bread to the full, and * dwell in your land safely.
*Iob 11. 19.
6 And I will giue peace in the land, and yee shall lye downe, and none shall make you afraid: and I will † rid euill beasts out of the land, *neither shall the sword goe thorow your land.
† Hebr. cause to cease.
7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you, by the sword.
*Iob 11. 19.
8 And * fiue of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you, by the sword.
*Iosh. 23. 10.
9 For I will haue respect vnto you, and make you fruitfull, and multiply you, and establish my Couenant with you.
10 And ye shall eat old store, and bring forth the old, because of the new.
*Ezek. 37.26. *2. Cor. 6.16.
11 * And I will set my Tabernacle amongst you: and my soule shall not abhorre you.
12 * And I will walke among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people.
13 I am the LORD your God, which brought you foorth out of the land of Egypt, that yee should not be their bondmen, and I haue broken the bands of your yoke, & made you go vpright.
*Deut. 28.15. Iam. 2.17 mal. 2.2.
14 ¶ * But if ye will not hearken vnto me, and will not doe all these Commandements:
15 And if yee shall despise my Statutes, or if your soule abhorre my Iudgements, so that yee will not doe all my Commandements, *but* that ye breake my Couenant:
16 I also will doe this vnto you, I will euen appoint † ouer you terrour, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and yee shall sow your seed in vaine, for your enemies shall eate it.
† Hebr. vpon you
17 And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be slaine before your enemies: they that hate you shall reigne ouer you, and *ye shall flee when none pursueth you.
*Prou. 28.1.
18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken vnto mee, then I will punish you seuen times more for your sinnes.
19 And I will breake the pride of your power, and I will make your heauen as iron, and your earth as brasse:
20 And your strength shall be spent in vaine: for your land shall not yeeld her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yeeld their fruits.
‖ Or, as all aduentures with me, and so vers. 24.
21 ¶ And if ye walk ‖ contrary vnto me, & will not hearken vnto mee, I will bring seuen times more plagues vpon you, according to your sins.
22 I will also send wilde beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattell, and make you few in number, and your *high* wayes shall be desolate.
23 And if yee will not bee reformed by these things, but will walke contrary vnto me:
*2. Sam. 22.27. Psal. 18. 26.
24 * Then will I also walk contrary vnto you, and will punish you yet seuen times for your sins.
25 And I will bring a sword vpon you, that shal auenge the quarrell of *my* couenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, I will send the pestilence among you, and ye shall be deliuered into the hand of the enemy.
26 And when I haue broken the staffe of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one ouen, & they shall deliuer you your bread again by weight: and ye shall eat and not be satisfied.
27 And if ye will not for all this hearken vnto me, but walke contrary vnto me;
28 Then I will walke contrary vnto you also, in fury, and I, euen I will chastise you seuen times for your sinnes.
29 * And ye shall eate the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eate.
*Deut. 28.53.
30 And I will destroy your high places, and * cut downe your images, and cast your carcases vpon the carcases of your idoles, and my soule shall abhorre you.
*2. Chron. 34.7.
31 And I will make your cities waste, and bring your sanctuaries vnto desolation, and I will not smell the sauour of your sweet odours.
32 And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein, shall be astonished at it.
33 And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.
34 Then shall § land enioy her Sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, & ye be in your enemies land, euen then shal § land rest, & enioy her Sabbaths.
35 As long as it lieth desolate, it shall rest: because it did not rest in your Sabbaths, when ye dwelt vpon it.
36 And vpon them that are left aliue of you, I will send a faintnes into their hearts in the lands of their enemies, & the sound of a † shaken leafe shall chase them, & they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword: and they shall fall when none pursueth.
† Hebr. driuen.
37 And they shall fall one vpon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and ye shal haue no power to stand before your enemies
38 And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eate you vp.
39 And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies lands, and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them.
40 If they shall confesse their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespasse which they trespassed against mee, and that also they haue walked contrary vnto me:
41 And *that* I also haue walked contrary vnto them, and haue brought them into the land of their enemies: if then their vncircumcised hearts be humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity:
42 Then will I remember my couenant with Iacob, and also my couenant with Isaac, and also my couenant with Abraham, will I remember, and I will remember the land.
43 The land also shall bee left of them, and shall enioy her Sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity: because, euen because they despised my Iudgements, and because their soule abhorred my Statutes.
44 And yet for all that, when they bee in the land of their enemies, * I will not cast them away, neither will I abhorre them, to destroy them vtterly, and to breake my couenant with them: for I am the LORD their God.
*Deut. 4.31. rom. 11. 26.
45 But I will for their sakes remember the couenant of their ancestors, whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt, in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God: I am the LORD.
46 These are the Statutes, and Iudgements, and Lawes which the LORD made betweene him and the children of Israel, in mount Sinai, by the hand of Moses.

CHAP.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 He that maketh a singular vow, must be the Lords. 2 The estimation of the person. 9 Of a beast given by vow: 14 Of a house: 16 Of a field, and the redemption thereof. 28 No denoted thing may be redeemed. 32 The tithe may not be changed.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons shall be for the LORD, by thy estimation.

3 And thy estimation shall be: Of the male from twenty yeeres old, euen vnto sixty yeeres old: euen thy estimation shall bee fifty shekels of siluer, after the shekel of the Sanctuary.

4 And if it *be* a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels.

5 And if it *be* from fiue yeeres old, euen vnto twenty yeeres old, then thy estimation shalbe of the male twenty shekels, & for the female ten shekels.

6 And if it *be* from a moneth old, euen vnto fiue yeres old, then thy estimation shalbe of the male, fiue shekels of siluer, and for the female, thy estimation *shall be* three shekels of siluer.

7 And if it *be* from sixty yeeres old, and aboue, if it *be* a male, then thy estimation shalbe fifteene shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

8 But if he be poorer then thy estimation, then he shall present himselfe before the Priest, and the Priest shall value him: according to his ability that vowed, shall the Priest value him.

9 And if it be a beast whereof men bring an offering vnto the LORD, all that any man giueth of such vnto the LORD, shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it, nor change *it*, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: And if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it, and the exchange thereof shall be holy.

11 And if it be any vncleane beast, of which they doe not offer a sacrifice vnto the LORD, then he shall present the beast before the Priest:

12 And the Priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: † as thou valuest it *who art* the Priest, so shall it be.

13 But if he will at all redeeme it, then he shall adde a fifth part thereof vnto thy estimation.

14 ¶ And when a man shall sanctifie his house *to be* holy vnto the LORD, then the Priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the Priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

15 And if he that sanctified it, will redeeme his house, then he shall adde the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation vnto it, & it shalbe his.

16 And if a man shall sanctifie vnto the LORD some part of a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: ‖ An Homer of barley seed *shall be valued* at fifty shekels of siluer.

17 If he sanctifie his field from the yeere of Iubile, according to thy estimation it shal stand.

18 But if he sanctifie his field after the Iubile, then the Priest shall reckon vnto him the mony according to the yeeres that remaine, euen vnto the yeere of the Iubile, and it shall bee abated from thy estimation.

19 And if he that sanctified the field, will in any wise redeeme it, then he shall adde the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation vnto it, and it shall be assured to him.

20 And if he will not redeeme the field, or if he haue sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field when it goeth out in the Iubile, shall be holy vnto the LORD, as a field denoted: the possession thereof shalbe the Priests.

22 And if a man sanctifie vnto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which is not of the fields of his possession:

23 Then the Priest shall reckon vnto him the worth of thy estimation, euen vnto the yeere of the Iubile, and he shall giue thine estimation in that day, as an holy thing vnto the LORD.

24 In the yere of the Iubile, the field shal return vnto him, of whom it was bought, euen to him to whom the possession of the land did belong.

25 And all thy estimations shall be according to the shekel of the Sanctuary: * twenty gerahs shall be the shekel. * Exod. 30.13. num. 3. 47. ezek. 45.12.

26 ¶ Only the † firstling of the beasts which should be the LORDS firstling, no man shall sanctifie it, whether it be oxe, or sheepe: it *is* the LORDS. † Hebr. *first borne, &c.*

27 And if *it be* of an vncleane beast, then he shall redeeme it according to thy estimation, and shall adde a fifth part of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.

28 * Notwithstanding, no denoted thing that a man shall denote vnto the LORD, of all that he hath, both of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shalbe sold or redeemed: enery denoted thing is most holy vnto the LORD. * Iosh. 6.19.

29 None denoted, which shalbe denoted of men shalbe redeemed: but shal surely be put to death.

30 And all the tithe of the land, *whether* of the seed of the land, *or* of the fruit of the tree, is the LORDS: *it is* holy vnto the LORD.

31 And if a man will at all redeem ought of his tithes, he shall adde thereto the fifth part therof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flocke, *euen* of whatsoeuer passeth vnder the rod, the tenth shall be holy vnto the LORD.

33 Hee shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change therof, shall bee holy; it shall not be redeemed.

34 These *are* the Commandements which the LORD commanded Moses, for the children of Israel in mount Sinai.

Hebr. according to thy estimation, O Priest, &c.

Or, the land of an Homer, &c.

¶ THE FOVRTH BOOKE OF MOSES, CALLED NVMBERS.

CHAP. I.

1 The people numbred. 5 The Princes of the tribes. 17 The number of enery tribe. 47 The Leuites are exempted for the seruice of the Lord.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses in the wildernesse of Sinai, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, on the first *day* of the second moneth, in the second yeere, after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

2 * Take ye the sum of all the Congregation of the children of Israel after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of *their* names, euery male by their polle: * Exod. 30.12.

3 From twenty yeeres old and vpward, all that are able to goe foorth to warre in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their armies.

4 And with you there shall be a man of enery tribe: euery one head of the house of his fathers.

5 ¶ And

5 ¶ And theſe *are* the names of the men that ſhall ſtand with you: of *the tribe of* Reuben, Elizur the ſon of Shedeur.

6 Of Simeon: Shelumiel the ſonne of Zurishaddai.

7 Of Iudah: Nahshon, the ſon of Amminadab.

8 Of Iſſachar: Nethaneel the ſon of Zuar.

9 Of Zebulun: Eliab the ſon of Helon.

10 Of the children of Ioſeph: of Ephraim, Eliſhama the ſon of Ammihud: Of Manaſſeh, Gamaliel the ſon of Pedahzur.

11 Of Beniamin: Abidan the ſon of Gideoni.

12 Of Dan: Ahiezer the ſon of Ammishaddai.

13 Of Aſher: Pagiel the ſon of Ocran.

14 Of Gad: Eliaſaph the ſon of Deuel.

15 Of Naphtali: Ahira the ſon of Enan.

16 Theſe *were* the renowned of the Congregation, Princes of the tribes of their fathers, heads of thouſands in Iſrael.

17 ¶ And Moſes and Aaron tooke theſe men, which are expreſſed by *their* names.

18 And they aſſembled all the Congregation together on the firſt day of the ſecond moneth, and they declared their pedegrees after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty yeeres old and vpward, by their polle.

19 As the LORD commanded Moſes, ſo hee numbred them in the wilderneſſe of Sinai.

20 And the children of Reuben Iſraels eldeſt ſon, by their generations after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names by their polle, euery male from twenty yeeres old and vpward, all that were able to goe forth to warre:

21 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Reuben, *were* fourty and ſixe thouſand, and fiue hundred.

22 ¶ Of the children of Simeon by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, thoſe that were numbred of them, according to the number of the names, by their polles euery male from twenty yeeres old and vpward, all that were able to goe forth to warre.

23 Thoſe that *were* numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Simeon, *were* fifty and nine thouſand, and three hundred.

24 ¶ Of the children of Gad by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty yeeres old and vpward, all that were able to goe forth to warre:

25 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Gad, *were* fourty and fiue thouſand, ſixe hundred and fifty.

26 ¶ Of the children of Iudah by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty yeres old and vpward, all that were able to goe foorth to warre:

27 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Iudah, *were* threeſcore and fourteene thouſand, and ſix hundred.

28 ¶ Of the children of Iſſachar, by their generations, after thir families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty yeeres old and vpward, all that were able to goe forth to warre:

29 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Iſſachar, *were* fifty and foure thouſand, and foure hundred.

30 ¶ Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty yeeres old and vpward, all that were able to goe foorth to warre:

31 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Zebulun, *were* fifty and ſeuen thouſand and foure hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Ioſeph; *namely* of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty yeeres old and vpward, all that were able to goe forth to warre:

33 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Ephraim, *were* fourty thouſand and fiue hundred.

34 ¶ Of the children of Manaſſeh by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty yeeres old and vpward, all that were able to goe forth to warre:

35 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Manaſſeh, *were* thirty and two thouſand, and two hundred.

36 ¶ Of the children of Beniamin by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty yeeres old and vpward, all that were able to goe forth to warre:

37 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Beniamin, *were* thirty and fiue thouſand, and foure hundred.

38 ¶ Of the children of Dan by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty yeeres old and vpward, all that were able to goe forth to warre:

39 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Dan, were threeſcore and two thouſand and ſeuen hundred.

40 ¶ Of the children of Aſher by their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty yeeres old and vpward, all that were able to goe forth to warre:

41 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Aſher, *were* fourty and one thouſand and fiue hundred.

42 ¶ Of the children of Naphtali, throughout their generations, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty yeeres old and vpward, all that were able to goe forth to warre:

43 Thoſe that were numbred of them, *euen* of the tribe of Naphtali, *were* fifty and three thouſand, and foure hundred.

44 Theſe *are* thoſe that were numbred, which Moſes and Aaron numbred, and the Princes of Iſrael, being twelue men: each one was for the houſe of his fathers.

45 So were all thoſe that were numbred of the children of Iſrael, by the houſe of their fathers, from twenty yeeres old and vpward, all that were able to goe forth to warre in Iſrael:

46 Euen all they that were numbred, were ſix hundred thouſand, and three thouſand and fiue hundred and fifty.

47 ¶ But the Leuites after the tribe of their fathers, were not numbred among them.

48 For the LORD had ſpoken vnto Moſes, ſaying,

49 Onely thou ſhalt not number the tribe of Leui, neither take the ſumme of them among the children of Iſrael:

50 But thou ſhalt appoint the Leuites ouer the Tabernacle of Teſtimony, & ouer all the veſſels thereof,

thereof, and ouer all things that belong to it: they ſhall beare the Tabernacle, and all the veſſels thereof, and they ſhall miniſter vnto it, and ſhall encampe round about the Tabernacle.

51 And when the Tabernacle ſetteth forward, the Leuites ſhall take it downe: and when the Tabernacle is to be pitched, the Leuites ſhall ſet it vp: and the ſtranger that commeth nigh, ſhall be put to death.

52 And the children of Iſrael ſhall pitch their tents euery man by his owne camp, & euery man by his owne ſtandard, throughout their hoſtes.

53 But the Leuites ſhall pitch round about the Tabernacle of Teſtimony, that there be no wrath vpon the Congregation of the children of Iſrael: and the Leuites ſhall keepe the charge of the Tabernacle of Teſtimony.

54 And the children of Iſrael did according to all that § LORD commanded Moſes, ſo did they.

CHAP. II.

1 *The order of the tribes in their tents.*

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes and vnto Aaron, ſaying,

2 Euery man of the children of Iſrael ſhall pitch by his owne ſtandard, with the enſigne of their fathers houſe: † farre off about the Tabernacle of the Congregation ſhall thy pitch.

3 And on the Eaſt ſide toward the riſing of the Sun, ſhall they of the ſtandard of the campe of Iudah pitch throughout their armies: and Nahſhon the ſonne of Amminadab *ſhall be* captaine of the children of Iudah.

4 And his hoſte, and thoſe that were numbred of them, *were* threeſcore and foureteene thouſand and ſixe hundred.

5 And thoſe that do pitch next vnto him *ſhall be* the tribe of Iſſachar: & Nethaneel the ſon of Zuar, *ſhalbe* captain of the children of Iſſachar.

6 And his hoſte, and thoſe that were numbred thereof, *were* fifty and foure thouſand and foure hundred.

7 *Then* the tribe of Zebulun: and Eliab the ſonne of Helon, *ſhall bee* captaine of the children of Zebulun.

8 And his hoſte, and thoſe that were numbred thereof, *were* fifty and ſeuen thouſand and foure hundred.

9 All that were numbred in § camp of Iudah, were an hundred thouſand, and foureſcore thouſand, and ſix thouſand, & foure hundred, throughout their armies: theſe ſhall firſt ſet foorth.

10 ¶ On the South ſide *ſhalbe* the ſtandard of the campe of Reuben according to their armies: and the captaine of the children of Reuben ſhall be Elizur the ſonne of Shedeur.

11 And his hoſte, and thoſe that were numbred thereof, *were* fourty and ſixe thouſand and fiue hundred.

12 And thoſe which pitch by him ſhall be the tribe of Simeon, and the captaine of the children of Simeon, *ſhall be* Shelumiel the ſonne of Zuriſhaddai.

13 And his hoſte, and thoſe that were numbred of them, *were* fifty and nine thouſand and three hundred.

14 Then the tribe of Gad: and the captaine of the ſons of Gad *ſhalbe* Eliaſaph the ſon of Reuel.

15 And his hoſte, and thoſe that were numbred of them, *were* fourty and fiue thouſand and ſixe hundred and fifty.

16 All that were numbred in the campe of Reuben, *were* an hundred thouſand, and fifty, and one thouſand, & foure hundred & fifty throughout their armies; and they ſhall ſet forth in the ſecond ranke.

17 ¶ Then the Tabernacle of the Congregation ſhall ſet forward with the campe of the Leuites, in the midſt of the campes: as they encampe, ſo ſhall they ſet forward, euery man in his place by their ſtandards.

18 ¶ On the Weſt ſide ſhall bee the ſtandard of the campe of Ephraim, according to their armies: and the captaine of the ſons of Ephraim, *ſhall be* Eliſhama the ſonne of Ammihud.

19 And his hoſt, and thoſe that were numbred of them *were* fourty thouſand and fiue hundred.

20 And by him *ſhall be* the tribe of Manaſſeh: and the captaine of the children of Manaſſeh, ſhall be Gamaliel the ſonne of Pedahzur.

21 And his hoſte, and thoſe that were numbred of them, *were* thirty and two thouſand and two hundred.

22 Then the tribe of Beniamin: and the captaine of the ſonnes of Beniamin, *ſhall be* Abidan the ſonne of Gideoni.

23 And his hoſte, and thoſe that were numbred of them, *were* thirty and fiue thouſand and foure hundred.

24 All that were numbred of the campe of Ephraim, *were* an hundred thouſand, and eight thouſand and an hundred, throughout their armies: and they ſhall goe forward in the third ranke.

25 ¶ The ſtandard of the campe of Dan *ſhall be* on the North ſide by their armies: and the captaine of the children of Dan *ſhall be* Ahiezer the ſonne of Ammiſhaddai.

26 And his hoſte, and thoſe that were numbred of them, *were* threeſcore and two thouſand and ſeuen hundred.

27 And thoſe that encampe by him, ſhall be the tribe of Aſher: and the captaine of the children of Aſher, *ſhall be* Pagiel the ſon of Ocran.

28 And his hoſte, and thoſe that were numbred of them, *were* fourty and one thouſand and fiue hundred.

29 ¶ Then the tribe of Naphtali: and the captaine of the children of Naphtali, *ſhall bee* Ahira the ſonne of Enan.

30 And his hoſte, and thoſe that were numbred of them, *were* fifty and three thouſand and foure hundred.

31 All they that were numbred in the campe of Dan, *were* an hundred thouſand, and fifty and ſeuen thouſand and ſixe hundred: they ſhall goe hindmoſt with their ſtandards.

32 ¶ Theſe *are* thoſe which were numbred of the children of Iſrael, by the houſe of their fathers, all thoſe that were numbred of the campes throughout their hoſtes, *were* ſix hundred thouſand, & three thouſand, and fiue hundred & fifty.

33 But the Leuites were not numbred among the children of Iſrael, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

34 And the children of Iſrael did according to all that the LORD commanded Moſes: ſo they pitched by their ſtandards, and ſo they ſet forward euery one after their families, according to the houſe of their fathers.

CHAP. III.

1 *The ſonnes of Aaron.* 5 *The Leuites are giuen to the Prieſts for the ſeruice of the Tabernacle,* 11 *in ſtead of the firſt borne.* 14 *The Leuites are numbred by their families.* 21 *The families, number, and charge of the Gerſhonites.* 27 *Of the Kohathites.* 33 *Of the Merarites.* 38 *The place and charge of Moſes and Aaron.* 40 *The firſt borne are freed by the Leuites.* 44 *The ouerplus are redeemed.*

Theſe

THese also are the generations of Aaron and Moses, in the day that the LORD spake with Moses in mount Sinai.

2 And these *are* the names of the sonnes of Aaron: Nadab the * firſt borne, and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

3 These *are* the names of the sons of Aaron the Priests which were anointed, † whom hee consecrated to minister in the Priests office.

4 * And Nadab and Abihu died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the wildernesse of Sinai, and they had no children: and Eleazar and Ithamar ministred in the Priests office in the sight of Aaron their father.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

6 Bring the tribe of Leui neere, and present them before Aaron the Priest, that they may minister vnto him.

7 And they shall keepe his charge, and the charge of the whole Congregation before the Tabernacle of the Congregation, to doe the service of the Tabernacle.

8 And they shall keepe all the instruments of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to doe the service of the Tabernacle.

9 And thou shalt giue the Leuites vnto Aaron and to his sons: they are wholly giuen vnto him out of the children of Israel.

10 And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sons, and they shall wait on their Priests office: & the stranger that commeth nigh, shalbe put to death.

11 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

12 And I, behold, I haue taken the Leuites from among the children of Israel in stead of all the first borne that openeth ſ matrice, among ſ children of Israel: therfore the Leuites shalbe mine,

13 Because all the first borne are mine; * *for* on the day that I smote all the first borne in the land of Egypt, I hallowed vnto me all the first borne in Israel, both man and beast, mine they shall be: I *am* the LORD.

14 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, in the wildernesse of Sinai, saying,

15 Number the children of Leui, after the house of their fathers, by their families: euery male from a moneth old and vpward shalt thou number them.

16 And * Moses numbred them according to the † word of the LORD, as he was commanded.

17 And these *were* the sons of Leui, by their names: Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari.

18 And these are the names of the sonnes of Gershon by their families: Libni, and Shimei.

19 And the sons of Kohath by their families: Amram, and Izehar, Hebron, and Vzziel.

20 And the sons of Merari by their families: Mahli, and Mushi: these are the families of the Leuites, according to the house of their fathers.

21 Of Gershon *was* the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimites: these are the families of the Gershonites.

22 Those ſ were numbred of them, according to the number of all the males, from a moneth old and vpward, euen those that were numbred of them, *were* seuen thousand and fiue hundred.

23 The families of the Gershonites shall pitch behinde the Tabernacle Westward.

24 And the chiefe of the house of the father of the Gershonites, *shalbe* Eliasaph the son of Lael.

25 And the charge of the sonnes of Gershon, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, *shall be* the Tabernacle, & the tent, the couering thereof, and the hanging for the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation:

26 And the hangings of the court, and the curtaine for the doore of the court, which is by the Tabernacle, and by the Altar round about, and the cords of it, for all the seruice thereof.

27 ¶ And of Kohath *was* the family of the Amramites, and the family of the Izeharites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Vzzielites: these are the families of ſ Kohathites.

28 In the number of all the males, from a moneth old & vpward, *were* eight thousand and six hundred keeping the charge of the Sanctuary.

29 The families of the sonnes of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the Tabernacle Southward.

30 And the chiefe of the house of the father of the families of the Kohathites, *shall be* Elizaphan the sonne of Vzziel.

31 And their charge *shall be* the Arke, and the Table, and the Candlestick, & the Altars, and the vessels of the Sanctuary, wherewith they minister, and the hanging, and all the seruice thereof.

32 And Eleazar the sonne of Aaron the Priest, shall bee chiefe ouer the chiefe of the Leuites, *and haue* the ouerſight of them that keepe the charge of the Sanctuary.

33 ¶ Of Merari *was* the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Mushites: these *are* the families of Merari.

34 And those that were numbred of them, according to the number of all the males, from a moneth old and vpward, *were* six thousand and two hundred.

35 And the chiefe of the house of the father of the families of Merari, *was* Zuriel the son of Abihail: *these* shall pitch on the side of the Tabernacle Northwards.

36 And † vnder the custody and charge of the sons of Merari, *shall be* the boards of the Tabernacle, and the barres thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all that serueth thereto:

37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, & their pins, and their coards.

38 ¶ But those that encampe before the Tabernacle toward the East, *euen* before the Tabernacle of the Congregation Eastward, *shall be* Moses and Aaron, and his sonnes, keeping the charge of the Sanctuary, for the charge of the children of Israel: and the stranger that commeth nigh, shall be put to death.

39 All that were numbred of the Leuites, which Moses and Aaron numbred at the commandement of the LORD, throughout their families, all the males from a moneth old and vpward, *were* twenty and two thousand.

40 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Number all the first borne of the males of the children of Israel, from a moneth old and vpward, and take the number of their names.

41 And thou shalt take the Leuites for me (I *am* the LORD) in stead of all the first borne among the children of Israel, and the cattell of the Leuites, in stead of all the firstlings among the cattell of the children of Israel.

42 And Moses numbred, as the LORD commanded him, all the first borne among the children of Israel.

43 And all the first borne males, by the number of names, from a moneth old and vpward, of those that were numbred of them, *were* twenty and two thousand, two hundred and threescore and thirteene.

44 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

45 Take

Exod. 6.23.

† *Hebr.* whose hand he filled.

*Leuit. 10.1.cha. 26.61. 1.chron. 24.2.

*Exod. 13.1. Leuit. 27. 26.chap. 3.16. Luk.2.23.

*Gene. 46.11. Exod. 6. 26.chap. 26.57. 1.chro. 6.11.

† *Hebr.* mouth.

† *Hebr.* the office of the charge.

45 Take the Leuites in ſtead of all the firſt borne among the children of Iſrael, and the cattell of the Leuites in ſtead of their cattell, and the Leuites ſhall be mine: I *am* the LORD.

46 And for thoſe that are to be redeemed of the two hundred and threeſcore and thirteene of the firſt borne of the children of Iſrael, which are more then the Leuites;

47 Thou ſhalt euen take fiue ſhekels a piece, by the poll, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary ſhalt thou take them: * the ſhekel *is* twenty gerahs.

48 And thou ſhalt giue the money, wherewith the odde number of them is to be redeemed, vnto Aaron and to his ſonnes.

49 And Moſes tooke the redemption money, of them that were ouer and aboue them that were redeemed by the Leuites.

50 Of the firſt borne of the children of Iſrael tooke he the money, a thouſand three hundred and threeſcore and fiue *ſhekels*, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary.

51 And Moſes gaue the money of them that were redeemed, vnto Aaron and to his ſonnes, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

CHAP. IIII.

1 *The age and time of the Leuites ſeruice.* 4 *The carriage of the Kohathites when the Prieſts haue taken downe the Tabernacle.* 16 *The charge of Eleazar.* 17 *The office of the Prieſts.* 21 *The carriage of the Gerſhonites.* 29 *The carriage of the Merarites.* 34 *The number of the Kohathites,* 38 *of the Gerſhonites,* 42 *and of the Merarites.*

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, and vnto Aaron, ſaying,

2 Take the ſum of the ſonnes of Kohath, from among the ſonnes of Leui, after their families, by the houſe of their fathers:

3 From thirty yeeres old and vpward, euen vntill fifty yeeres old, all that enter into the hoſte, to doe the worke in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

4 This *ſhalbe* the ſeruice of the ſonnes of Kohath, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, *about* the moſt holy things.

5 ¶ And when the campe ſetteth forward, Aaron ſhall come, and his ſonnes, and they ſhall take downe the couering Vaile, and couer the Arke of Teſtimony with it:

6 And ſhall put thereon the couering of badgers ſkins, and ſhall ſpred ouer *it* a cloth wholly of blue, and ſhall put in the ſtaues thereof.

7 And vpon the * table of Shewbread they ſhall ſpread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the diſhes, and the ſpoones, and the bowles, and couers to ‖ couer withall: and the continuall bread ſhall be thereon.

8 And they ſhall ſpread vpon them a cloth of ſcarlet, and couer the ſame with a couering of badgers ſkins, and ſhall put in the ſtaues thereof.

9 And they ſhall take a cloth of blue, and couer the * candleſticke of the light, and his lampes, and his ſnuffe diſhes, and all the oyle veſſels thereof, wherewith they miniſter vnto it.

10 And they ſhall put it, and all the veſſels thereof, within a couering of badgers ſkins, and ſhall put *it* vpon a barre.

11 And vpon the golden Altar they ſhall ſpred a cloth of blue, and couer it with a couering of badgers ſkins, and ſhall put to the ſtaues thereof.

12 And they ſhall take all the inſtruments of miniſtery, wherwith they miniſter in the Sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blew, and couer them with a couering of badgers ſkinnes, and ſhall put *them* on a barre.

13 And they ſhall take away the aſhes from the Altar, and ſpread a purple cloth thereon:

14 And they ſhall put vpon it all the veſſels thereof, wherewith they miniſter about it, *euen* the cenſers, the fleſh-hookes, and the ſhouels, and the ‖ baſons, all the veſſels of the Altar: and they ſhall ſpread vpon it a couering of badgers ſkins, and put to the ſtaues of it.

15 And when Aaron and his ſonnes haue made an end of couering the Sanctuary, and all the veſſels of the Sanctuary, as the campe is to ſet forward; after that, the ſons of Kohath ſhall come to beare it: but they ſhall not touch any holy thing, leſt they die. Theſe things *are* the burden of the ſonnes of Kohath in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

16 ¶ And to the office of Eleazar the ſon of Aaron the Prieſt, *pertaineth* the oyle for the light, and the * ſweet incenſe, and the daily meat offering, and the * anointing oyle, *and* the ouerſight of all the Tabernacle, and of all that therein *is*, in the Sanctuary, and in the veſſels thereof.

17 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, and vnto Aaron, ſaying,

18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kohathites, from among the Leuites.

19 But thus do vnto them, that they may liue, and not die; when they approach vnto the moſt holy things, Aaron and his ſons ſhall go in, and appoint them euery one to his ſeruice, and to his burden:

20 But they ſhall not goe in to ſee when the holy things are couered, leſt they die.

21 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

22 Take alſo the ſum of the ſons of Gerſhon, throughout the houſes of their fathers, by their families:

23 From thirty yeeres old and vpward, vntill fifty yeres old ſhalt thou number them: all that enter in † to performe the ſeruice, to doe the worke of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

24 This *is* the ſeruice of the families of the Gerſhonites, to ſerue, and for ‖ burdens.

25 And they ſhall beare the curtains of the Tabernacle, and the Tabernacle of the Congregation, his couering, & the couering of the badgers ſkins that is aboue vpon it, & the hanging for the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation:

26 And the hangings of the Court, and the hanging for the doore of the gate of the Court which is by the Tabernacle, and by the Altar round about, and their cords, and all the inſtruments of their ſeruice, and all that is made for them: ſo ſhall they ſerue.

27 At the † appointment of Aaron and his ſons, ſhall be all the ſeruice of the ſons of the Gerſhonites, in all their burdens, and in all their ſeruice: and yee ſhall appoint vnto them in charge all their burdens.

28 This *is* the ſeruice of the families of the ſons of Gerſhon, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and their charge *ſhall be* vnder the hand of Ithamar the ſonne of Aaron the Prieſt.

29 ¶ As for the ſonnes of Merari, thou ſhalt number them after their families, by the houſe of their fathers:

30 From thirty yeres old and vpward, euen vnto fifty yeres old ſhalt thou number them, euery one that entreth in to the † ſeruice, to doe the worke of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

31 And

---

*Exod. 30.13.

*Exod. 25.30.

‖ Or, powre out withall.

*Exod. 25.24.
*Exod. 25.38.

‖ Or, bowles.

* Exod. 30.34.
* Exod. 30.23.

† Hebr. war the warfare.

‖ Or, carriage.

† Hebr. mouth.

† Hebr. warfare.

31 And this *is* the charge of their burden, according to all their ſeruice in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, *the boards of the Tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and ſockets thereof: *Exod. 26.15.

32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their ſockets and their pins, and their cords, with all their inſtruments, and with all their ſeruice: and by name yee ſhall reckon the inſtruments of the charge of their burden.

33 This *is* the ſeruice of the families of the ſonnes of Merari, according to all their ſeruice in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, vnder the hand of Ithamar the ſonne of Aaron the Prieſt.

34 ¶ And Moſes and Aaron, and the chiefe of the Congregation, numbred the ſons of the Kohathites, after their families, and after the houſe of their fathers;

35 From thirty yeeres old and vpward, euen vnto fifty yeeres old, euery one that entreth in to the ſeruice, for the worke in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

36 And thoſe that were numbred of them by their families, were two thouſand, ſeuen hundred and fifty.

37 Theſe were they that were numbred of the families of the Kohathites, all that might doe ſeruice in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, which Moſes and Aaron did number, according to the Commandement of the LORD, by the hand of Moſes.

38 And thoſe that were numbred of the ſons of Gerſhon, throughout their families, and by the houſe of their fathers;

39 From thirty yeeres old and vpward, euen vnto fifty yeeres old, euery one that entreth in to the ſeruice, for the worke in the Tabernacle of the Congregation:

40 Euen thoſe that were numbred of them, thorowout their familes, by the houſes of their fathers, were two thouſand, and ſixe hundred and thirtie.

41 Theſe are they that were numbred of the families of the ſons of Gerſhon, of all that might doe ſeruice in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, whom Moſes and Aaron did number, according to the commandement of the LORD.

42 ¶ And thoſe that were numbred of the families of the ſonnes of Merari, thorowout their families, by the houſe of their fathers:

43 From thirty yeeres old and vpward, euen vnto fifty yeeres old, euery one that entreth in to the ſeruice, for the worke in the Tabernacle of the Congregation:

44 Euen thoſe that were numbred of them after their families, *were* three thouſand and two hundred.

45 Theſe bee thoſe that were numbred of the families of the ſonnes of Merari, whom Moſes and Aaron numbred, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moſes.

46 All thoſe that were numbred of the Leuites, whom Moſes and Aaron, and the chiefe of Iſrael numbred, after their families, and after the houſe of their fathers:

47 From thirty yeres old and vpward, euen vnto fifty yeeres old, euery one that came to do the ſeruice of the miniſtery, and the ſeruice of the burden in the Tabernacle of the Congregation:

48 Euen thoſe that were numbred of them, were eight thouſand, and fiue hundred, and foureſcore.

49 According to the Commandement of the LORD, they were numbred by the hand of Moſes, euery one according to his ſernice, and according to his burden: Thus were they numbred of him, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

CHAP. V.

1 The vncleane are remoued out of the camp. 5 Reſtitution is to be made in treſpaſſes. 11 The triall of iealouſie.

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

2 Command the children of Iſrael, that they *put out of the campe, euery leper, and euery one that hath an * iſſue, and whoſoeuer is defiled by the *dead: *Leu. 13.3. *Leu. 15.2. *Leu. 21.1.

3 Both male and female ſhall ye put out, without the campe ſhall ye put them, that they defile not their campes in the midſt whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of Iſrael did ſo, and put them out, without the campe: as the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſo did the children of Iſrael.

5 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

6 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, *When a man or woman ſhall commit any ſin that men commit, to doe a treſpaſſe againſt the LORD, and that perſon be guilty; *Leu. 6.3.

7 Then they ſhall confeſſe their ſinne, which they haue done: and he ſhall recompenſe his treſpaſſe * with the principall thereof, and adde vnto it the fifth part thereof, and giue *it* vnto him againſt whom he hath treſpaſſed. *Leu. 6.5.

8 But if the man haue no kinſeman to recompenſe the treſpaſſe vnto, let the treſpaſſe be recompenſed vnto the LORD, *euen* to the Prieſt: beſide the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement ſhall be made for him.

9 And euery ‖ offering of all the holy things of the children of Iſrael, which they bring vnto the Prieſt ſhall be his. ‖ Or, heaue offering

10 And euery mans hallowed things ſhall be his: whatſoeuer any man giueth the Prieſt, it ſhall be *his. *Leuit. 10.12.

11 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

12 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, and ſay vnto them, If any mans wife goe aſide, and commit a treſpaſſe againſt him:

13 And a man lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept cloſe, and ſhe be defiled, and there be no witnes againſt her, neither ſhe be taken *with the manner*;

14 And the ſpirit of iealouſie come vpon him, and he be iealous of his wife, and ſhe be defiled: or if the ſpirit of iealouſie come vpon him, and he be iealous of his wife, and ſhe be not defiled:

15 Then ſhall the man bring his wife vnto the Prieſt, and he ſhall bring her offring for her, the tenth part of an Ephah of Barley meale: he ſhall powre no oile vpon it, nor put frankincenſe thereon, for it is an offering of iealouſie, an offering of memoriall, bringing iniquity to remembrance:

16 And the Prieſt ſhall bring her neere, and ſet her before the LORD.

17 And the Prieſt ſhall take holy water in an earthen veſſell, and of the duſt that is in the floore of the Tabernacle the Prieſt ſhall take, and put *it* into the water:

18 And the Prieſt ſhall ſet the woman before the LORD, and vncouer the womans head, and put the offring of memoriall in her hands, which *is* the iealouſie offering: and the Prieſt ſhall haue in his hand the bitter water that cauſeth the curſe. ‖ Or, being in the power of thy husband. Heb. vnder thy husband.

19 And the Prieſt ſhall charge her by an oath, and ſay vnto the woman, If no man haue lien with thee, and if thou haſt not gone aſide to vncleannes ‖ *with another* in ſtead of thy husband, be thou free from this bitter water that cauſeth the curſe:

20 But

20 But if ‖ haſt gone aſide *to another* in ſtead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and ſome man haue lien with thee beſide thine husband:

21 Then the Prieſt ſhal charge the woman with an oath of curſing, and the Prieſt ſhall ſay vnto the woman, The LORD make thee a curſe, and an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make thy thigh to † rot, and thy belly to ſwell.

22 And this water that cauſeth the curſe, ſhall goe into thy bowels, to make *thy* belly to ſwell, and *thy* thigh to rot: and the woman ſhall ſay, Amen, Amen.

23 And the Prieſt ſhall write theſe curſes in a booke, and he ſhall blot *them* out with the bitter water:

24 And he ſhall cauſe the woman to drinke the bitter water, that cauſeth the curſe: and the water that cauſeth the curſe ſhall enter into her, *and become* bitter.

25 Then the Prieſt ſhall take the iealouſie offering out of the womans hand, and ſhall waue the offering before the LORD, and offer it vpon the Altar.

26 And the Prieſt ſhall take an handfull of the offering, euen the memoriall thereof, and burne it vpon the Altar, and afterward ſhall cauſe the woman to drinke the water.

27 And when he hath made her to drinke the water, then it ſhall come to paſſe, that if ſhe be defiled, and haue done treſpaſſe againſt her huſband, that the water that cauſeth the curſe, ſhall enter into her; *and become* bitter, and her belly ſhall ſwell, and her thigh ſhall rot: and the woman ſhall be a curſe among her people.

28 And if the woman be not defiled, but be cleane, then ſhe ſhalbe free, & ſhal conceiue ſeed.

29 This is the law of iealouſies, when a wife goeth aſide *to another* in ſtead of her husband, and is defiled:

30 Or when the ſpirit of iealouſie commeth vpon him, and he be iealous ouer his wife, and ſhall ſet the woman before the LORD, and the Prieſt ſhall execute vpon her all this Law:

31 Then ſhall the man be guiltleſſe from iniquity, and this woman ſhall beare her iniquity.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The Law of the Nazarites.* 22 *The forme of bleſſing the people.*

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

2 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, and ſay vnto them, When either man or woman ſhall ‖ ſeparate *themſelues* to vow a vow of a Nazarite, to ſeparate *themſelues* vnto the LORD:

3 He ſhal ſeparate himſelf from wine & ſtrong drinke, & ſhal drink no vineger of wine, or vineger of ſtrong drinke, neither ſhall he drinke any liquor of grapes, nor eat moyſt grapes, or dryed.

4 All the dayes of his † ſeparation ſhall he eat nothing that is made of the † vine tree, from the kernels euen to the huſke.

5 All the dayes of the vow of his ſeparation, there ſhall no *razor come vpon his head: vntill the dayes be fulfilled, in the which he ſeparateth himſelfe vnto the LORD, he ſhall be holy, *and* ſhall let the locks of the haire of his head grow.

6 All the dayes that he ſeparateth himſelfe vnto the LORD, he ſhall come at no dead body.

7 He ſhall not make himſelfe vncleane for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his ſiſter when they die: becauſe the † conſecration of his God is vpon his head.

8 All the dayes of his ſeparation he *is* holy vnto the LORD.

9 And if any man die very ſuddenly by him, and he haue defiled the head of his conſecration, then he ſhall ſhaue his head in the day of his cleanſing, on the ſeuenth day ſhall he ſhaue it.

10 And on the eight day he ſhall bring two turtles, or two yong pigeons to the Prieſt, to the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

11 And the Prieſt ſhall offer the one for a ſinne offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he ſinned by the dead, & ſhall hallow his head that ſame day.

12 And he ſhall conſecrate vnto the LORD the dayes of his ſeparation, and ſhall bring a lambe of the firſt yeere for a treſpaſſe offering: but the dayes that were before ſhalbe † loſt, becauſe his ſeparation was defiled. † *Heb.* *fall.*

13 ¶ And this *is* the Law of the Nazarite: When the dayes of his ſeparation are fulfilled, he ſhall be brought vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

14 And he ſhall offer his offering vnto § LORD, one hee lambe of the firſt yere, without blemiſh, for a burnt offering, and one ewe lambe of the firſt yeere, without blemiſh, for a ſin offering, and one ram without blemiſh for peace offerings,

15 And a basket of vnleauened bread, cakes of fine flower mingled with oyle, and wafers of vnleauened bread anointed with oyle, and their meat offering, and their drinke offerings.

16 And the Prieſt ſhall bring *them* before the LORD, and ſhall offer his ſinne offering, and his burnt offering.

17 And he ſhall offer the ram for a ſacrifice of peace offerings vnto the LORD, with the basket of vnleauened bread: the Prieſt ſhall offer alſo his meat offering and his drinke offering.

18 *And the Nazarite ſhall ſhaue the head of his ſeparation, at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and ſhall take the haire of the head of his ſeparation, & put it in the fire, which is vnder the ſacrifice of the peace offerings. * Acts 21.24.

19 And the Prieſt ſhall take the ſodden ſhoulder of the ram, and one vnleauened cake out of the basket, and one vnleauened wafer, and ſhall put them vpon the hands of the Nazarite, after *the haire* of his ſeparation is ſhauen.

20 And the Prieſt ſhall waue them *for a waue offering before the LORD: this is holy for the Prieſt, with the waue breſt, and heaue ſhoulder: and after that, the Nazarite may drinke wine. *Exod. 29.27.

21 This *is* the Law of the Nazarite, who hath vowed, and of his offering vnto the LORD for his ſeparation, beſides that, that his hand ſhall get: according to the vow which he vowed, ſo he muſt doe after the Law of his ſeparation.

22 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

23 Speake vnto Aaron, and vnto his ſons, ſaying, On this wiſe ye ſhall bleſſe the children of Iſrael, ſaying vnto them:

24 The LORD bleſſe thee, and keepe thee:

25 The LORD make his face ſhine vpon thee, and be gracious vnto thee:

26 The LORD lift vp his countenance vpon thee, and giue thee peace.

27 And they ſhall put my Name vpon the children of Iſrael, and I will bleſſe them.

CHAP. VII.

1 *The offering of the Princes at the dedication of the Tabernacle.* 10 *Their ſeuerall offerings at the dedication of the Altar.* 89 *God ſpeaketh to Moſes from the Mercy-ſeat.*

AND it came to paſſe on § day that Moſes had fully * ſet vp the Tabernacle, and had anointed it, and ſanctified it, and all the inſtruments thereof, both the Altar, and all the veſſels thereof, * Exod. 40.17.

and had anointed them,and ſanctified them:

2 That the Princes of Iſrael,heads of the houſe of their fathers(who were ſ princes of the tribes, † and were ouer them that were numbred)offred:

† Hebr. who ſtood.

3 And brought their offring before the LORD, ſixe couered wagons,and twelue oxen: a wagon for two of the Princes, and for each one an oxe, and they brought them before the Tabernacle.

4 And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes,ſaying,

5 Take it of them,that they may be to do the ſeruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and thou ſhalt giue them vnto the Leuites, to euery man according his ſeruice.

6 And Moſes tooke the wagons,and the oxen, and gaue them vnto the Leuites.

7 Two wagons and foure oxen he gaue vnto the ſons of Gerſhon, according to their ſeruice:

8 And foure wagons and eight oxen he gaue vnto the ſons of Merari, according vnto their ſeruice, vnder the hand of Ithamar the ſonne of Aaron the Prieſt.

9 But vnto the ſons of Kohath he gaue none: becauſe the ſeruice of the Sanctuary belonging vnto them, *was that* they ſhould beare vpon their ſhoulders.

10 ¶ And the Princes offered for dedicating of the Altar, in the day that it was anointed, euen the princes offred their offering before the Altar.

11 And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes,They ſhall offer their offering each Prince on his day, for the dedicating of the Altar.

12 ¶ And he that offered his offering the firſt day,was Nahſhon the ſon of Amminadab, of the tribe of Iudah.

13 And his offering was one ſiluer charger,the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *ſhekels*, one ſiluer bowle of ſeuenty ſhekels, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary; both of them were full of fine floure mingled with oyle,for a *meat offering:

*Leuit. 2.1.

14 One ſpoone of ten ſhekels of gold, full of incenſe:

15 One yong bullocke,one ramme, one lambe of the firſt yeere,for a burnt offering,

*Leuit. 4.23.

16 One kid of the goats for a * ſinne offering:

17 And for a ſacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen,fiue rams,fiue hee-goats, fiue lambs of the firſt yeere. This *was* the offering of Nahſhon the ſonne of Amminadab.

18 ¶ On the ſecond day Nethaneel the ſonne of Zuar,Prince of Iſſachar,did offer.

19 He offered for his offering,one ſiluer charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *ſhekels*, one ſiluer bowle of ſeuenty ſhekels, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine floure mingled with oyle,for a meat offering:

20 One ſpoone of gold of ten *ſhekels*, full of incenſe;

21 One yong bullocke,one ramme,one lambe of the firſt yeere,for a burnt offering:

22 One kid of the goats for a ſinne offering:

23 And for a ſacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, fiue rams, fiue hee-goats, fiue lambs of the firſt yeere: this *was* the offering of Nethaneel the ſonne of Zuar.

24 ¶ On the third day Eliab the ſon of Helon, Prince of the children of Zebulun,*did offer*.

25 His offring *was* one ſiluer charger,the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *ſhekels*, one ſiluer bowle of ſeuenty ſhekels, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary: both of them full of fine floure mingled with oyle,for a meat offering:

26 One golden ſpoone of ten *ſhekels*, full of incenſe;

27 One yong bullocke,one ramme, one lambe of the firſt yeere,for a burnt offering:

28 One kid of the goats for a ſinne offering:

29 And for a ſacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen,fiue rams,fiue hee-goats,fiue lambes of the firſt yeere. This *was* the offering of Eliab the ſonne of Helon.

30 ¶ On the fourth day Elizur the ſon of Shedeur,Prince of the children of Reuben,*did offer*.

31 His offering *was* one ſiluer charger of an hundred and thirty *ſhekels*, one ſiluer bowle of ſeuenty ſhekels, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary: both of them full of fine floure mingled with oyle,for a meat offering:

32 One golden ſpoone of ten *ſhekels*, full of incenſe:

33 One yong bullocke,one ram, one lambe of the firſt yeere,for a burnt offering:

34 One kid of the goats for a ſinne offering:

35 And for a ſacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen,fiue rammes, fiue hee-goats, fiue lambes of the firſt yeere. This *was* the offering of Elizur the ſonne of Shedeur.

36 ¶ On the fifth day Shelumiel the ſonne of Zuriſhaddai, Prince of the children of Simeon, *did offer*,

37 His offring *was* one ſiluer charger,ſ weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *ſhekels*, one ſiluer bowle of ſeuenty ſhekels, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary: both of them full of fine floure mingled with oyle,for a meat offering:

38 One golden ſpoone of ten *ſhekels*, full of incenſe:

39 One yong bullocke,one ram,one lambe of the firſt yeere,for a burnt offering:

40 One kid of the goats for a ſinne offering:

41 And for a ſacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen,fiue rams,fiue hee-goats,fiue lambes of the firſt yeere. This *was* the offering of Shelumiel the ſonne of Zuriſhaddai.

42 ¶ On the ſixth day Eliaſaph the ſonne of Deuel,Prince of the children of Gad,*offered*:

43 His offering *was* one ſiluer charger,of the weight of an hundred and thirty *ſhekels*,a ſiluer bowle of ſeuenty ſhekels,after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary: both of them full of fine floure mingled with oyle,for a meat offering:

44 One golden ſpoone of ten *ſhekels*, full of incenſe:

45 One yong bullocke,one ram, one lambe of the firſt yeere,for a burnt offering:

46 One kid of the goats for a ſinne offering:

47 And for a ſacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen,fiue rammes, fiue hee-goats, fiue lambes of the firſt yeere. This was the offring of Eliaſaph the ſonne of Deuel.

48 ¶ On ſ ſeuenth day Eliſhama the ſon of Ammiud,Prince of the children of Ephraim,*offred*.

49 His offering *was* one ſiluer charger, the weight wherof was an hundred & thirty *ſhekels*, one ſiluer bowle of ſeuenty ſhekels, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine floure mingled with oyle,for a meat offring:

50 One golden ſpoone of ten *ſhekels* full of incenſe:

51 One yong bullocke,one ram,one lambe of the firſt yeere,for a burnt offering:

52 One kid of the goats for a ſinne offering:

53 And for a ſacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen,fiue rams,fiue hee-goats,fiue lambes of the firſt yeere. This *was* the offering of Eliſhama the ſonne of Ammiud.

54 ¶ On the eight day *offered* Gamaliel the ſon of Pedazur,Prince of the children of Manaſſeh.

55 His

55 His offering was one siluer charger of an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one siluer bowle of seuenty shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuarie, both of them full of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meat offering:

56 One golden spoone of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

57 One young bullocke, one ram, one lambe of the first yeere, for a burnt offering:

58 One kid of the goats for a sinne offering:

59 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue hee goats, fiue lambes of the first yeere. This was the offering of Gamaliel the sonne of Pedazur.

60 ¶ On the ninth day, Abidan the son of Gideoni, Prince of the children of Beniamin, *offered*.

61 His offering was one siluer charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, a siluer bowle of seuenty shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meat offering:

62 One golden spoone of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

63 One young bullocke, one ram, one lambe of the first yeere, for a burnt offering:

64 One kid of the goats for a sinne offering:

65 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue he goats, fiue lambes of the first yeere. This was the offering of Abidan the sonne of Gideoni.

66 ¶ On the tenth day, Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, Prince of the children of Dan, *offered*.

67 His offering was one siluer charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one siluer bowl of seuenty shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meat offering:

68 One golden spoone of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

69 One young bullocke, one ram, one lambe of the first yeere, for a burnt offering:

70 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

71 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue he goats, fiue lambes of the first yeere. This was the offering of Ahiezer the sonne of Ammishaddai.

72 ¶ On the eleuenth day, Pagiel the sonne of Ocran, Prince of the children of Asher, *offered*.

73 His offering was one siluer charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one siluer bowl of seuenty shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meat offering:

74 One golden spoone of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

75 One young bullocke, one ram, one lambe of the first yeere, for a burnt offering:

76 One kid of the goats for a sinne offering:

77 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue hee goats, fiue lambes of the first yeere. This was the offering of Pagiel the sonne of Ocran.

78 ¶ On the twelfth day, Ahira the son of Enan, Prince of the children of Naphtali, *offered*.

79 His offering was one siluer charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty *shekels*, one siluer bowl of seuenty shekels, after the shekel of the Sanctuary, both of them full of fine flowre mingled with oyle, for a meat offering:

80 One golden spoone of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

81 One young bullocke, one ram, one lambe of the first yeere, for a burnt offering:

82 One kid of the goats for a sinne offering:

83 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, fiue rammes, fiue he goates, fiue lambes of the first yeere. This was the offering of Ahira the sonne of Enan.

84 This was the dedication of the Altar (in the day when it was anointed) by the Princes of Israel: twelue chargers of siluer, twelue siluer bowles, twelue spoones of gold:

85 Each charger of siluer *weighing* an hundred and thirty *shekels*, each bowle seuenty: all the siluer vessels weighed two thousand & foure hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the Sanctuary.

86 The golden spoones were twelue, full of incense, *weighing* tenne *shekels* a piece, after the shekel of the Sanctuary: all the gold of the spoones, was an hundred and twenty *shekels*.

87 All the oxen for the burnt offering, were twelue bullockes, the rams twelue, the lambes of the first yeere twelue, with their meat offering: and the kids of the goats for sin offring, twelue.

88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings, were twenty & foure bullockes, the rams sixty, the he goates sixty, the lambes of the first yeere sixty. This was the dedication of the Altar, after that it was anointed.

89 And when Moses was gone into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, to speake with him, [That is, God.
then he heard the voyce of one speaking vnto him from off the Mercy-seat, that was vpon the Ark of Testimony, from betweene the two Cherubims: and he spake vnto him.

CHAP VIII.

1 How the lampes are to be lighted. 5 The Consecration of the Leuites. 23 The age and time of their seruice.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Speake vnto Aaron, and say vnto him, When thou * lightest the lampes, seuen lampes shall giue light, ouer against the Candlesticke. * Exod. 25.37. & 40.25.

3 And Aaron did so: he lighted the lampes thereof ouer against the Candlesticke, as the LORD * commanded Moses. * Exod. 25.31.

4 And this worke of the Candlesticke was of beaten gold, vnto the shaft thereof, vnto the flowers thereof was * beaten worke: according vnto the paterne which the LORD had shewed Moses, so he made the Candlesticke. * Exod. 25.18.

5 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

6 Take the Leuites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do vnto them, to cleanse them: sprinkle water of purifying vpon them, and † let them shaue all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, & so make themselues cleane † Hebr. let them cause a razor to passe ouer, &c.

8 Then let them take a young bullocke with his meat offering, euen fine flowre mingled with oyle, and another young bullocke shalt thou take for a sinne offering.

9 And thou shalt bring the Leuites before the Tabernacle of the Congregation; and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together.

10 And thou shalt bring the Leuites before the LORD, and the children of Israel shall put their hands vpon the Leuites. † Hebr. waue.

11 And Aaron shall † offer the Leuites before the LORD, for an † offering of the children of Israel, that † they may execute the seruice of the LORD. † Hebr. waue offering. † Hebr. they may be in execute, &c.

12 And the Leuites shall lay their hands vpon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offring vnto the LORD, to make an atonement for the Leuites.

13 And thou shalt set the Leuites before Aaron, and before his sonnes, and offer them for an offering vnto the LORD.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the Leuites from among the children of Israel: and the Leuites
* Chap. 3.45. shall be * mine.

15 And after that shall the Leuites goe in, to doe the seruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and offer them for an offering:

16 For they are wholly giuen vnto mee, from among the children of Israel: in stead of such
* Chap. 3.13. exo. 13.2. luke 2.23. as open euery wombe, * *euen in stead of* the first borne of all the children of Israel, haue I taken them vnto me.

17 For all the first borne of the children of Israel *are* mine, both man and beast: on the day that I smote euery first borne in the land of Egypt, I sanctified them for my selfe.

18 And I haue taken the Leuites for all the first borne of the children of Israel.

† Hebr. giuen. 19 And I haue giuen the Leuites *as a* † gift to Aaron and to his sons, from among the children of Israel, to doe the seruice of the children of Israel, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Israel: that there be no plague among the children of Israel, when the children of Israel come nigh vnto the Sanctuary.

20 And Moses and Aaron, and all the Congregation of the Children of Israel, did to the Leuites according vnto all that the LORD commanded Moses, concerning the Leuites, so did the children of Israel vnto them.

21 And the Leuites were purified, and they washed their clothes: and Aaron offered them *as* an offering before the LORD, and Aaron made an atonement for them, to cleanse them.

22 And after that, went the Leuites in, to doe their seruice in the Tabernacle of the Congregation before Aaron and before his sons: as the LORD had commanded Moses concerning the Leuites, so did they vnto them.

23 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

† Heb. to war the warfare of, &c. 24 This *is it* that belongeth vnto the Leuites: from twenty and fiue yeeres old, and vpward, they shall goe in † to wait vpon the seruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

† Hebr. returne from the warfare of the seruice. 25 And from the age of fifty yeeres they shall † cease waiting vpon the seruice thereof, and shall serue no more:

26 But shall minister with their brethren in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, to keepe the charge, and shall doe no seruice: thus shalt thou do vnto the Leuites, touching their charge.

CHAP. IX.

1 The Passeouer is commanded againe. 6 A second Passeouer allowed for them that were vncleane or absent. 15 The cloud guideth the removings and encampings of the Israelites.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses in the wildernesse of Sinai, in the first moneth of the second yeere, after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

* Exod. 12.1, &c. leuit. 23. 5. chap. 28.16. deu. 16.2 2 Let the children of Israel also keepe * the Passeouer, at his appointed season.

3 In the fourteenth day of this moneth † at Euen, ye shall keepe it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof shall ye keep it.

† Hebr. betweene the two euenings. 4 And Moses spake vnto the children of Israel that they should keepe the Passeouer.

5 And they kept the Passeouer on the foureteenth day of the first moneth, at Euen, in the wildernesse of Sinai: according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.

6 ¶ And there were certaine men who were defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keepe the Passeouer on that day: and they came before Moses, and before Aaron on that day,

7 And those men said vnto him, *We are* defiled by the dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept backe, that we may not offer an offering of the LORD in his appointed season among the children of Israel?

8 And Moses said vnto them, Stand still, and I will heare what the LORD will command concerning you.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

10 Speake vnto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you, or of your posterity shall be vncleane by reason of a dead body, or bee in a iourney afarre off, yet he shall keepe the Passeouer vnto the LORD.

11 The fourteenth day of the second moneth at Euen, they shall keepe it, and eate it with vnleauened bread and bitter *herbs*.

12 They shall leaue none of it vnto † morning, nor breake any bone of it: * according to all the ordinances of the Passeouer they shall keep it.

* Exod. 12. 46 iohn 19. 36.

13 But the man that is cleane, and is not in a iourney, and forbeareth to keepe the Passeouer, euen the same soule shall bee cut off from his people, because he brought not the offering of the LORD in his appointed season: that man shall beare his sinne.

14 And if a stranger shall soiourne among you, and will keepe the Passeouer vnto the LORD: according to the ordinance of the Passeouer, and according to the manner thereof, so shall he do: ye shall haue one ordinance, both for the stranger, and for him that was borne in the land.

15 ¶ And * on the day that the Tabernacle was reared vp, the cloud couered the Tabernacle, *namely* the tent of the Testimony: and at
* Exod. 12.49. * Exod. 40.34. Euen there was vpon the Tabernacle, as it were the appearance of fire, vntill the morning.

16 So it was alway: the cloud couered it *by day*, and the appearance of fire by night.

17 And when the cloud was taken vp from the Tabernacle, then after that, the children of Israel iourneyed, and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents.

18 At the commandement of the LORD the children of Israel iourneyed, and at the commandement of the LORD they pitched: * as
* 1. Cor. 10.1. long as the cloud abode vpon the Tabernacle, they rested in the tents.

† Hebr. prolon-ged. 19 And when the cloud † tarried long vpon the Tabernacle many dayes, then the children of Israel kept the charge of the LORD, and iourneyed not.

20 And so it was when the cloud was a few dayes vpon the Tabernacle, according to the commandement of the LORD, they abode in their tents, and according to the commandement of the LORD they iourneyed.

† Hebr. was. 21 And so it was when the cloud † abode from Euen vnto the morning, and *that* the cloud was taken vp in the morning, then they iourneyed: whether it was by day, or by night that the cloud was taken vp, they iourneyed.

22 Or whether *it were* two dayes, or a moneth, or a yere that the cloud tarried vpon the Tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Israel

* abode

*abode in their tents, and iourneyed not: but when it was taken vp, they iourneyed.

23 At the commandement of the LORD they rested in the tents, and at the commandement of the LORD they iourneyed: they kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandement of the LORD, by the hand of Moses.

CHAP. X.

1 The vse of the siluer trumpets. 11 *The Israelites remoone from Sinai to Paran.* 14 *The order of their march.* 29 *Hobab is intreated by Moses not to leaue them.* 33 *The blessing of Moses at the remouing and resting of the Arke.*

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Make thee two trumpets of siluer: of an whole piece shalt thou make them, that thou mayest vse them for the calling of the assembly, and for the iourneying of the campe.

3 And when they shall blow with them, all the assembly shal assemble themselues to thee, at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

4 And if they blow *but* with one *trumpet*, then the Princes *which are* heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselues vnto thee.

5 When ye blow an alarme, then the campes that lie on the East parts, shall goe forward.

6 When you blow an alarme the second time, then the campes that lie on the South side, shall take their iourney: they shall blow an alarme for their iourneys.

7 But when the Congregation is to be gathered together, you shall blow: but you shall not sound an alarme.

8 And the sonnes of Aaron the Priests shall blow with the trumpets: and they shall bee to you for an ordinance for euer throughout your generations.

9 And if ye goe to warre in your land, against the enemie that oppresseth you, then yee shall blow an alarme with the trumpets, and yee shall be remembred before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saued from your enemies.

10 Also in the day of your gladnesse, and in your solemne dayes, and in the beginnings of your moneths, ye shall blow with the trumpets ouer your burnt offerings, and ouer the sacrifices of your peace offerings, that they may be to you for a memoriall before your God: I *am* the LORD your God.

11 ¶ And it came to passe on the twentieth day of the second moneth, in the second yeere, that the cloud was taken vp from off the Tabernacle of the Testimonie.

12 And the children of Israel tooke their iourneys out of the wildernesse of Sinai: and the cloud rested in the wildernesse of Paran.

13 And they first tooke their iourney, according to the commandement of the LORD, by the hand of Moses.

14 ¶ * In the first *place* went the standard of the campe of the children of Iudah, according to their armies, and ouer his hoste *was* Nahshon the sonne of Amminadab.

15 And ouer the hoste of the tribe of the children of Issachar *was* Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

16 And ouer the hoste of the tribe of the children of Zebulun *was* Eliab the son of Helon.

17 And the Tabernacle was taken downe, and the sonnes of Gershon, and the sonnes of Merari set forward, bearing the Tabernacle.

18 ¶ And the standard of the campe of Reuben set forward according to their armies: and ouer his hoste *was* Elizur the sonne of Shedeur.

19 And ouer the hoste of the tribe of the children of Simeon, *was* Shelumiel the sonne of Zurishaddai.

20 And ouer the hoste of the tribe of the children of Gad, *was* Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

21 And the Kohathites set forward bearing the * Sanctuary, and *the* † *other* did set vp the Tabernacle, against they came.

22 ¶ And the standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward, according to their armies, and ouer his hoste *was* Elishama the son of Ammihud.

23 And ouer the hoste of the tribe of the children of Manasseh, *was* Gamaliel the sonne of Pedazur.

24 And ouer the hoste of the tribe of the children of Beniamin, *was* Abidan ‡ son of Gideoni.

25 ¶ And the standard of the camp of the children of Dan set forward, which was the rereward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and ouer his hoste *was* Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

26 And ouer the hoste of the tribe of the children of Asher, *was* Pagiel the son of Ocran.

27 And ouer the hoste of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, *was* Ahira the son of Enan.

28 ‡ Thus were the iourneyings of the children of Israel, according to their armies, when they set forward.

29 ¶ And Moses said vnto Hobab the sonne of Raguel the Midianite Moses father in law, We are iourneying vnto the place of which the LORD said, I will giue it you: come thou with vs, and we will doe thee good: for the LORD hath spoken good concerning Israel.

30 And he said vnto him, I will not goe, but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kinred.

31 And he said, Leaue vs not I pray thee, forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encampe in the wildernesse, and thou mayest be to vs in stead of eyes.

32 And it shall be if thou goe with vs, yea it shall bee, that what goodnesse the LORD shall doe vnto vs, the same will we doe vnto thee.

33 ¶ And they departed from the mount of the LORD three dayes iourney: and the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD went before them in the three daies iourney, to search out a resting place for them.

34 And the cloud of the LORD *was* vpon them by day, when they went out of the campe.

35 And it came to passe when the Arke set forward, that Moses said, *Rise vp, LORD, and let thine enemies be scattered, and let them that hate thee, flee before thee.

36 And when it rested, hee said, Returne, O LORD, vnto the † many thousands of Israel.

CHAP. XI.

1 The burning at Taberah quenched by Moses prayer. 4 *The people lust for flesh, and loathe Manna.* 10 *Moses complaineth of his charge.* 16 *God diuideth his burden vnto seuentie Elders.* 31 *Quailes are giuen in wrath at Kibroth-Hattaauah.*

AND when the people ‖ complained, † it displeased the LORD: and the LORD heard it, and his anger was kindled, and the fire of the LORD burnt * among them, and consumed *them that were* in the vttermost parts of the campe.

2 And the people cryed vnto Moses: and when Moses prayed vnto the LORD, the fire † was quenched.

3 And he called ‡ name of the place Taberah: because the fire of the LORD burnt among them.

*Chap. 4. 4.

*Chap. 3. 38.

*Chap. 4. 7.

†That is, *the Gershonites, and the Merarites, See verse.* 17.

†*Hebr. Thesi.*

*Psal. 68. 1, 2.

† *Hebr. ten thousand thousands.*

‖ Or, *were as it were complainers.*

† *Hebr. it was euill in the eares of, &c.*

* Psal. 78. 21. ‡ *Hebr. flanke.* ‖ That is, a burning.

4 ¶ And the *mixt multitude that was among them, † fell a lusting, and the children of Israel also wept againe, and said, * Who shall giue vs flesh to eate?

5 We remember the fish which we did eate in Egypt freely: the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leekes, and the onions, and the garlicke.

6 But now our soule is dried away, there is nothing at all, besides this Manna, before our eyes.

7 And *the Manna was as Coriander seed, and the † colour thereof as the colour of Bdelium:

8 *And* the people went about, and gathered it, and ground it in mils, or beate it in a morter, and baked it in pans, and made cakes of it: and the taste of it *was* as the taste of fresh oile.

9 And when the dew fell vpon the campe in the night, the Manna fell vpon it.

10 ¶ Then Moses heard the people weepe throwout their families, euery man in the dore of his tent, and the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly, Moses also was displeased.

11 And Moses said vnto the LORD, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy seruant? and wherefore haue I not found fauour in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this people vpon me?

12 Haue I conceiued all this people? haue I begotten them, that thou shouldest say vnto me, Carrie them in thy bosome (as a nursing father beareth the sucking child) vnto the land which thou swarest vnto their fathers?

13 Whence should I haue flesh to giue vnto all this people? for they weep vnto me, saying, Giue vs flesh, that we may eate.

14 I am not able to beare all this people alone, because it is too heauie for me.

15 And if thou deale thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I haue found fauour in thy sight, and let me not see my wretchednesse.

16 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Gather vnto mee seuentie men, of the Elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to bee the Elders of the people, and Officers ouer them: and bring them vnto the Tabernacle of the Congregation, that they may stand there with thee.

17 And I will come downe and talke with thee there, and I will take of the Spirit which is vpon thee, and will put *it* vpon them, and they shall beare the burden of the people with thee, that thou beare *it* not thy selfe alone.

18 And say thou vnto the people, Sanctifie your selues against to morrow, and ye shall eate flesh: (for you haue wept in the eares of the LORD, saying, Who shall giue vs flesh to eate? for it was well with vs in Egypt:) therefore the LORD will giue you flesh, and ye shall eate.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two daies, nor fiue daies, neither ten daies, nor twentie daies:

20 *But* euen a † whole moneth, vntill it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome vnto you, because that yee haue despised the LORD, which is among you, and haue wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of Egypt?

21 And Moses said, The people amongst whom I *am*, *are* sixe hundred thousand footmen, and thou hast said, I will giue them flesh, that they may eate a whole moneth.

22 Shall the flocks, and the herds be slaine for them to suffice them? or shall all § fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them?

23 And the LORD said vnto Moses, * Is the LORDS hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether my word shall come to passe vnto thee, or not.

24 ¶ And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and gathered the seuenty men of the Elders of the people, and set them round about the Tabernacle.

25 And the LORD came downe in a cloud, and spake vnto him, and tooke of the Spirit that was vpon him, and gaue it vnto the seuenty Elders: and it came to passe that when the Spirit rested vpon them, they prophesied, and did not cease.

26 But there remained two of the men in the campe, the name of the one *was* Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the Spirit rested vpon them (and they were of them *that were* written, but went not out vnto the Tabernacle) and they prophesied in the campe.

27 And there ran a yong man, & told Moses, & said, Eldad & Medad do prophesie in the campe.

28 And Ioshua the son of Nun the seruant of Moses, one of his yong men, answered and said, My lord Moses, forbid them.

29 And Moses said vnto him, Enuiest thou for my sake? would God that all the LORDS people were Prophets, and that the LORD would put his Spirit vpon them.

30 And Moses gate him into the campe, hee, and the Elders of Israel.

31 ¶ And there went forth a * wind from the LORD, and brought Quailes from the sea, and let them fall by § camp, † as it were a daies iourney on this side, and as it were a dayes iourney on the other side round about the campe, and as it were two cubits *high*, vpon the face of the earth.

32 And the people stood vp all that day, and all *that* night, and all the next day, and they gathered the Quailes: he that gathered least, gathered ten Homers: and they spread *them* all abroad for themselues round about the campe.

33 And while the *flesh was yet betweene their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and the LORD smote the people with a very great plague.

34 And he called the name of that place ‖ Kibroth-Hattaauah: because there they buried the people that lusted.

35 And § people iourneyed from Kibroth-Hattaauah, vnto Hazeroth: and † abode at Hazeroth.

CHAP. XII.

1 God rebuketh the sedition of Miriam and Aaron. 10 Miriams leprosie is healed at the prayer of Moses. 14 God commandeth her to be shut out of the hoste.

AND Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses, because of the ‖ Ethiopian woman, whom he had married: for he had † married an Ethiopian woman.

2 And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken onely by Moses? Hath hee not spoken also by vs? And the LORD heard *it*.

3 (Now the man Moses was *very meek, aboue all § men which were vpon § face of the earth.)

4 And the LORD spake suddenly vnto Moses, and vnto Aaron, and vnto Miriam, Come out ye three vnto the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and they three came out.

5 And the LORD came down in § pillar of the cloud, & stood in § doore of the Tabernacle, and called Aaron & Miriam: & they both came forth.

6 And he said, Heare now my words: If there be a Prophet among you, I the LORD will make my selfe known vnto him in a vision, *and* will speake vnto him in a dreame:

7 * My seruant Moses *is* not so, who *is* faithfull in all mine house.

8 With him will I speake * mouth to mouth euen apparantly, and not in darke speeches, and the

* As Exod. 12.38.
† Hebr. lusted. a lust.
† Hebr. returned and wept
* 1. Cor. 10.6.
* Exod. 16.14,31
† Hebr. eye of it as the eye of.
* Isai. 50.2. and 59.1.
* Psal. 78. 31. ‖ That is the graues of lust. † Hebr. they were in &c.
† Hebr. tyme of dayes.
* Eccles. 45.4.
* Heb. 3.2
* Exod. 33. 11.

the similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speake against my seruant Moses?

9 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against them, and he departed.

10 And the cloud departed from off the Tabernacle, and behold, Miriam became leprous, *white* as snowe and Aaron looked vpon Miriam, and behold, she *was* leprous.

11 And Aaron said vnto Moses, Alas my lord, I beseech thee, lay not the sin vpon vs, wherein we haue done foolishly, & wherein we haue sinned:

12 Let her not be as one dead, of whom the flesh is halfe consumed, when he commeth out of his mothers wombe.

13 And Moses cryed vnto the LORD, saying, Heale her now, O God, I beseech thee.

14 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, If her father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seuen dayes? let her bee * shut out from the campe seuen dayes, and after that let her be receiued in againe.

15 And Miriam was shut out from the campe seuen dayes: and the people iourneyed not, till Miriam was brought in againe.

16 And afterward the people remooued from Hazeroth, & pitched in the wildernes of Paran.

CHAP. XIII.

1 *The names of the men who were sent to search the land.* 17 *Their instructions.* 21 *Their actes.* 26 *Their relation.*

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I giue vnto the children of Israel: of euery tribe of their fathers shal ye send a man, euery one a ruler among them.

3 And Moses by the Commandement of the LORD, sent them from the wildernesse of Paran: all those men were heads of ỹ children of Israel.

4 And these *were* their names. Of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the sonne of Zaccur.

5 Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the sonne of Hori.

6 Of the tribe of Iudah, Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh.

7 Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal ỹ son of Ioseph.

8 Of ỹ tribe of Ephraim, Oshea ỹ son of Nun.

9 Of the tribe of Beniamin, Palti the sonne of Raphu.

10 Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel the sonne of Sodi.

11 Of the tribe of Ioseph, *namely* of the tribe of Manasseh, Gaddi the sonne of Susi.

12 Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the sonne of Gemalli.

13 Of the tribe of Asher, Sether the sonne of Michael.

14 Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the sonne of Vophsi.

15 Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel ỹ son of Machi.

16 These are the names of the men which Moses sent to spie out the land: and Moses called Oshea the sonne of Nun, Iehoshua.

17 ¶ And Moses sent them to spie out the land of Canaan, and said vnto them, Get you vp this way Southward, and goe vp into the mountaine:

18 And see the land what it is, and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they be strong or weake, few or many:

19 And what the land is, that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad, and what cities they be that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds:

20 And what the land *is*, whether it be fat or leane, whether there be wood therein or not. And be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land: (Now the time *was* the time of the first ripe grapes.)

21 ¶ So they went vp and searched the land, from the wildernesse of Zin, vnto Rehob, as men come to Hamath.

22 And they ascended by the South, and came vnto Hebron: where Ahiman, Sheshai, & Talmai the children of Anak were: Now Hebron was built seuen yeeres before Zoan in Egypt.

23 And they came vnto the ‖ brooke of Eshcol, and cut downe from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it betweene two vpon a staffe: and they brought of the pomegranates, and of the figs. * Deut. 1.24. ‖ *Or, valley.*

24 The place was called the ‖ broke ‖ Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut downe from thence. ‖ *Or, valley.* ‖ That is, *a cluster of grape*

25 And they returned from searching of the land after fourty dayes.

26 ¶ And they went and came to Moses and to Aaron, and to all the Congregation of the children of Israel, vnto the wildernesse of Paran, to Kadesh, and brought backe word vnto them, and vnto all the Congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.

27 And they told him, and said, We came vnto the land whither thou sentest vs, and surely it floweth with * milke and honey; and this *is* the fruit of it. * Exod. 33.3.

28 Neuertheless, ỹ people be strong that dwell in ỹ land, & the cities are walled and very great & moreouer, we saw the children of Anak there.

29 The Amalekites dwell in the land of the South: and the Hittites, and the Iebusites, & the Amorites dwell in the mountaines: & the Canaanites dwell by the Sea, & by the coast of Iordan.

30 And Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let vs goe vp at once, and possesse it, for we are well able to ouercome it.

31 But the men that went vp with him, said, We be not able to goe vp against the people, for they are stronger then we.

32 And they brought vp an euill report of the land which they had searched, vnto the children of Israel, saying, the land through which wee haue gone, to search it, *is* a land that eateth vp the inhabitants thereof, and all the people that we saw in it, *are* † men of a great stature. † Hebr. *men of statures.*

33 And there we saw the gyants, the sonnes of Anak, *which come* of the giants: and we were in our owne sight as grashoppers, and so we were in their sight.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 *The people murmure at the newes.* 6 *Ioshua and Caleb labour to still them.* 11 *God threatneth them.* 13 *Moses perswadeth God and obtaineth pardon.* 26 *The murmurers are depriued of entring into the land.* 36 *The men who raised the euill report, die by a plague.* 40 *The people that would inuade the land against the will of God, are smitten.*

AND all ỹ Congregation lifted vp their voice and cryed: and the people wept that night.

2 And all the children of Israel murmured against Moses, and against Aaron: and the whole Congregation said vnto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt, or would God we had died in this wildernesse.

3 And wherefore hath the LORD brought vs vnto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wiues, and our children should be a prey? were it not better for vs to returne into Egypt?

4 And they said one to another, Let vs make a captaine, and let vs returne into Egypt.
5 Then Moses and Aaron fell on their faces before all the assembly of the Congregation of the children of Israel.
6 ¶ And Iosh̃ua the sonne of Nun, and Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh, which were of them that searched the land, rent their clothes.
7 And they spake vnto all the company of the children of Israel, saying, The land which we passed thorow to search it, is an exceeding good land.
8 If the LORD delight in vs, then he will bring vs into this land, and giue it vs, a land which floweth with milke and honey.
9 Onely rebell not ye against the LORD, neither feare ye the people of the land, for they are bread for vs: their † defence is departed from them, and the LORD is with vs: feare them not.
10 But all the Congregation bade stone them with stones: and the glory of the LORD appeared in the Tabernacle of the Congregation before all the children of Israel.
11 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, How long will this people prouoke mee? and how long will it be ere they beleeue me, for all the signes which I haue shewed among them?
12 I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherite them, and will make of thee a greater nation, and mightier then they.
13 ¶ And Moses said vnto the LORD, Then the Egyptians shal heare it, (for thou broughtest vp this people in thy might from among them:)
14 And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land; for they haue heard that thou LORD art among this people, that thou LORD art seene face to face, and that thy cloud standeth ouer them, and that thou goest before them, by day time in a pillar of a cloud, & in a pillar of fire by night.
15 ¶ Now if thou shalt kill all this people, as one man, then the nations which haue heard the fame of thee, will speake, saying:
16 Because the LORD was not able to bring this people into the land, which he sware vnto them, therefore he hath slaine them in the wildernesse.
17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my LORD bee great, according as thou hast spoken, saying,
18 The LORD is long suffering, and of great mercy, forgiuing iniquity and transgression, and by no meanes cleering the guilty, visiting the iniquity of the fathers vpon the children; vnto the third and fourth generation.
19 Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people, according vnto the greatnesse of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiuen this people, from Egypt, euen hitherto.
20 And the LORD said, I haue pardoned, according to thy word.
21 But as truely as I liue, all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD.
22 Because all those men which haue seene my glory, and my miracles which I did in Egypt, and in the wildernesse, & haue tempted me now these ten times, and haue not hearkened to my voyce,
23 ¶ Surely they shall not see the land, which I sware vnto their fathers, neither shall any of them that prouoked me, see it.
24 But my seruant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, (and hath followed me fully) him will I bring into the land, whereinto he went, and his seed shall possesse it.
25 (Now the Amalekites, and the Canaanites dwelt in the valley.) To morrow turne you, & get you into the wildernes, by the way of the red Sea.
26 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, and vnto Aaron, saying,
27 How long shall I beare with this euill congregation, which murmure against me? I haue heard the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmure against me.
28 Say vnto them, As truely as I liue, saith the LORD, as ye haue spoken in mine eares, so will I doe to you:
29 Your carcasses shall fall in this wildernes, and all that were numbred of you, according to your whole number from twenty yeeres old and vpward, which haue murmured against me,
30 Doubtlesse ye shall not come into the land concerning which I † sware to make you dwell therein, saue Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh, and Iosh̃ua the sonne of Nun.
31 But your little ones, which ye said should be a pray, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which ye haue despised.
32 But as for you, your carcasses, they shall fall in this wildernesse.
33 And your children shall wander in the wildernes fourty yeeres, & beare your whoredomes, vntill your carcasses be wasted in the wildernes.
34 After the number of the dayes in which ye searched the land, euen forty daies (each day for a yeere) shall ye beare your iniquities, euen forty yeeres, and ye shall know my breach of promise.
35 I the LORD haue said, I will surely doe it vnto all this euill congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wildernesse they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.
36 And the men which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmure against him, by bringing vp a slander vpon the land,
37 Euen those men that did bring vp the euill report vpon the land, dyed by the plague, before the LORD.
38 But Iosh̃ua the son of Nun, and Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh, which were of the men that went to search the land, liued still.
39 And Moses told these sayings vnto all the children of Israel: & the people mourned greatly.
40 ¶ And they rose vp early in the morning, and gate them vp into the top of the mountaine, saying, Loe, we be here, and will goe vp vnto the place which the LORD hath promised: for we haue sinned.
41 And Moses said, Wherefore now doe you transgresse the Commandement of the LORD? but it shall not prosper.
42 Goe not vp, for the LORD is not among you, that ye be not smitten before your enemies.
43 For the Amalekites, and the Canaanites are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword, because yee are turned away from the LORD, therefore the LORD will not be with you.
44 But they presumed to goe vp vnto the hill top: nevertheless the Arke of the † covenant of the LORD, & Moses departed not out of the campe.
45 Then the Amalekites came downe, and the Canaanites which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, & discomfited them, euen vnto Hormah.

CHAP. XV.

1 *The Law of the meate offring and the drinke offering.* 13. 29 *The stranger is vnder the same law.* 17 *The law of the first of the dough for a heaue offering.* 22 *The sacrifice for sinnes of ignorance.* 30 *The punishments of presumption.* 32 *He that violated the Sabbath is stoned.* 37 *The law of fringes.*

And

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,
2 *Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I giue vnto you,
3 And will make an offering by fire vnto the LORD, a burnt offering or a sacrifice * in † performing a vow, or in a free-will offering, or in your solemne feasts, to make a *sweet sauour vnto the LORD, of the herd, or of the flocke:
4 Then *shall he that offereth his offering vnto the LORD, bring a meat offering of a tenth deale of flowre, mingled with the fourth part of an hin of oyle.
5 And the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drinke offering shalt thou prepare, with the burnt offering or sacrifice for one lambe.
6 Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a meat offring two tenth deales of flowre mingled with the third part of an hin of oyle.
7 And for a drinke offering, thou shalt offer the third part of an hin of wine, for a sweet sauour vnto the LORD.
8 And when thou prepareſt a bullocke for a burnt offering, or for a sacrifice in performing a vow, or peace offerings, vnto the LORD:
9 Then shall hee bring with a bullocke a meate offering of three tenth deales of flowre, mingled with halfe an hin of oyle.
10 And thou shalt bring for a drinke offering halfe an hin of wine, for an offring made by fire of a sweet sauour vnto the LORD.
11 Thus shall it be done for one bullocke, or for one ram, or for a lambe, or a kid.
12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye doe to euery one, according to their number.
13 All that are borne of the country shall doe these things after this maner, in offring an offring made by fire of a sweet sauour, vnto the LORD.
14 And if a stranger soiourne with you, or whosoeuer bee among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire of a sweet sauour, vnto the LORD: as ye doe, so he shall doe.
15 *One ordinance shall bee both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that soiourneth *with you*, an ordinance for euer in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be, before the LORD.
16 One law, and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that soiourneth with you.
17 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,
18 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you,
19 Then it shall be that when yee eate of the bread of the land, ye shall offer vp an heaue offering vnto the LORD.
20 Ye shall offer vp a cake of the first of your dough for an heaue offring: as ye do the heaue offring of † threshing floore, so shall ye heaue it.
21 Of the first of your dough ye shall giue vnto the LORD an heaue offring in your generations.
22 ¶ And if ye haue erred, and not obserued all these commaundements which the LORD hath spoken vnto Moses,
23 Euen all that the LORD hath commanded you, by the hand of Moses, from the day that the LORD commanded Moses, and henceforward among your generations:
24 Then it shall be, if ought be committed by ignorance † without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer one yong bullock, for a burnt offring, for a sweet sauour vnto the LORD, with his meat offering, and his drinke offering, according to the †maner, and one kid of the goats for a sinne offering.
25 And the Priest shall make an atonement for all the Congregation of the children of Israel, and it shalbe forgiuen them, for it is ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire vnto the LORD, and their sinne offering before the LORD for their ignorance.
26 And it shall be forgiuen all the Congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that soiourneth among them, seeing all the people were in ignorance.
27 ¶ And * if any soule sinne through ignorance, then he shall bring a shee-goat of the first yeere for a sinne offering.
28 And the Priest shall make an atonement for the soule that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiuen him.
29 You shall haue one law for him that † sinneth through ignorance, *both for him* that is borne amongst the children of Israel, and for the stranger that soiourneth among them.
30 ¶ But the soule that doth ought †presumptuously, whether he be borne in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the LORD: and that soule shall be cut off, from among his people.
31 Because he hath despised the word of the LORD, and hath broken his commandement, that soule shall vtterly bee cut off: his iniquity shall be vpon him.
32 ¶ And while the children of Israel were in the wildernesse, they found a man that gathered stickes vpon the Sabbath day:
33 And they that found him gathering stickes, brought him vnto Moses and Aaron, and vnto all the Congregation.
34 And they put him *in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.
35 And the LORD said vnto Moses, The man shalbe surely put to death: all the Congregation shall stone him with stones, without the campe.
36 And all the Congregation brought him without the campe, and stoned him with stones, and he died, as the LORD commanded Moses.
37 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,
38 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and bid * them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments, throughout their generations, and that they put vpon the fringe of the borders, a ribband of blue.
39 And it shall be vnto you for a fringe, that ye may look vpon it and remember all the Commandements of the LORD, and doe them: and that ye seeke not after your own heart, and your owne eyes, after which ye vse to goe a whoring:
40 That yee may remember, and doe all my Commandements, and be holy vnto your God.
41 I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I *am* the LORD your God.

CHAP. XVI.

1 The rebellion of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram. 23 Moses separateth the people from the rebels tents. 31 The earth swalloweth vp Korah, and a fire consumeth others. 36 The censers are reserued to holy vse. 41 Fourteene thousand and seuen hundred are slaine by a plague, for murmuring against Moses and Aaron. 46 Aaron by incense stayeth the plague.

NOw *Korah the sonne of Izhar, the sonne of Kohath, the sonne of Leui, and Dathan, and Abiram, the sonnes of Eliab, and On the sonne of Peleth, sonnes of Reuben, tooke men.

2 And

*Exod. 12.49. chap. 9. 14.

†Hebr. from the yes.

*Leuit. 4.27.

†Hebr. doth.

†Hebr. with an high hand.

*Leuit. 24.12.

*Deut. 22.12. mat. 23.5.

*Chap. 27.3. ecc. 45.21. iude 11.

†Or, ordinance.

2 And they roſe vp before Moſes, with certaine of the children of Iſrael, two hundred and
*Chap. 26.9. fifty Princes of the aſſembly, *famous in the Congregation, men of renowne.

3 And they gathered themſelues together againſt
†Hebr. it is much for you. Moſes, and againſt Aaron, & ſaid vnto them, †Ye take too much vpon you, ſeeing all the congregation are holy euery one of them, and the LORD is among them: wherefore then lift you vp your ſelues aboue the congregation of the LORD?

4 And when Moſes heard it, he fell vpon his face.

5 And he ſpake vnto Korah, and vnto all his company, ſaying, Euen to morrow the LORD will ſhew who *are* his, and who *is* holy, and will cauſe *him* to come neere vnto him: euen *him* whom he hath choſen, will he cauſe to come neere vnto him.

6 This doe: take you cenſers, Korah, and all his company:

7 And put fire therein, and put incenſe in them before the LORD to morrow; and it ſhalbe *that* the man whom the LORD doth chuſe, he ſhall be holy: ye take too much vpon you, ye ſons of Leui.

8 And Moſes ſaid vnto Korah, Heare, I pray you, ye ſonnes of Leui.

9 Seemeth it but a ſmall thing vnto you, that the God of Iſrael hath ſeparated you from the congregation of Iſrael, to bring you neere to himſelfe, to doe the ſeruice of the Tabernacle of the LORD, and to ſtand before the congregation to miniſter vnto them?

10 And hee hath brought thee neere *to him*, and all thy brethren the ſonnes of Leui with thee: and ſeeke ye the Prieſthood alſo?

11 For which cauſe both thou, and all thy company are gathered together againſt the LORD: and what is Aaron, that ye murmure againſt him?

12 ¶ And Moſes ſent to call Dathan and Abiram the ſonnes of Eliab: which ſaid, Wee will not come vp.

13 Is it a ſmall thing that thou haſt brought vs vp out of a land that floweth with milke and honey, to kill vs in the wilderneſſe, except thou make thy ſelfe altogether a Prince ouer vs?

14 Moreouer, thou haſt not brought vs into a land that floweth with milke and honey, or
† Hebr. bore out. giuen vs inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou † put out the eyes of theſe men? wee will not come vp.

15 And Moſes was very wroth, and ſaid vnto
* Gen. 4.4. the LORD, *Reſpect not thou their offering: I haue not taken one aſſe from them, neither haue I hurt one of them.

16 And Moſes ſaid vnto Korah, Be thou and all thy company before the LORD, thou, and they, and Aaron, to morrow.

17 And take euery man his cenſer, and put incenſe in them, and bring ye before the LORD euery man his cenſer, two hundred and fifty cenſers, thou alſo and Aaron, each *of you* his cenſer.

18 And they tooke euery man his cenſer, and put fire in them, and laid incenſe thereon, and ſtood in the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, with Moſes and Aaron.

19 And Korah gathered all the Congregation againſt them, vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and the glory of the LORD appeared vnto all the Congregation.

20 And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, and vnto Aaron, ſaying,

21 Separate your ſelues from among this congregation, that I may conſume them in a moment.

22 And they fell vpon their faces, and ſaid, O God, the God of the ſpirits of all fleſh, ſhall one man ſinne, and wilt thou bee wroth with all the Congregation?

23 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

24 Speake vnto the congregation, ſaying, Get you vp from about the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.

25 And Moſes roſe vp, & went vnto Dathan and Abiram: and the Elders of Iſrael followed him.

26 And he ſpake vnto the Congregation, ſaying, Depart, I pray you, from the tents of theſe wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, leſt ye be conſumed in all their ſinnes.

27 So they gate vp from the Tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on euery ſide: and Dathan and Abiram came out, and ſtood in the doore of their tents, and their wiues, and their ſonnes, and their little children.

28 And Moſes ſaid, Hereby ye ſhall know that the LORD hath ſent me to doe all theſe workes: for *I haue* not *done them* of mine owne minde.

§ Hebr. as euery man dieth. † Hebr. create a creature.

29 If theſe men die † the common death of all men, or if they bee viſited after the viſitation of all men, then the LORD hath not ſent me:

30 But if the LORD † make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and ſwallow them vp, with all that appertaine vnto them, and they goe downe quicke into the pit: then ye ſhall vnderſtand that theſe men haue prouoked the LORD.

*Chap. 27.3. deu.11.6. pſal.106. 17.

31 ¶ * And it came to paſſe as he had made an end of ſpeaking all theſe words, that the ground claue aſunder, that was vnder them:

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and ſwallowed them vp, and their houſes, and all the men that appertained vnto Korah, & all their goods.

33 They, and all that appertained to them, went downe aliue into the pit, and the earth cloſed vpon them: and they periſhed from among the Congregation.

34 And all Iſrael that were round about them, fled at the cry of them: for they ſaid, Leſt the earth ſwallow vs vp *alſo*.

35 And there came out a fire from the LORD, and conſumed the two hundred and fifty men that offered incenſe.

36 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

37 Speake vnto Eleazar the ſonne of Aaron the Prieſt, that he take vp the cenſers out of the burning, and ſcatter thou the fire yonder, for they are hallowed.

38 The cenſers of theſe ſinners againſt their own ſoules, let them make them broad plates for a couering of the Altar: for they offred them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed, and they ſhall be a ſigne vnto the children of Iſrael.

39 And Eleazar the Prieſt tooke the brazen cenſers, wherewith they that were burnt, had offered, and they were made broad *plates* for a couering of the Altar:

40 *To be* a memoriall vnto § children of Iſrael, that no ſtranger, which is not of the ſeed of Aaron, come neere to offer incenſe before § LORD, that he be not as Korah, and as his company, as the LORD ſaid to him by the hand of Moſes.

41 ¶ But on the morrow, all the Congregation of the children of Iſrael murmured againſt Moſes and againſt Aaron, ſaying, Ye haue killed the people of the LORD.

42 And it came to paſſe when the Congregation was gathered againſt Moſes and againſt Aaron, that they looked toward the Tabernacle of the Congregation: and behold, the cloud couered it, and the glory of the LORD appeared.

43 And Moſes and Aaron came before the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

44 ¶ And

44 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,
45 Get you vp from among this Congregation, that I may conſume them, as in a moment: and they fell vpon their faces.
46 ¶ And Moſes ſaid vnto Aaron, Take a cenſer, and put fire therein from off the Altar, & put on incenſe, & go quickly vnto the Congregation, and make an atonement for them: for there is wrath gone out from the LORD: the plague is begun.
47 And Aaron took as Moſes commanded, & ran into the midſt of the Congregation; and behold, the plague was begun among the people, & he put on incenſe, & made an atonement for the people.
48 And hee ſtood betweene the dead and the liuing, and the plague was ſtayed.
49 Now they that died in the plague, were fourteene thouſand and ſeuen hundred, beſide them that died about the matter of Korah.
50 And Aaron returned vnto Moſes, vnto the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation; and the plague was ſtayed.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Aarons rod among all the rods of the Tribes onely flouriſheth. 10 It is left for a monument againſt the rebels.

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,
2 Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, and take of euery one of them a rod, according to the houſe of their fathers, of all their Princes, according to the houſe of their fathers, twelue rods: write thou euery mans name vpon his rod.
3 And thou ſhalt write Aarons name vpon the rod of Leui: for one rod ſhall be for the head of the houſe of their fathers.
4 And thou ſhalt lay them vp in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, before the Teſtimony, *where I will meet with you.
5 And it ſhall come to paſſe, that the mans rod whom I ſhall chuſe, ſhall bloſſome: and I will make to ceaſe from mee the murmurings of the children of Iſrael, whereby they murmure againſt you.
6 ¶ And Moſes ſpake vnto the children of Iſrael, and euery one of their Princes gaue him † a rod a piece, for each Prince one, according to their fathers houſes, *euen* twelue rods: and the rod of Aaron was among their rods.
7 And Moſes laid vp the rods before the LORD, in the Tabernacle of Witneſſe.
8 And it came to paſſe that on the morrow, Moſes went into the Tabernacle of Witneſſe, and behold, the rod of Aaron for the houſe of Leui was budded, and brought foorth buds, and bloomed bloſſomes, and yeelded almonds.
9 And Moſes brought out all the rods from before the LORD, vnto all the children of Iſrael: and they looked, and tooke euery man his rod.
10 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, *Bring Aarons rod againe, before the Teſtimony, to bee kept for a token againſt the † rebels, and thou ſhalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not.
11 And Moſes did ſo: as the LORD commanded him, ſo did he.
12 And the children of Iſrael ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying, Behold, we die, we periſh, we all periſh.
13 Whoſoeuer commeth any thing neere vnto the Tabernacle of the LORD, ſhall die: Shall we be conſumed with dying?

CHAP. XVIII.

1 The charge of the Prieſts, and Leuites. 9 The Prieſts portion. 21 The Leuites portion. 25 The heaue offering to the Prieſts out of the Leuites portion.

AND the LORD ſaid vnto Aaron, Thou and thy ſonnes, and thy fathers houſe with thee, ſhall beare the iniquity of the Sanctuary: and thou and thy ſons with thee, ſhall beare the iniquity of your Prieſthood.
2 And thy brethren alſo of the tribe of Leui, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may be ioyned vnto thee, and miniſter vnto thee: but thou and thy ſonnes with thee *ſhall miniſter* before the Tabernacle of Witneſſe.
3 And they ſhall keepe thy charge, and the charge of all the Tabernacle: onely they ſhall not come nigh the veſſels of the Sanctuary, and the Altar, that neither they, nor you alſo die.
4 And they ſhall bee ioyned vnto thee, and keepe the charge of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, for all the ſeruice of the Tabernacle: and a ſtranger ſhall not come nigh vnto you.
5 And ye ſhall keep the charge of the Sanctuary, and the charge of the Altar, that there bee no wrath any more vpon the children of Iſrael.
6 And I, behold, I haue *taken your brethren the Leuites from among the children of Iſrael: to you they are giuen as a gift for the LORD, to do the ſeruice of ☞ Tabernacle of ☞ Congregation. *Chap. 3.45.
7 Therfore thou and thy ſons with thee, ſhall keep your Prieſtes office for euery thing of the Altar, and within the vaile, and yee ſhall ſerue: I haue giuen your Prieſts office vnto you, as a ſeruice of gift: and the ſtranger that commeth nigh, ſhalbe put to death.
8 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Aaron, Behold, I alſo haue giuen thee the charge of mine heaue offerings, of all the hallowed things of the children of Iſrael, vnto thee haue I giuen them by reaſon of the anointing, and to thy ſons by an ordinance for euer.
9 This ſhall be thine of the moſt holy things, *reſerued* from the fire: euery oblation of theirs, euery meat-offering of theirs, and euery ſinne offering of theirs, and euery treſpaſſe offering of theirs, which they ſhall render vnto me, ſhall be moſt holy for thee, and for thy ſonnes.
10 In the moſt holy *place* ſhalt thou eat it, euery male ſhall eat it: it ſhall be holy vnto thee.
11 And this is thine: the heaue offering of their gift, with all the waue offrings of the children of Iſrael: I haue giuen them vnto thee, and to thy ſons, and to thy * daughters with thee, by a ſtatute for euer: euery one that is cleane in thy houſe, ſhall eate of it. *Leuit. 10.14.
12 All the † beſt of the oyle, and all the beſt of the wine, and of the wheat, the firſt fruits of them, which they ſhall offer vnto the LORD, them haue I giuen thee. †Hebr. fat.
13 And whatſoeuer is firſt ripe in the land, which they ſhall bring vnto the LORD, ſhall be thine, euery one that is cleane in thine houſe, ſhall eate of it.
14 *Euery thing deuoted in Iſrael ſhalbe thine. *Leuit. 27.28.
15 Euery thing that openeth * the matrice in all fleſh, which they bring vnto the LORD, whether it be of men or beaſts, ſhall be thine: neuertheleſſe the firſt born of man ſhalt thou ſurely redeeme, and the firſtling of vncleane beaſts ſhalt thou redeeme. *Exod. 13.2. and 22.29. leuit. 27.26.
16 And thoſe that are to be redeemed, from a moneth old ſhalt thou redeeme, according to thine eſtimation, for the money of fiue ſhekels, after the ſhekel of the Sanctuary, *which is twenty gerahs. chap.3. 13. *Exod. 30.13. leuit.27.
17 But the firſtling of a cow, or the firſtling of a ſheepe, or the firſtling of a goat thou ſhalt not redeeme, they *are* holy: thou ſhalt ſprinckle 25.chap. 3.47.eze. 45.12.

their

their blood vpon the Altar, and ſhalt burne their fat for an offering made by fire, for a ſweet ſauour, vnto the LORD.

18 And the fleſh of them ſhall be thine: as the *wane breſt, and as the right ſhoulder are thine.

*Exod. 29.26.

19 All the heaue offerings of the holy things, which the children of Iſrael offer vnto the LORD, haue I giuen thee and thy ſonnes, and thy daughters with thee, by a ſtatute for euer: it is a couenant of ſalt for euer, before the LORD vnto thee and to thy ſeed with thee.

20 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Aaron, Thou ſhalt haue no inheritance in their land, neither ſhalt thou haue any part among them: * I am thy part, and thine inheritance among the children of Iſrael.

* Deut. 10.9. & 18.2. Ioſh.13. 14,33. ezek. 44. 28.

21 And behold, I haue giuen the children of Leui all the tenth in Iſrael, for an inheritance, for their ſeruice which they ſerue, euen the ſeruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

22 Neither muſt the children of Iſrael henceforth come nigh the Tabernacle of the Congregation, leſt they beare ſinne, † and die.

† Hebr. to die.

23 But the Leuites ſhall doe the ſeruice of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and they ſhall beare their iniquity: it ſhall bee a ſtatute for euer throughout your generations, that among the children of Iſrael they haue no inheritance.

24 But the tithes of the children of Iſrael, which they offer as an heaue offering vnto the LORD, I haue giuen to the Leuites to inherite: therefore I haue ſaid vnto them, Among the children of Iſrael they ſhal haue no inheritance.

25 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

26 Thus ſpeake vnto the Leuites, and ſay vnto them, When ye take of the children of Iſrael the tithes, which I haue giuen you from them for your inheritance, then ye ſhall offer vp an heaue offering of it for the LORD, *euen* a tenth part of the tithe.

27 And this your heaue offering ſhall be reckoned vnto you, as though *it were* the corne of the threſhing floore, and as the fulneſſe of the wine-preſſe.

28 Thus you alſo ſhall offer an heaue offering vnto the LORD of all your tithes which *ye* receiue of † children of Iſrael, & ye ſhal giue ther-of the LORDS heaue offering to Aaron † Prieſt.

† Hebr. ſonnes.

29 Out of all your gifts ye ſhall offer euery heaue offering of † LORD, of all the beſt thereof, *euen* the hallowed part thereof, out of it.

† Heb. fat.

30 Therefore thou ſhalt ſay vnto them, When ye haue heaued the beſt thereof from it, then it ſhall be counted vnto the Leuites, as the increaſe of the threſhing floore, and as the increaſe of the wine-preſſe.

31 And ye ſhall eat it in euery place, ye and your houſholds: for it *is* your reward for your ſeruice, in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

32 And yee ſhall beare no ſin by reaſon of it, when ye haue heaued from it the beſt of it: neither ſhall ye pollute the holy things of the children of Iſrael, leſt ye die.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The water of ſeparation made of the aſhes of a red heifer. 11 The law for the vſe of it in purification of the vncleane.

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, and vnto Aaron, ſaying,

2 This is the ordinance of the Law, which the LORD hath commanded, ſaying, Speake vnto the children of Iſrael, that they bring thee a red heifer without ſpot, wherein is no blemiſh, and vpon which neuer came yoke.

3 And yee ſhall giue her vnto Eleazar the Prieſt that he may bring her * forth without the campe, and *one* ſhall ſlay her, before his face.

* Heb. 13.11.

4 And Eleazar the Prieſt ſhall take of her blood with his finger, and * ſprinkle of her blood directly before the Tabernacle of the Congregation ſeuen times.

* Heb. 9.13.

5 And *one* ſhall burne the heifer in his ſight: * her ſkin, and her fleſh, and her blood, with her dung, ſhall he burne.

*Exod. 29.14. leuit. 4. 11,12.

6 And the Prieſt ſhall take Cedar-wood, and hyſope, and ſcarlet, and caſt it into the midſt of the burning of the heifer.

7 Then the Prieſt ſhall waſh his clothes, and he ſhall bathe his fleſh in water, and afterward hee ſhall come into the campe, and the Prieſt ſhall be vncleane vntill the Euen.

8 And hee that burneth her, ſhall waſh his clothes in water, and bathe his fleſh in water, and ſhall be vncleane vntill the Euen.

9 And a man *that is* cleane, ſhall gather vp the aſhes of the heifer, and lay them vp without the campe in a cleane place, and it ſhall be kept for the Congregation of the children of Iſrael, for a water of ſeparation: it *is* a purification for ſinne.

10 And he that gathereth the aſhes of the heifer, ſhall waſh his clothes, and be vncleane vntill the Euen: and it ſhall be vnto the children of Iſrael, and vnto the ſtranger that ſojourneth among them, for a ſtatute for euer.

11 ¶ Hee that toucheth the dead body of any † man, ſhall be vncleane ſeuen dayes.

† Hebr. ſoule.

12 Hee ſhall purifie himſelfe with it on the third day, and on the ſeuenth day hee ſhall be cleane: but if he purifie not himſelfe the third day, then the ſeuenth day he ſhall not be cleane.

13 Whoſoeuer toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himſelfe, defileth the Tabernacle of the LORD, and that ſoule ſhall be cut off from Iſrael, becauſe the water of ſeparation was not ſprinkled vpon him: he ſhall be vncleane, his vncleanneſſe *is* yet vpon him.

14 This *is* the Law, when a man dieth in a tent: All that come into the tent, and all that *is* in the tent, ſhall be vncleane ſeuen dayes.

15 And euery open veſſell which hath no couering bound vpon it, is vncleane.

16 And whoſoeuer toucheth one that is ſlaine with a ſword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a graue, ſhall be vncleane ſeuen dayes.

17 And for an vncleane perſon they ſhall take of the † aſhes of the burnt heifer of purification for ſinne, and † running water ſhall be put thereto, in a veſſell:

† Hebr. duſt. † Hebr. liuing waters ſhall be giuen.

18 And a cleane perſon ſhall take hyſope, and dip it in the water, and ſprinkle *it* vpon the tent, and vpon all the veſſels, and vpon the perſons that were there, and vpon him that touched a bone, or one ſlaine, or one dead, or a graue.

19 And the cleane perſon ſhall ſprinkle vpon the vncleane on the third day, and on the ſeuenth day: and on the ſeuenth day he ſhall purifie himſelfe, and waſh his clothes, and bathe himſelfe in water, and ſhall be cleane at Euen.

20 But the man that ſhalbe vncleane, and ſhall not purifie himſelfe, that ſoule ſhall be cut off from among the Congregation: becauſe he hath defiled the Sanctuary of the LORD, the water of ſeparation hath not been ſprinkled vpon him, he *is* vncleane.

21 And it ſhall bee a perpetuall ſtatute vnto them, that hee that ſprinkleth the water of ſeparation, ſhall waſh his clothes: and hee that toucheth

toucheth the water of ſeparation, ſhall be vncleane vntill Euen.

22 And whatſoeuer the vncleane perſon toucheth, ſhall be vncleane: and the ſoule that toucheth it, ſhall be vncleane vntill Euen.

CHAP. XX.

1 *The children of Iſrael come to Zin, where Miriam dieth.* 2 *They murmure for want of water.* 7 *Moſes ſmiting the rocke, bringeth foorth water at Meribah.* 14 *Moſes at Kadeſh deſireth paſſage thorow Edom, which is denied him.* 22 *At mount Hor, Aaron reſigneth his place to Eleazar, and dieth.*

THen came the children of Iſrael, *euen* the whole congregation, into the deſart of Zin, in the firſt moneth: and the people abode in Kadeſh, & Miriam died there, and was buried there.

2 And there was no water for the Congregation: and they gathered themſelues together againſt Moſes, and againſt Aaron.

3 And the people chode with Moſes, and ſpake, ſaying, Would God that wee had died * when our brethren died before the LORD.

4 And * why haue yee brought vp the Congregation of the LORD into this wildernesſe, that we and our cattell ſhould die there?

5 And wherefore haue yee made vs to come vp out of Egypt, to bring vs in vnto this euill place? it is no place of ſeed, or of figs, or vines, or of pomegranates, neither is there any water to drinke.

6 And Moſes & Aaron went from the preſence of the aſſembly, vnto the doore of † Tabernacle of † congregation, & they fell vpon their faces: and the glory of the LORD appeared vnto them.

7 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

8 Take the rod, and gather thou the aſſembly together, thou & Aaron thy brother, and ſpeake ye vnto the rocke before their eyes, and it ſhall giue forth his water, and thou ſhalt bring forth to them, water out of the rocke: ſo thou ſhalt giue the Congregation, and their beaſts drinke.

9 And Moſes tooke the rod from before the LORD, as he commanded him.

10 And Moſes and Aaron gathered the Congregation together before the rocke, and hee ſaid vnto them, Heare now, ye rebels; muſt we fetch you water out of this rocke?

11 And Moſes lift vp his hand, and with his rod, hee ſmote the rocke twice: and the water came out abundantly, and the Congregation drinke, and their beaſts *alſo*.

12 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes and Aaron, Becauſe yee beleeue me not, to ſanctifie me in the eyes of the children of Iſrael, therefore yee ſhall not bring this Congregation into the land which I haue giuen them.

13 * This is the water of ‖ Meribah, becauſe the children of Iſrael ſtroue with the LORD, and he was ſanctified in them.

14 ¶ And Moſes ſent meſſengers from Kadeſh, vnto the King of Edom; Thus ſaith thy brother Iſrael, Thou knoweſt all the trauell that hath † befallen vs:

15 How our fathers went downe into Egypt, and wee haue dwelt in Egypt a long time: and the Egyptians vexed vs, and our fathers.

16 And when wee cried vnto the LORD, he heard our voyce, and ſent an Angel, and hath brought vs forth out of Egypt: & behold, we are in Kadeſh, a city in the vttermoſt of thy border.

17 Let vs paſſe, I pray thee, thorow thy countrey: we will not paſſe thorow the fields, or thorow the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water of the welles: wee will goe by the Kings *high-way*, we will not turne to the right hand, nor to the left, vntil we haue paſſed thy borders.

18 And Edom ſaid vnto him, Thou ſhalt not paſſe by me, leſt I come out againſt thee, with the ſword.

19 And the children of Iſrael ſaid vnto him, We will goe by the high-way: and if I and my cattell drinke of thy water, then I will pay for it: I will onely (without *doing* any thing *elſe*) goe thorow on my feet.

20 And he ſaid, Thou ſhalt not goe thorow. And Edom came out againſt him with much people, and with a ſtrong hand.

21 Thus Edom refuſed to giue Iſrael paſſage thorow his border: wherefore Iſrael turned away from him.

22 ¶ And the children of Iſrael, *euen* the whole Congregation, iourneyed from * Kadeſh, and came vnto mount Hor. * Chap. 33.37.

23 And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coaſt of the land of Edom, ſaying;

24 Aaron ſhall be gathered vnto his people: for he ſhall not enter into the land which I haue giuen vnto the children of Iſrael, becauſe ye rebelled againſt my † word at the water of Meribah. † Hebr. mouth.

25 * Take Aaron, and Eleazar his ſonne, and bring them vp vnto mount Hor. * Chap. 33.38.

26 And ſtrip Aaron of his garments, and put them vpon Eleazar his ſon, and Aaron ſhall be gathered *vnto his people*, and ſhall die there. deut. 32.50.

27 And Moſes did as the LORD commanded: and they went vp into mount Hor, in the ſight of all the Congregation.

28 And Moſes ſtripped Aaron of his garments, and put them vpon Eleazar his ſon, and * Aaron died there in the top of the mount: and Moſes and Eleazar came downe from the mount. * Deut. 10.6. and 32.50.

29 And when all the Congregation ſaw that Aaron was dead, they mourned for Aaron thirty dayes, *euen* all the houſe of Iſrael.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Iſrael with ſome loſſe deſtroy the Canaanites at Hormah.* 4 *The people murmuring are plagued with fiery ſerpents.* 7 *They repenting, are healed by a braſen ſerpent.* 10 *Sundry iourneyes of the Iſraelites.* 21 *Sihon is ouercome,* 33 *and Og.*

AND when * King Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the South, heard tell that Iſrael came by the way of the ſpies, then hee fought againſt Iſrael, and tooke ſome of them priſoners. * Chap. 33.40.

2 And Iſrael vowed a vow vnto † LORD, and ſaid, If thou wilt indeed deliuer this people into my hand, then I will vtterly deſtroy their cities.

3 And the LORD hearkened to the voyce of Iſrael, and deliuered vp the Canaanites: and they vtterly deſtroyed them, and their cities, and he called the name of the place ‖ Hormah. † That is, vtter deſtruction. ‖ Or, ſrite.

4 ¶ And they iourneyed from mount Hor, by the way of the red ſea, to compaſſe the land of Edom: and the ſoule of the people was much diſcouraged becauſe of the way. *and.* heb. *ſhorte.*

5 And the people ſpake againſt God and againſt Moſes, Wherefore haue yee brought vs vp out of Egypt, to die in the wildernesſe? for there is no bread, neither is there any water, and our ſoule * loatheth this light bread. * Chap. 11.6.

6 And * the LORD ſent fiery ſerpents among the people, and they bit the people, and much people of Iſrael died. * Wiſd. 16.1,5. 1.cor. 10.9.

7 ¶ Therefore the people came to Moſes, and ſaid, We haue ſinned: for we haue ſpoken againſt

against the LORD, and against thee: pray vnto the LORD that he take away the serpents from vs: and Moses prayed for the people.

8 And the LORD said vnto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it vpon a pole: and it shall come to passe, that euery one that is bitten, when he looketh vpon it, shall liue.

*2.Kings 18.4. iohn 3. 14. 9 And * Moses made a serpent of brasse, and put it vpon a pole, and it came to passe, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brasse, he liued.

*Chap. 33.43. 10 ¶ And the children of Israel set forward, and * pitched in Oboth.

‖ Or, heaps of Abarim. 11 And they iourneyed from Oboth, and pitched at ‖ Ije-Abarim, in the wildernesse which is before Moab, toward the Sun-rising.

12 ¶ From thence they remooued, and pitched in the valley of Zared.

13 From thence they remooued, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which *is* in the wildernesse that commeth out of the coasts of the Amorites: for Arnon *is* the border of Moab, betweene Moab and the Amorites.

‖ Or, Vaheb in Suphah. 14 Wherefore it is said in the booke of the warres of the LORD, ‖ what he did in the red sea, and in the brookes of Arnon;

† Hebr. leaneth. 15 And at the streame of the brookes that goeth downe to the dwelling of Ar, and † lieth vpon the border of Moab.

16 And from thence *they went* to Beer: that *is* the well whereof the LORD spake vnto Moses, Gather the people together, and I will giue them water.

† Hebr. ascend. ‖ Or, answere. 17 ¶ Then Israel sang this song, † Spring vp O well, ‖ Sing ye vnto it:

18 The Princes digged the well, the Nobles of the people digged it, by *the direction of* the Law-giuer, with their staues. And from the wildernesse *they went* to Mattanah:

19 And from Mattanah, to Nahaliel, and from Nahaliel to Bamoth:

20 And from Bamoth *in* the valley, that *is* in the † countrey of Moab, to the top of ‖ Pisgah, which looketh toward ‖ Ieshimon.

† Hebr. field. ‖ Or, hill. ‖ Or, the wildernesse. 21 ¶ And Israel sent messengers vnto Sihon King of the Amorites, saying,

*Deut. 2.27. iudges 11.19. 22 *Let me passe thorow thy land, wee will not turne into the fields, or into the vineyards, wee will not drinke of the waters of the well: but we will goe along by the Kings *high*-way, vntill we be past thy borders.

*Deut. 29.7. 23 * And Sihon would not suffer Israel to passe thorow his border: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wildernesse: and he came to Iahaz, and fought against Israel.

*Iosh. 12.2. psa. 135.11. amos 2.9 24 And * Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon vnto Iabok, euen vnto the children of Ammon: for the border of the children of Ammon was strong.

25 And Israel tooke all these cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the † villages thereof.

† Hebr. daughters. 26 For Heshbon was the city of Sihon the King of the Amorites, who had fought against the former King of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, euen vnto Arnon.

27 Wherefore they that speake in prouerbes, say, Come into Heshbon; let the city of Sihon be built and prepared.

28 For there is a fire gone out of Heshbon, a flame from the city of Sihon: it hath consumed Ar of Moab, *and* the lords of the high places of Arnon.

29 Woe to thee, Moab, thou art vndone, O people of * Chemosh: he hath giuen his sonnes that escaped, and his daughters into captiuity, vnto Sihon King of the Amorites. *1.Kin. 11.7.

30 Wee haue shot at them: Heshbon is perished euen vnto Dibon, and wee haue laid them waste euen vnto Nophah, which *reacheth* vnto Medeba.

31 ¶ Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites.

32 And Moses sent to spie out Iaazer, and they tooke the villages thereof, and droue out the Amorites that *were* there.

*Deut. 3.1. & 29.7. 33 ¶ * And they turned and went vp by the way of Bashan: and Og the King of Bashan went out against them, hee, and all his people, to the battell at Edrei.

*Psal. 135.11. 34 And the LORD said vnto Moses, Feare him not: for I haue deliuered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land, and * thou shalt do to him as thou didst vnto Sihon King of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

35 So they smote him and his sons, and all his people vntill there was none left him aliue, and they possessed his land.

CHAP. XXII.

Balaks first message for Balaam is refused. 15 His second message obtaineth him. 22 An Angel would haue slaine him, if his asse had not saued him. 36 Balak entertaineth him.

AND the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the plaines of Moab, on this side Iordan by Iericho.

2 ¶ And Balak the sonne of Zippor, saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites.

3 And Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they were many, and Moab was distressed, because of the children of Israel.

4 And Moab said vnto the Elders of Midian, Now shall this company licke vp all that *are* round about vs, as the oxe licketh vp the grasse of the field. And Balak the sonne of Zippor, *was* King of the Moabites at that time.

*Iosh. 24.9. 5 *He sent messengers therefore vnto Balaam the sonne of Beor, to Pethor, which is by the riuer of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they couer the † face of the earth, and they abide ouer against me.

† Hebr. eye. 6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people, for they are too mighty for me: peraduenture I shall preuaile, that we may smite them, and that I may driue them out of the land: for I wote that he whom thou blessest, is blessed, and he whom thou curssest, is cursed.

7 And the Elders of Moab, and the Elders of Midian departed, with the rewards of diuination in their hand: and they came vnto Balaam, and spake vnto him the words of Balak.

8 And hee said vnto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word againe as the LORD shall speake vnto me: and the Princes of Moab abode with Balaam.

9 And God came vnto Balaam, and said, What men are these with thee?

10 And Balaam said vnto God, Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent vnto me, *saying*;

† Hebr. I shall preuaile in fighting against him. 11 Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt, which couereth the face of the earth: Come now, curse me them: peraduenture † I shall bee able to ouercome them, and driue them out.

12 And God said vnto Balaam, Thou shalt not goe with them, thou shalt not curse the people: for they are blessed.

13 And

13 And Balaam roſe vp in the morning, and ſaid vnto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuſeth to giue me leaue to goe with you.

14 And the princes of Moab roſe vp, and they went vnto Balak, and ſaid, Balaam refuſeth to come with vs.

15 ¶ And Balak ſent yet againe Princes, moe and more honourable then they.

16 And they came to Balaam, and ſaid to him, Thus ſaith Balak ſ ſon of Zippor, † Let nothing I pray thee, hinder thee from comming vnto me:

17 For I will promote thee vnto very great honour, and I will doe whatſoeuer thou ſayeſt vnto me: Come therefore, I pray thee, curſe me this people.

18 And Balaam anſwered, and ſaid vnto the ſeruants of Balak, *If Balak would giue me his houſe full of ſiluer and gold, I cannot goe beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do leſſe, or more.

19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye alſo here this night, that I may know what the LORD will ſay vnto me more.

20 And God came vnto Balaam at night, and ſaid vnto him, If the men come to call thee, riſe vp, and goe with them: but yet the word which I ſhall ſay vnto thee, that ſhalt thou doe.

21 And Balaam roſe vp in the morning, & ſadled his aſſe, and went with the Princes of Moab.

22 ¶ And Gods anger was kindled, becauſe he went: and the Angel of the LORD ſtood in the way, for an aduerſary againſt him: Now he was riding vpon his aſſe, and his two ſeruants *were* with him.

23 And * the aſſe ſaw the Angel of the LORD ſtanding in the way, and his ſword drawne in his hand: and the aſſe turned aſide out of the way, and went into the field: and Balaam ſmote the aſſe, to turne her into the way.

24 But the Angel of the LORD ſtood in a path of the vineyards, a wall being on this ſide, and a wall on that ſide:

25 And when the aſſe ſaw the Angel of the LORD, ſhe thruſt her ſelfe vnto the wall, and cruſht Balaams foot againſt the wall: and he ſmote her againe.

26 And the Angel of the LORD went further, and ſtood in a narrow place, where was no way to turne, either to the right hand, or to the left.

27 And when the aſſe ſaw the Angel of the LORD, ſhe fell downe vnder Balaam: and Balaams anger was kindled, and he ſmote the aſſe with a ſtaffe.

28 And the LORD opened the mouth of ſ aſſe, & ſhe ſaid vnto Balaam, What haue I done vnto thee, that thou haſt ſmitten me theſe three times?

29 And Balaam ſaid vnto the aſſe, Becauſe thou haſt mocked me: I would there were a ſword in mine hand, for now would I kill thee.

30 And the aſſe ſaid vnto Balaam, *Am* not I thine aſſe, † vpon which thou haſt ridden ‖ euer ſince I was thine, vnto this day? was I euer wont to doe ſo vnto thee? and he ſaid, Nay.

31 Then the LORD opened the eyes of Balaam, & he ſaw the Angel of the LORD ſtanding in the way, and his ſword drawne in his hand: and he bowed downe his head, and ‖ fell flat on his face.

32 And the Angel of the LORD ſaid vnto him, Wherefore haſt thou ſmitten thine aſſe theſe three times? Behold, I went out † to withſtand thee, becauſe *thy* way is peruerſe before me.

33 And the aſſe ſaw me, & turned from me theſe three times: vnleſſe ſhe had turned from me, ſurely now alſo I had ſlaine thee, & ſaued her aliue.

34 And Balaam ſaid vnto the Angel of the LORD, I haue ſinned: for I knew not that thou ſtoodeſt in the way againſt me: Now therefore if it † diſpleaſe thee, I will get me backe againe.

35 And the Angel of the LORD ſaid vnto Balaam, Goe with the men: but only the word that I ſhall ſpeake vnto thee, that thou ſhalt ſpeake: So Balaam went with the Princes of Balak.

36 ¶ And when Balak heard that Balaam was come, he went out to meet him, vnto a city of Moab, which *is* in the border of Arnon, which *is* in the vtmoſt coaſt.

37 And Balak ſaid vnto Balaam, Did I not earneſtly ſend vnto thee to call thee? Wherefore cameſt thou not vnto mee? Am I not able indeed to promote thee to honour?

38 And Balaam ſaid vnto Balak, Loe, I am come vnto thee: haue I now any power at all to ſay any thing? the word that God putteth in my mouth, that ſhall I ſpeake.

39 And Balaam went with Balak, and they came vnto ‖ Kiriath-Huzoth.

40 And Balak offered oxen & ſheep, and ſent to Balaam, & to the Princes which *were* with him.

41 And it came to paſſe on the morrow, that Balak tooke Balaam, and brought him vp into the high places of Baal, that thence he might ſee the vtmoſt part of the people.

CHAP. XXIII.

1. 13. 28. *Balaks ſacrifice.* 7. 18. *Balaams parable.*

AND Balaam ſaid vnto Balak, Build mee here ſeuen altars, and prepare mee here ſeuen oxen, and ſeuen rams.

2 And Balak did as Balaam had ſpoken, and Balak and Balaam offered on *euery* altar a bullocke and a ram.

3 And Balaam ſaid vnto Balak, Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will goe: peraduenture the LORD will come to meet me, and whatſoeuer he ſheweth mee, I will tell thee. And ‖ he went *to* an high place.

4 And God met Balaam, and he ſaid vnto him, I haue prepared ſeuen altars, and I haue offered vpon *euery* altar a bullocke and a ram.

5 And the LORD put a word in Balaams mouth, and ſaid, Returne vnto Balak, and thus thou ſhalt ſpeake.

6 And he returned vnto him, & loe, he ſtood by his burnt ſacrifice, he, & all the Princes of Moab.

7 And he tooke vp his parable, and ſaid, Balak the king of Moab hath brought me from Aram, out of the mountaines of the Eaſt, *ſaying*, Come curſe me Iacob, and come, defie Iſrael.

8 How ſhall I curſe, *whom* God hath not curſed? or how ſhall I defie, *whom* the LORD hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the rockes I ſee him, and from the hils I behold him: loe, the people ſhall dwell alone, and ſhall not bee reckoned among the nations.

10 Who can count the duſt of Iacob, and the number of the fourth part of Iſrael? Let † mee die the death of the righteous, and let my laſt end be like his.

11 And Balak ſaid vnto Balaam, what haſt thou done vnto me? I tooke thee to curſe mine enemies, and behold thou haſt bleſſed them altogether.

12 And he anſwered and ſaid, Muſt I not take heed to ſpeake that, which the LORD hath put in my mouth?

13 And Balak ſaid vnto him, Come, I pray thee, with me vnto another place, from whence thou mayeſt ſee them: thou ſhalt ſee but the vtmoſt

* Heb. be euill in thine eyes.

‖ Or, a city of ſtreets.

‖ Or, he went ſolitary.

† Heb. my ſoule or, my life.

moſt part of them, and ſhalt not ſee them all: and curſe me them from thence.

‖Or, the hill. 14 ¶ And he brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of ‖Piſgah, & built ſeuen altars, and offered a bullocke, and a ram on *euery* altar.

15 And he ſaid vnto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meete *the* LORD yonder.

*Chap. 22.35. 16 And the LORD met Balaam, and * put a word in his mouth, and ſaid, Goe againe vnto Balak, and ſay thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he ſtood by his burnt offering, and the Princes of Moab with him. And Balak ſaid vnto him, What hath the LORD ſpoken?

18 And he tooke vp his parable, and ſaid, Riſe vp Balak and heare; hearken vnto me, thou ſon of Zippor:

19 God *is* not a man that he ſhould lie, neither the ſon of man, that he ſhould repent: hath he ſaid, and ſhall he not doe *it*? or hath he ſpoken, and ſhall he not make it good?

20 Behold, I haue receiued *commandement* to bleſſe: and he hath bleſſed, & I cannot reuerſe it.

21 He hath not beheld iniquity in Iacob, neither hath he ſeene perueerſeneſſe in Iſrael: the LORD his God *is* with him, and the ſhout of a King *is* among them.

*Chap. 24.8. 22 *God brought them out of Egypt; he hath as it were the ſtrength of an Vnicorne.

‖Or, in. 23 Surely there is no inchantment ‖against Iacob, neither is there any diuination againſt Iſrael: according to this time it ſhall be ſaid of Iacob, and of Iſrael, What hath God wrought?

24 Behold, the people ſhall *riſe* vp as a great lion, and lift vp himſelfe as a young lion: he ſhall not lie downe vntill he eate of the prey, and drinke the blood of the ſlaine.

25 ¶ And Balak ſaid vnto Balaam, Neither curſe them at all, nor bleſſe them at all.

26 But Balaam anſwered, and ſaid vnto Balak, Told not I thee, ſaying, All that the LORD ſpeaketh, that I muſt doe?

27 ¶ And Balak ſaid vnto Balaam, Come I pray thee, I will bring thee vnto another place; peradiuenture it will pleaſe God, that thou mayeſt curſe me them from thence.

28 And Balak brought Balaam vnto the top of Peor, that looketh toward Ieſhimon.

29 And Balaam ſaid vnto Balak, Build me here ſeuen altars, and prepare me here ſeuen bullocks, and ſeuen rams.

30 And Balak did as Balaam had ſaid, and offered a bullocke, and a ram on *euery* altar.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Balaam leauing diuinations, propheſieth the happineſſe of Iſrael. 10 Balak in anger diſmiſſeth him. 15 He propheſieth of the Starre of Iacob, and the deſtruction of ſome nations.

*Chap. 23.3,15. †Heb. to the meetings of inchantments, *Chap. 23.7,18. † Hebr. who had his eyes ſhut, but now open.

AND when Balaam ſaw that it pleaſed the LORD to bleſſe Iſrael, he went not, as at other * times, to † ſeeke for inchantments, but he ſet his face toward the wilderneſſe.

2 And Balaam lift vp his eyes, and he ſaw Iſrael abiding in his tents, according to their tribes: and the Spirit of God came vpon him.

3 *And he tooke vp his parable, and ſaid, Balaam the ſonne of Beor hath ſaid, and the man † whoſe eyes are open, hath ſaid:

4 He hath ſaid, *which* heard the words of God, which ſaw the viſion of the Almighty, falling *into a trance*, but hauing his eyes open:

5 How goodly are thy tents, O Iacob, *and* thy Tabernacles, O Iſrael!

6 As the valleys are they ſpread forth, as gardens by the riuer ſide, as the trees of lign-aloes which the LORD hath planted, *and* as Cedar-trees beſide the waters.

7 Hee ſhall powre the water out of his buckets, and his ſeed *ſhall be* in many waters, and his King ſhall bee higher then Agag, and his kingdome ſhall be exalted.

8 God brought him foorth out of Egypt, * he hath as it were the ſtrength of an Vnicorne: hee ſhall eat vp the nations, his enemies, and ſhall breake their bones, and pierce *them* through with his arrowes.

*Chap. 23.22. *Gen. 49.9. 9 * He couched, he lay downe as a lion, & as a great lyon: who ſhall ſtir him vp? Bleſſed *is he*, that bleſſeth thee, & curſed *is he*, † curſeth thee.

10 ¶ And Balaks anger was kindled againſt Balaam, and hee ſmote his hands together: and Balak ſaid vnto Balaam, I called thee to curſe mine enemies, and behold, thou haſt altogether bleſſed *them* theſe three times.

11 Therefore now, flee thou to thy place: I thought to promote thee vnto great honour, but loe, † LORD hath kept thee backe from honour.

12 And Balaam ſaid vnto Balak, Spake I not alſo to thy meſſengers which thou ſenteſt vnto me, ſaying,

13 If Balak would giue me his houſe full of ſiluer and gold, I cannot goe beyond the commandement of the LORD, to doe either good or bad of mine owne mind; *but* what the LORD ſaith, that will I ſpeake.

14 And now behold, I goe vnto my people: come therefore, and I will aduertiſe thee, what this people ſhall doe to thy people in the latter dayes.

15 ¶ And he tooke vp his parable, and ſaid, Balaam the ſonne of Beor hath ſaid, and the man *whoſe eyes* are open, hath ſaid:

16 Hee hath ſaid, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the moſt High, *which* ſaw the viſion of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but hauing his eyes open.

17 I ſhall ſee him, but not now: I ſhall behold him, but not nigh: There ſhall come a Starre out of Iacob, and a Scepter ſhall riſe out of Iſrael, and ſhall ‖ ſmite the corners of Moab, and deſtroy all the children of Sheth.

‖Or, ſmite through the princes of Moab. ‖The firſt of the nations that warred againſt Iſrael. Exod. 17.

18 And Idom ſhall bee a poſſeſſion, Seir alſo ſhall be a poſſeſſion for his enemies, and Iſrael ſhall doe valiantly.

19 Out of Iacob ſhall come he that ſhall haue dominion, and ſhall deſtroy him that remaineth of the city.

20 ¶ And when hee looked on Amalek, hee tooke vp his parable, and ſaid, Amalek *was* ‖ the firſt of the nations, but his latter end ‖ *ſhall be*, that he periſh for euer.

‖Or, ſhall be euen to deſtruction. † Hebr. Kein.

21 And he looked on the Kenites, and tooke vp his parable, and ſaid, Strong is thy dwelling place, and thou putteſt thy neſt in a rocke:

22 Neuertheleſſe, † the Kenite ſhall be waſted, vntill Aſſhur ſhall carry thee away captiue.

‖Or, how long ſhall it be ere Aſſhur carry thee away captiue.

23 And he tooke vp his parable, and ſaid, Alas: who ſhall liue when God doth this?

24 And ſhips *ſhall come* from the coaſt of Chittim, and ſhall afflict Aſſhur, and ſhall afflict Eber, and he alſo ſhall periſh for euer.

25 And Balaam roſe vp, and went, and returned to his place: and Balak alſo went his way.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Iſrael at Shittim commit whoredome and idolatry. 6 Phinehas killeth Zimri and Cozbi. 10 God therefore giueth him an euer-laſting Prieſthood. 16 The Midianits are to be vexed.

And

AND Israel abode in *Shittim, and the people beganne to commit whoredome with the daughters of Moab.

2 And they called the people vnto the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and bowed downe to their gods.

3 And Israel ioyned himselfe vnto Baal-Peor: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel.

4 And the LORD said vnto Moses, *Take all the heads of the people, and hang them vp before the LORD against the Sunne, that the fierce anger of the LORD may bee turned away from Israel.

5 And Moses said vnto the Iudges of Israel, Slay ye euery one his men, that were ioyned vnto Baal-Peor.

6 ¶ And behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought vnto his brethren a Midianitish woman, in the sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the Congregation of the children of Israel, who were weeping before the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

7 And *when Phinehas the son of Eleazar, the sonne of Aaron the Priest saw it, he rose vp from amongst the Congregation, and tooke a iauelin in his hand:

8 And he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and thrust both of them thorow, the man of Israel, and the woman, thorow her belly: so the plague was staied from the children of Israel.

9 And * those that died in the plague were twenty and foure thousand.

10 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

11 *Phinehas the son of Eleazar, the sonne of Aaron the Priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, (while he was zealous for my sake among them) that I consumed not the children of Israel in my iealousie.

12 Wherefore say, * Behold, I giue vnto him my Couenant of peace.

13 And he shall haue it, and his seed after him, *euen* the couenant of an euerlasting Priesthood, because he was zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of Israel.

14 Now the name of the Israelite that was slaine, *euen* that was slaine with the Midianitish woman, *was* Zimri the sonne of Salu, a prince of a chiefe house among the Simeonites.

15 And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slaine, *was* Cozbi the daughter of Zur, he *was* head ouer a people, and of a chiefe house in Midian.

16 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

17 *Vexe the Midianites, and smite them:

18 For they vexe you with their wiles wherewith they haue beguiled you in the matter of Peor, and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of Midian their sister, which was slaine in the day of the plague, for Peors sake.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 The summe of all Israel is taken in the plaines of Moab. 52 The law of dividing among them the inheritance of the land. 57 The families and number of the Leuites. 63 None were left of them, which were numbred at Sinai, but Caleb and Iosuah.

AND it came to passe after the plague, that the LORD spake vnto Moses, and vnto Eleazar the sonne of Aaron the Priest, saying,

2 Take the sum of all the Congregation of the children of Israel, * from twenty yeeres old and vpward, throughout their fathers house, all that are able to goe to warre in Israel.

3 And Moses and Eleazar the Priest spake with them in the plaines of Moab, by Iordan *neere* Iericho, saying,

4 *Take the sum* of the people, from twenty yeeres old and vpward, as the LORD * commanded Moses, and the children of Israel which went foorth out of the land of Egypt. *Chap. 1.1.

5 ¶ * Reuben the eldest sonne of Israel: the children of Reuben, Hanoch, *of whom commeth* the family of the Hanochites: of Pallu, the family of the Pallaites: *Gene. 46.8. exod. 6.14. 1. chro. 5.3.

6 Of Hesron, the family of the Hesronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites.

7 These *are* the families of the Reubenites: and they that were numbred of them were forty and three thousand, and seuen hundred and thirty.

8 And the sonnes of Pallu, Eliab.

9 And the sonnes of Eliab, Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram: this *is* that Dathan and Abiram, *which* were famous in the Congregation, who * stroue against Moses, and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they stroue against the LORD: *Chap. 16.2.

10 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them vp together with Korah, when that company died, what time the fire deuoured two hundred and fifty men: and they became a signe.

11 Notwithstanding, the children of Korah dyed not.

12 ¶ The sons of Simeon after their families: of Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites: of Iamin, the family of the Iaminites: of Iachin, the family of the Iachinites:

13 Of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites: of Shaul, the family of the Shaulites.

14 These *are* the families of the Simeonites: twenty and two thousand, and two hundred.

15 ¶ The children of Gad, after their families: of Zephon, the family of the Zephonites: of Haggi, the family of the Haggites: of Shuni, the family of the Shunites.

16 Of Ozni, the family of the Oznites: of Eri, the family of the Erites.

17 Of Arod, the family of the Arodites: of Areli, the family of the Arelites.

18 These *are* the families of the children of Gad, according to those that were numbred of them, fourty thousand and fiue hundred.

19 ¶ * The sons of Iudah *were* Er and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. *Gene. 38.2, & & 46.12.

20 And the sons of Iudah after their families were: of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites: of Pharez, the family of the Pharzites: of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites.

21 And the sonnes of Pharez were: of Hesron, the family of the Hesronites: of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites.

22 These *are* the families of Iudah, according to those that were numbred of them, threescore and sixteene thousand and fiue hundred.

23 ¶ Of the sonnes of Issachar, after their families: of Tola, the family of the Tolaites: of Pua, the family of the Puaites.

24 Of Iashub, the family of the Iashubites: of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites.

25 These *are* the families of Issachar, according to those that were numbred of them, threescore and fifteene thousand, and three hundred.

26 ¶ Of the sons of Zebulun, after their families: of Sered, the family of the Sardites: of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Iahleel the family of the Iahleelites.

27 These *are* the families of the Zebulunites, according to those that were numbred of them, threescore thousand and fiue hundred.

28 ¶The ſonnes of Ioſeph after their families, *were* Manaſſeh and Ephraim.

* Ioſh. 17. 1. 29 Of the ſons of Manaſſeh: Of * Machir, the family of the Machirites: and Machir begat Gilead: Of Gilead come the family of the Gileadites.

30 Theſe *are* the ſonnes of Gilead: Of Ieezer, the family of the Ieezerites: Of Helek, the family of the Helekites.

31 And of Aſriel, the family of the Aſrielites: and of Shechem, the family of the Shechemites.

32 And of Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites: and of Hepher, the family of the Hepherites.

* Chap. 27. 1. 33 ¶ And *Zelophehad the ſon of Hepher had no ſonnes, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad, *were* Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

34 Theſe *are* the families of Manaſſeh, and thoſe that were numbred of them, fifty and two thouſand and ſeuen hundred.

35 ¶Theſe *are* the ſons of Ephraim, after their families: Of Shuthelah, the family of the Suthalhites: Of Becher, the family of the Bachrites: Of Tahan, the family of the Tahanites.

36 And theſe *are* the ſonnes of Shuthelah: Of Eran, the family of the Eranites.

37 Theſe *are* the families of ſ ſons of Ephraim, according to thoſe that were numbred of them, thirty and two thouſand and fiue hundred. Theſe *are* the ſonnes of Ioſeph, after their families.

38 ¶The ſons of Beniamin after their families: Of Bela, the family of the Belaites: Of Aſhbel, the family of the Aſhbelites: Of Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites:

39 Of Shupham the family of the Shuphamites: Of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites.

40 And the ſonnes of Bela, were Ard and Naaman: *of Ard*, the family of the Ardites; *and* of Naaman, the family of the Naamites.

41 Theſe *are* the ſons of Beniamin, after their families: and they that were numbred of them, *were* fourty and fiue thouſand and ſixe hundred.

42 ¶ Theſe *are* the ſons of Dan, after their families: of Shuham, the family of Shuhamites. Theſe *are* the families of Dan, after their families

43 All the families of the Shuhamites, according to thoſe that were numbred of them, *were* threeſcore and foure thouſand and foure hundred.

44 ¶Of the children of Aſher, after their families: of Iimna, the family of the Iimnites: of Ieſui, the family of the Ieſuites: of Beriah, the family of the Berijtes.

45 Of the ſonnes of Beriah; Of Heber, the family of the Heberites: of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites.

46 And the name of the daughter of Aſher, was Sarah.

47 Theſe *are* the families of the ſonnes of Aſher, according to thoſe that were numbred of them; who were fifty and three thouſand and foure hundred.

48 Of the ſonnes of Naphtali, after their families: of Iahzeel, the family of the Iahzeelites: of Guni, the family of the Gunites:

49 Of Iezer, the family of the Iezerites: of Shillem, the family of the Shillemites.

50 Theſe *are* the families of Naphtali, according to their families: and they that were numbred of them, were fourty and fiue thouſand, and foure hundred.

51 Theſe were the numbred of the children of Iſrael, ſixe hundrecthouſand, and a thouſand, ſeuen hundred and thirty.

52 ¶And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

53 Vnto theſe the land ſhall be diuided for an inheritance, according to the number of names.

54 *To many thou ſhalt giue the more inheritance, and to few thou ſhalt giue the leſſe inheritance: to euery one ſhal his inheritance be giuen, according to thoſe that were numbred of him.

55 Notwithſtanding the land ſhall be *diuided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers, they ſhall inherite.

56 According to the lot ſhall the poſſeſsion thereof be diuided betweene many *and* few.

57 ¶ *And theſe *are* they that were numbred of the Leuites, after their families: of Gerſhon, the family of the Gerſhonites: of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites: of Merari, the family of the Merarites.

58 Theſe are the families of the Leuites: the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Muſhites, the family of the Korathites: and Kohath begate Amram.

59 And the name of Amrams wife was *Iochebed the daughter of Leui, whom *her mother* bare to Leui in Egypt: and ſhe bare vnto Amram, Aaron, and Moſes, and Miriam their ſiſter.

60 And vnto Aaron was borne Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

61 And *Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered ſtrange fire before the LORD.

62 And thoſe that were numbred of them, were twenty and three thouſand, all males from a moneth old and vpward: for they were not numbred among the children of Iſrael, becauſe there was no inheritance giuen them among the children of Iſrael.

63 ¶Theſe are they that were numbred by Moſes and Eleazar the Prieſt, who numbred the children of Iſrael in the plaines of Moab, by Iordan *neere* Iericho.

64 But among theſe there was not a man of them whom Moſes and Aaron the Prieſt numbred, when they numbred the children of Iſrael in the wilderneſſe of Sinai,

65 For the LORD had ſaid of them, They *ſhall ſurely dye in the wilderneſſe: and there was not left a man of them, ſaue Caleb the ſon of Iephunneh, and Ioſhua the ſonne of Nun.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 *The daughters of Zelophehad ſue for an inheritance.* 6 *The law of inheritances.* 12 *Moſes being told of his death, ſueth for a ſucceſſour.* 18 *Ioſhua is appointed to ſucceed him.*

THen came the daughters of *Zelophehad the ſon of Hepher, the ſonne of Gilead, the ſon of Machir, the ſon of Manaſſeh, of the families of Manaſſeh the ſonne of Ioſeph: and theſe are the names of his daughters: Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah.

2 And they ſtood before Moſes, and before Eleazar the Prieſt, and before the princes, and all the Congregation, by the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, ſaying,

3 Our father *died in the wilderneſſe, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themſelues together againſt the LORD in the company of Korah: but died in his owne ſinne, and had no ſonnes.

4 Why ſhould the name of our father bee †done away from among his family, becauſe he hath no ſon? Giue vnto vs *therefore* a poſſeſsion among the brethren of our father.

5 And Moſes brought their cauſe before the LORD.

6 ¶ And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

7 The daughters of Zelophehad ſpeake right-

thou

thou ſhalt ſurely giue them a poſſeſsion of an inheritance among their fathers brethren, and thou ſhalt cauſe the inheritance of their father to paſſe vnto them.

8 And thou ſhalt ſpeake vnto the children of Iſrael, ſaying, If a man die and haue no ſon, then yee ſhall cauſe his inheritance to paſſe vnto his daughter.

9 And if he haue no daughter, then yee ſhall giue his inheritance vnto his brethren.

10 And if he haue no brethren, then yee ſhall giue his inheritance vnto his fathers brethren.

11 And if his father haue no brethren, then ye ſhall giue his inheritance vnto his kinſman that is next to him of his family, and he ſhall poſſeſſe it: and it ſhall be vnto the children of Iſrael, a ſtatute of iudgement, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

Deut. 49. 12 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, * Get thee vp into this mount Abarim, & ſee the land which I haue giuen vnto the children of Iſrael.

Chap. 24. 13 And when thou haſt ſeen it, thou alſo ſhalt be gathered vnto thy people, as *Aaron thy brother was gathered.

Chap. 24. 14 For * yee rebelled againſt my Commandement (in the deſart of Zin, in the ſtrife of the Congregation) to ſanctifie me at the water, before their eyes: that *is* the * water of Meribah in Kadeſh, in the wilderneſſe of Zin.

Exod. 17. 15 ¶ And Moſes ſpake vnto the LORD, ſaying,

16 Let the LORD, the God of the ſpirits of all fleſh, ſet a man ouer the Congregation,

17 Which may goe out before them, and which may goe in before them, and which may leade them out, and which may bring them in, that the Congregation of the LORD bee not as ſheepe which haue no ſhepherd.

18 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Moſes, Take thee Ioſhua the ſonne of Nun, a man in whom is the ſpirit, and lay thine hand vpon him,

19 And ſet him before Eleazar the Prieſt, and before all the Congregation: and giue him a charge in their ſight.

20 And thou ſhalt put *ſome* of thine honour vpon him, that all the Congregation of the children of Iſrael may be obedient.

*Exod. 28.30. 21 And hee ſhall ſtand before Eleazar the Prieſt, who ſhall aſke counſell for him *after the iudgement of Vrim before the LORD: at his word ſhall they goe out, and at his word they ſhall come in, both hee, and all the children of Iſrael with him, euen all the Congregation.

22 And Moſes did as the LORD commanded him: and he tooke Ioſhua, & ſet him before Eleazar the Prieſt, and before all the congregation.

23 And he laid his hands vpon him, and gaue him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moſes.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 *Offerings are to bee obſerued.* 3 *The continuall burnt offering.* 9 *The offering on the Sabbath,* 11 *on the new Moones,* 16 *at the Paſſeouer,* 26 *in the day of firſt fruits.*

AND the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

2 Command the children of Iſrael, and ſay vnto them, My offering, *and* my bread for my ſacrifices made by fire for † a ſweet ſauour vnto me, ſhall yee obſerue to offer vnto mee, in their due ſeaſon.

† Heb. a ſauour of my reſt.

3 And thou ſhalt ſay vnto them, * This *is* the offring made by fire, which ye ſhal offer vnto the LORD: Two lambes of the firſt yeere, without ſpot, † day by day for a continuall burnt offring.

* Exod. 29.38.

† Hebr. in a day.

4 The one lambe ſhalt thou offer in the morning, & the other lamb ſhalt thou offer at Euen.

† Hebr. betweene the two euenings.

5 And a tenth part of an Ephah of floure, for a * meat offering, mingled with the fourth part of an * Hin of beaten oyle.

* Leuit. 2.1.

6 *It is* a continuall burnt offering; which was ordained in mount Sinai for a ſweet ſauour, a ſacrifice made by fire vnto the LORD.

*Exod. 29.40.

7 And the drinke offering thereof ſhall be the fourth part of an Hin for the one lambe: in the holy place ſhalt thou cauſe the ſtrong wine to be powred vnto the LORD for a drink offering.

8 And the other lambe ſhalt thou offer at Euen: as the meat offering of the morning, and as the drinke offering thereof, thou ſhalt offer it, a ſacrifice made by fire of a ſweet ſauour vnto the LORD.

9 ¶ And on the Sabbath day, two lambs of the firſt yeere without ſpot, and two tenth deales of floure, for a meat offring mingled with oyle, and the drinke offering thereof.

10 This is the burnt offering of euery Sabbath, beſide the continuall burnt offering, and his drinke offering.

11 ¶ And in the beginnings of your moneths, ye ſhall offer a burnt offering vnto the LORD: Two young bullockes, and one ram, ſeuen lambes of the firſt yeere without ſpot,

12 And three tenth deales of floure for a meat offering mingled with oyle, for one bullocke, and two tenth deales of floure for a meat offering mingled with oyle, for one ramme:

13 And a ſeuerall tenth deale of floure mingled with oyle for a meat offring, vnto one lamb, for a burnt offering of a ſweet ſauour, a ſacrifice made by fire vnto the LORD.

14 And their drinke offerings ſhalbe halfe an Hin of wine vnto a bullock, & the third part of an Hin vnto a ram, and a fourth part of an Hin vnto a lamb: This *is* the burnt offering of euery moneth, throughout the moneths of the yeere.

15 And one kid of the goates for a ſin offering vnto the LORD, ſhall be offered beſides the continuall burnt offering, and his drinke offering.

16 *And in the fourteenth day of the firſt moneth, *is* the Paſſeouer of the LORD.

* Exod. 12.18.

17 And in the fifteenth day of this moneth *is* the feaſt: ſeuen dayes ſhall vnleauened bread be eaten.

Leui. 23.5.

18 In ſ *firſt day *ſhalbe* an holy Conuocation, ye ſhall doe no manner of ſeruile worke *therein,*

* Leuit. 23.7.

19 But ye ſhall offer a ſacrifice made by fire *for* a burnt offering vnto the LORD, two young bullockes, and one ram, and ſeuen lambes of the firſt yeere: they ſhall be vnto you without blemiſh.

20 And their meat offering ſhall bee of floure mingled with oyle: three tenth deales ſhal ye offer for a bullock, & two tenth deales for a ram.

21 A ſeuerall tenth deale ſhalt thou offer for euery lambe, throughout the ſeuen lambs:

22 And one goat for a ſin offering, to make an atonement for you.

23 Ye ſhall offer theſe beſide the burnt offering in the morning, which *is* for a continuall burnt offering.

24 After this manner ye ſhall offer daily throughout the ſeuen dayes, the meat of the ſacrifice made by fire, of a ſweet ſauour vnto the LORD: it ſhall bee offered beſide the continuall burnt offering, and his drinke offering.

25 And on the ſeuenth day ye ſhall haue an holy conuocation: ye ſhall doe no ſeruile worke.

26 ¶ Alſo in the day of the firſt fruits, when ye bring a new meat offering vnto the LORD, after your weekes *be out*: ye ſhall haue an holy

conuocation, ye ſhall doe no ſeruile worke.

27 But ye ſhall offer the burnt offering for a ſweet ſauour vnto the LORD, two young bullockes, one ram, ſeuen lambes of the firſt yeere;

28 And their meat offering of floure mingled with oyle, three tenth deales vnto one bullocke, two tenth deales vnto one ramme,

29 A ſeuerall tenth deale vnto one lambe, throwout the ſeuen lambes,

30 *And* one kid of the goats, to make an atonement for you.

31 Ye ſhall offer *them* beſides the continuall burnt offering, and his meat offering, (they ſhall be vnto you without blemiſh) and their drinke offerings.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 *The offering at the feaſt of Trumpets, 7 at the day of afflicting their ſoules, 13 and on the eight dayes of the feaſt of Tabernacles.*

AND in the ſeuenth moneth, on the firſt *day* of the moneth, yee ſhall haue an holy conuocation, ye ſhall doe no ſeruile worke: * it is a day of blowing the trumpets vnto you.

* Leuit. 23.24.

2 And yee ſhall offer a burnt offering for a ſweet ſauour vnto the LORD, one yong bullock, one ram, and ſeuen lambs of the firſt yeere without blemiſh.

3 And their meat offering *ſhall be* of floure mingled with oyle, three tenth deales for a bullocke, *and* two tenth deales for a ram:

4 And one tenth deale for one lambe, throughout the ſeuen lambes:

5 And one kid of the goats for a ſin offering, to make an atonement for you.

6 Beſide the burnt offering of the moneth, and his meat offring, and the daily burnt offring, and his meate offering, and their drinke offrings, according vnto their manner, for a ſweet ſauour, a ſacrifice made by fire vnto the LORD.

7 ¶ And * ye ſhall haue on the tenth day of this ſeuenth moneth, an holy conuocation; and ye ſhall afflict your ſoules: ye ſhall not doe any worke *therein*.

* Leuit. 16.29. & 23.27.

8 But ye ſhall offer a burnt offering vnto the LORD for a ſweete ſauour, one young bullocke, one ram, *and* ſeuen lambes of the firſt yeere, they ſhall be vnto you without blemiſh.

9 And their meat offering ſhall be of floure mingled with oyle, three tenth deales to a bullocke, *and* two tenth deales to one ram:

10 A ſeuerall tenth deale for one lambe throwout the ſeuen lambes:

11 One kid of the goats for a ſin offering, beſide the ſin offering of atonement, and the continuall burnt offering, and the meat offering of it, and their drinke offerings.

12 ¶ And on the fifteenth day of the ſeuenth moneth, yee ſhall haue an holy conuocation, yee ſhall doe no ſeruile worke, and ye ſhall keepe a feaſt vnto the LORD ſeuen dayes.

13 And ye ſhall offer a burnt offering, a ſacrifice made by fire, of a ſweet ſauour vnto the LORD, thirteene young bullockes, two rams, *and* foureteene lambes of the firſt yeere: they ſhall be without blemiſh.

14 And their meat offering *ſhall bee* of floure mingled with oyle, three tenth deales vnto euery bullocke of the thirteene bullockes, two tenth deales to each ramme of the two rammes:

15 And a ſeuerall tenth deale to each lambe, of the fourteene lambes:

16 And one kid of the goats for a ſin offering, beſide the continuall burnt offering, his meate offering, and his drinke offering.

17 ¶ And on the ſecond day *yee ſhall offer* twelue young bullockes, two rammes, fourteene lambes of the firſt yeere, without ſpot.

18 And their meat offering, and their drinke offerings for the bullockes, for the rams, and for the lambes, *ſhall bee* according to their number, after the manner:

19 And one kid of the goats for a ſin offring, beſide the continuall burnt offring, and the meat offering thereof, and their drinke offerings.

20 ¶ And on the third day eleuen bullockes, two rams, foureteene lambes of the firſt yeere without blemiſh.

21 And their meat offering, and their drinke offerings for the bullockes, for the rams, and for the lambes, *ſhall be* according to their number, after their manner:

22 And one goat for a ſin offering, beſide the continuall burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drinke offering.

23 ¶ And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rammes, *and* fourteene lambes of the firſt yeere, without blemiſh.

24 Their meat offering, and their drinke offerings, for the bullockes, for the rams, and for the lambes, *ſhall be* according to their number, after the manner:

25 And one kid of the goats for a ſinne offering, beſide the continuall burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drinke offering.

26 ¶ And on the fifth day, nine bullockes, two rammes, *and* fourteene lambes of the firſt yeere, without ſpot:

27 And their meat offering, and their drinke offerings, for the bullockes, for the rams, and for the lambes, *ſhall bee* according to their number, after the manner:

28 And one goat for a ſin offering, beſide the continuall burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drinke offering.

29 ¶ And on the ſixth day, eight bullockes, two rams, *and* fourteene lambs of the firſt yere, without blemiſh:

30 And their meat offering, and their drinke offerings, for the bullockes, for the rams, and for the lambes, *ſhall be* according to their number, after the manner:

31 And one goat for a ſin offering, beſide the continuall burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drinke offering.

32 ¶ And on the ſeuenth day, ſeuen bullockes, two rams, *and* fourteene lambs of the firſt yere, without blemiſh:

33 And their meat offering, and their drinke offerings, for the bullockes, for the rams, and for the lambes, *ſhall bee* according to their number, after the manner:

34 And one goat for a ſin offering, beſide the continuall burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drinke offering.

35 ¶ On the eighth day yee ſhall haue a * ſolemne aſſembly: ye ſhall doe no ſeruile worke *therein*.

* Leuit. 23.36.

36 But ye ſhall offer a burnt offering, a ſacrifice made by fire, of a ſweet ſauour vnto the LORD, one bullocke, one ram, ſeuen lambes of the firſt yeere, without blemiſh:

37 Their meat offering, and their drinke offerings, for the bullocke, for the ram, and for the lambes, *ſhall be* according to their number, after the manner:

38 And one goat for a ſin offering, beſide the continuall burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drinke offering.

39 These things ye shall ‖ do vnto the LORD in your set Feasts, besides your vowes, and your free-will offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meat offerings, and for your drinke offerings, and for your peace offerings.

40 And Moses told the children of Israel, according to all that the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Vowes are not to be broken. 3 The exception of a maids vow: 6 Of a wives: 9 Of a widowes, or her that is diuorced.

AND Moses spake vnto the heads of the tribes, concerning the children of Israel, saying, This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded.

2 If a man vow a vow vnto the LORD or sweare an oath to bind his soule with a bond: he shall not † breake his word, he shall doe according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 If a woman also vow a vow vnto the LORD, and binde *her selfe* by a bond, *being* in her fathers house in her youth:

4 And her father heare her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soule, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her vowes shall stand, and euery bond wherewith she hath bound her soule, shall stand.

5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vowes, or of her bonds, wherewith she hath bound her soule, shall stand: and the LORD shall forgiue her, because her father disallowed her.

6 And if she had at all an husband when † she vowed, or vttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soule;

7 And her husband heard *it*, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard *it*: then her vowes shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soule, shall stand.

8 But if her husband disallow her on the day that hee heard *it*, then he shall make her vow which shee vowed, and that which shee vttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soule, of none effect, and the LORD shall forgiue her.

9 But euery vow of a widow, and of her that is diuorced, wherewith they haue bound their soules, shall stand against her.

10 And if she vowed in her husbands house, or bound her soule by a bond with an oath;

11 And her husband heard *it*, and held his peace at her, *and* disallowed her not, then all her vowes shall stand, and euery bond wherewith she bound her soule, shall stand.

12 But if her husband hath vtterly made them voide on the day hee heard *them*: then whatsoeuer proceeded out of her lips concerning her vowes, or concerning the bond of her soule, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void, and the LORD shall forgiue her.

13 Euery vow, and euery binding oath to afflict the soule, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void.

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her, from day to day, then hee establisheth all her vowes, or all her bonds which are vpon her: he confirmeth them, because hee held his peace at her, in the day that he heard *them*.

15 But if he shall any wayes make *them* void, after that hee hath heard *them*, then hee shall beare her iniquity.

16 These *are* the Statutes which the LORD commanded Moses, betweene a man and his wife, betweene the father and his daughter, *being yet* in her youth, in her fathers house.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 The Midianites are spoyled, and Balaam slaine. 13 Moses is wroth with the officers for sauing the women aliue. 19 How the souldiers with their captiues and spoyle are to be purified. 25 The proportion whereby the prey is to bee diuided. 48 The voluntary oblation vnto the treasury of the Lord.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

2 * Auenge the children of Israel of the Midianites: afterward shalt thou * be gathered vnto thy people. *Chap. 25. 17. *Chap. 27. 13.

3 And Moses spake vnto the people, saying, Arme some of your selues vnto the warre, and let them goe against the Midianites, and auenge the LORD of Midian.

4 † Of euery tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the warre. †Heb. a thousand of a tribe, a thousand of a tribe.

5 So there were deliuered out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of *euery* tribe, twelue thousand armed for warre.

6 And Moses sent them to the warre, a thousand of *euery* tribe, them and Phinehas the son of Eleazar the Priest, to the warre, with the holy instruments, & the trumpets to blow, in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Midianites, as the LORD commanded Moses, and they slew all the males.

8 And they slew the Kings of Midian beside the rest of them that were slaine; *namely*, * Eui, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, fiue Kings of Midian: Balaam also the son of Beor, they slew with the sword. * Iosh. 13. 21.

9 And the children of Israel tooke all the women of Midian captiues, and their little ones, and tooke the spoile of all their cattell, and all their flockes, and all their goods.

10 And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles with fire:

11 And they tooke all the spoyle, and all the prey, both of men and of beasts.

12 And they brought the captiues, and the prey, and the spoile vnto Moses, and Eleazar the Priest, and vnto the Congregation of the children of Israel, vnto the campe at the plaines of Moab, which *are* by Iordan neere Iericho.

13 ¶ And Moses and Eleazar the Priest, and all the Princes of the Congregation went foorth to meet them without the campe.

14 And Moses was wroth with the officers of the hoste, *with* the captaines ouer thousands, and captaines ouer hundreds, which came from the † battel. †Hebr. hoste of warre.

15 And Moses said vnto them, Haue ye saued all the women aliue?

16 Behold, * these caused the children of Israel, through the * counsell of Balaam, to commit trespasse against the LORD in the matter of Peor, and there was a plague among the Congregation of the LORD. *Chap. 25. 2. *2. Pet. 2. 15.

17 Now therefore * kill euery male among the little ones, and kill euery woman that hath knowne man, by lying with † him. * Iudges 21. 11. †Hebr. a male.

18 But all the women children that haue not knowne a man, by lying with him, keepe aliue for your selues.

19 And do ye abide without the campe seuen dayes: whosoeuer hath killed any person, and * whosoeuer hath touched any slaine, purifie both your selues and your captiues, on the third day, and on the seuenth day. *Chap. 19. 11, &c † Hebr. instrument, or vessel of skin.

20 And purifie all *your* raiment, and all that is † made of skins, and all worke of goats haire, and all things made of wood.

21 ¶ And

21 ¶And Eleazar the Prieſt ſaid vnto the men of warre which went to the battell, This *is* the ordinance of the Law which the LORD commanded Moſes.

22 Onely the gold, and the ſiluer, the braſſe, the iron, the tinne, and the lead,

23 Euery thing that may abide the fire, ye ſhall make it go thorow the fire, and *it* ſhalbe cleane: neuertheleſſe, it ſhall be purified with the water of ſeparation: and all that abideth not the fire, ye ſhall make goe thorow the water.

24 And ye ſhall waſh your clothes on the ſeuenth day, and ye ſhall be cleane, and afterward ye ſhall come into the campe.

25 ¶And the LORD ſpake vnto Moſes, ſaying,

† Hebr. of the captiuity

26 Take the ſumme of the prey † that was taken, both of man and of beaſt, thou and Eleazar the Prieſt, and the chiefe fathers of the Congregation:

27 And diuide the prey into two parts, between them that tooke the war vpon them, who went out to battell, & between all the Congregation.

28 And leuie a tribute vnto the LORD of the men of war which went out to battell: one ſoule of fiue hundred, both of the perſons, and of the beeues, and of the aſſes, and of the ſheepe.

29 Take *it* of their halfe, and giue *it* vnto Eleazar the Prieſt, for an heaue offring of the LORD.

30 And of ‡ children of Iſraels halfe, thou ſhalt take one portion of fifty, of the perſons, of the beeues, of the aſſes, and of the ‖ flocks, of all maner of beaſts, and giue them vnto the Leuites, which keep the charge of the Tabernacle of the LORD.

‡ Or, goats

31 And Moſes and Eleazar the Prieſt did as the LORD commanded Moſes.

32 And the booty, *bring* the reſt of the prey which the men of war had caught, was ſixe hundred thouſand, and ſeuenty thouſand, and fiue thouſand ſheepe,

33 And threeſcore & twelue thouſand beeues,

34 And threeſcore and one thouſand aſſes:

35 And thirty and two thouſand perſons in all, of women that had not knowne man by lying with him.

36 And the halfe *which was* the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thouſand, and ſeuen and thirty thouſand, and fiue hundred ſheepe.

37 And the LORDS tribute of the ſheepe was ſixe hundred threeſcore and fifteene.

38 And the beeues *were* thirty and ſixe thouſand, of which the LORDS tribute *was* threeſcore and twelue.

39 And the aſſes *were* thirty thouſand, and fiue hundred, of which the LORDS tribute *was* threeſcore and one.

40 And the perſons *were* ſixteene thouſand, of which the LORDS tribute *was* thirty and two perſons.

41 And Moſes gaue the tribute *which was* the LORDS heaue offering, vnto Eleazar the Prieſt, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

42 And of the children of Iſraels halfe, which Moſes diuided from the men that warred:

43 (Now the halfe that pertained vnto the Congregation, *was* three hundred thouſand, and thirty thouſand, *and* ſeuen thouſand, and fiue hundred ſheepe:

44 And thirty and ſixe thouſand beeues:

45 And thirty thouſand aſſes, & fiue hundred:

46 And ſixteene thouſand perſons.)

47 Euen of the children of Iſraels halfe, Moſes tooke one portion of fifty, both of man and of beaſt, and gaue them vnto the Leuites which kept the charge of the Tabernacle of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moſes.

48 ¶ And the officers which were ouer thouſands of the hoſte, the captains of thouſands, and captaines of hundreds came neere vnto Moſes,

49 And they ſaid vnto Moſes, Thy ſeruants haue taken the ſumme of the men of war which are vnder our † charge, and there lacketh not one man of vs.

† Hebr. hand.

50 Wee haue therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, what euery man hath † gotten, of iewels of gold, chaines, and bracelets, rings, earings, and tablets, to make an atonement for our ſoules, before the LORD.

† Hebr. found

51 And Moſes and Eleazar the Prieſt tooke the gold of them: *euen* all wrought iewels.

52 And all the gold of the † offring that they offered vp to the LORD, of the captains of thouſands, & of the captains of hundreds, was ſixteene thouſand, ſeuen hundred and fifty ſhekels.

† Hebr. beaue offring

53 (*For* the men of warre had taken ſpoyle, euery man for himſelfe.)

54 And Moſes and Eleazar the Prieſt tooke the gold of the captaines of thouſands, and of hundreds, and brought it into the Tabernacle of the Congregation, for a memoriall for the children of Iſrael before the LORD.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 The Reubenites and Gadites ſue for their inheritance on that ſide Iordan. 6 Moſes reproueth them. 16 They offer him conditions to his content. 33 Moſes aſſigneth them the land. 39 They conquer it.

NOw the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, had a very great multitude of cattell, and when they ſaw the land of Iazer, and the land of Gilead, that behold, the place was a place for cattell,

2 The children of Gad, and the children of Reuben, came and ſpake vnto Moſes, and to Eleazar the Prieſt, and vnto the Princes of the Congregation, ſaying,

3 Ataroth, and Dibon, and Iazer, and Nimrah, and Heſhbon, and Elealeh, and Shebam, and Nebo, and Beon,

4 *Euen* the countrey which the LORD ſmote before the Congregation of Iſrael, is a land for cattell, and thy ſeruants haue cattell.

5 Wherfore, ſaid they, if we haue found grace in thy ſight, let this land be giuen vnto thy ſeruants for a poſſeſſion, *and* bring vs not ouer Iordan.

6 ¶ And Moſes ſaid vnto the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren goe to war, and ſhall ye ſit here?

† Hebr. breake

7 And wherfore † diſcourage ye the heart of the children of Iſrael, from going ouer into the land which the LORD hath giuen them?

8 Thus did your fathers when I ſent them from Kadeſh-Barnea to ſee the land.

* Chap. 13.24.

9 For *when they went vp vnto the valley of Eſhcol, and ſaw the land, they diſcouraged the heart of the children of Iſrael, that they ſhould not goe into the land which the LORD had giuen them.

10 And the LORDS anger was kindled the ſame time, and he ſware, ſaying,

11 Surely none of the men that came vp out of Egypt, *from twenty yeeres old and vpward, ſhall ſee the land which I ſware vnto Abraham, vnto Iſaac, and vnto Iacob, becauſe they haue not † wholly followed me:

* Chap. 14.28,29

† Hebr. fulfilled after me

12 Saue Caleb the ſon of Iephunneh, the Kenezite, and Ioſhua the ſonne of Nun: for they haue wholly followed the LORD.

13 And

15 And the LORDS anger was kindled against Israel, and he made them wander in the wildernesse fourty yeeres, vntill all the generation that had done euill in the sight of the LORD, was consumed.

14 And behold ye are risen vp in your fathers stead, an increase of sinfull men, to augment yet the fierce anger of the LORD toward Israel.

15 For if ye turne away from after him, hee will yet againe leaue them in the wildernesse, and ye shall destroy all this people.

16 ¶ And they came neere vnto him, and said, We will build sheepefolds here for our cattell, and cities for our little ones:

17 But we our selues will goe ready armed before the children of Israel, vntill wee haue brought them vnto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities, because of the inhabitants of the land.

18 We will not returne vnto our houses, vntill the children of Israel haue inherited euery man his inheritance:

19 For we will not inherit with them on yonder side Iordan, or forward, because our inheritance is fallen to vs on this side Iordan, Eastward

20 ¶ And * Moses said vnto them, If ye will doe this thing, if yee will goe armed before the LORD to warre,

21 And will goe all of you armed ouer Iordan before the LORD, vntill he hath driuen out his enemies from before him,

22 And the land be subdued before the LORD: then afterward ye shall returne, and be guiltlesse before the LORD, and before Israel; and this land shall be your possession before the LORD.

23 But if ye will not doe so, behold, ye haue sinned against the LORD: and be sure your sinne will find you out.

24 Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheepe, and doe that which hath proceeded out of your mouth.

25 And the children of Gad, and the children of Reuben spake vnto Moses, saying, Thy seruants will doe as my lord commandeth:

26 Our little ones, our wiues, our flocks, and all our cattell shall be there in the cities of Gilead:

27 But * thy seruants will passe ouer, euery man armed for warre, before the LORD, to battell, as my lord saith.

28 So concerning them Moses commanded Eleazar the Priest, and Iosh̃ua the son of Nun, and the chiefe fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel:

29 And Moses said vnto them, If the children of Gad, and the children of Reuben will passe with you ouer Iordan, euery man armed to battell before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you, then yee shall giue them the land of Gilead for a possession;

30 But if they will not passe ouer with you armed, they shall haue possessions among you in the land of Canaan.

31 And the children of Gad, and the children of Reuben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said vnto thy seruants, so will we doe.

32 We will passe ouer armed before the LORD, into the land of Canaan, that the possession of our inheritance on this side Iordan may be ours.

33 And * Moses gaue vnto them, *euen* to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and vnto halfe the tribe of Manasseh, the son of Ioseph, the kingdome of Sihon King of the Amorites, and the kingdome of Og King of Bashan, the land with the cities thereof, in the coasts, *euen* the cities of the countrey round about.

34 ¶ And the children of Gad built Dibon, and Ataroth, and Aroer,

35 And Atroth, Shophan, and Iaazer, and Iogbehah,

36 And Bethnimrah, and Beth-haran, fenced cities: and folds for sheepe.

37 And the children of Reuben built Hesbon, and Elealeh, and Kiriathaim,

38 And Nebo, and Baalmeon, (their names being changed) and Shibmah: and † gaue other names vnto the cities which they builded.

39 And the children of * Machir the sonne of Manasseh went to Gilead, and tooke it, and dispossessed the Amorite which was in it.

40 And Moses gaue Gilead vnto Machir the son of Manasseh, and he dwelt therein.

41 And * Iair the sonne of Manasseh went and tooke the small townes thereof, and called them Hauoth-Iair.

42 And Nobah went and tooke Kenath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after his owne name.

† *Heb. they called by names the names of the cities.*

* Gene. 50.23.

* Deut. 3.14.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 *Two and fourty iourneys of the Israelites.* 50 *The Canaanites are to be destroyed.*

THese *are* the iourneyes of the children of Israel, which went foorth out of the land of Egypt, with their armies, vnder the hand of Moses and Aaron.

2 And Moses wrote their goings out according to their iourneyes, by the commandement of the LORD; and these *are* their iourneyes according to their goings out.

3 And they * departed from Rameses in the first moneth, on the fifteenth day of the first moneth: on the morrow after the Passeouer, the children of Israel went out with an high hand, in the sight of all the Egyptians.

* Exod. 12.37.

4 (For † Egyptians buried all their first borne, which † LORD had smitten among them: vpon their gods also the LORD executed iudgments.)

5 And the children of Israel remooued from Rameses, and pitched in Succoth.

6 And they departed from * Succoth, & pitched in Etham, which *is* in the edge of the wildernes.

* Exod. 13.20.

7 And they remoued from Etham, and turned againe vnto Pihahiroth, which *is* before Baalzephon: and they pitched before Migdol.

8 And they departed from before Pihahiroth, and * passed thorow the midst of the Sea into the wildernesse, and went three dayes iourney in the wildernesse of Etham, and pitched in Marah.

* Exod. 15.22.

9 And they remoued from Marah, and * came vnto Elim, and in Elim were twelue fountaines of water, and threescore and ten palme-trees, and they pitched there.

* Exod. 15.27.

10 And they remoued from Elim, and encamped by the red Sea.

11 And they remooued from the red Sea, and encamped in the * wilderneſſe of Sin.

* Exod. 16.1.

12 And they tooke their iourney out of the wilderneſſe of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah.

* Exod. 17.1.

13 And they departed from Dophkah, and encamped in Alush.

* Exod. 19.1.

14 And they remooued from Alush, and encamped at * Rephidim, where was no water for the people to drinke.

* Chap. 11.34.

15 And they departed from Rephidim, and pitched in the * wilderneſſe of Sinai.

* Deut. 3. 12. Iosh. 8.8, & 21.4.

16 And they remooued from the desart of Sinai, and pitched * at † Kibroth-Hattaauah.

† That is, *the graues of lust.*

* Chap. 11.35.

17 And they departed from Kibroth-Hattaauah, and * encamped at Hazeroth,

* Chap. 12.16.

28 And they departed from Hazeroth, and pitched in Rithmah.
19 And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Rimmon-Perez.
20 And they departed from Rimmon-Perez, and pitched in Libnah.
21 And they remooued from Libnah, and pitched at Rissah.
22 And they iourneyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kehelathah.
23 And they went from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount Shapher.
24 And they remooued from mount Shapher, and encamped in Haradah.
25 And they remooued from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth.
26 And they remooued from Makheloth, and encamped at Tahath.
27 And they departed from Tahath, and pitched at Tarah.
28 And they remooued from Tarah, and pitched in Mithcah.
29 And they went from Mithcah, and pitched in Hashmonah.
* Deut. 10.6. 30 And they departed from Hashmonah and *encamped at Moseroth.
31 And they departed from Moseroth, and pitched in Bene-Iaakan.
32 And they remooued from Bene-Iaakan, and encamped at Horhagidgad.
33 And they went from Horhagidgad, and pitched in Iotbathah.
34 And they remooued from Iotbathah, and encamped at Ebronah.
35 And they departed from Ebronah, and encamped at Ezion-gaber.
36 And they remooued from Ezion-gaber, and pitched in § *wildernes of Zin, which is Kadesh.
* Chap. 20.1. 37 And they remooued from *Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom.
* Chap. 20.22. 38 And *Aaron the Priest went vp into mount
* Chap. 20.25. Deut. 32.50. Hor, at the commandement of the LORD, and died there in the fortieth yeere, after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first day of the fifth moneth.
39 And Aaron was an hundred and twenty and three yeeres old, when he died in mount Hor.
* Chap. 21.1, &c. 40 And *King Arad the Canaanite (which dwelt in the South, in the land of Canaan) heard of the comming of the children of Israel.
* Chap. 33.4. 41 And they departed from mount *Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah.
42 And they departed from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon.
43 And they departed from Punon, and pitched in Oboth.
44 And they departed from Oboth, and pitched in ‖ Ije-Abarim, in the border of Moab.
‖ Or, heapes of Abarim. 45 And they departed from Iim, and pitched in Dibon-Gad.
46 And they remooued from Dibon-Gad, and encamped in Almon-Diblathaim.
47 And they remooued from Almon-Diblathaim, and pitched in the mountaines of Abarim, before Nebo.
48 And they departed from the mountaines of Abarim, and pitched in the plaines of Moab, by Iordan neere Iericho.
‖ Or, the plaines of Abittim. 49 And they pitched by Iordane from Beth-Iesimoth, euen vnto ‖ * Abel-Shittim, in the plaines of Moab.
* Chap. 25.1. 50 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, in the plaines of Moab by Iordan, neere Iericho, saying,
51 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, * When ye are passed ouer Iordan into the land of Canaan,
* Deut. 7.2. 11.31. 52 Then ye shall driue out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, & destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quite plucke downe all their high places.
53 And ye shall dispossesse *the inhabitants* of the land, and dwell therein: for I haue giuen you the land to possesse it.
54 And * ye shall diuide the land by lot, for an inheritance among your families, and to the moe yee shall † giue the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall † giue the lesse inheritance: euery mans inheritance shall bee in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers, ye shall inherit.
* Chap. 26.53. † Heb. multiply his inheritance. † Heb. diminish his inheritance.
55 But if ye will not driue out the inhabitants of the land from before you, then it shall come to passe that those which ye let remain of them, shall be *prickes in your eyes, and thornes in your sides, and shall vexe you in the land wherein ye dwell.
* Iosh. 23.13. 56 Moreouer, it shall come to passe, that I shall doe vnto you, as I thought to doe vnto them.

CHAP. XXXIIII.

1 The borders of the land. 16 The names of the men which shall diuide the land.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,
2 Command the children of Israel, and say vnto them, When yee come into the land of Canaan (this is the land that shall fall vnto you for an inheritance, euen the land of Canaan, with the coasts thereof.)
* Iosh. 15.1. 3 Then * your South quarter shall bee from the wildernesse of Zin, along by the coast of Edom, and your South border shall be the outmost coast of the salt sea Eastward.
4 And your border shall turne from the South to the ascent of Akrabbim, and passe on to Zin: and the going forth thereof shalbe from the South to Kadesh-Barnea, and shall goe on to Hazar-Addar, and passe on to Azmon.
5 And the border shall fetch a compasse from Azmon vnto the riuer of Egypt, and the goings out of it shall be at the Sea.
6 And as for the Westerne border, you shall euen haue the great Sea for a border: this shall be your West border.
7 And this shalbe your North border: from the great sea, you shal point out for you, mount Hor.
8 From mount Hor, ye shall point out *your border* vnto the entrance of Hamath: and the goings forth of the border shall be to Zedad.
9 ¶ And the border shall goe on to Ziphron, and the goings out of it shall be at Hazar-Enan: this shall be your North border.
10 And yee shall point out your East border, from Hazar-Enan to Shepham.
11 And the coast shall goe downe from Shepham to Riblah, on the East side of Ain: and the border shall descend, and shall reach vnto the † side of the sea of Cinnereth Eastward.
† Heb. shoulder
12 And the border shall goe downe to Iordan, and the goings out of it shall be at the salt Sea: this shall be your land, with the coasts thereof round about.
13 And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, This is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to giue vnto the nine tribes, and to the halfe tribe.
* Chap. 32.33. Iosh. 14.2. 14 * For the tribe of the children of Reuben, according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to the house

house of their fathers, haue receiued *their inheritance*, and halfe the tribe of Manasseh haue receiued their inheritance.

15 The two tribes, and the halfe tribe haue receiued their inheritance on this side Iordan, neere Iericho, Eastward, toward the Sunne rising.

16 And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

17 These *are* the names of the men which shall diuide the land vnto you: * Eleazar the Priest, and Iosh̃ua the sonne of Nun.

18 And yee shall take one Prince of euery tribe, to diuide the land by inheritance.

19 And the names of the men *are* these: Of the tribe of Iudah, Caleb the son of Iephunneh.

20 And of the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shemuel the sonne of Ammihud.

21 Of the tribe of Beniamin, Elidad the sonne of Chislon.

22 And the Prince of the tribe of the children of Dan, Bukki the sonne of Iogli.

23 The Prince of the children of Ioseph: for the tribe of the children of Manasseh, Hanniel the sonne of Ephod.

24 And the Prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim, Kemuel the sonne of Shiphtan.

25 And the Prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun, Elizaphan the sonne of Parnach.

26 And the Prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar, Paltiel the sonne of Azzan.

27 And the Prince of the tribe of the children of Asher, Ahihud the sonne of Shelomi.

28 And the Prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, Pedahel the sonne of Ammihud.

29 These *are they* whom the LORD commanded to diuide the inheritance vnto the children of Israel, in the land of Canaan.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 Eight and fourty cities for the Leuites with their suburbes and measure thereof. 6 Sixe of them are to be cities of refuge. 9 The lawes of murder. 31 No satisfaction for murder.

AND the LORD spake vnto Moses in the plains of Moab by Iordan, neere Iericho, saying,

2 * Command the children of Israel, that they giue vnto the Leuites of the inheritance of their possession, cities to dwell in: and ye shall giue also vnto the Leuites, suburbs for the cities round about them.

3 And the cities shall they haue to dwell in, and the suburbes of them shall bee for their cattell, and for their goods, and for all their beasts.

4 And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shal giue vnto the Leuites, *shall reach* from the wall of the city & outward, a thousand cubites round about.

5 And ye shal measure frō without the city on the East side two thousand cubits, & on the South side two thousand cubits, & on the West side two thousand cubits, & on the North side two thousand cubites: and the city *shall be* in the midst; this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities.

6 And among the cities which yee shall giue vnto the Leuites, there shall be * sixe cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslayer, that he may flee thither: And † to them ye shall adde fourty and two cities.

7 So all the cities which ye shall giue to the Leuites, shall be fourty and eight cities, them *shall ye giue* with their suburbes.

8 And the cities which ye shall giue *shall bee* of the possession of the children of Israel: from them that haue many, ye shall giue many; but from them that haue few, ye shall giue few: Euery one shall giue of his cities vnto the Leuites, according to his inheritance which he inheriteth,

9 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Moses, saying,

10 Speake vnto the children of Israel, and say vnto them, * When ye be come ouer Iordan, into the land of Canaan:

11 Then ye shall appoint you cities, to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person † at vnawares.

12 And they shal be vnto you cities for refuge from the auenger, that the manslayer die not, vntil he stand before the Congregation in iudgement.

13 And of these cities which ye shall giue, sixe cities shall ye haue for refuge.

14 Yee shall giue three cities on this side Iordan, and three cities shall ye giue in the land of Canaan, which shall be cities of refuge.

15 These sixe cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Israel, and for the stranger, & for the soiourner among them: that euery one that killeth any person vnawares, may flee thither.

16 * And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, (so that hee die) he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

17 And if hee smite him † with throwing a stone, (wherewith he may die) and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely bee put to death.

18 Or if hee smite him with an hand-weapon of wood, (wherewith hee may die) and hee die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

19 The reuenger of blood himselfe shal slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shal slay him.

20 * But if he thrust him of hatred, or hurle at him, by laying of wait, that he die;

21 Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that smote him shall surely be put to death, for he is a murderer: the reuenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him.

22 But if hee thrust him suddenly * without enmity, or haue cast vpon him any thing, without laying of wait,

23 Or with any stone wherwith a man may die, seeing him not, and cast it vpon him that he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought his harme:

24 Then the Congregation shall iudge betweene the slayer, and the reuenger of blood, according to these iudgements.

25 And the Congregation shall deliuer the slayer out of the hand of the reuenger of blood, and the Congregation shall restore him to the citie of his refuge, whither he was fled: and hee shall abide in it, vnto the death of the high Priest, which was anointed with the holy oyle.

26 But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled:

27 And the reuenger of blood finde him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the reuenger of blood kill the slayer, † he shall not be guilty of blood:

28 Because he should haue remained in the city of his refuge, vntill the death of the high Priest: but after the death of the high Priest, the slayer shall returne into the land of his possession.

29 So these things shall bee for a statute of iudgement vnto you, thorowout your generations in all your dwellings.

30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death, by the * mouth of witnesses: but one witnesse shall not testifie against any person, *to cause him* to die.

31 Moreouer, ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is † guilty of death; but he shall be surely put to death.

32 And

* Deut. 7.2. & 11.11.

* Iosh. 21.2.

* Deut. 4.41. Iosh. 20.2 & 21.3.

† Hebr. abone them ye shal giue

† Hebr. they inherite.

* Deut. 19.2. Iosh. 20.2

† Hebr. by error,

* Exod. 21.14.

† Hebr. with a stone of the hand

* Deut. 19.11.

* Exod. 21.13.

† Hebr. no blood shall be to him.

* Deut. 17.6. and 19.15. mat. 18. 16.2.cor. 13.1.heb. 10.28.

† Hebr. faulty to die,

32 And yee ſhall take no ſatisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that hee ſhould come againe to dwell in the land, vntill the death of the Prieſt.

33 So ye ſhall not pollute the land wherein ye are; for blood, it defileth the land: and the †land cannot bee cleanſed of the blood that is ſhed therein, but by the blood of him that ſhed it.

† Hebr. there can be no expiation for the land.

34 Defile not therefore the land which yee ſhall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for I the LORD dwell among the children of Iſrael.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 The inconuenience of the inheritance of daughters, 5 is remedied by marrying in their owne tribes, 7 leſt the inheritance ſhould be remooued from the tribe. 10 The daughters of Zelophehad marry their fathers brothers ſons.

AND the chiefe fathers of the families of the children of Gilead, the ſonne of Machir, the ſonne of Manaſſeh, of the families of the ſonnes of Ioſeph came neere, and ſpake before Moſes, and before the Princes, the chiefe fathers of the children of Iſrael,

2 And they ſaid, *The LORD commanded my lord to giue the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Iſrael: and my lord was commanded by the LORD, to giue the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother, vnto his daughters.

* Chap. 27.1. Ioſh. 17.3

3 And if they be married to any of the ſons of the *other* tribes of the children of Iſrael, then ſhall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and ſhalbe put to the inheritance of the tribe, †whereinto they are receiued: ſo ſhal it be taken frō the lot of our inheritance.

† Hebr. vnto whom they ſhall bee.

4 And when the Iubile of the children of Iſrael ſhall be, then ſhall their inheritance be put vnto the inheritance of the tribe, whereunto they are receiued: ſo ſhall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

5 And Moſes commanded the children of Iſrael, according to the word of the LORD, ſaying, The tribe of the ſonnes of Ioſeph hath ſaid well.

6 This *is* the thing which the LORD doeth command concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, ſaying, Let them † marry to whom they thinke beſt: * onely to the family of the tribe of their father ſhall they marry.

† Hebr. be wife. * Num. 36.6.

7 So ſhall not the inheritance of the children of Iſrael remoone from tribe to tribe: for euery one of the children of Iſrael ſhall † keepe himſelfe to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

† Hebr. cleaue to the lot, &c. Num. 36.9.

8 And euery daughter that poſſeſſeth an inheritance, in any tribe of the children of Iſrael, ſhall bee wife vnto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Iſrael may enioy euery man the inheritance of his fathers.

9 Neither ſhall the inheritance remoone from one tribe to another tribe: but euery one of the tribes of the children of Iſrael ſhall keepe himſelfe to his owne inheritance.

10 Euen as the LORD commanded Moſes, ſo did the daughters of Zelophehad.

11 * For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah the daughters of Zelophehad, were married vnto their fathers brothers ſonnes.

* Chap. 27.1.

12 And they were married † into the families of the ſonnes of Manaſſeh the ſonne of Ioſeph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

† Hebr. to ſome that were of the families

13 Theſe *are* the Commandements and the Iudgements which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moſes, vnto the children of Iſrael in the plaines of Moab, by Iordan, *neere* Ierichio.

¶ THE FIFTH BOOKE OF MOSES, CALLED DEVTERONOMIE.

CHAP. I.

1 Moſes ſpeech in the end of the fourtieth yeere, briefly rehearſing the ſtory 6 Of Gods promiſe, 9 Of giuing them officers, 19 Of ſending the ſpies to ſearch the land, 34 Of Gods anger for their incredulity, 41 and diſobedience.

THeſe *bee* the words which Moſes ſpake vnto all Iſrael, on this ſide Iordan, in the wildernes, in the plaine ouer againſt ‖ the red *Sea*, betweene Paran, and Tophel, and Laban, and Hazeroth, and Dizahab.

‖ Or, Zuph.

2 (*There are* eleuen daies *iourney* from Horeb, by the way of mount Seir, vnto Kadeſh-Barnea.)

3 And it came to paſſe in the fourtieth yeere, in the eleuenth moneth, on the firſt *day* of the moneth, that Moſes ſpake vnto the children of Iſrael, according vnto all that the LORD had giuen him in commandement vnto them:

4 * After hee had ſlaine Sihon the King of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heſhbon, and Og the King of Baſhan, which dwelt at Aſtaroth in Edrei.

* Num. 21.24.

5 On this ſide Iordan, in the land of Moab, began Moſes to declare this law, ſaying,

6 The LORD our God ſpake vnto vs in Horeb, ſaying, Yee haue dwelt long enough in this mount:

† Hebr. all his neighbours.

7 Turne you, and take your iourney, and goe to the mount of the Amorites, and vnto † all *the places* nigh thereunto, in the plaine, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the South, and by the ſea ſide to the land of the Canaanites, and vnto Lebanon, vnto the great riuer, the riuer Euphrates.

8 Behold, I haue †ſet the land before you: Go in, and poſſeſſe the land, which the LORD ſware vnto your fathers, * Abraham, Iſaac, and Iacob, to giue vnto them, and to their ſeed after them.

† Hebr. giuen. * Gen. 15. 18. & 17. 7, 8.

9 ¶ And I ſpake vnto you at that time, ſaying, I am not able to beare you my ſelfe alone:

10 The LORD your God hath multiplied you, and behold, you are this day as the Starres of heauen for multitude.

11 (The LORD God of your fathers make you a thouſand times ſo many moe as ye *are*, and bleſſe you, as he hath promiſed you.)

12 How can I my ſelfe alone beare your cumbrance, and your burden, and your ſtriſe?

13 † Take ye wiſe men, and vnderſtanding, and knowne among your tribes, and I will make them rulers ouer you.

† Hebr. giue.

14 And yee anſwered me, and ſaid, The thing which thou haſt ſpoken, is good *for vs* to doe.

15 So I tooke the chiefe of your tribes, wiſe men, and knowne, and † made them heads ouer you, captaines ouer thouſands, and captaines ouer hundreds, and captaines ouer fifties, and captaines ouer tens, and officers among your tribes.

† Hebr. gaue.

16 And I charged your Iudges at that time, ſaying, Heare *the cauſes* betweene your brethren, and * iudge righteouſly betweene euery man and his brother, and the ſtranger *that is* with him.

* Ioh. 7.24.

17 * Ye

17 * Yee shall not † respect persons in iudgement, *but* you shall heare the small as well as the great: you shall not be afraid of the face of man, for the iudgement is Gods: and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it vnto me, and I will heare it.

18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should doe.

19 ¶ And when we departed from Horeb, we went thorow all that great and terrible wildernesse, which you saw by the way of the mountaine of the Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded vs: and we came to Kadesh-Barnea.

20 And I said vnto you, Ye are come vnto the mountaine of the Amorites, which the LORD our God doeth giue vnto vs.

21 Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: goe vp *and* possesse it, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath said vnto thee: feare not, neither be discouraged.

22 ¶ And ye came neere vnto me euery one of you, and said, We will send men before vs, and they shall search vs out the land, and bring vs word againe, by what way we must goe vp, and into what cities we shall come.

23 And the saying pleased mee well: and * I tooke twelue men of you, one of a tribe.

24 And * they turned and went vp into the mountaine, and came vnto the valley of Eshcol, and searched it out.

25 And they tooke of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it downe vnto vs, and brought vs word againe, and said, It is a good land which the LORD our God doth giue vs.

26 Notwithstanding, yee would not goe vp, but rebelled against the commandement of the LORD your God.

27 And yee murmured in your tents, and said, Because the LORD hated vs, he hath brought vs foorth out of the land of Egypt, to deliuer vs into the hand of the Amorites to destroy vs:

28 Whither shall wee goe vp? our brethren haue † discouraged our heart, saying, The people is greater and taller then we, the cities are great, and walled vp to heauen, and moreouer we haue seene the sonnes of the * Anakims there.

29 Then I said vnto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.

30 The LORD your God which goeth before you, he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Egypt before your eyes:

31 And in the wildernesse, where thou hast seene how that the LORD thy God bare thee, as a man doth beare his sonne, in all the way that ye went, vntill ye came into this place.

32 Yet in this thing yee did not beleeue the LORD your God,

33 * Who went in the way before you to search you out a place to pitch your tents in, in fire by night, to shew you by what way yee should goe, and in a cloud by day.

34 And the LORD heard the voyce of your words, and was wroth, and sware, saying,

35 * Surely there shall not one of these men of this euill generation, see that good land, which I sware to giue vnto your fathers:

36 Saue Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh, he shall see it, and to him will I giue the land that hee hath troden vpon, and to his children, because he hath † wholly followed the LORD.

37 * Also the LORD was angry with mee for your sakes, saying, * Thou also shalt not goe in thither.

38 *But* Iosh̃ua the son of Nun, which standeth before thee, hee shall goe in thither. Encourage him: for he shall cause Israel to inherite it.

39 Moreouer your little ones, which yee said should bee a prey, and your children which in that day had no knowledge betweene good and euill, they shall goe in thither, and vnto them will I giue it, and they shall possesse it.

40 But as for you, turne ye, and take your iourney into the wildernes, by *the* way of the red Sea.

41 Then ye answered and said vnto me, * We haue sinned against the LORD, we will goe vp, and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded vs. And when yee had girded on euery man his weapons of warre, yee were ready to goe vp into the hill.

42 And the LORD said vnto mee, Say vnto them, Goe not vp, neither fight, for I am not among you: lest ye be smitten before your enemies

43 So I spake vnto you, and you would not heare, but rebelled against the commandement of the LORD, and † went presumptuously vp into the hill.

44 And the Amorites which dwelt in that mountaine, came out against you, and chased you, as Bees doe, and destroyed you in Seir, euen vnto Hormah.

45 And yee returned, and wept before the LORD; but the LORD would not hearken to your voyce, nor giue eare vnto you.

46 So yee abode in Kadesh many dayes, according vnto the dayes that ye abode *there*.

CHAP. II.

1 The story is continued, that they were not to meddle with the Edomites, 9 nor with the Moabites, 17 nor with the Ammonites: 24 But Sihon the Amorite was subdued by them.

THen we turned, and tooke our iourney into the wildernesse, by the way of the red Sea, as the LORD spake vnto me: and we compassed mount Seir many dayes.

2 And the LORD spake vnto me, saying,

3 Yee haue compassed this mountaine long enough; turne you Northward.

4 And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to passe thorow the coast of your brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir, and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed vnto your selues therefore.

5 Meddle not with them, for I will not giue you of their land, † no not so much as a foot breadth, * because I haue giuen mount Seir vnto Esau for a possession.

6 Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eate, and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drinke.

7 For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the workes of thy hand; he knoweth thy walking thorow this great wildernesse: these fourty yeeres the LORD thy God hath beene with thee, thou hast lacked nothing.

8 And when we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, thorow the way of the plaine from Elath, and from Ezion-gaber, wee turned and passed by the way of the wildernesse of Moab.

9 And the LORD said vnto me, ‖ Distresse not the Moabites; neither contend with them in battell; for I will not giue thee of their land for a possession, because I haue giuen Ar vnto the children of Lot for a possession.

10 The Emims dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall as the Anakims:

11 Which also were accounted gyants, as the Anakims, but the Moabites call them Emims.

12 * The

* Num. 14.40.

† *Hebr.* you were presumptuous and went vp.

† *Hebr.* euen to the treading of the sole of the foot.

* Gen. 36. 8.

‖ *Or* vse no hostility against Moab.

12 * The Horims alſo dwelt in Seir before-time, but the children of Eſau †ſucceeded them, when they had deſtroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their ‖ ſtead, as Iſrael did vnto the land of his poſſeſſion, which the LORD gaue vnto them.

13 Now riſe vp, *ſaid I*, and get you ouer * the ‖ brooke Zered: and wee went ouer the brooke Zered.

14 And the ſpace in which we came from Kadeſh-Barnea, vntil we were come ouer the brook Zered, was thirty and eight yeeres, vntill all the generation of the men of warre were waſted out from among the hoſte, as the LORD ſware vnto them.

15 For indeed the hand of the LORD was againſt them, to deſtroy them from among the hoſte, vntill they were conſumed.

16 ¶ So it came to paſſe, when all the men of warre were conſumed & dead from among the people,

17 That the LORD ſpake vnto me, ſaying,

18 Thou art to paſſe ouer thorow Ar, the coaſt of Moab, this day.

19 And when thou commeſt nigh ouer againſt the children of Ammon, diſtreſſe them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not giue thee of the land of the children of Ammon any poſſeſſion, becauſe I haue giuen it vnto the children of Lot for a poſſeſſion:

20 (That alſo was accounted a land of gyants; gyants dwelt therein in old time, and the Ammonites call them Zamzummims;

21 A people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakims: but the LORD deſtroyed them before them, and they ſucceeded them, and dwelt in their ſtead.)

22 As hee did to the children of Eſau which dwelt in Seir, when he deſtroyed the Horims from before them, and they ſucceeded them, and dwelt in their ſtead, euen vnto this day.

23 And the Auims which dwelt in Hazerim, euen vnto Azzah, the Caphtorims, which came forth out of Caphtor, deſtroyed them, and dwelt in their ſtead.

24 ¶ Riſe yee vp, take your iourney, and paſſe ouer the riuer Arnon: behold, I haue giuen into thy hand Sihon the Amorite, King of Heſhbon, and his land: † begin to poſſeſſe *it*, and contend with him in battell.

25 This day will I begin to put the dread of thee, and the feare of thee vpon the nations *that are* vnder the whole heauen, who ſhall heare report of thee, and ſhall tremble, and be in anguiſh becauſe of thee.

26 ¶ And I ſent meſſengers out of the wilderneſſe of Kedemoth, vnto Sihon king of Heſhbon, with words of peace, ſaying,

27 * Let me paſſe thorow thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turne vnto the right hand, nor to the left.

28 Thou ſhalt ſell me meat for money, that I may eat, and giue me water for mony, that I may drinke: onely I will paſſe thorow on my feet:

29 As the children of Eſau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did vnto me, vntill I ſhall paſſe ouer Iordan, into the land which the LORD our God giueth vs.

30 But Sihon king of Heſhbon would not let vs paſſe by him: for the LORD thy God hardened his ſpirit, & made his heart obſtinate, that he might deliuer him into thy hand, as *appeareth* this day.

31 And the LORD ſaid vnto me, Behold, I haue begun to giue Sihon, & his land before thee: begin to poſſeſſe, that thou mayeſt inherit his land.

32 * Then Sihon came out againſt vs, he and all his people, to fight at Iahaz.

33 And the LORD our God deliuered him before vs, and we ſmote him, and his ſonnes, and all his people.

34 And wee tooke all his cities at that time, and vtterly deſtroyed the † men, and the women, and the little ones of euery citie, we left none to remaine:

35 Onely the cattell wee tooke for a prey vnto our ſelues, and the ſpoile of the cities which wee tooke:

36 From Aroer, which *is* by the brinke of the riuer of Arnon, and from the city that *is* by the riuer, euen vnto Gilead, there was not one citie too ſtrong for vs: the LORD our God deliuered all vnto vs.

37 Only vnto the land of the children of Ammon thou cameſt not, nor vnto any place of the riuer Iabbok, nor vnto the cities in the mountaines, nor vnto whatſoeuer the LORD our God forbade vs.

CHAP. III.

1 *The ſtory of the conqueſt of Og King of Baſhan.* 11 *The bigneſſe of his bed.* 12 *The diſtribution of thoſe lands to the two tribes and halfe.* 23 *Moſes prayer to enter into the land.* 26 *He is permitted to ſee it.*

THen wee turned, and went vp the way to Baſhan: and * Og the King of Baſhan came out againſt vs, hee and all his people, to battell at Edrei.

2 And the LORD ſaid vnto me, Feare him not: for I will deliuer him, and all his people, and his land into thy hand, and thou ſhalt doe vnto him, as thou didſt vnto * Sihon King of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heſhbon.

3 So the LORD our God deliuered into our hands * Og alſo the King of Baſhan, and all his people: and wee ſmote him vntill none was left to him remaining.

4 And wee tooke all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we tooke not from them, threeſcore cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdome of Og in Baſhan.

5 All theſe cities were feneed with high walls, gates and barres, beſide vnwalled townes a great many.

6 And we vtterly deſtroyed them, as we did vnto Sihon King of Heſhbon, vtterly deſtroying the men, women and children of euery city.

7 But all the cattell, and the ſpoile of the cities, we tooke for a prey to our ſelues.

8 And we tooke at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites, the land that was on this ſide Iordan, from the riuer of Arnon, vnto mount Hermon:

9 (*Which* Hermon the Sidonians call Syrion: And the Amorites call it Shenir.)

10 All the cities of the plaine, and all Gilead, and all Baſhan, vnto Salchah, and Edrei, cities of the kingdome of Og in Baſhan.

11 For onely Og King of Baſhan remained of the remnant of gyants; behold, his bedſted was a bedſted of iron: is it not in Rabbath of the children of Ammon? nine cubites was the length thereof, and foure cubites the breadth of it, after the cubite of a man.

12 And this land *which* wee poſſeſſed at that time, from Aroer, which *is* by the riuer Arnon, and halfe mount Gilead, and * the cities thereof, gaue I vnto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites.

13 And the reſt of Gilead, and all Baſhan *being* the kingdome of Og, gaue I vnto the halfe tribe of

* Gene. 36.20. † Hebr. inherited them ‖ Or, paſſed. * Num. 21.12. ‖ Or, valley.

† Hebr. begin, poſſeſſe.

* Numb. 21.21,22.

* Num. 21.33.

† Hebr. euery citie of men and women and little ones.

* Num. 21.33,&c. cha. 29.7

* Num. 21.24.

* Num. 32.33.

* Num. 32.33. Ioſh. 13. 8,&c.

of Manasseh: All the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the land of Gyants.

14 Iair the sonne of Manasseh tooke all the countrey of Argob, vnto the coasts of Geshuri, and Maachathi; and called them after his owne name, Bashan * Hauoth Iair, vnto this day.

15 And I gaue Gilead vnto Machir.

16 And vnto the Reubenites, and vnto the Gadites, I gaue from Gilead, euen vnto the riuer Arnon, halfe the valley, and the border, euen vnto the riuer Iabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon:

17 The plaine also, and Iordan, and the coast *thereof*, from Chinnereth, euen vnto the sea of the plaine, *euen* the salt sea, vnder ‖ Ashdoth-Pisgah, Eastward.

18 ¶ And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath giuen you this land to possesse it: * yee shall passe ouer armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all *that are* † meet for the warre.

19 But your wiues, & your little ones, and your cattell (for I know § ye haue much cattell) shall abide in your cities, which I haue giuen you:

20 Vntill the LORD haue giuen rest vnto your brethren, as well as vnto you, and vntill they also possesse the land which the LORD your God hath giuen them beyond Iordan: and then shall ye * returne euery man vnto his possession, which I haue giuen you.

21 ¶ And * I commanded Ioshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes haue seene all that the LORD your God hath done vnto these two Kings: so shall the LORD do vnto all the kingdomes whither thou passest.

22 Yee shall not feare them: for the LORD your God, he shall fight for you.

23 And I besought the LORD at that time, saying,

24 O Lord GOD, thou hast begun to shew thy seruant thy greatnesse, and thy mighty hand: for what God is there in heauen or in earth, that can doe according to thy workes, and according to thy might?

25 I pray thee, let mee goe ouer, and see the good land that is beyond Iordan, that goodly mountaine, and Lebanon.

26 But the LORD * was wroth with mee for your sakes, and would not heare mee: and the LORD said vnto me, Let it suffice thee, speake no more vnto me of this matter.

27 Get thee vp into the top of ‖ Pisgah, & lift vp thine eyes Westward, and Northward, and Southward, & Eastward, & behold *it* with thine eyes: for thou shalt not goe ouer this Iordan.

28 But charge Ioshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go ouer before this people, and hee shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.

29 So wee abode in the valley, ouer against Beth-Peor.

CHAP. IIII.

1 *An exhortation to obedience.* 41 *Moses appointeth the three cities of refuge on this side Iordan.*

NOw therefore hearken, O Israel, vnto the statutes, and vnto the Iudgements which I teach you, for to doe *them*, that ye may liue, and goe in, and possesse the land which the LORD God of your fathers giueth you.

2 * Ye shall not adde vnto the word which I command you, neither shall you diminish *ought* from it, that ye may keepe the Commandements of the LORD your God, which I command you.

3 Your eyes haue seene what the LORD did because of * Baal-Peor; for all the men that followed Baal-Peor, the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from among you.

4 But ye that did cleaue vnto the LORD your God, are aliue euery one of you this day.

5 Behold, I haue taught you Statutes, and Iudgements, euen as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should doe so, in the land whither ye goe to possesse it.

6 Keepe therefore, and doe *them*: for this *is* your wisedome, and your vnderstanding in the sight of the nations, which shall heare all these Statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and vnderstanding people.

7 For what nation *is there so* great, who hath God so nigh vnto them, as the LORD our God *is* in all things, that we call vpon him for?

8 And what nation *is there so* great, that hath Statutes and Iudgements *so* righteous, as all this Law which I set before you this day?

9 Onely take heed to thy selfe, and keepe thy soule diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes haue seene, and lest they depart from thy heart all the dayes of thy life: but teach them thy sons, and thy sonnes sonnes:

10 *Specially* the day that thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the LORD said vnto me, Gather mee the people together, and I will make them heare my words, that they may learne to feare mee all the dayes that they shall liue vpon the earth, and that they may teach their children.

11 And yee came neere, and stood vnder the mountaine, and the * mountaine burnt with fire vnto the † midst of heauen, with darknes, clouds, and thicke darkenesse.

12 And the LORD spake vnto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard § voyce of § words, but saw no similitude, † only *ye heard* a voyce.

13 And hee declared vnto you his Couenant, which he commanded you to performe, *euen* ten Commandements, and he wrote them vpon two Tables of stone.

14 ¶ And the LORD commanded mee at that time, to teach you Statutes and Iudgements, that ye might doe them in the land whither yee goe ouer to possesse it.

15 Take yee therefore good heed vnto your selues, (for yee saw no manner of similitude on the day *that* the LORD spake vnto you in Horeb, out of the midst of the fire,)

16 Lest ye corrupt *your selues*, and make you a grauen image, the similitude of any figure, the likenesse of male, or female,

17 The likenesse of any beast that *is* on the earth, the likenesse of any winged fowle that flieth in the ayre,

18 The likenesse of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likenesse of any fish that *is* in the waters beneath the earth:

19 And lest thou lift vp thine eyes vnto heauen, and when thou seest the Sun, and the Moone, and the Starres, *euen* all the hoste of heauen, shouldest be driuen to worship them, and serue them, which the LORD thy God hath ‖ diuided vnto all nations vnder the whole heauen.

20 But the LORD hath taken you, and brought you foorth out of the iron furnace, *euen* out of Egypt, to bee vnto him a people of inheritance, *as ye are* this day.

21 Furthermore, the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not goe ouer Iordan, and that I should not goe in vnto

Num. 32.41.

Or, vnder the springs of Pisgah, or the hill.

Num. 32.20.

† Hebr. mouth of waters.

* Iosh. 1.4.

* Num. 27.18.

* Num. 20.12. chap. 1.37.

‖ Or, the hill.

* Chap. 12.32. Iosh. 1.7. Prou. 30. 6. reuel. 22.18.

* Exod. 19.18.

† Hebr. § heart.

† Hebr. saue a voyce.

‖ Or, imparted.

vnto that good land, which the LORD thy God giueth thee *for* an inheritance.

22 But I muſt die in this land, I muſt not goe ouer Iordan: but ye ſhall goe ouer, and poſſeſſe that good land.

23 Take heed vnto your ſelues, leſt ye forget the Couenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you, and make you a grauen image, *or* the likeneſſe of any thing which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee.

* Chap. 9.3. heb. 12.29. 24 For the * LORD thy God is a conſuming fire, *euen* a iealous God.

25 ¶ When thou ſhalt beget children, and childrens children, and ſhalt haue remained long in the land, and ſhall corrupt *your ſelues*, and make a grauen image, *or* the likeneſſe of any thing, and ſhall doe euill in the ſight of the LORD thy God, to prouoke him to anger:

26 I call heauen and earth to witneſſe againſt you this day, that yee ſhall ſoone vtterly periſh from off the land whereunto you go ouer Iordan, to poſſeſſe it: yee ſhall not prolong *your* dayes vpon it, but ſhall vtterly be deſtroyed.

27 And the LORD ſhall ſcatter you among the nations, and ye ſhalbe left few in number among the heathen, whither the LORD ſhall leade you.

28 And there ye ſhall ſerue gods, the worke of mens hands, wood and ſtone, which neither ſee, nor heare, nor eate, nor ſmell.

29 But if from thence thou ſhalt ſeeke the LORD thy God, thou ſhalt finde him, if thou ſeek him with all thy heart, and with all thy ſoule.

† Hebr. haue found thee. 30 When thou art in tribulation, and all theſe things † are come vpon thee, euen in the latter dayes, if thou turne to the LORD thy God, and ſhalt be obedient vnto his voyce:

31 (For the LORD thy God is a mercifull God) he will not forſake thee, neither deſtroy thee, nor forget the Couenant of thy fathers, which he ſware vnto them.

32 For aſke now of the dayes that are paſt, which were before thee, ſince the day that God created man vpon earth, and *aske* from the one ſide of heauen vnto the other, whether there hath beene *any ſuch thing*, as this great thing *is*, or hath beene heard like it?

33 Did *euer* people heare the voyce of God ſpeaking out of the midſt of the fire, as thou haſt heard, and liue?

34 Or hath God aſſayed to goe and take him a nation from the midſt of *another* nation, by temptations, by ſignes, and by wonders, and by warre, and by a mighty hand, and by a ſtretched-out arme, and by great terrours, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes?

35 Vnto thee it was ſhewed, that thou mighteſt know, that the LORD he is God; there is none elſe beſides him.

36 Out of heauen hee made thee to heare his voyce, that hee might inſtruct thee: and vpon earth hee ſhewed thee his great fire, and thou heardeſt his words out of the midſt of the fire.

37 And becauſe hee loued thy fathers, therefore he choſe their ſeed after them, and brought thee out in his ſight with his mighty power out of Egypt:

38 To driue out nations from before thee, greater and mightier then thou art, to bring thee in, to giue thee their land *for* an inheritance, as *it is* this day.

39 Know therefore this day, and conſider it in thine heart, that the LORD he is God in heauen aboue, and vpon the earth beneath; there is none elſe.

40 Thou ſhalt keepe therefore his Statutes, and his Commandements which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayeſt prolong *thy* dayes vpon the earth, which the LORD thy God giueth thee, for euer.

41 ¶ Then Moſes ſeuered three cities on this ſide Iordan, toward the Sun-riſing:

42 That the ſlayer might flee thither, which ſhould kill his neighbour vnawares, and hated him not in times paſt, and that fleeing vnto one of theſe cities, he might liue:

* Ioſh. 20.8. 43 *Namely*, * Bezer in the wilderneſſe, in the plaine countrey of the Reubenites, and Ramoth in Gilead of the Gadites, and Golan in Baſhan of the Manaſites.

44 ¶ And this *is* the Law which Moſes ſet before the children of Iſrael:

45 Theſe *are* the Teſtimonies, and the Statutes, and the Iudgements which Moſes ſpake vnto the children of Iſrael, after they came forth out of Egypt;

* Num. 21.24. cha.2.4 * Num. 21.33. chap.3. 46 On this ſide Iordan, in the valley ouer againſt Beth-Peor, in the land of Sihon King of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heſhbon, whom Moſes and the children of Iſrael * ſmote, after they were come foorth out of Egypt:

47 And they poſſeſſed his land, and the land of * Og King of Baſhan, two Kings of the Amorites, *which* were on this ſide Iordan toward the Sun-riſing,

48 From Aroer, which *is* by the banke of the riuer Arnon, euen vnto mount Sion, which *is* Hermon,

* Chap. 3.17. 49 And all the plaine on this ſide Iordan Eaſtward, euen vnto the ſea, of the plaine vnder the * ſprings of Piſgah.

CHAP. V.

1 The Couenant in Horeb. 6 The ten Commandements. 22 At the peoples requeſt, Moſes receiueth the Law from God.

AND Moſes called all Iſrael, and ſaid vnto them, Heare, O Iſrael, the Statutes, & Iudgements which I ſpeake in your eares this day, that ye may learne them, and † keepe, and doe them.

† Hebr. keepe to do them. 2 * The LORD our God made a Couenant with vs in Horeb.

* Exod. 19.5. 3 The LORD made not this Couenant with our fathers, but with vs: *euen* vs, who are all of vs here aliue this day.

4 The LORD talked with you face to face in the mount, out of the midſt of the fire.

5 (I ſtood betweene the LORD and you at that time, to ſhew you the word of the LORD: for yee were afraid by reaſon of the fire, and went not vp into the mount,) ſaying,

* Exod. 20.2, &c. leuit. 26. 6 ¶ * I am the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the houſe of † bondage.

1. pſal. 81.10. 7 Thou ſhalt haue none other gods before me.

8 Thou ſhalt not make thee any grauen image, *or* any likeneſſe *of any thing* that is in heauen aboue, or that is in the earth beneath, or that *is* in the waters beneath the earth.

† Hebr. ſeruants. 9 Thou ſhalt not bow downe thy ſelfe vnto them, nor ſerue them: for * I the LORD thy God *am* a iealous God, viſiting the iniquity of the fathers vpon the children, vnto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;

* Exod. 34.7. 10 * And ſhewing mercy vnto thouſands, of them that loue me, & keep my commandements.

* Iere. 32.18. 11 Thou ſhalt not take the Name of the LORD thy God in vaine: for the LORD will not hold him guiltleſſe that taketh his Name in vaine.

12 Keepe

12 Keep the Sabbath day to ſanctifie it, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee.

13 Sixe dayes thou ſhalt labour, and doe all thy worke.

14 But the ſeuenth day *is* the * Sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou ſhalt not doe any worke, thou, nor thy ſonne, nor thy daughter, nor thy man-ſeruant, nor thy maid-ſeruant, nor thine oxe, nor thine aſſe, nor any of thy cattell, nor thy ſtranger that *is* within thy gates, that thy man-ſeruant, and thy maid-ſeruant may reſt as well as thou.

15 And remember ‖ thou waſt a ſeruant in the land of Egypt, & that the LORD thy God brought thee out thence, through a mighty hand, and by a ſtretched-out arme: Therefore the LORD thy God commanded thee to keep the Sabbath day.

16 ¶ Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee, that thy dayes may bee prolonged, and that it may goe well with thee, in the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee.

17 * Thou ſhalt not kill.

18 * Neither ſhalt thou commit adultery.

19 * Neither ſhalt thou ſteale.

20 Neither ſhalt thou beare falſe witneſſe againſt thy neighbour.

21 * Neither ſhalt thou deſire thy neighbours wife, neither ſhalt thou couet thy neighbours houſe, his field, or his man-ſeruant, or his maid-ſeruant, his oxe, or his aſſe, or any thing that *is* thy neighbours.

22 ¶ Theſe words the LORD ſpake vnto all your aſſembly in the mount, out of the midſt of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkneſſe, *with* a great voyce, and hee added no more, and he wrote them in two Tables of ſtone, and deliuered them vnto mee.

23 And it came to paſſe, when yee heard the voyce out of the midſt of the darkneſſe (for the mountaine did burne with fire) that yee came neere vnto me, *euen* all the heads of your tribes, and your Elders.

24 And ye ſaid, Behold the LORD our God hath ſhewed vs his glory, and his greatneſſe, and * wee haue heard his voyce out of the midſt of the fire: we haue ſeene this day that God doth talke with man, and * he liueth.

25 Now therefore why ſhould wee die? for this great fire will conſume vs. If we † heare the voyce of the LORD our God any more, then we ſhall die.

26 For who is there of all fleſh, that hath heard the voyce of the liuing God ſpeaking out of the midſt of the fire (as we *haue*) and liued?

27 Goe thou neere, and heare all that the LORD our God ſhall ſay; and ſpeake thou vnto vs, all that the LORD our God ſhall ſpeake vnto thee, and * we will heare it, and doe it.

28 And the LORD heard ‖ voice of your words, when ye ſpake vnto me, and the LORD ſaid vnto mee, I haue heard the voice of the words of this people, which they haue ſpoken vnto thee: they haue well ſaid, all that they haue ſpoken.

29 O that there were ſuch an heart in them, that they would feare mee, and keepe all my Commandements alwayes, that it may be well with them, and with their children for euer!

30 Goe, ſay to them, Get you into your tents againe.

31 But as for thee, ſtand thou here by mee, and I will ſpeake vnto thee all the Commandements, and the Statutes, and the Iudgements, which thou ſhalt teach them, that they may doe them in the land which I giue them to poſſeſſe it.

32 Yee ſhall obſerue to doe therefore, as the LORD your God hath cõmanded you: you ſhall not turne aſide to the right hand, or to the left.

33 You ſhall walke in all the wayes which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may liue, and *that it may be* well with you, and that you may prolong *your* dayes in the land which ye ſhall poſſeſſe.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The end of the Law is obedience.* 3 *An exhortation thereto.*

NOw theſe are the Commaundements, the Statutes, and the Iudgements, which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that ye might doe *them* in the land whither ye † goe to poſſeſſe it:

2 That thou mighteſt feare the LORD thy God, to keepe all his Statutes, and his Commandements which I command thee: thou, and thy ſon, and thy ſons ſon, all the dayes of thy life: and that thy dayes may be prolonged.

3 ¶ Heare therefore, O Iſrael, and obſerue to doe *it*, that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increaſe mightily, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promiſed thee, in the land that floweth with milke and honey.

4 Heare, O Iſrael, the LORD our God *is* one LORD.

5 And * thou ſhalt loue the LORD thy God, with all thine heart, and with all thy ſoule, and with all thy might.

6 And * theſe words which I command thee this day, ſhall be in thine heart.

7 And thou ſhalt † teach them diligently vnto thy children, and ſhalt talke of them when thou ſitteſt in thine houſe, and when thou walkeſt by the way, and when thou lieſt downe, and when thou riſeſt vp.

8 And thou ſhalt binde them for a ſigne vpon thine hand, and they ſhall be as frontlets betweene thine eyes.

9 And thou ſhalt write them vpon the poſts of thy houſe, and on thy gates.

10 And it ſhall be, when the LORD thy God ſhall haue brought thee into the land which hee ſware vnto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Iſaac, and to Iacob, to giue thee, great and goodly cities, which thou buildedſt not,

11 And houſes full of all good things, which thou filledſt not, and wells digged, which thou diggedſt not, Vineyards and Oline-trees, which thou plantedſt not, * when thou ſhalt haue eaten and be full,

12 *Then* beware leſt thou forget the LORD which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the houſe of † bondage.

13 Thou ſhalt * feare the LORD thy God, and ſerue him, and ſhalt ſweare by his Name.

14 Yee ſhall not goe after other gods, of the gods of the people which *are* round about you:

15 (For the LORD thy God is a iealous God among you) leſt the anger of the LORD thy God be kindled againſt thee, and deſtroy thee, from off the face of the earth.

16 ¶ * Yee ſhall not tempt the LORD your God, * as ye tempted *him* in Maſſah.

17 You ſhall diligently keepe the Commandements of the LORD your God, and his Teſtimonies, and his Statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

18 And thou ſhalt doe that which *is* right and good in the ſight of the LORD, that it may bee well with thee, and that thou mayeſt goe in, and poſſeſſe

† Hebr. paſſe ouer.

* Chap. 10.12. mat. 22. 37. mar. 12.30. luke 10.27.

* Chap. 11.18. † Hebr. whet, or ſharpen.

* Exod. 19.19. * Chap. 4.33. † Hebr. adde to heare.

* Exod. 20.19.

‖ Hebr. ſeruant.

* Chap. 8.9, 10, &c. † Hebr. bondmen or ſeruants.

* Chap. 10.12, 20 & 13.4.

* Matth. 4.7. * Exod. 17.2.

possesse the good land which the LORD sware vnto thy fathers;

19 To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

20 *And* when thy sonne asketh thee † in time to come, saying, What *meane* the Testimonies, and the Statutes, and the Iudgements, which the LORD our God hath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say vnto thy son, We were Pharaohs bond-men in Egypt, and the LORD brought vs out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

22 And the LORD shewed signes and wonders, great and † sore vpon Egypt, vpon Pharaoh, and vpon all his household, before our eyes:

23 And he brought vs out from thence, that he might bring vs in, to giue vs the land which he sware vnto our fathers.

24 And the LORD commanded vs to doe all these Statutes, to feare the LORD our God for our good alwayes, that hee might preserue vs aliue, as *it is* at this day.

25 And it shall be our righteousnes, if we obserue to do all these Commandements before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded vs.

CHAP. VII.

1 *All communion with the nations is forbidden,* 4 *for feare of idolatry,* 6 *for the holinesse of the people,* 9 *for the nature of God in his Mercy and Iustice,* 17 *for the assurednesse of victory, which God will giue ouer them.*

WHen the *LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possesse it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the *Hittites*, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hiuites, and the Iebusites, seuen nations greater and mightier then thou:

2 And *when* the LORD thy God shall deliuer them before thee, thou shalt smite them, and vtterly destroy them, *thou shalt make no couenant with them, nor shew mercy vnto them.

3 Neither shalt thou make marriages with them: thy daughter thou shalt not giue vnto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take vnto thy son.

4 For they will turne away thy son from following mee, that they may serue other gods: so will the anger of the LORD bee kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.

5 But thus shall ye deale with them: ye shall destroy their altars, and breake downe their † images, and cut downe their groues, and burne their grauen images with fire.

6 * For thou art an holy people vnto the LORD thy God: *the LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a speciall people vnto himselfe, aboue all people that are vpon the face of the earth.

7 The LORD did not set his loue vpon you, nor chuse you, because ye were moe in number then any people: (for yee were the fewest of all people,)

8 But because the LORD loued you, and because hee would keepe the oath which hee had sworne vnto your fathers, hath the LORD brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bond-men, from the hand of Pharaoh King of Egypt.

9 Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he is God, the faithfull God, which keepeth Couenant and Mercy with them that loue him, and keepe his Commandements, to a thousand generations;

10 And repayeth them that hate him, to their face, to destroy them: he will not bee slacke to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face

11 Thou shalt therefore keepe the Commandements, and the Statutes, and the Iudgements, which I command thee this day, to doe them.

12 ¶ Wherefore it shall come to passe, † if ye hearken to these Iudgements, and keepe, and doe them: That the LORD thy God shall keepe vnto thee the Couenant, and the mercy which hee sware vnto thy fathers.

13 And he will loue thee, and blesse thee, and multiply thee: hee will also blesse the fruit of thy wombe, and the fruit of thy land, thy corne and thy wine, and thine oyle, the increase of thy kine, and the flockes of thy sheepe, in the land which he sware vnto thy fathers to giue thee.

14 Thou shalt bee blessed aboue all people: * there shall not bee male or female barren among you, or among your cattell.

15 And the LORD will take away from thee all sicknes, and will put none of the *euill diseases of Egypt (which thou knowest) vpon thee: but will lay them vpon all them that hate thee.

16 And thou shalt consume all the people which the LORD thy God shall deliuer thee: thine eye shall haue no pity vpon them, neither shalt thou serue their gods, for that *will be* a * snare vnto thee.

17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations are moe then I, how can I dispossesse them?

18 Thou shalt not bee afraid of them: *but* shalt well remember, what the LORD thy God did vnto Pharaoh, and vnto all Egypt,

19 The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signes, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arme, whereby the LORD thy God brought thee out: so shall the LORD thy God doe vnto all the people of whom thou art afraid.

20 Moreouer, the LORD thy God will send the hornet among them, vntill they that are left, and hide themselues from thee, be destroyed.

21 Thou shalt not bee affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God is among you, a mighty God, and terrible.

22 And the LORD thy God will † put out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase vpon thee.

23 But the LORD thy God shall deliuer them † vnto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, vntill they be destroyed.

24 And he shall deliuer their kings into thine hand, & thou shalt destroy their name from vnder heauen: There shall no man be able to stand before thee, vntill thou haue destroyed them.

25 The grauen images of their Gods *shall ye burne with fire; thou *shalt not desire the siluer or gold *that is* on them, nor take it vnto thee, lest thou be snared therein: for it *is* an abomination to the LORD thy God.

26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: *but* thou shalt vtterly detest it, and thou shalt vtterly abhor it; for * it is a cursed thing.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *An exhortation to obedience in regard of Gods dealing with them.*

ALl the Commandements which I command thee this day, shall ye obserue to do, that ye may liue, and multiply, and go in, and possesse the land which the LORD sware vnto your fathers.

2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God led thee these forty yeres in the wildernesse, to humble thee, *and* to proue thee, to know what *was* in thine heart, whether thou

† Heb. to morrow.

† Heb. euill.

*Chap. 31.3.

*Exod. 23.32. & 34.12.

† Hebr. Statues or pillars *Chap. 14.2.& 26.19. *Exod. 19.5. 1. pet.2.9.

† Hebr. obeyeng.

*Exod. 23.26, &c.

*Exod. 9.14. 15.26.

*Exod. 23.33. Chap. 2.33.

*Exod. 23.28. Iosh.24. 12.

† Hebr. plucke off.

† Hebr. before thy face.

*Chap. 12.3. * Iosh. 7.1,21. 2.mac. 12.40. *Chap. 13.17.

thou wouldest keep his Commandements, or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and ſuffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with Manna, which thou knoweſt not, neither did thy fathers know: ‖ he might make thee know, that man doth * not liue by bread only, but by euery *word* that proceedeth out of ‖ mouth of the LORD doth man liue.

4 *Thy raiment waxed not old vpon thee, neither did thy foot ſwell theſe fourty yeeres.

5 Thou ſhalt alſo conſider in thine heart, that as a man chaſteneth his ſonne, ſo the LORD thy God chaſteneth thee.

6 Therefore thou ſhalt keepe the Commandements of the LORD thy God, to walke in his wayes, and to feare him.

7 For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brookes of water, of fountaines, and depths that ſpring out of valleys and hils,

8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and Fig-trees, and Pomegranates, a land of † oyle-oliue, and honey,

9 A land wherein thou ſhalt eat bread without ſcarceneſſe, thou ſhalt not lacke any thing in it: a land whoſe ſtones *are* iron, and out of whoſe hils thou mayeſt dig braſſe.

10 *When thou haſt eaten, and art full, then thou ſhalt bleſſe the LORD thy God, for the good land which he hath giuen thee.

11 Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his Commandements, and his Iudgements, and his Statutes which I command thee this day:

12 Leſt *when* thou haſt eaten and art full, and haſt built goodly houſes, and dwelt *therein*:

13 And *when* thy herds and thy flockes multiply, and thy ſiluer and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou haſt is multiplied:

14 Then thine heart bee lifted vp, and thou forget the LORD thy God (which brought thee foorth out of the land of Egypt, from the houſe of bondage;

15 Who led thee thorow that great and terrible wildernesſe, *wherein were* fiery ſerpents, and ſcorpions, and drought, where there was no water, * who brought thee forth water out of the rocke of flint,

16 Who fed thee in the wildernes with *Manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prooue thee, to doe thee good at thy latter end:)

17 And thou ſay in thine heart, My power & the might of mine hand hath gotten me this wealth.

18 But thou ſhalt remember the LORD thy God: for *it is* he that giueth thee power to get wealth, that he may eſtabliſh his couenant, which he ſware vnto thy fathers, as *it is* this day.

19 And it ſhall be, if thou doe at all forget the LORD thy God, and walke after other gods, and ſerue them, and worſhip them: I teſtifie againſt you this day, that ye ſhall ſurely periſh.

20 As the nations which the LORD deſtroyeth before your face, ſo ſhall ye periſh; becauſe ye would not be obedient vnto the voyce of the LORD your God.

CHAP. IX.

1 *Moſes diſſwadeth them from the opinion of their owne righteouſneſſe, by rehearſing their ſundrie rebellions.*

HEare, O Iſrael, thou art to paſſe ouer Iordan this day, to goe in, to poſſeſſe nations greater and mightier than thy ſelfe, cities great, and fenced vp to heauen,

2 A people great and tall, the children of the Anakims, whom thou knoweſt, and *of whom* thou haſt heard *ſay*, *Who can ſtand before the children of Anak?

3 Vnderſtand therefore this day, that the LORD thy God *is* he, which goeth ouer before thee, as a *conſuming fire: he ſhall deſtroy them, and he ſhall bring them downe before thy face: ſo ſhalt thou driue them out, and deſtroy them quickly, as the LORD hath ſaid vnto thee.

4 Speake not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath caſt them out from before thee, ſaying, For my righteouſneſſe the LORD hath brought me in to poſſeſſe this land: but for the wickednesſe of theſe nations, the LORD doth driue them out from before thee.

5 Not for thy righteouſneſſe, or for the vprightnes of thine heart, doeſt thou go to poſſeſſe their land: but for the wickednesſe of theſe nations the LORD thy God doth driue them out from before thee, and that he may performe the word which the LORD ſware vnto thy fathers, Abraham, Iſaac, and Iacob.

6 Vnderſtand therefore that the LORD thy God giueth thee not this good land to poſſeſſe it, for thy righteouſneſſe: for thou *art* a ſtiffe-necked people.

7 ¶ Remember, *and* forget not, how thou prouokedſt the LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderne: from ‖ day that thou didſt depart out of the land of Egypt, vntill yee came vnto this place, ye haue been rebellious againſt the LORD.

8 Alſo in Horeb yee prouoked the LORD to wrath, ſo that the LORD was angry with you, to haue deſtroyed you.

9 When I was gone vp into the mount, to receiue the Tables of ſtone, *euen* the Tables of the Couenant which the LORD made with you, then * I abode in the mount fourty dayes, and fourtie nights, I neither did eat bread, nor drinke water:

10 * And the LORD deliuered vnto mee two Tables of ſtone, written with the finger of God, and on them *was written* according to all the words which the LORD ſpake with you in the mount, out of the midſt of fire, in the day of the aſſembly.

11 And it came to paſſe at the end of forty daies and forty nights, *that* the LORD gaue me the two Tables of ſtone, *euen* the Tables of the Couenant.

12 And the LORD ſaid vnto me, *Ariſe, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou haſt brought forth out of Egypt, haue corrupted *themſelues*: they are quickely turned aſide out of the way which I commanded them; they haue made them a molten image.

13 Furthermore the LORD ſpake vnto mee, ſaying, I haue ſeene this people, and behold, it is a ſtiffe-necked people.

14 Let me alone, that I may deſtroy them, and blot out their name from vnder heauen: and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater then they.

15 So I turned & came down from the mount, and the mount burned with fire: and the two Tables of the Couenant were in my two hands.

16 And I looked, and behold, ye had ſinned againſt the LORD your God, *and* had made you a molten calfe: ye had turned aſide quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.

17 And I tooke the two Tables, and caſt them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.

18 And I fell downe before the LORD as at the firſt, forty dayes and fourty nights, I did neither eat bread, nor drinke water, becauſe of all

*Numb. 13.29.

*Chap. 4 24. heb. 12.29.

*Exod. 24.18. & 34.28.

*Exod. 31.18.

*Exod. 32.7.

your sins which ye sinned, in doing wickedly in the sight of the LORD, to prouoke him to anger.

19 (For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you.) But the LORD hearkened vnto me, at that time also.

20 And the LORD was very angry with Aaron, to haue destroyed him: And I prayed for Aaron also the same time.

21 And I tooke your sinne, the calfe which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, *and* grownd it very small, euen vntill it was as small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brooke that descended out of the mount.

22 And at * Taberah, and at * Massah, and at
*Numb. 11.1,3. * Kibroth-Hattaauah, ye prouoked the LORD to wrath.

* Exod. 17.7. *Numb. 11.34. 23 Likewise when the LORD sent you from Kadesh-Barnea, saying, Go vp & possesse the land which I haue giuen you, then ye rebelled against the commandement of the LORD your God, and ye beleeued him not, nor hearkned to his voice.

24 You haue beene rebellious against the LORD, from the day that I knew you.

25 Thus I fell downe before the LORD fourty dayes, & fourty nights, as I fell down *at the first*, because ℣ LORD had said, he would destroy you.

26 I praied therefore vnto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, destroy not thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatnesse, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

27 Remember thy seruants, Abraham, Isaac, and Iacob, looke not vnto the stubbornnesse of this people, nor to their wickednesse, nor to their sin:

28 Lest the land whence thou broughtest vs out, say, *Numb. 14.16. Because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which hee promised them, and because hee hated them, hee hath brought them out to slay them in the wildernes.

29 Yet they are thy people, and thine inheritance which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power, and by thy stretched out arme.

CHAP. X.

1 *Gods mercy in restoring the two Tables, 6 in cõtinuing the priesthood, 8 in separating the tribe of Leui, 10 in hearkning vnto Moses his suit for the people.* 12 *An exhortation vnto obedience.*

*Exod. 34.1. AT that time the LORD said vnto me, *Hew thee two Tables of stone, like vnto the first, and come vp vnto me into the mount, and make thee an Arke of wood.

2 And I will write on the Tables the words that were in the first Tables, which thou brakest, and thou shalt put them in the Arke.

3 And I made an Arke of Shittim wood, and hewed two Tables of stone like vnto the first, and went vp into the mount, hauing the two Tables in mine hand.

4 And he wrote on the Tables according to the first writing, the tenne † Commandements, which the LORD spake vnto you in the mount, out of the midst of the fire, in the day of the assembly: and the LORD gaue them vnto mee.

† *Hebr. words.*

5 And I turned my selfe and came downe from the mount, and put the Tables in the Ark which I had made, and there they bee, as the LORD commanded me.

6 ¶ And the children of Israel tooke their iourney from Beeroth of the children of Iaakan
*Numb. 33.30. to * Mosera; * there Aaron died, and there he was buried, and Eleazar his sonne ministred in
* Numb. 20.28. the Priests office in his stead.

7 From thence they iourneyed vnto Gudgodah, and from Gudgodah to Iotbath, a land of riuers of waters.

8 ¶ At that time the LORD separated the tribe of Leui to beare the Ark of the Couenant of the LORD, to stand before the LORD, to minister vnto him, and to blesse in his Name, vnto this day.

9 *Wherfore Leui hath no part nor inheritance *Numb. 18.20. with his brethren: the LORD is his inheritance, according as the LORD thy God promised him.

10 And I staied in the mount, according to the ‖ first time, fourty dayes and fourty nights: and the LORD hearkened vnto me at that time also, *and* the LORD would not destroy thee.

‖ *Or, fourty dayes.*

11 And the LORD said vnto me, Arise, † take *thy* iourney before the people, that they may go in, and possesse the land which I sware vnto their fathers, to giue vnto them.

† *Hebr. goe in iourney.*

12 ¶ And now Israel, what doth the LORD thy God require of thee, but to feare the LORD thy God, to walke in all his wayes, and to loue him, and to serue the LORD thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soule,

13 To keep the Commandements of the LORD, and his Statutes, which I command thee this day for thy good?

14 Behold, the heauen, and the heauen of heauens *is* the LORDS thy God, * the earth *also* with all that therein is. *Psal. 24. 1.

15 Only the LORD had a delight in thy fathers, to loue them; and he chose their seed after them; *euen* you, aboue all people, as *it is* this day.

16 Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more stiffe-necked. *2. Chron. 19.7. Iob 34.19. actes 10. 34. rom. 2. 11. gal. 2. 6. ephe. 6. 9. col. 3. 25. 1. pet. 1. 17.

17 For the LORD your God, is God of gods, and LORD of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which * regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward. * Chap. 6. 13. mat. 4. 10 luk. 4. 8.

18 Hee doth execute the iudgement of the fatherlesse, and widow, and loueth the stranger, in giuing him food and raiment.

19 Loue yee therefore the stranger: for yee were strangers in the land of Egypt.

20 *Thou shalt feare the LORD thy God: him shalt thou serue, and to him shalt thou * cleaue, and sweare by his Name. * Chap. 13 4. * Gene. 46.27. exod. 1.5 * Gene. 15.5.

21 Hee *is* thy praise, and hee *is* thy God, that hath done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine eyes haue seene.

22 Thy fathers went downe into Egypt *with threescore and ten persons: and now the LORD thy God hath made thee * as the starres of heauen for multitude.

CHAP. XI.

1 *An exhortation to obedience, 2 by their own experience of Gods great works, 8 by promise of great blessings, 16 and by threatnings.* 18 *A carefull study is required in Gods words.* 26 *The blessing and curse is set before them.*

THerefore thou shalt loue the LORD thy God, and keepe his charge, and his Statutes, and his Iudgements, and his Commandements alway.

2 And know you this day: for *I speake* not with your children which haue not knowne, and which haue not seene the chastisement of the LORD your God, his greatnesse, his mighty hand, and his stretched out arme,

3 And his miracles, and his actes, which he did in the midst of Egypt, vnto Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and vnto all his land,

4 And what hee did vnto the army of Egypt, vnto their horses, and to their charets, how hee made the water of the red sea to ouerflow them, as they pursued after you, and *how* the LORD hath destroyed them vnto this day;

5 And

5 And what he did vnto you in the wilder-
neſſe, vntill ye came into this place;
6 And * what he did vnto Dathan, and Abi-
ram, the ſonnes of Eliab the ſonne of Reuben:
how the earth opened her mouth and ſwallowed
them vp, and their houſholds, and their tents, and
all the ‖ ſubſtance that † was in their poſſeſſion,
in the midſt of all Iſrael:
7 But your eyes haue ſeene all the great actes
of the LORD, which he did.
8 Therefore ſhall yee keep all the Commande-
ments which I command you this day, that ye
may be ſtrong, and goe in, and poſſeſſe the land
whither ye goe to poſſeſſe it:
9 And that ye may prolong *your* dayes in the
land which the LORD ſware vnto your fathers
to giue vnto them, and to their ſeed, a land that
floweth with milke and honey.
10 ¶ For § land whither thou goeſt in to poſ-
ſeſſe it, is not as the land of Egypt from whence
ye came out, where thou ſowedſt thy ſeed, and
watereds̄t it with thy foot, as a garden of herbs:
11 But the land whither ye goe to poſſeſſe it,
is a land of hils and valleyes, *and* drinketh wa-
ter of the raine of heauen:
12 A land, which the LORD thy God † careth
for: the eyes of the LORD thy God *are* alwaies
vpon it, from the beginning of the yeere, euen
vnto the end of the yeere.
13 ¶ And it ſhall come to paſſe, if you ſhall
hearken diligently vnto my Commandements,
which I command you this day, to loue the
LORD your God, and to ſerue him with all your
heart, and with all your ſoule,
14 That I will giue *you* the raine of your land
in his due ſeaſon, the firſt raine, and the latter
raine, that thou mayeſt gather in thy corne, and
thy wine, and thine oyle.
15 And I will † ſend graſſe in thy fields for
thy cattell, that thou mayeſt eate and be full.
16 Take heed to your ſelues, that your heart
be not deceiued, and ye turne aſide and ſerue o-
ther gods, and worſhip them:
17 And *then* the LORDS wrath be kindled
againſt you, and he ſhut vp the heauen, that there
be no raine, and that the land yeeld not her
fruit, and leſt yee periſh quickly from off the
good land, which the LORD giueth you.
18 ¶ Therefore ſhall ye lay vp theſe my words
in your heart, and in your ſoule, and * binde
them for a ſigne vpon your hand, that they may
be as frontlets betweene your eyes.
19 And * ye ſhall teach them your children,
ſpeaking of them, when thou ſitteſt in thine
houſe, and when thou walkeſt by the way, when
thou lieſt downe, and when thou riſeſt vp.
20 And thou ſhalt write them vpon the doore-
poſtes of thine houſe, and vpon thy gates:
21 That your dayes may bee multiplied, and
the dayes of your children, in the land which the
LORD ſware vnto your fathers to giue them, as
the dayes of heauen vpon the earth.
22 ¶ For if ye ſhall diligently keepe all theſe
Commandements which I command you, to doe
them, to loue the LORD your God, to walke in
all his wayes, and to cleaue vnto him:
23 Then will the LORD driue out all theſe na-
tions from before you, and ye ſhall poſſeſſe grea-
ter nations, and mightier then your ſelues.
24 * Euery place whereon § ſoles of your feet
ſhall tread, ſhall be yours: from the wilderneſs
and Lebanon, from the riuer, the riuer Euphrates,
euen vnto the vtter moſt ſea, ſhall your coaſt be.
25 There ſhall no man be able to ſtand before
you: *for* the LORD your God ſhall lay the feare
of you, and the dread of you vpon all the land
that ye ſhal tread vpon, as he hath ſaid vnto you.
26 ¶ Behold, I ſet before you this day, a bleſ-
ſing and a curſe:
27 * A bleſsing, if yee obey the Commande-
ments of the LORD your God, which I command
you this day:
28 And a * curſe, if yee will not obey the
Commandements of the LORD your God, but
turne aſide out of the way, which I command
you this day, to goe after other gods which ye
haue not knowne.
29 And it ſhall come to paſſe, when the LORD
thy God hath brought thee in, vnto the land
whither thou goeſt to poſſeſſe it, that thou ſhalt
put * the bleſsing vpon mount Gerizim, and
the curſe vpon mount Ebal.
30 Are they not on the other ſide Iordan, by
the way where the Sun goeth downe, in the land
of the Canaanites, which dwell in the champian
ouer againſt Gilgal, beſide the plaines of Moreh?
31 For ye ſhall paſſe ouer Iordan to goe in to
poſſeſſe the land which the LORD your God gi-
ueth you, & ye ſhall poſſeſſe it, & dwell therein.
32 And ye ſhal obſerue * to do all the Statutes
and Iudgments, which I ſet before you this day.

* Chap. 28.2.
* Chap. 28.15.
* Chap. 27.13. Ioſh. 8.33
* Chap. 5.32.

CHAP. XII.

1 Monuments of idolatry are to be deſtroyed. 5 The place of Gods ſeruice is to be kept. 15 23. Blood is forbidden. 17. 20. 26 Holy things muſt bee eaten in the holy place. 19 The Leuite is not to be forſaken. 29 Idolatry is not to bee enquired after.

THeſe are the Statutes and Iudgments which
yee ſhall obſerue to doe, in the land which
the LORD God of thy fathers giueth thee to poſ-
ſeſſe it, all the daies that ye liue vpon the earth.
2 * Yee ſhall vtterly deſtroy all the places
wherein the nations which ye ſhall ‖poſſeſſe, ſer-
ued their Gods vpon the high mountaines, and
vpon the hils, and vnder euery greene tree.
3 And * you ſhall †ouerthrow their altars, and
breake their pillars, and burne their groues with
fire, and you ſhall hew downe the grauen images
of their gods, and deſtroy the names of them out
of that place.
4 Ye ſhall not do ſo vnto the LORD your God.
5 But vnto the place which the LORD your
God ſhall * chuſe out of all your tribes, to put
his Name there, *euen* vnto his habitation ſhall
ye ſeeke, and thither thou ſhalt come:
6 And thither ye ſhall bring your burnt offe-
rings, and your ſacrifices, and your tithes, and
heaue offerings of your hand, and your vowes,
and your free-will offerings, and the firſtlings of
your herds, and of your flockes.
7 And there yee ſhall eat before the LORD
your God, and yee ſhall reioyce in all that you
put your hand vnto, yee and your houſholds,
wherein the LORD thy God hath bleſſed thee.
8 Ye ſhall not doe after all the things that we
doe here this day, euery man what ſoeuer *is* right
in his owne eyes.
9 For ye are not as yet come to § reſt, & to the
inheritance which § LORD your God giueth you.
10 But when you go ouer Iordan, and dwell in
the land which § LORD your God giueth you to
inherit, & when he giueth you reſt from all your
enemies round about, ſo that ye dwell in ſafety:
11 Then there ſhall be a place which the
LORD your God ſhall chuſe to cauſe his Name
to dwell there, thither ſhall yee bring all that I
command you, your burnt offerings, and your

* Chap. 7.5. ‖ *Or, inherite.* * Iudges 2.2. † *Hebr. breake downe*
* 1 Kings 8.29.2. chro. 7.12.

sacrifices, your tithes, and the heaue offering of your hand, and all † your choyce vowes, which ye vow vnto the LORD.

† *Hebr. the choice of your vowes.*

12 And ye shall reioyce before the LORD your God, ye and your sonnes and your daughters, and your men-seruants, and your maid-seruants, and the Leuite that is within your gates, forasmuch as * he hath no part nor inheritance with you.

*Chap. 10.9.

13 Take heed to thy selfe, that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in euery place that thou seest:

14 But in the place which the LORD shall chuse in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt doe all that I command thee.

15 Notwithstanding, thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, what soeuer thy soule lusteth after, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath giuen thee: the vncleane and the cleane may eat thereof, as of the Roe-bucke, and as of the Hart.

16 * Onely ye shall not eat the blood: ye shall powre it vpon the earth as water.

*Chap. 15.23.

17 ¶ Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corne, or of thy wine, or of thy oile, or the firstlings of thy beards, or of thy flock, nor any of thy vowes which thou vowest, nor thy free-will offrings, or heaue offring of thine hand:

18 But thou must eat them before the LORD thy God, in the place which the LORD thy God shall chuse, thou and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-seruant and thy maid-seruant, and the Leuite that is within thy gates: and thou shalt reioyce before the LORD thy God, in all that thou puttest thine hands vnto.

19 * Take heed to thy selfe, § thou forsake not the Leuites as † long as thou liuest vpon § earth.

*Chap. 14.27. ecclus. 7.31. † *Hebr. all thy dayes.*

20 ¶ When the LORD thy God shall enlarge thy border, * as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eate flesh (because thy soule longeth to eate flesh) thou mayest eate flesh whatsoeuer thy soule lusteth after.

* Gene. 28.14. chap. 19.9.

21 If the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to put his Name there, be too farre from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd, and of thy flocke, which the LORD hath giuen thee, as I haue commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates what soeuer thy soule lusteth after.

22 Euen as the Roe-bucke and the Hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the vncleane and the cleane shall eate of them alike.

† *Hebr. be strong.*

23 Only † be sure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood is the life, and thou mayest not eate the life with the flesh.

24 Thou shalt not eate it; thou shalt powre it vpon the earth as water.

25 Thou shalt not eate it, that it may goe well with thee, and with thy children after thee, when thou shalt doe that which * is right in the sight of the LORD.

26 Onely the holy things which thou hast, and thy vowes, thou shalt take, and go vnto the place which the LORD shall chuse.

27 And thou shalt offer thy burnt offrings, the flesh, and the blood, vpon the Altar of the LORD thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be powred out vpon the Altar of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eate the flesh.

28 Obserue and heare all these words which I command thee, that it may goe well with thee, and with thy children after thee for euer, when thou doest that which is good and right in the sight of the LORD thy God.

29 ¶ When the LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possesse them, and thou † succeedest them, and dwellest in their land:

† *Hebr. inheritest, or possessest.*

30 Take heed to thy selfe that thou bee not snared † by following them, after that they bee destroyed from before thee, & that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serue their gods? euen so will I do likewise.

† *Hebr. after them.*

31 Thou shalt not doe so vnto the LORD thy God: for euery † abomination to the LORD which hee hateth, haue they done vnto their gods: for euen their sonnes and their daughters they haue burnt in the fire to their gods.

† *Hebr. abomination of the.*

32 What thing soeuer I command you, obserue to doe it: * thou shalt not adde thereto, nor diminish from it.

*Chap. 4.2. ioh. 1.7. pro. 30.6. rev. 22.18.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Enticers to idolatry, & how neere soeuer vnto thee, 9 are to be stoned to death. 12 Idolatrous cities are not to be spared.

IF there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreames, and giueth thee a signe, or a wonder:

2 And the signe or the wonder come to passe, whereof he spake vnto thee, saying, Let vs goe after other gods (which thou hast not knowne) and let vs serue them:

3 Thou shalt not hearken vnto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreames: for the LORD your God proueth you, to know whether you loue the LORD your God with all your heart, and with all your soule.

4 Ye shall walke after the LORD your God, and feare him, and keepe his Commandements, and obey his voyce, and you shall serue him, and * cleaue vnto him.

*Chap. 11.20. † *Hebr. spoken reuolt against the Lord.*

5 And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreames shalbe put to death, (because he hath † spoken to turne you away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walke in.) So shalt thou put the euil away from the midst of thee.

6 ¶ If thy brother, § son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosome, or thy friend, which is as thine own soule, entice thee secretly, saying, Let vs go & serue other gods which § hast not knowne, thou, nor thy fathers:

7 *Namely* of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh vnto thee, or farre off from thee, from the *one* end of the earth, euen vnto the *other* end of the earth:

8 Thou shalt not consent vnto him, nor hearken vnto him, neither shall thine eie pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceale him

*Chap. 17.7.

9 But * thou shalt surely kill him: Thine hand shalbe first vpon him, to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, § he die: because he hath sought to thrust thee away from § LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from § house of † bondage.

† *Hebr. bondmen.*

11 And * all Israel shall heare, and feare, and shall doe no more any such wickednesse as this is, among you.

*Chap. 17.13.

12 ¶ If thou shalt heare *say* in one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God hath giuen thee, to dwell there, saying,

13 Certaine men, ‖ the children of Belial, are gone out from among you, and haue withdrawne the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let vs goe and serue other gods, which ye haue not known:

‖ *Or, naughtie men.*

14 Then shalt thou enquire and make search, and aske diligently; and behold, if *it be* truth, and

and the thing certaine, *that* such abomination is wrought among you.

15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, destroying it vtterly, and all that is therein, and the cattell thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoile of it, into the middest of the street thereof, and shalt burne with fire the city, & all the spoile thereof euery whit, for the LORD thy God: and it shall be an heap for euer, it shall not be built againe.

17 And there shall cleaue nought of the [cursed] thing to thine hand, that the LORD may turne from the fiercenesse of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and haue compassion vpon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath sworne vnto thy fathers;

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, to keepe all his Commandements which I command thee this day, to do that which is right in the eies of the LORD thy God.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 Gods children are not to disfigure themselues in mourning. 3 What may, and what may not be eaten, 4 of beasts, 9 of fishes, 11 of fowles. 21 That which dieth of it selfe, may not be eaten. 22 Tithes of diuine seruice 23 Tithes and firstlings of reioycing before the Lord. 28 The third yeeres tithe of almes and charity.

YE *are* the children of the LORD your God: *ye shall not cut your selues, nor make any baldnesse betweene your eyes for the dead.

2 * For thou *art* an holy people vnto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people vnto himselfe, aboue all the nations that are vpon the earth.

3 ¶ Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing.

4 * These are the beasts which ye shall eate: the Oxe, the Sheepe, and the Goat,

5 The Hart, and the Roe-bucke, and the fallow Deere, and the wild Goat, and the [Pygarg], and the wild Oxe, and the Chamois:

6 And euery beast that parteth the hoofe, and cleaueth the clift into two clawes, *and* cheweth the cud amongst the beasts: that ye shall eate.

7 Neuertheleſſe, these ye shall not eat, of them that chew the cud, or of them that diuide the cloven hoofe, *as* the Camel, and the Hare, and the Coney: for they chew the cud, but diuide not the hoofe, *therefore* they *are* vncleane vnto you.

8 And the Swine, because it diuideth the hoofe, yet cheweth not the cud, it *is* vncleane vnto you: yee shall not eate of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcasse.

9 ¶ *These ye shall eat, of all that *are* in the waters: all that haue fins and scales shall yee eate:

10 And whatsoeuer hath not finnes and scales, ye may not eate: it *is* vncleane vnto you.

11 ¶ Of all cleane birds ye shall eate.

12 But these *are they* of which ye shall not eat: the Eagle, and the Ossifrage, and the Ospray,

13 And the Glede, and the Kite, and the Vulture after his kind,

14 And euery Rauen after his kind,

15 And the Owle, and the night-Hawke, and the Cuckow, and the Hawke after his kinde,

16 The little Owle, and the great Owle, and the Swanne,

17 And the Pelicane, and the Geer-Eagle, and the Cormorant,

18 And the Storke, and the Heron after her kind, and the Lapwing, and the * Bat.

19 And euery creeping thing that fleeth, is vncleane vnto you: they shall not be eaten.

20 *But* of all cleane fowles ye may eat,

21 ¶ Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of it selfe: thou shalt giue it vnto the stranger that is in thy gates, that he may eat it, or thou mayest sell it vnto an alien: for thou *art* an holy people vnto the LORD thy God. * Thou shalt not seeth a kid in his mothers milke.

22 Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth yeere by yeere.

23 And thou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall chuse to place his Name there, the tithe of thy corne, of thy wine, and of thine oyle, and the firstlings of thy herds, *and* of thy flocks: that thou mayest learne to feare the LORD thy God alwayes:

24 And if the way bee too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it, *or* if the place be too farre from thee, which the LORD thy God shall chuse to set his Name there, when the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

25 Then shalt thou turne it into mony, & bind vp the money in thine hand, and shalt goe vnto the place which the LORD thy God shall chuse:

26 And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoeuer thy soule lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheepe, or for wine, or for strong drinke, or for whatsoeuer thy soule † desireth: and thou shalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou shalt reioyce, thou and thine household.

27 And * the Leuite that is within thy gates, thou shalt not forsake him: for he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

28 ¶ At the end of three yeeres thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine encrease the same yeere, and shalt lay it vp within thy gates.

29 And the Leuite, because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee, and the stranger, and the fatherlesse, and the widow, which are within thy gates, shall come, and shall eate, and be satisfied, that the LORD thy God may blesse thee, in all the worke of thine hand, which thou doest.

CHAP. XV.

1 The seuenth yeere a yeere of releaſe for the poore. 7 It must be no let of lending or giuing. 12 An Hebrew seruant, 16 except he will not depart, must in the seuenth yeere go forth free and well furnished. 19 All firstlings males of the cattell are to be sanctified vnto the Lord.

AT the end of * *euery* seuen yeeres thou shalt make a releaſe.

2 And this is the manner of the releaſe: Euery † creditour that lendeth ought vnto his neighbour, shall releaſe it: he shall not exact it of his neighbour, or of his brother, because it is called the LORDS releaſe.

3 Of a forreiner thou mayest exact it againe: but that which is thine with thy brother, thine hand shall releaſe.

4 [Sane when there shall be no poore among you: for the LORD shall greatly blesse thee in the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee for an inheritance to possesse it:

5 Onely if thou carefully hearken vnto the voyce of the LORD thy God, to obserue to doe all these commandements, which I command thee this day.

6 For the LORD thy God blesseth thee, as hee promised thee, and * thou shalt lend vnto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow, and thou shalt reigne ouer many nations, but they shall not reigne ouer thee.

7 ¶ If there bee among you a poore man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giueth thee, thou shalt not harden thy heart, nor shut thine

*Exod. 23.19. & 34.26.

† Hebr. asketh of thee.

*Chap. 12.19.

*Leuit. 25.2, 4.

† Hebr. master of the lending of his hand.

[Or, to the end that there bee no poore among you.

*Chap. 28.12.

*Leuit. 11.9.

*Leuit. 11.19.

*Leuit. 19.28. Chap. 21.5. and 26.1.

*Leuit. 11.2.

Or, Bison. heb. Bishon.

hand from thy poore brother;

8 *But thou ſhalt open thine hand wide vnto him, and ſhalt ſurely lend him ſufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth.

9 Beware that there be not a †thought in thy wicked heart, ſaying, The ſeuenth yeere, the yeere of releaſe is at hand, and thine eie be euill againſt thy poore brother, and thou giueſt him nought, and he cry vnto the LORD againſt thee, and it be ſinne vnto thee.

10 Thou ſhalt ſurely giue him, and thine heart ſhall not be grieued when thou giueſt vnto him; becauſe that for this thing the LORD thy God ſhall bleſſe thee in all thy workes, and in all that thou putteſt thine hand vnto.

11 For the poore ſhall neuer ceaſe out of the land: Therefore I command thee, ſaying, Thou ſhalt open thine hand wide vnto thy brother, to thy poore, and to thy needy in the land.

12 ¶ *And* *if thy brother, an Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, bee ſold vnto thee, and ſerue thee ſixe yeeres, then in the ſeuenth yeere thou ſhalt let him goe free from thee.

13 And when thou ſendeſt him out free from thee, thou ſhalt not let him goe away empty.

14 Thou ſhalt furniſh him liberally out of thy flocke, and out of thy floore, and out of thy winepreſſe, of that wherwith the LORD thy God hath bleſſed thee, thou ſhalt giue vnto him.

15 And thou ſhalt remember that thou waſt a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day.

16 And it ſhall be, if he ſay vnto thee, I will not goe away from thee, becauſe he loueth thee, and thine houſe, becauſe he is well with thee:

17 *Then thou ſhalt take an aule, and thruſt *it* through his eare vnto the doore, and he ſhall be thy ſeruant for euer: and alſo vnto thy maid-ſeruant thou ſhalt doe likewiſe.

18 It ſhall not ſeeme hard vnto thee when thou ſendeſt him away free from thee: for hee hath been worth a double hired ſeruant to thee, in ſeruing thee ſixe yeeres: and the LORD thy God ſhall bleſſe thee in all that thou doeſt.

19 ¶ * All the firſtling males that come of thy herd, and of thy flocke, thou ſhalt ſanctifie vnto the LORD thy God: thou ſhalt doe no worke with the firſtling of thy bullocke, nor ſheare the firſtling of thy ſheepe.

20 Thou ſhalt eate it before the LORD thy God, yeere by yeere, in the place which the LORD ſhall chuſe, thou and thy houſhold.

21 *And if there be any blemiſh therein, *as if it be* lame, or blind, *or haue* any ill blemiſh, thou ſhalt not ſacrifice it vnto the LORD thy God.

22 Thou ſhalt eat it within thy gates: the vncleane and the cleane perſon ſhall eate it alike, as the Roe-bucke, and as the Hart.

23 *Only thou ſhalt not eat the blood therof; thou ſhalt powre it vpon the ground as water.

CHAP. XVI.

The feaſt of the Paſſeouer. 9 Of weeks. 13 Of Tabernacles. 16 Euery male muſt offer as he is able, at theſe three feaſts. 18 Of Iudges and Iuſtice. 22 Groues and images are forbidden.

OBſerue *the moneth of Abib, and keepe the Paſſeouer vnto the LORD thy God: for *in the month of Abib the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night.

2 Thou ſhalt therefore ſacrifice the Paſſeouer vnto the LORD thy God, of the flocke, and the herd, in the * place which the LORD ſhall chuſe to place his Name there.

3 *Thou ſhalt eate no leauened bread with it: ſeuen dayes ſhalt thou eat vnleauened bread therewith, euen the bread of affliction, (for thou cameſt forth out of the land of Egypt in haſte) that thou mayeſt remember the day when thou cameſt foorth out of the land of Egypt, all the dayes of thy life.

4 *And there ſhalbe no leauened bread ſeene with thee in all thy coaſts ſeuen dayes, neither ſhall there any thing of the fleſh which thou ſacrificedſt the firſt day at euen, remaine all night vntill the morning.

5 Thou mayeſt not ‖ ſacrifice the Paſſeouer within any of the gates which the LORD thy God giueth thee.

6 But at the place which the LORD thy God ſhal chuſe to place his Name in, there thou ſhalt ſacrifice the Paſſeouer at euen, at the going down of the Sun, at the ſeaſon that thou cameſt forth out of Egypt.

7 And thou ſhalt roſte and eat it in the place which the LORD thy God ſhall chuſe, and thou ſhalt turne in the morning, and go vnto thy tents.

8 Six daies thou ſhalt eate vnleauened bread, and on the ſeuenth day *ſhall bee* a † ſolemne aſſembly to the LORD thy God, thou ſhalt doe no worke *therein*.

9 ¶ *Seuen weekes ſhalt thou number vnto thee: begin to number the ſeuen weekes from *ſuch time as* thou beginneſt *to put* the ſickle to the corne.

10 And thou ſhalt keepe the feaſt of weekes vnto the LORD thy God, with ‖ a tribute of a free-will offering of thine hand, which thou ſhalt giue vnto the LORD thy God, according as the LORD thy God hath bleſſed thee.

11 And thou ſhalt reioyce before the LORD thy God, thou and thy ſon, and thy daughter, and thy man-ſeruant, and thy maid-ſeruant, and the Leuite that is within thy gates, and the ſtranger, and the fatherleſſe, and the widow, that *are* among you, in the place which the LORD thy God hath choſen to place his Name there.

12 And thou ſhalt remember that thou waſt a bond-man in Egypt: and thou ſhalt obſerue and doe theſe Statutes.

13 ¶ Thou ſhalt obſerue the feaſt of Tabernacles ſeuen dayes, after that thou haſt gathered in thy † corne and thy wine.

14 And thou ſhalt reioyce in thy feaſt, thou, and thy ſon, and thy daughter, and thy man-ſeruant, and thy maid-ſeruant, and the Leuite, the ſtranger and the fatherleſſe, and the widow, that *are* within thy gates.

15 Seuen dayes ſhalt thou keepe a ſolemne feaſt vnto the LORD thy God, in the place which the LORD ſhall chuſe: becauſe the LORD thy God ſhall bleſſe thee in all thy increaſe, and in all the workes of thine hands, therefore thou ſhalt ſurely reioyce.

16 ¶ *Three times in a yeere ſhall all thy males appeare before the LORD thy God, in the place which he ſhall chuſe: in the feaſt of vnleauened bread, and in the feaſt of weekes, and in the feaſt of Tabernacles: and they ſhall not appeare before the LORD * empty.

17 Euery man ſhall giue †as he is able, according to the bleſſing of the LORD thy God, which he hath giuen thee.

18 ¶ Iudges and officers ſhalt thou make thee in all thy gates which the LORD thy God giueth thee throughout thy tribes: and they ſhall iudge the people with iuſt iudgement.

19 Thou ſhalt not wreſt iudgment, thou ſhalt not

*Matth. 5.42. luk. 6.34.
†Hebr. word.
†Hebr. Belial.
*Exod. 21.2. Ier. 34.14
*Exod. 21.6.
*Exod. 34.19.
*Leuit. 22.20. ch. 17.1. eccluſ. 35. 13.
*Chap. 12.16, 23.
*Exod. 12.2, &c.
*Exod. 13.4.
*Chap. 12.5.
*Exod. 12.15.
*Exod. 34.25.
‖Or, his
† Hebr. reſtraint
*Leuit. 23.15.
‖Or, ſufficiency
† Hebr. floore, or thy winepreſſe
*Exod. 23.14. & 34 23. *Eccluſ. 35. 4.
† Hebr. according to the gift of his hand.*

not respect persons, * neither take a gift: for a gift doth blinde the eyes of the wise, and pervert the ‖ words of the righteous.

20 That which is † altogether iust shalt thou follow, that thou mayest liue, and inherit the land, which the LORD thy God giueth thee.

21 ¶ Thou shalt not plant thee a grone of any trees neere vnto the Altar of the LORD thy God, which thou shalt make thee:

22 * Neither shalt thou set thee vp any ‖ image, which the LORD thy God hateth.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The things sacrificed must be sound. 2 Idolaters must be slaine. 8 Hard controuersies are to be determined by the Priests and Iudges. 12 The contemner of that determination must die. 14 The election. 16 and duty of a King.

THou shalt not sacrifice vnto the LORD thy God any bullocke, or ‖ sheepe wherein is blemish, *or* any ill-fauouredneſſe: for that is an abomination vnto the LORD thy God.

2 ¶ If there be found among you within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God giueth thee, man or woman that hath wrought wickednesse in the sight of the LORD thy God, in transgressing his Couenant,

3 And hath gone and serued other gods, & worshipped them, either the Sun, or Moone, or any of the host of heauen, which I haue not commanded

4 And it be told thee, and thou hast heard *of it*, and inquired diligently, and behold, it *be* true, *and* the thing certaine, *that* such abomination is wrought in Israel:

5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man, or that woman (which haue committed that wicked thing) vnto thy gates, *euen* § man, or that woman, and shalt stone them with stones, till they die.

6 * At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death, be put to death: *but* at the mouth of one witnesse he shall not be put to death.

7 The hands of the witnesses shall be first vpon him, to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people: so thou shalt put the euill away from among you.

8 ¶ If there arise a matter too hard for thee in iudgement, betweene blood and blood, betweene plea and plea, and betweene stroke & stroke, being matters of controuersie within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and get thee vp into the place, which the LORD thy God shall chuse.

9 And thou shalt come vnto the Priests the Leuites, and vnto the Iudge that shall be in those dayes, and enquire, and they shall shew thee the sentence of iudgement.

10 And thou shalt doe according to the sentence which they of that place (which § LORD shall chuse) shal shew thee, & thou shalt obserue to doe according to all that they informe thee:

11 According to the sentence of the Law which they shall teach thee, and according to the iudgment which they shall tell thee thou shalt doe: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand, nor to the left.

12 And the man that will doe presumptuously, † and will not hearken vnto the Priest, (that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God) or vnto the Iudge, euen that man shall die, and thou shalt put away the euill from Israel.

13 And all the people shall heare, and feare, and doe no more presumptuously.

14 ¶ When thou art come vnto the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee, and shalt possesse it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, I will set a King ouer me, like as all the nations, that *are* about me:

15 Thou shalt in any wise set *him* king ouer thee, whom the LORD thy God shall chuse. *One* from among thy brethren shalt thou set King ouer thee: thou mayest not set a stranger ouer thee, which is not thy brother.

16 But he shall not multiply horses to him selfe, nor cause the people to returne to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as the LORD hath said vnto you, Ye shall henceforth returne no more that way.

17 Neither shall he multiply wiues to himselfe, that his heart turne not away; neither shall he greatly multiply to himselfe siluer and gold.

18 And it shall bee when hee sitteth vpon the throne of his kingdome, that he shall write him a copy of this Law in a booke, out of *that which is* before the Priests the Leuites.

19 And it shall be with him, and he shall reade therein all § dayes of his life, that he may learne to feare the LORD his God, to keep all § words of this Law, and these Statutes, to doe them:

20 That his heart bee not lifted vp aboue his brethren, & that he turne not aside from § commandement, to the right hand, or to the left: to the end that he may prolong *his* dayes in his kingdom, he & his children in § midst of Israel.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 The Lord is the Priests and Leuites inheritance. 3 The Priests due. 6 The Leuites portion. 9 The abominations of the nations are to bee auoided. 15 Christ the Prophet is to be heard. 20 The presumptuous prophet is to die.

THe Priests, the Leuites, *and* all the tribe of Leui, * shall haue no part nor inheritance with Israel: they * shall eate the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they haue no inheritance among their brethren: the LORD *is* their inheritance, as he hath said vnto them.

3 ¶ And this shall be the Priests due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether it be oxe or sheep: & they shal giue vnto § Priest the shoulder, and the two cheekes, and the maw.

4 The first fruit *also* of thy corne, of thy wine, and of thy oyle, and the first of the fleece of thy sheepe shalt thou giue him.

5 For the LORD thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, to stand to minister in the Name of the LORD, him and his sons for euer.

6 ¶ And if a Leuite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he soiourned, and come with all the desire of his mind, vnto the place which the LORD shall chuse;

7 Then he shall minister in the Name of the LORD his God, as all his brethren the Leuites *doe*, which stand there before the LORD.

8 They shall haue like portions to eate, beside † that which commeth of the sale of his patrimony.

9 ¶ When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee, thou shalt not learne to doe after the abominations of those nations.

10 There shall not be found among you *any one* that maketh his son, or his daughter * to passe thorow the fire, *or* that vseth diuination, *or* an obseruer of times, or an inchanter, or a witch,

11 * Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a * Necromancer.

12 For all that doe these things, *are* an abomination vnto the LORD: and because of these abo-

* Numb. 18.20. cha.10.9
* 1. Cor. 9.13.
† Hebr. *his sales*
by the fathers.
* Leuit. 18.21.
* Leuit. 20.27.
* 1. Sam. 28.7.

abominations, the LORD thy God doeth driue them out from before thee.

‖ Or, vpright, or sincere.

13 Thou shalt be ‖ perfect with the LORD thy God.

‖ Or, inherite.

14 For these nations which thou shalt ‖ possesse, hearkened vnto obseruers of times, and vnto diuiners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so to doe.

* Iohn 1.45.act. 3.21.& 7.37.

15 ¶ * The LORD thy God will raise vp vnto thee, a Prophet from the middest of thee, of thy brethren, like vnto me, vnto him ye shal hearke,

16 According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb, in the day of the assembly, saying, * Let me not heare againe the voyce of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

* Exod. 20.19.

17 And the LORD said vnto me, They haue well *spoken*, that which they haue spoken.

* Iohn 1.45.act. 3.21.& 7.37.

18 * I will raise them vp a Prophet from among their brethren, like vnto thee, and will put my words in his mouth, and he shall speake vnto them all that I shall command him.

19 And it shall come to passe, that whosoeuer will not hearken vnto my words, which he shall speake in my Name, I will require *it* of him.

20 But § Prophet which shall presume to speak a word in my Name, which I haue not commanded him to speake, or that shall speake in the name of other gods, euen that Prophet shall die.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shal we know the word which § LORD hath not spoken?

22 When a Prophet speaketh in the Name of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to passe, that *is* the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, *but* the Prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

CHAP. XIX.

1 The cities of refuge. 4 The priuiledge thereof for the manslayer. 14 The land-marke is not to be remooued. 15 Two witnesses at the least. 16 The punishment of a false witnesse.

* Chap. 12.29.

WHen the LORD thy God * hath cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giueth thee, and thou † succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses:

† Hebr. inherit-est, or possesse-st

2 * Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giueth thee to possesse it.

* Exod. 21.13. num.35. 10.iosh. 20.2.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and diuide the coasts of thy land, (which the LORD thy God giueth thee to inherit) into three parts, that euery slayer may flee thither.

† Hebr. from yesterday, the third day.

4 ¶ And this is the case of the slayer which shall flee thither, that he may liue: Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not † in time past,

† Hebr. iron.

5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut downe the tree, and the † head slippeth from the † helue, and † lighteth vpon his neighbour that he die; he shall flee vnto one of those cities, and liue:

† Hebr. wood. † Hebr. findeth.

6 Lest the auenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and ouertake him, because the way is long, and † slay him, whereas he was not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not † in time past.

† Hebr. smite him in life.

7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.

† Hebr. from yesterday, third day.

8 And if the LORD thy God enlarge thy coast, (as he hath sworne vnto thy fathers) and giue thee all the land which he promised to giue vnto thy fathers:

* Chap. 28.1.

9 (If thou shalt * keep all these Commandements to doe them, which I command thee this day, to loue the LORD thy God, and to walke euer in his wayes) * then shalt thou adde three cities more for thee, beside these three:

* Ios. 20.7.

10 That innocent blood bee not shed in thy land, which the LORD thy God giueth thee for an inheritance, and so blood be vpon thee.

11 ¶ But if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise vp against him, and smite him † mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

† Hebr. in life.

12 Then the Elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliuer him into the hand of the auenger of blood, that he may die.

13 Thine eye shall not pity him, but thou shalt put away *the guilt of* innocent blood from Israel, that it may goe well with thee.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not remoone thy neighbours *land*-marke, which they of old time haue set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherite, in the land that the LORD thy God giueth thee to possesse it.

15 ¶ * One witnesse shall not rise vp against a man for any iniquity, or for any sinne, in any sinne that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be stablished.

* Chap. 17.6. hebr. 10.28. numb. 35.30. matt. 18.16. ioh.8. 2.cor. 1.heb. 10.28.

16 ¶ If a false witnesse rise vp against any man, to testifie ‖ against him *that which is* wrong:

‖ Or, falling away.

17 Then both the men betweene whom the controuersie is, shall stand before the LORD, before the Priests and the Iudges, which shall be in those dayes:

18 And the Iudges shall make diligent inquisition: and behold, if the witnesse be a false witnes, *&* hath testified falsly against his brother:

* Pro. 5.9. d 13.62. * Exod. 21.23. leuit. 20.ma 5.38.

19 * Then shall ye doe vnto him, as he had thought to haue done vnto his brother: so shalt thou put the euill away from among you.

20 And those which remaine shall heare, and feare, and shall henceforth commit no more any such euill among you.

21 And thine eye shall not pity, *but* * life *shall goe* for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

CHAP. XX.

1 The Priests exhortation to encourage the people to battell. 5 The officers proclamation who are to be dismissed from the war. 10 How to vse the cities that accept or refuse the proclamation of peace. 16 What cities must be denoted. 19 Trees of mans meat must not be destroyed in the siege.

WHen thou goest out to battell against thine enemies, and seest horses & charets, *and* a people more then thou, bee not afraid of them: for the LORD thy God *is* with thee, which brought thee vp out of the land of Egypt.

2 And it shall be when ye are come nigh vnto the battell, that the Priest shall approach and speake vnto the people,

3 And shall say vnto them, Heare O Israel, you approach this day vnto battell against your enemies: let not your hearts † faint, feare not, and doe not † tremble, neither bee yee terrified because of them.

† Hebr. be soft. † Hebr. make haste.

4 For the LORD your God *is he* that goeth with you to fight for you against your enemies, to saue you.

5 ¶ And the officers shall speake vnto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? let him goe and returne to his house, lest hee die in the battell, and another man dedicate it.

6 And

6 And what man is hee that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet † eaten of it? let him alſo goe and returne vnto his houſe, leſt hee die in the battell, and another man eate of it.

7 * And what man *is there* that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him goe and returne vnto his houſe, leſt he die in battell, and another man take her.

8 And the officers ſhall ſpeake further vnto the people: and they ſhall ſay, * What man *is there* that is fearefull and faint-hearted? let him goe and returne vnto his houſe, leſt his brethrens heart † faint as well as his heart.

9 And it ſhall be when the officers haue made an end of ſpeaking vnto the people, that they ſhall make captains of the armies to † lead the people.

10 ¶ When thou commeſt nigh vnto a city, to fight againſt it, then proclaime peace vnto it.

11 And it ſhall be, if it make thee anſwer of peace, and open vnto thee, then it ſhall be *that* all the people that is found therein, ſhall be tributaries vnto thee, and they ſhall ſerue thee.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make warre againſt thee, then thou ſhalt beſiege it.

13 And when the LORD thy God hath deliuered it into thine hands, thou ſhalt ſmite euery male thereof with the edge of the ſword.

14 But the women and the little ones, and the cattell, & all that is in the city, *euen* all the ſpoile thereof, ſhalt thou † take vnto thy ſelfe, and thou ſhalt eate the ſpoile of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath giuen thee.

15 Thus ſhalt thou doe vnto all the cities, which are very farre off from thee, which are not of the cities of theſe nations.

16 But of the cities of theſe people which the LORD thy God doth giue thee for an inheritance, thou ſhalt ſaue aliue nothing that breatheth:

17 But thou ſhalt vtterly deſtroy them, *namely*, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hiuites, and the Ieburites, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee:

18 That they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they haue done vnto their gods, ſo ſhould ye ſin againſt § LORD your God.

19 ¶ When thou ſhalt beſiege a city a long time, in making warre againſt it to take it, thou ſhalt not deſtroy the trees thereof by forcing an axe againſt them: for thou mayeſt eat of them, and thou ſhalt not cut them downe (‖ for the tree of the field is mans *life*) † to employ them in the ſiege.

20 Onely the trees which thou knoweſt that they be not trees for meate, thou ſhalt deſtroy and cut *them* downe, and thou ſhalt build bulwarkes againſt the city that maketh warre with thee, vntill † it be ſubdued.

CHAP. XXI.

1 The expiation of an vncertaine murder. 10 The vſage of a captiue taken to wife. 15 The firſt borne is not to be diſinherited vpon priuate affection. 18 A ſtubborne ſonne is to be ſtoned to death. 22 The malefactour muſt not hang all night on a tree.

IF *one* bee found ſlaine in the land, which the LORD thy God giueth thee to poſſeſſe it, lying in the field, *and* it bee not knowne who hath ſlaine him:

2 Then thy Elders and thy Iudges ſhall come foorth, and they ſhall meaſure vnto the cities which *are* round about him that is ſlaine.

3 And it ſhall bee that the city which is next vnto the ſlaine man, *euen* the Elders of that city ſhall take an heifer which hath not bin wrought with, *and* which hath not drawne in the yoke.

4 And the Elders of that citie ſhall bring downe the heifer vnto a rough valley, which is neither eared, nor ſowne, and ſhall ſtrike off the heifers necke there in the valley.

5 And the Prieſts the ſons of Leui ſhall come neere (for them the LORD thy God hath choſen to miniſter vnto him, and to bleſſe in the Name of the LORD:) and by their † word ſhall euery controuerſie and euery ſtroke be *tryed*. † Hebr. *mouth.*

6 And all the Elders of that city that are next vnto the ſlaine man, ſhall waſh their hands ouer the heifer that is beheaded in the valley.

7 And they ſhall anſwere and ſay, Our hands haue not ſhed this blood, neither haue our eyes ſeene *it*.

8 Be mercifull, O LORD, vnto thy people Iſrael, whom thou haſt redeemed, and lay not innocent blood † vnto thy people of Iſrael's charge, and the blood ſhall be forgiuen them. † Hebr. *in the midſt.*

9 So ſhalt thou put away the *guilt of* innocent blood from among you, when thou ſhalt do that which is right in the ſight of the LORD.

10 ¶ When thou goeſt forth to warre againſt thine enemies, and the LORD thy God hath deliuered them into thine hands, and thou haſt taken them captiue,

11 And ſeeſt among the captiues a beautifull woman, and haſt a deſire vnto her, that thou wouldeſt haue her to thy wife:

12 Then thou ſhalt bring her home to thine houſe, and ſhee ſhall ſhaue her head, and ‖ pare her nailes: ‖ *Or, ſuffer to grow:* *Hebr. make, or, dreſſe.*

13 And ſhe ſhal put the raiment of her captiuity from off her, and ſhall remaine in thine houſe, and bewaile her father and her mother a full moneth: and after that thou ſhalt goe in vnto her, and be her husband, and ſhe ſhalbe thy wife.

14 And it ſhall be if thou haue no delight in her, then thou ſhalt let her goe whither ſhee will, but thou ſhalt not ſell her at all for money, thou ſhalt not make merchandiſe of her, becauſe thou haſt humbled her.

15 ¶ If a man haue two wiues, one beloued, and another hated, and they haue borne him children, *both* the beloued and the hated: and if the firſt borne ſonne be hers that was hated;

16 Then it ſhall be when he maketh his ſons to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the ſonne of the beloued, firſt borne, before the ſon of the hated, *which is* indeed the firſt borne:

17 But he ſhall acknowledge the ſon of the hated for § firſt born, by giuing him a double portion of all † that he hath: for he is the beginning of his ſtrength, the right of the firſt borne is his. † Hebr. *that is found with him.*

18 ¶ If a man haue a ſtubborne and rebellious ſon, which will not obey the voyce of his father, or the voyce of his mother, and that when they haue chaſtened him, will not hearken vnto them:

19 Then ſhall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out vnto the Elders of his city, and vnto the gate of his place;

20 And they ſhall ſay vnto the Elders of his city, This our ſonne *is* ſtubborne, and rebellious, he will not obey our voyce: he *is* a glutton, and a drunkard.

21 And all the men of his city ſhall ſtone him with ſtones, that he die: ſo ſhalt thou put euill away from among you, and all Iſrael ſhall heare and feare.

22 ¶ And if a man haue committed a ſinne worthy of death, and he be to bee put to death, and thou hang him on a tree:

23 His body shall not remaine all night vpon
*Gal.3.13 the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him
† Hebr. the curse of God. that day: for *he that is hanged, is † accursed of God: that thy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giueth thee for an inheritance.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Of humanity toward brethren. 5 The sex is to be distinguished by apparell. 6 The dam is not to be taken with her young ones. 8 The house must haue battlements. 9 Confusion is to bee auoided. 12 Fringes vpon the vesture. 13 The punishment of him that slandereth his wife. 20 22 Of adultery, 25 of rape, 28 and of fornication. 30 Incest.

*Exod. 23.4. THou *shalt not see thy brothers oxe, or his sheepe goe astray, and hide thy selfe from them: thou shalt in any case bring them againe vnto thy brother.

2 And if thy brother be not nigh vnto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it vnto thine owne house, and it shall be with thee vntill thy brother seeke after it, and thou shalt restore it to him againe.

3 In like manner shalt thou doe with his asse, and so shalt thou do with his raiment: and with all lost thing of thy brothers, which hee hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou doe likewise: thou maist not hide thy selfe.

4 ¶ Thou shalt not see thy brothers asse, or his oxe fall downe by the way, and hide thy selfe from them; thou shalt surely helpe him to lift them vp againe.

5 ¶ The woman shall not weare that which pertaineth vnto a man, neither shall a man put on a womans garment: for all that do so, are abomination vnto the LORD thy God.

6 ¶ If a birds nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, whether they be young ones, or egges, and the dam sitting vpon the young, or vpon the egges, thou shalt not take the dam with the young.

7 But thou shalt in any wise let the dam goe, and take the young to thee, that it may bee well with thee, & *that* thou maiest prolong *thy* daies.

8 ¶ When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roofe, that thou bring not blood vpon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

9 ¶ Thou shalt not sowe thy vineyard with diuers seeds: lest the † fruit of thy seed which thou hast sowen, & the fruit of thy vineyard be defiled.

† Hebr. fulnesse of the seed.

10 ¶ Thou shalt not plow with an oxe and an asse together.

* Leuit. 19.19. * Num. 15.38. † Hebr. wings.

11 ¶ *Thou shalt not weare a garment of diuers sorts, *as* of wollen and linen together.

12 ¶ Thou shalt make thee * fringes vpon the foure † quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou couerest *thy selfe*.

13 ¶ If any man take a wife, and goe in vnto her, and hate her,

14 And giue occasions of speech *against her*, and bring vp an euill name vpon her, and say, I tooke this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:

15 Then shall the father of the damosell, and her mother, take and bring foorth the tokens of the damosels virginity, vnto the Elders of the city, in the gate.

16 And the damosels father shall say vnto the Elders, I gaue my daughter vnto this man to wife, and he hateth her:

17 And loe, he hath giuen occasions of speech *against her*, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these *are* the tokens of my daughters virginity: and they shall spread the cloth before the Elders of the city.

18 And the Elders of that city shall take that man, and chastise him.

19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred *shekels* of siluer, & giue them vnto the father of the damosel, because he hath brought vp an euill name vpon a virgin of Israel: and shee shall bee his wife; he may not put her away all his dayes.

20 But if this thing be true, *and* the tokens of virginity be not found for the damosell:

21 Then they shall bring out the damosell to the doore of her fathers house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones, that she die, because she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore in her fathers house: so shalt thou put euill away from among you.

22 ¶ *If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, *both* the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away euill from Israel. *Leuit. 20.10.

23 ¶ If a damosell *that is* a virgin bee betrothed vnto an husband, and a man finde her in the citie, and lie with her:

24 Then ye shall bring them both out vnto the gate of that city, and yee shall stone them with stones that they die: the damosell because shee cried not, *being* in the city: and the man because he hath humbled his neighbours wife: so thou shalt put away euill from among you.

25 ¶ But if a man find a betrothed damosell in the field, and the man ‖ force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her, shall die. ‖ Or, taketh strong hold of her.

26 But vnto the damosell thou shalt doe nothing, there is in the damosell no sinne worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbor, and slayeth him, euen so is this matter.

27 For he found her in ‖ field, & the betrothed damosell cryed, and there was none to saue her.

28 ¶ * If a man finde a damosell that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found: *Exod. 22.16,

29 Then the man that lay with her, shall giue vnto the damosels father fifty *shekels* of siluer, and she shall be his wife, because he hath humbled her: he may not put her away all his dayes.

30 ¶ * A man shall not take his fathers wife, nor discouer his fathers skirt. *Leuit. 18.8.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Who may, or may not enter into the Congregation. 9 Vncleannesse to be auoided in the host. 15 Of the fugitiue seruant. 17 Of filthinesse. 18 Of abominable sacrifices. 19 Of Vsury. 21 Of Vowes.

HE that is wounded in the stones, or hath his priuy member cut off, shall not enter into the Congregation of the LORD.

2 A bastard shall not enter into the Congregation of the LORD: euen to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the Congregation of the LORD.

3 *An Ammonite, or Moabite shall not enter into the Congregation of the LORD, euen to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the Congregation of the LORD for euer. *Nehe. 13.1.

4 Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way when ye came forth out of Egypt, and * because they hired against thee Balaam the sonne of Beor of Pethor of Mesopotamia, to curse thee. * Num. 22.5,6.

5 Neuertheless, the LORD thy God would not hearken vnto Balaam: but the LORD thy God turned the curse into a blessing vnto thee, because the LORD thy God loued thee.

6 Thou

6 Thou ſhalt not ſeeke their peace, nor their † proſperity all thy dayes for euer.

7 ¶ Thou ſhalt not abhorre an Edomite, for he is thy brother: thou ſhalt not abhorre an Egyptian, becauſe thou waſt a ſtranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of them, ſhall enter into the Congregation of the LORD in their third generation.

9 ¶ When the hoſte goeth forth againſt thine enemies, then keep thee from euery wicked thing

10 ¶ If there be among you any man that is not cleane, by reaſon of vncleanneſſe that chanceth him by night, then ſhal he go abroad out of the campe, he ſhall not come within the campe.

11 But it ſhall be when euening † commeth on, he ſhall waſh *himſelfe* with water: and when the Sun is down, he ſhall come into the camp again.

12 ¶ Thou ſhalt haue a place alſo without the campe, whither thou ſhalt goe forth abroad.

13 And thou ſhalt haue a paddle vpon thy weapon: and it ſhalbe when thou † wilt eaſe thy ſelfe abroad, thou ſhalt dig therewith, and ſhalt turne back and couer that which commeth from thee.

14 For the LORD thy God walketh in the midſt of thy campe, to deliuer thee, and to giue vp thine enemies before thee: therfore ſhall thy campe be holy, that hee ſee † no vncleane thing in thee, and turne away from thee.

15 ¶ Thou ſhalt not deliuer vnto his maſter the ſeruant which is eſcaped from his maſter vnto thee.

16 He ſhall dwell with you, euen among you, in that place which he ſhall chuſe, in one of thy gates where it † liketh him beſt: thou ſhalt not oppreſſe him.

17 ¶ There ſhalbe no ‖ whore of the daughters of Iſrael, nor a Sodomite of the ſons of Iſrael.

18 Thou ſhalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog into the houſe of the LORD thy God for any vow: for euen both theſe are abomination vnto the LORD thy God.

19 ¶ * Thou ſhalt not lend vpon vſury to thy brother; vſury of money, vſury of victuals, vſury of any thing that is lent vpon vſury.

20 Vnto a ſtranger thou mayeſt lend vpon vſury, but vnto thy brother thou ſhalt not lend vpon vſury: that the LORD thy God may bleſſe thee in all that thou ſetteſt thine hand to, in the land whither thou goeſt to poſſeſſe it.

21 ¶ * When thou ſhalt vow a vow vnto the LORD thy God, thou ſhalt not ſlacke to pay it: for the LORD thy God will ſurely require it of thee; and it would bee ſinne in thee.

22 But if thou ſhalt forbeare to vow, it ſhall be no ſinne in thee.

23 That which is gone out of thy lips, thou ſhalt keep and performe; *euen* a free-will offring according as thou haſt vowed vnto § LORD thy God, which thou haſt promiſed with thy mouth.

24 ¶ When thou commeſt into thy neighbours vineyard, then thou mayeſt eat grapes thy fill, at thine owne pleaſure, but thou ſhalt not put *any* in thy veſſel.

25 When thou commeſt into the ſtanding corn of thy neighbours, * then thou mayeſt pluck the eares with thine hand: but thou ſhalt not moue a ſickle vnto thy neighbours ſtanding corne.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Of diuorce. 5 A new married man goeth not to war. 6. 10 Of pledges. 7 Of man-ſtealers. 8 Of leproſie. 14 The hire is to be giuen. 16 Of Iuſtice.

WHen * a man hath taken a wife and maried her, and it come to paſſe that ſhee finde no fauour in his eyes, becauſe hee hath found ſome † vncleanneſſe in her: then let him write her a bill of † diuorcement, and giue *it* in her hand, and ſend her out of his houſe.

2 And when ſhe is departed out of his houſe, ſhe may goe and be another mans *wife*.

3 And *if* the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of diuorcement, and giueth *it* in her hand, and ſendeth her out of his houſe: or if the latter husband die, which tooke her to be his wife

4 Her former husband which ſent her away, may not take her againe to bee his wife, after that ſhee is defiled: for that *is* abomination before the LORD, and thou ſhalt not cauſe the land to ſinne, which the LORD thy God giueth thee for an inheritance.

5 ¶ * When a man hath taken a new wife, he ſhall not goe out to warre, neither † ſhall he be charged with any buſineſſe: *but* he ſhall be free at home one yeere, and ſhall cheere vp his wife which he hath taken.

6 ¶ No man ſhall take the nether or the vpper milſtone to pledge: for hee taketh *a mans* life to pledge.

7 ¶ If a man be found ſtealing any of his brethren of the children of Iſrael, and maketh merchandiſe of him, or ſelleth him: then that thiefe ſhall die, and thou ſhalt put euill away from among you.

8 ¶ Take heed in * the plague of leproſie, that thou obſerue diligently, and do according to all that the Prieſts the Leuites ſhall teach you: as I commanded them, ſo ye ſhall obſerue to doe.

9 Remember what the LORD thy God did * vnto Miriam by the way, after that yee were come forth out of Egypt.

10 ¶ When thou doeſt † lend thy brother any thing, thou ſhalt not goe into his houſe to fetch his pledge.

11 Thou ſhalt ſtand abroad, and the man to whom thou doeſt lend, ſhall bring out the pledge abroad vnto thee.

12 And if the man bee poore, thou ſhalt not ſleepe with his pledge:

13 In any caſe thou ſhalt deliuer him the pledge againe when the Sun goeth downe, that he may ſleepe in his owne rayment, and bleſſe thee: and it ſhall bee righteouſneſſe vnto thee before the LORD thy God.

14 ¶ Thou ſhalt not oppreſſe an hired ſeruant *that is* poore and needy, *whether hee bee* of thy brethren, or of thy ſtrangers that *are* in thy land within thy gates.

15 At his day * thou ſhalt giue *him* his hire, neither ſhall the Sun goe downe vpon it, for hee is poore, and † ſetteth his heart vpon it, leſt hee cry againſt thee vnto the LORD, and it be ſinne vnto thee.

16 * The fathers ſhall not be put to death for the children, neither ſhall the children bee put to death for the fathers; euery man ſhall bee put to death for his owne ſinne.

17 ¶ Thou ſhalt not peruert the iudgement of the ſtranger, *nor* of the fatherleſſe, nor take a widowes rayment to pledge.

18 But thou ſhalt remember that thou waſt a bond-man in Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to doe this thing.

19 ¶ * When thou cutteſt downe thine haruеſt in thy field, and haſt forgot a theafe in the field, thou ſhalt not goe againe to fetch it: it ſhall be for the ſtranger, for the fatherleſſe, and for the widow: that the LORD thy God may bleſſe thee in all the worke of thine hands.

20 When

† *Hebr.* matter of nakedneſſe.

† *Hebr.* cutting off.

* Chap. 20. 7.

† *Hebr.* not any thing ſhal paſſe vpon him

* Leuit. 13.2.

* Numb. 12.10.

† *Hebr.* lend the loane of any thing, &c.

* Leuit. 19.13. tob.4.14

† *Hebr.* he liſteth his ſoule vnto it.

*2.Kings 14.6. 2.chro.25 4.ier.31. 29,30. ezek. 18. 20.

* Leuit. 19.9.& 23.22.

* Exod. 21.15. Leuit.24.20. Deut.25. 19.pſal. 51.5.

* Eccles. 5.3.

* Matth. 12.1.mar 2.23.luke 6.1.

* Mat.5. 31.&19.7 mar.10.4

20 When thou beatest thine Olive tree, thou
†Hebr. thou shalt not bough it after thee.
shalt not † goe ouer the boughs againe: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherlesse, and for the widow.

21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not gleane it † afterward, it shalbe for the stranger, for the fatherlesse, and for the widow.
†Hebr. after thee.

22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to doe this thing.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Stripes must not exceed fourty. 4 The oxe is not to bee muzled. 5 Of raising seed vnto a brother. 11 Of the immodest woman. 13 Of vniust weights. 17 The memory of Amalek is to be blotted out.

IF there be a controuersie betweene men, and they come vnto iudgement, that *the Iudges* may iudge them, then they shall iustifie the righteous, and condemne the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be worthy to be beaten, that the Iudge shall cause him to lie downe, and to bee beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certaine number.

*2.Cor. 11.24.
3 * Fourty stripes he may giue him, and not exceed: lest if he should exceed, and beate him aboue these, with many stripes, then thy brother should seeme vile vnto thee.

*1.Cor.9 9.1.tim. 5.18.
4 ¶ * Thou shalt not muzzle the oxe when he † treadeth out *the corne*.
†Hebr. threshe-eth.

5 ¶ * If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and haue no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without, vnto a stranger: her ‖ husbands brother shall goe in vnto her, and take her to him to wife, and performe the duty of an husbands brother vnto her.
*Mat.22. 24.mar. 12.19. Luke 20.28.
‖Or, next kinsman.

6 And it shall be, that the first borne which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of Israel.

7 And if the man like not to take his ‖ brothers wife, then let his brothers wife goe vp to the gate, vnto the Elders, and say, *My husbands brother refuseth to raise vp vnto his brother a name in Israel: he will not performe the duty of my husbands brother.
‖Or, next kinsmans wife.
*Ruth. 3.9.

8 Then the Elders of his city shall call him and speake vnto him: and if he stand *to it*, and say, I like not to take her:

9 Then shall his brothers wife come vnto him in the presence of the Elders, and loose his shooe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer & say, So shall it be done vnto that man that will not build vp his brothers house.

10 And his name shalbe called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shooe loosed.

11 ¶ When men striue together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth neere, for to deliuer her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth foorth her hand and taketh him by the secrets:

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, thine eye shall not pity *her*.

‡Heb. a stone and a stone.
†Hebr. an Ephah and an Ephah.
13 ¶ Thou shalt nôt haue in thy bag † diuers weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not haue in thine house † diuers measures, a great and a small.

15 *But* thou shalt haue a perfect and iust weight, a perfect and iust measure shalt thou haue: that thy dayes may bee lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee.

16 For all that doe such things, *and* all that doe vnrighteously, *are* an abomination vnto the LORD thy God.

17 ¶ *Remember what Amalek did vnto thee by *Exo. the way, when ye were come forth out of Egypt: 17.

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, *euen* all that were feeble behind thee, when thou *wast* faint and weary: and he feared not God.

19 Therefore it shalbe when the LORD thy God hath giuen thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee for an inheritance to possesse it: that thou shalt blot out ỹ remembrance of Amalek from vnder heauen: thou shalt not forget *it*.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 The confession of him that offereth the basket of first fruits. 12 The prayer of him that giueth his third yeere tithes. 16 The Couenant betweene God and the people.

AND it shall be when thou *art* come in vnto the land which the LORD giueth thee for an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therin:

2 That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD thy God giueth thee, and shalt put *it* in a basket, and shalt goe vnto the place which the LORD thy God shall chuse to place his Name there:

3 And thou shalt goe vnto the Priest that shall be in those dayes, and say vnto him, I professe this day vnto the LORD thy God, that I am come vnto the countrey which the LORD sware vnto our fathers for to giue vs.

4 And the Priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it downe before the Altar of the LORD thy God.

5 And thou shalt speake and say before the LORD thy God, A Syrian ready to perish, *was* my father, and he went downe into Egypt, and sojourned there with a few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous.

6 And the Egyptians euill intreated vs, and afflicted vs, and laid vpon vs hard bondage.

7 And when wee cryed vnto the LORD God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voyce, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression.

8 And the LORD brought vs forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand, and with an out-stretched arme, and with great terriblenesse, and with signes, and with wonders.

9 And he hath brought vs into this place, and hath giuen vs this land, *euen* a land that floweth with milke and honey.

10 And now behold, I haue brought the first fruits of the land, which thou, O LORD, hast giuen me: and thou shalt set it before the LORD thy God, and worship before the LORD thy God.

11 And thou shalt reioyce in euery good thing which the LORD thy God hath giuen vnto thee, and vnto thine house, thou, and the Leuite, and the stranger that is among you.

12 ¶ When thou hast made an end of tithing all the tithes of thine increase, the third yeere, *which is* * the yeere of tithing, and hast giuen *it* vnto the Leuite, the stranger, the fatherlesse, and the widow, that they may eate within thy gates, and be filled:
*Chap. 14.28.

13 Then thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I haue brought away the hallowed things out of *mine* house, and also haue giuen them vnto the Leuite, & vnto the stranger, to the fatherlesse, and to the widow, according to all thy Commandements, which thou hast commanded mee: I haue not transgressed thy Commandements, neither haue I forgotten *them*.

14 I haue

14 I haue not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither haue I taken away ought thereof for any vncleane vſe, nor giuen ought thereof for the dead: *but* I haue hearkened to the voice of the LORD my God, *and* haue done according to all that thou haſt commanded me.

15 * Looke downe from thy holy habitation from heauen, and bleſſe thy people Iſrael, and the land which thou haſt giuen vs, as thou ſwareſt vnto our fathers, a land that floweth with milke and honey.

16 ¶ This day the LORD thy God hath commanded thee to doe theſe Statutes and Iudgements: thou ſhalt therefore keepe and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy ſoule.

17 Thou haſt anouched the LORD this day to be thy God, and to walke in his wayes; and to keepe his Statutes, and his commandements, and his Iudgements, and to hearken vnto his voyce.

18 And * the LORD hath anouched thee this day to be his peculiar people, as he hath promiſed thee, and that *thou* ſhouldeſt keepe all his Commandements:

19 And to make thee high aboue all nations which he hath made, in praiſe, and in name, and in honour, and that thou mayeſt be an holy people vnto the LORD thy God, as he hath ſpoken.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 *The people are commanded to write the Law vpon ſtones, 5 and to build an altar of whole ſtones. 11 The tribes diuided on Gerizzim and Ebal. 14 The curſes pronounced on mount Ebal.*

AND Moſes with the Elders of Iſrael, commanded the people, ſaying, Keepe all the commandments which I command you this day.

2 And it ſhall be on the day *when* you ſhall paſſe ouer Iordan, vnto the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee, that thou ſhalt ſet thee vp great ſtones, and plaiſter them with plaiſter:

3 And thou ſhalt write vpon them all the words of this Law when thou art paſſed ouer, that thou mayeſt goe in vnto the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee, a land that floweth with milke and honey, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promiſed thee.

4 Therefore it ſhall be when ye be gone ouer Iordan, that ye ſhall ſet vp theſe ſtones, which I command you this day, in mount Ebal, and thou ſhalt plaiſter them with plaiſter.

5 And there ſhalt thou build an Altar vnto the LORD thy God, an altar of ſtones: * thou ſhalt not lift vp any iron *toole* vpon them.

6 Thou ſhalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of whole ſtones: and thou ſhalt offer burnt offerings thereon vnto the LORD thy God.

7 And thou ſhalt offer peace offrings, and ſhalt eat there, and reioyce before the LORD thy God.

8 And thou ſhalt write vpon the ſtones all the words of this Law very plainely.

9 ¶ And Moſes, and the Prieſts the Leuites, ſpake vnto all Iſrael, ſaying, Take heed, and hearken, O Iſrael, this day thou art become the people of the LORD thy God.

10 Thou ſhalt therfore obey the voyce of the LORD thy God, and do his Commandements, and his Statutes which I command thee this day.

11 ¶ And Moſes charged the people the ſame day, ſaying,

12 Theſe ſhall ſtand vpon mount Gerizzim to bleſſe the people, when ye are come ouer Iordan: Simeon, and Leui, and Iudah, and Iſſachar, and Ioſeph, and Beniamin.

13 And theſe ſhall ſtand vpon mount Ebal † to curſe: Reuben, Gad, and Aſher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

14 ¶ And * the Leuites ſhall ſpeake, and ſay vnto all the men of Iſrael with a loud voyce:

15 Curſed *be* the man that maketh any grauen or molten image, an abomination vnto the LORD, the worke of the hands of the craftſman, and putteth *it* in a ſecret place: and all the people ſhall anſwere and ſay, Amen.

16 Curſed *be* he that ſetteth light by his father or his mother: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

17 Curſed *be* he that remoueth his neighbours land-marke: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

18 Curſed *bee* hee that maketh the blinde to wander out of the way: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

19 Curſed *be* he that peruerteth the iudgement of the ſtranger, fatherleſſe, and widow: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

20 Curſed *bee* hee that lieth with his fathers wife, becauſe hee vncouereth his fathers ſkirt: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

21 Curſed *be* he that lieth with any manner of beaſt: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

22 Curſed *be* he that lieth with his ſiſter, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

23 Curſed *be* he that lieth with his mother in law: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

24 Curſed *bee* hee that ſmiteth his neighbour ſecretly: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

25 * Curſed *be* hee that taketh reward to ſlay an innocent perſon: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

26 * Curſed *be* hee that confirmeth not all the words of this Law to do them: and all the people ſhall ſay, Amen.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 *The bleſſings for obedience. 15 The curſes for diſobedience.*

AND it ſhall come to paſſe, * if thou ſhalt hearken diligently vnto the voice of the LORD thy God, to obſerue *and* to doe all his Commandements which I command thee this day; that the LORD thy God will ſet thee on high aboue all nations of the earth.

2 And all theſe bleſsings ſhall come on thee, and ouertake thee, if thou ſhalt hearken vnto the voyce of the LORD thy God.

3 Bleſſed *ſhalt* thou *be* in the city, and bleſſed *ſhalt* thou *be* in the field.

4 Bleſſed *ſhall be* the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, & the fruit of thy cattel, the increaſe of thy kine, and the flocks of thy ſheep.

5 Bleſſed *ſhall be* thy baſket and thy ‖ ſtore.

6 Bleſſed *ſhalt* thou *be* when thou commeſt in, and bleſſed *ſhalt* thou *be* when thou goeſt out.

7 The LORD ſhall cauſe thine enemies that riſe vp againſt thee, to bee ſmitten before thy face: they ſhall come out againſt thee one way, and flee before thee ſeuen wayes.

8 The LORD ſhall command the bleſsing vpon thee in thy ‖ ſtorehouſes, and in all that thou ſetteſt thine hand vnto, and he ſhal bleſſe thee in the land which the LORD thy God giueth thee.

9 The LORD ſhall eſtabliſh thee an holy people vnto himſelfe, as hee hath ſworne vnto thee, if thou ſhalt keepe the Commandements of the LORD thy God, and walke in his wayes.

10 And all people of the earth ſhall ſee, that thou art called by the Name of the LORD, and they ſhall be afraid of thee.

11 And * the LORD ſhall make thee plenteous ‖ in goods, in the fruit of thy † body, and in the fruit

† *Hebr. for a curſing.*

* Dan. 9. 11.

‖ *Or, dough, or kneading troughs.*

‖ *Or, barnes.*

* Chap. 30. 9, &c.

‖ *Or, for good.*

† *Hebr. belly.*

fruit of thy cattell, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD ſware vnto thy fathers to giue thee.

12 The LORD ſhall open vnto thee his good treaſure, the heauen to giue the raine vnto thy land in his ſeaſon, and to bleſſe all the worke of thine hand: and * thou ſhalt lend vnto many nations, and thou ſhalt not borrow.

*Chap. 15.6.

13 And the LORD ſhall make thee the head, and not the taile, and thou ſhalt be aboue onely, and thou ſhalt not be beneath: if that thou hearken vnto the commandements of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to obſerue, and to doe *them*:

14 And thou ſhalt not goe aſide from any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, to goe after other gods to ſerue them.

*Leuit. 26.14. Iam.2 17 mal.2.2. barn.1.20

15 ¶ But it ſhall come to paſſe, * if thou wilt not hearken vnto the voyce of the LORD thy God, to obſerue to doe all his Commandements, and his Statutes, which I command thee this day, that all theſe curſes ſhall come vpon thee, and ouertake thee.

16 Curſed *ſhalt* thou *be* in the city, and curſed *ſhalt* thou *be* in the field.

17 Curſed *ſhall be* thy baſket and thy ſtore.

18 Curſed *ſhall be* the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increaſe of thy kine, and the flocks of thy ſheepe.

19 Curſed *ſhalt* thou *be* when thou commeſt in, and curſed *ſhalt* thou *be* when thou goeſt out.

20 The LORD ſhall ſend vpon thee curſing, vexation, and rebuke, in all that thou ſetteſt thine hand vnto, † for to doe, vntill thou be deſtroyed, and vntill thou periſh quickly, becauſe of the wickednesſe of thy doings, whereby thou haſt forſaken me.

† *Hebr. which thou wouldeſt doe.*

21 The LORD ſhall make the peſtilence cleaue vnto thee, vntill he haue conſumed thee from off the land, whither thou goeſt to poſſeſſe it.

22 * The LORD ſhall ſmite thee with a conſumption, and with a feuer, and with an inflammation, and with an extreame burning, and with the ‖ ſword, and with blaſting, and with mildew: and they ſhall purſue thee vntill thou periſh.

*Leuit. 26.16. ‖ *Or, drought.*

23 And the heauen that is ouer thy head ſhalbe braſſe, & the earth that is vnder thee *ſhalbe* iron.

24 The LORD ſhall make the raine of thy land powder and duſt: from heauen ſhall it come downe vpon thee, vntill thou be deſtroyed.

25 The LORD ſhall cauſe thee to bee ſmitten before thine enemies: thou ſhalt goe out one way againſt them, and flee ſeuen wayes before them, and ſhalt be † remooued into all the kingdomes of the earth.

† *Hebr. for a remooning.*

26 And thy carcaſſe ſhall bee meat vnto all fowles of the aire, and vnto the beaſts of the earth, and no man ſhall fray *them* away.

27 The LORD will ſmite thee with the botch of Egypt, and with the Emerods, and with the ſcab, and with the itch, whereof thou canſt not be healed.

28 The LORD ſhall ſmite thee with madneſſe, and blindneſſe, and aſtoniſhment of heart.

29 And thou ſhalt grope at noone dayes, as the blinde gropeth in darkneſſe, and thou ſhalt not proſper in thy wayes: and thou ſhalt bee only oppreſſed, and ſpoyled euermore, and no man ſhall ſaue thee.

*Chap. 20.6. † *Hebr. profane, or vſe it as common meat.*

30 Thou ſhalt betrothe a wife, and another man ſhall lie with her: thou ſhalt build an houſe, and thou ſhalt not dwell therein: * thou ſhalt plant a vineyard, and ſhalt not † gather the grapes thereof,

31 Thine oxe ſhall be ſlaine before thine eyes, and thou ſhalt not eate thereof: thine aſſe ſhall bee violently taken away from before thy face, and † ſhall not bee reſtored to thee: thy ſheepe ſhall be giuen vnto thine enemies, and thou ſhalt haue none to reſcue *them*.

† *Hebr. ſhall not be reſtored to thee, &c.*

32 Thy ſons and thy daughters ſhall be giuen vnto another people, and thine eyes ſhall looke, and faile with longing for them all the day long: and there ſhalbe no might in thine hand.

33 The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, ſhall a nation which thou knoweſt not, eate vp: & thou ſhalt be only oppreſſed & cruſhed alway:

34 So that thou ſhalt be mad, for the ſight of thine eyes which thou ſhalt ſee.

35 The LORD ſhall ſmite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a ſore botch that cannot be healed, from the ſole of thy foot, vnto the top of thy head.

36 The LORD ſhall bring thee and thy King, which † ſhalt ſet ouer thee, vnto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers haue knowne, and there ſhalt thou ſerue other gods, wood & ſtone.

† *Hebr. which ſhall ſet.*

37 And thou ſhalt become * an aſtoniſhment, a prouerbe, and a by-word, among all nations, whither the LORD ſhall leade thee.

*1.Kin. 9.7.Ier. 24.9. 25.9. *Mich. 15.28 1.6.

38 * Thou ſhalt carry much ſeed out into the field, and ſhalt gather but little in: for the locuſt ſhall conſume it.

39 Thou ſhalt plant vineyards, and dreſſe *them*, but ſhalt neither drinke of the wine, nor gather *the grapes*: for the wormes ſhall eate them.

40 Thou ſhalt haue oliue trees thorowout all thy coaſts, but thou ſhalt not anoint *thy ſelfe* with the oile: for thine oliue ſhall caſt *his fruit*.

41 Thou ſhalt beget ſonnes and daughters, but † thou ſhalt not enioy them: for they ſhall goe into captiuity.

† *Hebr. they ſhall not be thine.*

42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land ſhall the locuſts ‖ conſume.

‖ *Or, poſſeſſe.*

43 The ſtranger that is within thee ſhall get vp aboue thee very high: and thou ſhalt come downe very low.

44 He ſhall lend to thee, and thou ſhalt not lend to him: he ſhall be the head, and thou ſhalt be the taile.

45 Moreouer, all theſe curſes ſhall come vpon thee, and ſhall purſue thee, and ouertake thee, till thou bee deſtroyed: becauſe thou hearkenedſt not vnto the voyce of the LORD thy God, to keepe his Commandements, and his Statutes which he commanded thee.

46 And they ſhall bee vpon thee for a ſigne, and for a wonder, and vpon thy ſeed for euer:

47 Becauſe thou ſeruedſt not the LORD thy God with ioyfulnes, and with gladneſſe of heart, for the abundancee of all things.

48 Therefore ſhalt thou ſerue thine enemies, which the LORD ſhall ſend againſt thee, in hunger, and in thirſt, and in nakedneſſe, and in want of all things, and he ſhall put a yoke of iron vpon thy necke, vntill he haue deſtroyed thee.

49 The LORD ſhall bring a nation againſt thee from farre, from the end of the earth, *as ſwift* as the Eagle fleeth, a nation whoſe tongue thou ſhalt not † vnderſtand:

† *Hebr. heare.*

50 A nation † of fierce countenance, which ſhall not regard the perſon of the old, nor ſhew fauour to the young:

† *Hebr. ſtrong of face.*

51 And he ſhall eat the fruit of thy cattell, and the fruit of thy land, vntill thou be deſtroyed: which alſo ſhall not leaue thee *either* corne, wine, or oyle, *or* the increaſe of thy kine, or flockes of thy ſheepe, vntill he haue deſtroyed thee,

52 And

52 And he shal besiege thee in all thy gates, vntill thy high & fenced wals come down, wherin thou trustedst thorowout all thy land: & he shal besiege thee in all thy gates, thorowout all thy land which the LORD thy God hath giuen thee.

53 And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine owne † body, the flesh of thy sonnes, and of thy daughters (which the LORD thy God hath giuen thee) in the siege, and in the straitnesse wherewith thine enemies shall distresse thee.

54 *So that* the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, his eye shall bee euill toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosome, and towards the remnant of his children which he shall leaue:

55 So that he will not giue to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because hee hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitnesse wherewith thine enemies shall distresse thee in all thy gates.

56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not aduenture to set the sole of her foot vpon the ground, for delicateneſſe and tenderneſſe, her eye shall be euill towards the husband of her bosome, and towards her son and towards her daughter,

57 And towards her † young one that commeth out from betweene her feet, and towards her children which shee shall beare: for shee shall eat them for want of all things secretly in the siege and straitnesse, wherewith thine enemie shall distresse thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not obserue to do all the words of this Law that are written in this Booke, that thou mayest feare this glorious and fearefull Name, THE LORD THY GOD:

59 Then the LORD will make thy plagues wonderfull, and the plagues of thy seed, *euen* great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.

60 Moreouer, he will bring vpon thee all the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of, and they shall cleaue vnto thee.

61 Also euery sicknes, and euery plague which is not written in the Booke of this Law, them will the LORD † bring vpon thee, vntill thou be destroyed.

62 And ye shalbe left few in number, whereas ye were *as the stars of heauen for multitude: because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the LORD thy God.

63 And it shall come to passe, *that* as the LORD reioyced ouer you to doe you good, and to multiply you: so the LORD will reioyce ouer you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought: and yee shall bee plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possesse it.

64 And the LORD shall scatter thee among all people, from the *one* end of the earth euen vnto the *other*: and there thou shalt serue other gods, which *neither* thou nor thy fathers haue knowen, *euen* wood and stone.

65 And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot haue rest: but the LORD shall giue thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind.

66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee, and thou shalt feare day and night, and shalt haue none assurance of thy life.

67 In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were Euen: and at Euen thou shalt say, Would God it were morning, for the feare of thine heart wherewith thou shalt feare, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see,

68 And the LORD shall bring thee into Egypt againe with ships, by the way wherof I spake vnto thee, Thou shalt see it no more againe: and there ye shalbe sold vnto your enemies for bondmen, and bond-women, & no man shall buy *you*.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Moses exhorteth them to obedience, by the memory of the workes they haue seene. 10 All are presented before the Lord to enter into his Couenant. 18 The great wrath on him that flattereth himselfe in his wickednesse. 29 Secret things belong vnto God.

THese *are* the words of the Couenant which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the land of Moab, beside ſ couenant which he made with them in Horeb.

2 ¶ And Moses called vnto all Israel, and said vnto them, *Ye haue seene all that the LORD did * Exod. before your eyes in the land of Egypt, vnto Pha- 19.4. raoh, & vnto all his seruants, & vnto all his land;

3 The great temptations which thine eyes haue seene, the signes and those great miracles:

4 Yet the LORD hath not giuen you an heart to perceiue, and eyes to see, and eares to heare, vnto this day.

5 And I haue led you forty yeres in the wildernesse: your clothes are not waxen old vpon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old vpon thy foot.

6 Yee haue not eaten bread, neither haue ye drunke wine, or strong drinke, that yee might know that I am the LORD your God.

7 And when ye came vnto this place, Sihon the king of Heshbon, & Og the king of Bashan, came out against vs vnto battell, and we smote them:

8 And we tooke their land, and gaue it for an inheritance vnto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the halfe tribe of Manasseh.

9 * Keepe therefore the words of this Couenant, and doe them, that ye may prosper in all that ye doe. * Chap. 4.6.1. king.2.2. iosh.1.7.

10 ¶ Yee stand this day all of you before the LORD your God: your captaines of your tribes, your Elders, and your officers, *with* all the men of Israel,

11 Your little ones, your wiues, and thy stranger that is in thy campe, from the hewer of thy wood, vnto the drawer of thy water:

12 That thou shouldest † enter into Couenant with the LORD thy God, & into his oath which the LORD thy God maketh with thee this day: † Hebr. passe.

13 That he may establish thee to day for a people vnto himselfe, and that he may bee vnto thee a God, as hee hath said vnto thee, and as he hath sworne vnto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Iacob.

14 Neither with you onely doe I make this Couenant and this oath:

15 But with him that standeth here with vs this day before the LORD our God, and also with him that is not here with vs this day,

16 (For ye know how wee haue dwelt in the land of Egypt, and how we came thorow the nations which ye passed by:

17 And ye haue seene their abominations, and their † idols, wood, and stone, siluer, and gold, which were among them) † Hebr. dungie gods.

18 Lest there should bee among you, man or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to goe *and* serue the gods of these nations: lest there should be among you a root that beareth ‖ gall and wormewood, ‖ Or, a poisonful herbe.

19 And it come to passe when he heareth the words of this curse, that he blesse himselfe in his heb. Rosh heart,

heart, saying, I shall haue peace, though I walke in the ‖ imagination of mine heart, to adde † drunkennesse to thirst:

‖ Or, stubbornnes. † Heb. the drunken to the thirsty.

20 The LORD will not spare him, but then the anger of the LORD, and his iealousie shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this booke, shall lie vpon him, and the LORD shall blot out his name from vnder heauen.

21 And the LORD shall separate him vnto euill, out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the Couenant, that † are written in this booke of the Law:

† Hebr. is written.

22 So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise vp after you, and the stranger that shall come from a farre land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses † which the LORD hath laid vpon it:

† Hebr. wherewith the LORD hath made it sicke.

23 And that the whole land thereof is brimstone, and salt, *and* burning, that it is not sowen, nor beareth, nor any grasse groweth therein, * like the ouerthrow of Sodome and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboim, which the LORD ouerthrew in his anger, and in his wrath:

* Gen. 19 24, 25.

24 Euen all nations shall say, * Wherefore hath the LORD done thus vnto this land? what *meaneth* the heat of this great anger?

* 1. Kings 9. 8. iere. 22. 8.

25 Then men shall say, Because they haue forsaken the Couenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which he made with them, when hee brought them forth out of the land of Egypt.

26 For they went and serued other gods, and worshipped them; gods whom they knew not and † *whom* he had not giuen vnto them.

† Hebr. diuided: or, who had not giuen to them any portion.

27 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, to bring vpon it all the curses that are written in this booke.

28 And ‖ LORD rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as *it is* this day.

29 The secret things *belong* vnto the LORD our God: but those things which are reuealed *belong* vnto vs, and to our children for euer, that we may doe all the words of this law.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *Great mercies promised vnto the repentant.* 11 *The commandement is manifest.* 15 *Death and life are set before them.*

AND it shall come to passe, when all these things are come vpon thee, the blessing, and the curse, which I haue set before thee, and thou shalt call *them* to mind among all the nations whither the LORD thy God hath driuen thee,

2 And shalt returne vnto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voyce according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soule:

3 That then the LORD thy God will turne thy captiuity, & haue compassion vpon thee, and will returne, & gather thee from all the nations whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee.

* Nehe. 1. 9.

4 * If any of thine bee driuen out vnto the outmost parts of heauen, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee.

5 And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possesse it: and hee will do thee good, and multiply thee aboue thy fathers.

6 And the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to loue the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soule, that thou mayest liue.

7 And the LORD thy God will put all these curses vpon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee.

8 And thou shalt returne and obey the voyce of the LORD, and doe all his Commandements which I command thee this day.

9 * And the LORD thy God will make thee plenteous in euery worke of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattell, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the LORD will againe reioyce ouer thee for good, as he reioyced ouer thy fathers:

* Chap. 28. 11.

10 If thou shalt hearken vnto the voyce of the LORD thy God to keep his commandements, and his statutes which are written in this booke of the Law, *and* if thou turne vnto the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soule.

11 ¶ For this Commandement which I command thee this day, it is not hidden from thee, neither is it farre off.

12 * It *is* not in heauen, that thou shouldest say, Who shall goe vp for vs to heauen, and bring it vnto vs, that we may heare it, and doe it?

* Rom. 10. 6, &c.

13 Neither *is it* beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall goe ouer the sea for vs, and bring it vnto vs, that we may heare it, and do it?

14 But the word is very nigh vnto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest doe it.

15 ¶ See, I haue set before thee this day, life and good, and death, and euill:

16 In that I command thee this day to loue the LORD thy God, to walke in his wayes, and to keepe his Commandements, and his Statutes, and his Iudgements, that thou mayest liue and multiply: and the LORD thy God shall blesse thee in the land, whither thou goest to possesse it.

17 But if thine heart turne away, so that thou wilt not heare, but shalt bee drawne away, and worship other gods, and serue them:

18 I denounce vnto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, and that ye shall not prolong your dayes vpon the land, whither thou passest ouer Iordan to goe to possesse it.

19 * I call heauen and earth to record this day against you, that I haue set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore chuse life, that both thou and thy seed may liue:

* Chap. 4. 26.

20 That thou mayest loue the LORD thy God, *and* that thou maiest obey his voice, & that thou maiest cleaue vnto him: for he *is* thy life, and the length of thy daies, that thou maiest dwel in the land, which the LORD sware vnto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Iacob, to giue them.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 *Moses encourageth the people.* 7 *He encourageth Ioshua.* 9 *He deliuereth the Law vnto the Priests, to read it in the seuenth yere to the people.* 14 *God giueth a charge to Ioshua,* 19 *and a song to testifie against the people.* 24 *Moses deliuereth the booke of the Law to the Leuites to keep.* 28 *He maketh a protestation to the Elders.*

AND Moses went, and spake these words vnto all Israel.

2 And he said vnto them, I *am* an hundred and twenty yeeres old this day; I can no more goe out and come in: also the LORD hath said vnto mee, * Thou shalt not goe ouer this Iordan.

* Numb. 20. 12. cha. 3. 27.

3 The LORD thy God, he will goe ouer before thee, *and* he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possesse them: *and* Iosuah, hee shall goe ouer before thee, * as the LORD hath said.

* Numb. 27. 21.

4 And the LORD shall doe vnto them, as hee did to Sihon, and to Og Kings of the Amorites, and vnto the land of them, whom he destroyed.

5 And

5 And * the LORD shall giue them vp before your face, that ye may doe vnto them according vnto all the commandements which I haue commanded you.

6 Be strong, and of a good courage, feare not, nor be afraid of them: for the LORD thy God, he *it is* that doth goe with thee, he will not faile thee, nor forsake thee.

7 ¶ And Moses called vnto Ioshua, and said vnto him in the sight of all Israel, Be strong, and of a good courage: for thou must goe with this people vnto the land which the LORD hath sworne vnto their fathers to giue them; and thou shalt cause them to inherite it.

8 And the LORD, hee *it is* that doth goe before thee, he will be with thee, he will not faile thee, neither forsake thee: feare not, neither be dismayed.

9 ¶ And Moses wrote this Law, and deliuered it vnto the Priests the sonnes of Leui, which bare the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, and vnto all the Elders of Israel.

10 And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of *euery* seuen yeeres, in the solemnity of the * yeere of release, in the feast of Tabernacles,

11 When all Israel is come to appeare before the LORD thy God, in the place which hee shall chuse; thou shalt read this Law before all Israel, in their hearing.

12 Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that *is* within thy gates, that they may heare, and that they may learne, and feare the LORD your God, and obserue to doe all the words of this Law:

13 And *that* their children which haue not knowne *any thing*, may heare, and learne to feare the LORD your God, as long as ye liue in the land, whither yee goe ouer Iordan to possesse it.

14 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Behold, thy dayes approach, that thou must die: call Ioshua, and present your selues in the Tabernacle of the Congregation, that I may giue him a charge. And Moses and Ioshua went and presented themselues in the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

15 And the LORD appeared in the Tabernacle, in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood ouer the doore of the Tabernacle.

16 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Moses, Behold, thou shalt † sleep with thy fathers, and this people will rise vp, and goe a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they goe *to be* amongst them, and will forsake me, and breake my Couenant which I haue made with them.

17 Then my anger shalbe kindled against them in that day, & I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, & they shalbe deuoured, and many euils, and troubles shall † befall them, so that they will say in that day, Are not these euils come vpon vs, because our God is not amongst vs?

18 And I will surely hid my face in that day, for all the euils which they shall haue wrought, in that they are turned vnto other gods.

19 Now therefore write ye this song for you, and teach it the children of Israel: put it in their mouthes, that this song may be a witnesse for me against the children of Israel.

20 For when I shall haue brought them into the land which I sware vnto their fathers, that floweth with milke and honey, and they shall haue eaten and filled themselues, and waxen fat, then will they turne vnto other gods, and serue them, and prouoke me, and breake my Couenant.

21 And it shall come to passe, when many euils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testifie † against them as a witnesse: for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouthes of their seed: for I know their imagination, which they † goe about euen now, before I haue brought them into the land, which I sware.

22 ¶ Moses therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Israel.

23 And hee gaue Ioshua the sonne of Nun a charge, and said, * Be strong, and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I sware vnto them: and I will be with thee.

24 ¶ And it came to passe when Moses had made an end of writing the words of this Law in a booke, vntill they were finished,

25 That Moses commanded the Leuites, which bare the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, saying,

26 Take this booke of the Law, and put it in the side of the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there for a witnesse against thee.

27 For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiffe necke: Behold, while I am yet aliue with you this day, yee haue beene rebellious against the LORD: and how much more after my death?

28 ¶ Gather vnto mee all the Elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speake these words in their eares, and call heauen and earth to record against them.

29 For I know that after my death yee will vtterly corrupt *your selues*, and turne aside from the way which I haue commanded you: and euill will befall you in the latter dayes, because yee will doe euill in the sight of the LORD, to prouoke him to anger through the worke of your hands.

30 And Moses spake in the eares of all the Congregation of Israel the words of this song, vntill they were ended.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Moses song, which setteth forth Gods mercy and vengeance. 46 He exhorteth them to set their hearts vpon it. 48 God sendeth him vp to mount Nebo to see the land, and die.

GIue eare, O ye heauens, and I will speak; and heare, O earth, the words of my mouth.

2 My doctrine shall drop as the raine: my speech shall distill as the dew, as the small raine vpon the tender herbe, and as the showres vpon the grasse.

3 Because I will publish the Name of the LORD: ascribe ye greatnesse vnto our God.

4 *He is* the rocke, his worke *is* perfect: for all his wayes *are* Iudgement: A God of truth, and without iniquity, iust and right *is* hee.

5 † They haue corrupted themselues, ‖ their spot is not *the spot* of his children: *they are* a peruerse and crooked generation.

6 Doe yee thus requite the LORD, O foolish people, and vnwise? Is not hee thy father *that* hath bought thee? Hath hee not made thee, and established thee?

7 ¶ Remember the dayes of old, consider the yeeres of † many generations: aske thy father, and hee will shew thee, thy Elders, and they will tell thee.

8 When the most High diuided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel.

9 For the LORDS portion *is* his people: Iacob *is* the † lot of his inheritance.

10 Hee found him in a desert land, and in the

* Ioshu. 1.6.

† Hebr. before.

† Hebr. doe.

† Hebr. he hath corrupted to himself.

‖ Or, that they are not his children that is their blot.

† Hebr. generation, and generation.

† Hebr. cord.

waste howling wildernesse: hee ‖ led him about, he instructed him, hee kept him as the apple of his eye.

‖ *Or, compassed him about.*

11 As an Eagle stirreth vp her nest, fluttereth ouer her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings:

12 *So* the LORD alone did lead him, and there was no strange god with him.

13 He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that hee might eat the increase of the fields, and hee made him to sucke honey out of the rocke, and oyle out of the flinty rocke,

14 Butter of kine, and milke of sheep, with fat of lambes, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat, and thou didst drinke the pure blood of the grape.

15 ¶ But Iesurun waxed fat, and kicked: Thou art waxed fat, thou are growne thicke, thou art couered *with fatnesse*: then hee forsooke God *which* made him, and lightly esteemed the rocke of his saluation.

16 They prouoked him to iealousie with strange *gods*, with abominations prouoked they him to anger.

17 They sacrificed vnto deuils, ‖ not to God: to gods whom they knew not, to new *gods, that* came newly vp, whom your fathers feared not.

‖ *Or, which were not God.*

18 Of the Rock that begat thee thou art vnmindfull, and hast forgotten God that formed thee.

19 And when the LORD saw *it*, he ‖ abhorred *them*, because of the prouoking of his sonnes, and of his daughters.

‖ *Or, despised.*

20 And he said, I will hide my face from them; I will see what their end *shall bee*: for they *are* a very froward generation, children in whom is no faith.

21 They haue mooued mee to iealousie with *that which is* not god, they haue prouoked mee to anger with their vanities: and *I will moone them to iealousie with *those which are* not a people, I will prouoke them to anger with a foolish nation.

* Rom. 10.19.

22 For a fire is kindled in my anger, and ‖ shall burne vnto the lowest hell, and ‖ shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountaines.

‖ *Or, hath burned.* ‖ *Or, hath consumed.*

23 I will heape mischiefes vpon them, I will spend mine arrowes vpon them.

24 *They shalbe* burnt with hunger, and deuoured with † burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts vpon them, with the poyson of serpents of the dust.

† *Hebr. burning coales.*

25 The sword without, and terrour † within shall destroy both the yong man, and the virgin, the suckling *also* with the man of gray haires.

† *Hebr. from the chambers* † *Hebr. bereaue.*

26 I said, I would scatter them into corners; I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men:

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their aduersaries should behaue themselues strangely, *and* lest they should say, ‖ Our hand is high, and the LORD hath not done all this.

‖ *Or, our high hand, & not the LORD hath done all this.*

28 For they are a nation void of counsell, neither is there any vnderstanding in them.

29 O that they were wise, that they vnderstood this, that they would consider their latter end.

30 How should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their rock had sold them, and the LORD had shut them vp?

31 For their Rocke is not as our Rocke, euen our enemies themselues being Iudges.

32 For their vine is ‖ of the vine of Sodome, and of the fields of Gomorrah: their grapes are grapes of gall, their clusters are bitter.

‖ *Or, of the worst sort then the vine of Sodome, &c.*

33 Their wine is the poyson of dragons, and the cruell venime of aspes.

34 Is not this laid vp in store with me, *and* sealed vp among my treasures?

35 To me belongeth *vengeance and recompence, their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come vpon them, make haste.

* Eccl. 28.1. rom.12. 19.heb. 10.30.

36 For the LORD shall iudge his people, and repent himselfe for his seruants, when he seeth that *their* † power is gone, and there is none shut vp, or left.

† *Hebr. hand.*

37 And hee shall say, Where *are* their gods? their rocke in whom they trusted,

38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, & drank the wine of their drink offrings? let them rise vp and helpe you, *and* be † your protection.

† *Heb. hiding for you.*

39 See now, that I, *euen* I am hee, and there is no god with mee: *I kill, and I make aliue: I wound, and I heale: neither is there any that can deliuer out of my hand.

* 1. Sam. 2.6. tob. 13.2. wi. 16.13.

40 For I lift vp my hand to heauen, ‖ and say, I liue for euer.

41 If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on iudgement, I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.

42 I will make mine arrowes drunke with blood, (& my sword shall deuoure flesh) *and that* with the blood of the slaine, and of the captiues, from the beginning of reuenges vpon the enemy.

43 ‖ Reioyce, O * yee nations *with* his people, for he will auenge the blood of his seruants, and will render vengeance to his aduersaries, and will be mercifull vnto his land, & to his people.

‖ *Or, praise his people, nations, or, sing yee.* * 2. Mac. 7.6. rom. 15.10.

44 ¶ And Moses came, and spake all the words of this Song in the eares of the people, hee and ‖ Hoshea the sonne of Nun.

‖ *Or, Iosua.*

45 And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel.

46 And he said vnto them, *Set your hearts vnto all the words which I testifie among you this day, which yee shall command your children to obserue to doe, all the words of this Law.

* Chap. 6.6. and 11.18.

47 For it is not a vaine thing for you: because it is your life, and thorow this thing yee shall prolong *your* dayes, in the land whither ye goe ouer Iordan to possesse it.

48 And *the LORD spake vnto Moses that selfe same day, saying,

* Numb 27.12.

49 Get thee vp into this mountaine Abarim, vnto mount Nebo, which is in the land of Moab, that is ouer against Iericho, and behold the land of Canaan which I giue vnto the children of Israel for a possession:

50 And die in the mount whither thou goest vp, and bee gathered vnto thy people, as * Aaron thy brother died in mount Hor, and was gathered vnto his people:

* Numb 20.25,28 & 33.38.

51 Because * ye trespassed against mee among the children of Israel, at the waters of ‖ Meribah-Kadesh, in the wildernesse of Zin: because ye sanctified me not in the midst of the children of Israel.

* Numb 20.12,13 & 27.14 ‖ *Or, strife at Kadesh*

52 Yet thou shalt see the land before *thee*, but thou shalt not goe thither vnto the land which I giue the children of Israel.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 The Maiestie of God. 6 The blessings of the twelue tribes. 26 The excellency of Israel.

AND this *is* the blessing, wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death,

2 And

33 2 And he said, The LORD came from Sinai, and rose vp from Seir vnto them, he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with ten thousands of Saints: from his right hand went † a fiery Law for them.

3 Yea, he loued the people: all his Saints are in thy hand: and they sate downe at thy feete, euery one shall receiue of thy words.

4 Moses commanded vs a Law, euen the inheritance of the Congregation of Iacob.

5 And hee was King in Iesurun, when the heads of the people, and the tribes of Israel were gathered together.

6 ¶ Let Reuben liue, and not die, and let not his men be few.

7 ¶ And this is the blessing of Iudah: and hee said, Heare LORD, the voyce of Iudah, and bring him vnto his people: let his hands be sufficient for him, and be thou an help to him from his enemies.

8 ¶ And of Leui hee said, * Let thy Thummim, and thy Urim be with thy holy One, whom thou didst proue at Massa, and with whom thou didst striue at the waters of Meribah:

9 Who said vnto his father, and to his mother, I haue not seene him, neither did hee acknowledge his brethren, nor knew his owne children: for they haue obserued thy word, and kept thy Couenant.

10 ‖ They shall teach Iacob thy iudgements, & Israel thy Law: ‖ they shall put incense † before thee, and whole burnt sacrifice vpon thine Altar.

11 Blesse, LORD, his substance, and accept the worke of his hands, smite thorow the loynes of them that rise against him, and of them that hate him, that they rise not againe.

12 § And of Beniamin he said, The beloued of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him, and the LORD shall couer him all the day long, and he shall dwell betweene his shoulders.

13 ¶ And of Ioseph he said, * Blessed of § LORD be his land, for § precious things of heauen, for the dew, & for the deep that coucheth beneath,

14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the Sunne, and for the precious things † put foorth by the † Moone,

15 And for the chiefe things of the ancient mountaines, and for the precious things of the lasting hills,

16 And for the precious things of the earth, and fulnes thereof, and for the good will of him that dwelt in § bush: let the blessing come vpon the head of Ioseph, and vpon the top of the head of him that * was separated from his brethren.

17 His glory is like the firstling of his bullocke, and his hornes are like the hornes of Vnicornes: with them he shall push the people together, to the ends of the earth: and they are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Manasseh.

18 ¶ And of Zebulun he said, Reioyce Zebulun in thy going out; and Issachar in thy tents.

19 They shall call the people vnto the mountaine, there they shall offer sacrifices of righteousnesse: for they shall sucke of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand.

20 ¶ And of Gad hee said, Blessed be hee that enlargeth Gad: hee dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arme with the crowne of the head.

21 And he prouided the first part for himselfe, because there, in a portion of the Law-giuer was he † seated, and he came with the heads of the people, he executed the iustice of the LORD, and his iudgements with Israel.

22 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan is a lions whelpe: he shall leape from Bashan.

23 ¶ And of Naphtali hee said, O Naphtali, satisfied with fauour, and full with the blessing of the LORD: possesse thou the West and the South.

24 ¶ And of Asher he said, Let Asher be blessed with children, let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him dip his foot in oyle.

25 Thy ‖ shooes shall be iron and brasse, and as thy dayes, so shall thy strength be. ‖ Or, vnder thy shooes shall be iron.

26 ¶ There is none like vnto the God of Iesurun, who rideth vpon the heauen for thy helpe, and in his excellency on the skie.

27 The eternall God is thy refuge, and vnderneath are the euerlasting armes: and hee shall thrust out the enemy from before thee, and shall say, Destroy them.

28 * Israel then shall dwell in safety alone: the fountaine of Iacob shall be vpon a land of corne and wine; also his heauens shall drop downe dew. * Iere. 23.6.

29 Happy art thou, O Israel: Who is like vnto thee, O people! saued by the LORD, § shield of thy help, & who is the sword of thy excellency: and thine enemies ‖ shall bee found lyars vnto thee, & thou shalt tread vpon their high places. ‖ Or, shall be subdued.

CHAP. XXXIIII.

1 Moses from Mount Nebo vieweth the land. 5 He dieth there. 6 His buriall. 7 His age. 8 Thirty dayes mourning for him. 9 Iosh. succeedeth him. 10 The praise of Moses.

AND Moses went vp from the plaines of Moab, vnto the ‖ mountaine of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that is ouer against Iericho: and the LORD shewed him * all the land of Gilead, vnto Dan, ‖ Or, hill. * Chap. 3.27. 2. mac. 2.4.

2 And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Iudah, vnto the vtmost Sea,

3 And the South, and the plaine of the valley of Iericho, the city of palme trees vnto Zoar.

4 And the LORD said vnto him, * This is the land which I sware vnto Abraham, vnto Isaac, and vnto Iacob, saying, I will giue it vnto thy seed: I haue caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not goe ouer thither. * Gene. 12.7. & 13.15.

5 ¶ So Moses the seruant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD.

6 And hee buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, ouer against Beth-Peor: but no man knoweth of his Sepulchre vnto this day.

7 ¶ And Moses was an hundred and twenty yeeres old when he died: his eye was not dim, nor his † naturall force † abated. † Hebr. moisture

8 ¶ And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plaines of Moab thirty daies: So the dayes † Hebr. of weeping and mourning for Moses were ended. fled.

9 ¶ And Iosh ua the sonne of Nun was full of the spirit of wisedome: for Moses had laid his hands vpon him, and the children of Israel hearkened vnto him, and did as the LORD commanded Moses,

10 ¶ And there arose not a Prophet since in Israel like vnto Moses, whom the LORD knew face to face:

11 In all the signes and the wonders which the LORD sent him to doe in the land of Egypt, to Pharaoh, and to all his seruants, and to all his land,

12 And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terrour, which Moses shewed in the sight of all Israel.

¶ THE BOOK OF IOSHVA.

CHAP. I.

1 The LORD appointeth Ioſhua to ſucceed Moſes. 3 The borders of the promiſed land. 5. 9. God promiſeth to aſſiſt Ioſhua. 8 He giueth him inſtructions. 10 Hee prepareth the people to paſſe ouer Iordan. 12 Ioſhua putteth the two tribes and halfe in mind of their promiſe to Moſes. 16 They promiſe him fealty.

NOw after the death of Moſes, the ſeruant of the LORD, it came to paſſe that ¶ LORD ſpake vnto Ioſhua the ſon of Nun, Moſes *Miniſter, ſaying,

* Deut. 1.38.

2 Moſes my ſeruant is dead: now therefore ariſe, goe ouer this Iordan, thou, and all this people, vnto the land which I do giue to them, *euen* to the children of Iſrael.

3 * Euery place that the ſole of your foot ſhall tread vpon, that haue I giuen vnto you, as I ſaid vnto Moſes.

*Deut. 11.24. cha.14.9

4 From the wilderneſſe, & this Lebanon, euen vnto the great riuer, the riuer Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, & vnto ¶ great Sea, toward the going downe of the Sun, ſhall be your coaſt.

5 There ſhall not any man be able to ſtand before thee all the dayes of thy life: as I was with Moſes, *ſo* I will be with thee: * I will not faile thee, nor forſake thee.

*Hebr. 13.6. *Deut. 31.23.

6 * Be ſtrong, and of a good courage: for ‖ vnto this people ſhalt thou diuide for an inheritance, the land which I ſware vnto their fathers to giue them.

‖ *Or, thou ſhalt cauſe this people to inherite the land, &c.*

7 Onely be thou ſtrong, and very couragious, that thou mayeſt obſerue to do according to all the law which Moſes my ſeruant commanded thee: * turne not from it, to the right hand, or to the left, that thou mayeſt ‖ proſper whitherſoeuer thou goeſt.

* Deut. 5.32. & 28.14. ‖ *Or, doe wiſely.*

8 This booke of the Law ſhall not depart out of thy mouth, but thou ſhalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayeſt obſerue to doe according to all that is written therein: for then thou ſhalt make thy way proſperous, and then thou ſhalt ‖ haue good ſucceſſe.

‖ *Or, doe wiſely.*

9 Haue not I commanded thee? Be ſtrong, and of a good courage, be not afraid, neither be thou diſmayed: for the LORD thy God *is* with thee whitherſoeuer thou goeſt.

10 ¶ Then Ioſhua commanded the officers of the people, ſaying,

11 Paſſe thorow the hoſte, and command the people, ſaying, Prepare you victualls: for within three dayes ye ſhall paſſe ouer this Iordan, to goe in, to poſſeſſe the land which the LORD your God giueth you to poſſeſſe it.

12 ¶ And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to halfe the tribe of Manaſſeh ſpake Ioſhua, ſaying,

* Numb. 32.20.

13 * Remember the word which Moſes the ſeruant of the LORD commanded you, ſaying, The LORD your God hath giuen you reſt, and hath giuen you this land:

14 Your wiues, your little ones, and your cattell ſhall remaine in the land which Moſes gaue you on this ſide Iordan: but yee ſhall paſſe before your brethren armed, all the mighty men of valour, and helpe them:

† *Hebr. marſhalled by fiue,*

15 Vntill the LORD haue giuen your brethren reſt, as *he hath giuen* you, and they alſo haue poſſeſſed the land which the LORD your God giueth them: then ye ſhall returne vnto the land of your poſſeſſion, and enioy it, which Moſes the LORDS ſeruant gaue you on this ſide Iordan toward the Sun-riſing.

16 ¶ And they anſwered Ioſhua, ſaying, All that thou commandeſt vs, we will doe, and whitherſoeuer thou ſendeſt vs, we will goe.

17 According as we hearkened vnto Moſes in all things, ſo will wee hearken vnto thee: onely the LORD thy God be with thee, as he was with Moſes.

18 Whoſoeuer he be that doth rebell againſt thy commandement, and will not hearken vnto thy words in all that thou commandeſt him, he ſhall be put to death: onely be ſtrong and of a good courage.

CHAP. II.

1 Rahab receiueth & concealeth the two ſpies ſent from Shittim. 8 The couenant betweene her and them. 23 Their returne and relation.

AND Ioſhua the ſon of Nun ſent out of Shittim two men, to ſpie ſecretly, ſaying, Goe, view the land, euen Iericho: and they went, and * came into an harlots houſe, named Rahab, and † lodged there.

*Hebr. 11.31. iam.2.25 †Hebr. *lay.*

2 And it was told the King of Iericho, ſaying, Behold, there came men in hither to night, of the children of Iſrael, to ſearch out the countrey.

3 And the King of Iericho ſent vnto Rahab, ſaying, Bring foorth the men that are come to thee, which are entred into thine houſe: for they be come to ſearch out all the countrey.

4 And the woman tooke the two men, and hid them, and ſaid thus: There came men vnto me, but I wiſt not whence they were:

5 And it came to paſſe *about the time* of ſhutting of the gate, when it was darke, that the men went out: whither the men went, I wot not: purſue after thē quickly, for ye ſhall ouertake them.

6 But ſhe had brought them vp to the roofe of the houſe, and hid them with the ſtalkes of flax, which ſhe had laid in order vpon the roofe.

7 And the men purſued after them the way to Iordan, vnto the foords: and aſſoone as they which purſued after them, were gone out, they ſhut the gate.

8 ¶ And before they were laid downe ſhee came vp vnto them vpon the roofe.

9 And ſhe ſaid vnto the men, I know that the LORD hath giuen you the land, and that your terrour is fallen vpon vs, and that all the inhabitants of the land † faint becauſe of you:

† *Hebr. melt.*

10 For we haue heard how the LORD * dried vp the water of the red ſea for you, when you came out of Egypt, and what you did vnto the two Kings of the Amorites that *were* on the other ſide Iordan, * Sihon and Og, whom ye vtterly deſtroyed.

* Exod. 14.21. chap. 4.23. * Numb. 21.24.

11 And aſſoone as we had heard *theſe things*, our hearts did melt, neither did there † remain any more courage in any man, becauſe of you: for the LORD your God, he is God in heauen aboue, and in earth beneath.

† *Hebr. roſe vp.*

12 Now therefore, I pray you, ſweare vnto me by the LORD, ſince I haue ſhewed you kindneſſe, that ye will alſo ſhew kindneſſe vnto my fathers houſe, and giue me a true token:

13 And that ye will ſaue aliue my father & my mother, and my brethren, and my ſiſters, and all

that

that they haue, and deliuer our liues from death.
14 And the men answered her, Our life † for yours, if yee vtter not this our businesse. And it shall be when the LORD hath giuen vs the land, that we will deale kindly, and truly with thee.
15 Then she let them downe by a coard thorow the window: for her house *was* vpon the towne wall, and she dwelt vpon the wall.
16 And she said vnto them, Get you to ℣ mountaine, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide your selues there three daies, vntill the pursuers be returned, and afterward may ye goe your way.
17 And the men said vnto her, Wee will be blamelesse of this thine oath which thou hast made vs sweare:
18 Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet threed in the window which thou didst let vs downe by: and thou shalt † bring thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy fathers household home vnto thee.
19 And it shall be, that whosoeuer shall goe out of the dores of thy house into the street, his blood *shall be* vpon his head, and wee will bee guiltlesse: and whosoeuer shall bee with thee in the house, his blood *shall be* on our head, if *any* hand be vpon him.
20 And if thou vtter this our businesse, then we will bee quit of thine oath which thou hast made vs to sweare.
21 And she said, According vnto your words, so be it. And she sent them away, & they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.
22 And they went, and came vnto the mountaine and abode there three daies, vntill the pursuers were returned. And the pursuers sought *them* thorowout all ℣ way, but found them not.
23 ¶ So the two men returned, and descended from the mountaine, and passed ouer, and came to Ioshua the sonne of Nun, and told him all things that befell them.
24 And they said vnto Ioshua, Truly the LORD hath deliuered into our hands all the land: for euen all the inhabitants of the countrey doe † faint because of vs.

CHAP. III.

1 Ioshua commeth to Iordan. 2 The Officers instruct the people for the passage. 7 The LORD encourageth Ioshua. 9 Ioshua encourageth the people. 14 The waters of Iordan are diuided.

AND Ioshua rose early in the morning, and they remooued from Shittim, and came to Iordan, hee and all the children of Israel, and lodged there before they passed ouer.
2 And it came to passe after three dayes, that the Officers went thorow the hoste;
3 And they commanded the people, saying, When yee see the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD your God, and the Priests the Leuites bearing it, then yee shall remoone from your place, and goe after it.
4 Yet there shall be a space beweene you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not neere vnto it, that ye may know the way by which yee must goe: for ye haue not passed *this* way † heretofore.
5 And Ioshua said vnto the people, * Sanctifie your selues: for to morrow the LORD will doe wonders among you.
6 And Ioshua spake vnto the Priests, saying, Take vp the Arke of the Couenant, and passe ouer before the people. And they tooke vp the Ark of the Couenant, & went before the people.
7 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Ioshua, This day will I begin to magnifie thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that * as I was with Moses, *so* I will be with thee. * Chap. 1.5.
8 And thou shalt command the Priests that beare the Arke of the Couenant, saying, When ye are come to the brinke of the water of Iordan, ye shall stand still in Iordan.
9 ¶ And Ioshua said vnto the children of Israel, Come hither, and heare the words of the LORD your God.
10 And Ioshua said, Hereby yee shall know that the liuing God is among you, and that he will without faile driue out from before you the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Hiuites, and the Perizzites, and Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Iebusites.
11 Behold, the Ark of the Couenant, euen the Lord of all the earth, passeth ouer before you into Iordan.
12 Now therefore take ye twelue men out of the tribes of Israel, out of euery tribe a man.
13 And it shall come to passe, assoone as the soles of the feet of the Priests that beare the Ark of the LORD, the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Iordan, *that* the waters of Iordan shall bee cut off, *from* the waters that come downe from aboue; and they * shall stand vpon an heape. * Psal. 114.3.
14 ¶ And it came to passe when the people remooued from their tents to passe ouer Iordan, and the Priests bearing the * Arke of the Couenant before the people; * Acts 7.45.
15 And as they that bare the Arke were come vnto Iordan, and the feet of the Priests that bare the Arke were dipped in the brim of the water, (for * Iordan ouerfloweth all his bankes at the time of harueſt) * 1. Chro. 12.15. Ecclus. 24.36.
16 That the waters which came downe from aboue, stood *and* rose vp vpon an heape, very far from the city Adam, that *is* beside Zaretan: and those that came downe toward the sea of the plaine, *euen* the salt sea, failed, *and* were cut off: and the people passed ouer right against Iericho.
17 And the Priests that bare the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, stood firme on drie ground in the midst of Iordan, and all the Israelites passed ouer on dry ground vntill all the people were passed cleane ouer Iordan.

CHAP. IIII.

1 Twelue men are appointed to take twelue stones for a memoriall out of Iordan. 9 Twelue other stones are set vp in the midst of Iordan. 10. 19. The people passe ouer. 14 God magnifieth Ioshua. 20 The twelue stones are pitched in Gilgal.

AND it came to passe, when all the people were cleane passed * ouer Iordan, that the LORD spake vnto * Ioshua, saying, * Deut. 27.2. * Chap. 3.12.
2 Take you twelue men out of the people, out of euery tribe a man:
3 And command you them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Iordan, out of the place where the Priests feet stood firme, twelue stones, and ye shall carry them ouer with you, and leane them in the lodging place where you shall lodge this night.
4 Then Ioshua called the twelue men whom he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of euery tribe a man:
5 And Ioshua said vnto them, Passe ouer before the Arke of the LORD your God into the midst of Iordan, & take ye vp euery man of you a stone vpon his shoulder, according vnto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel:

6 That this may bee a signe among you, *that* when your children aske their fathers † in time to come, saying, What mean you by these stones?

† *Hebr.* to morrow.

7 Then ye shall answere them, That the waters of Iordan were cut off before the Ark of the Couenant of the LORD, when it passed ouer Iordan, the waters of Iordan were cut off: and these stones shall bee for a memoriall vnto the children of Israel for euer.

8 And the children of Israel did so as Ioshua commanded, and tooke vp twelue stones out of the midst of Iordan, as the LORD spake vnto Ioshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and carried them ouer with them, vnto the place where they lodged, and laid them downe there.

9 And Ioshua set vp twelue stones in the midst of Iordan, in the place where the feet of the Priests which bare the Arke of the Couenant stood: and they are there vnto this day.

10 ¶ For the Priests which bare the Arke, stood in the midst of Iordan, vntill euery thing was finished that the LORD commanded Ioshua to speake vnto the people, according to all that Moses commanded Ioshua: and the people hasted and passed ouer.

11 And it came to passe when all the people were cleane passed ouer, that the Arke of the LORD passed ouer, and the Priests in the presence of the people.

* Numb. 32.27. 12 And *the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and halfe the tribe of Manasseh passed ouer armed before the children of Israel, as Moses spake vnto them:

‖ *Or, ready armed.* 13 About fourty thousand ‖ prepared for war, passed ouer before the LORD vnto battell, to the plaines of Iericho.

14 ¶ On that day the LORD magnified Ioshua in the sight of all Israel, and they feared him, as they feared Moses, all the dayes of his life.

15 And the LORD spake vnto Ioshua, saying,

16 Command the Priests that beare the Ark of the Testimony, that they come vp out of Iordan.

17 Ioshua therefore commanded the Priests, saying, Come ye vp out of Iordan.

18 And it came to passe, when the Priests that bare the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, were come vp out of the midst of Iordan, *and* the soles of the Priests feet were † lift vp vnto the dry land, that the waters of Iordan returned vnto their place, and † flowed ouer all his banks, as they did before.

† *Hebr.* plucked vp.

† *Hebr.* went.

19 ¶ And the people came vp out of Iordan on the tenth day of the first moneth, and encamped in Gilgal, in the East border of Iericho.

20 And those twelue stones which they tooke out of Iordan, did Ioshua pitch in Gilgal.

21 And he spake vnto ſ childrē of Israel, saying, When your children shall aske their fathers † in time to come, saying, What meane these stones?

† *Hebr.* to morrow.

22 Then ye shall let your children know, saying, Israel came ouer this Iordan on dry land.

23 For the LORD your God dryed vp the waters of Iordan, from before you, vntill ye were passed ouer, as the LORD your God did to the red Sea, * which he dried vp from before vs vntill we were gone ouer:

* Exod. 14.21.

24 That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the LORD, that it *is* mighty, that ye might feare the LORD your God † for euer.

† *Hebr.* all dayes.

CHAP. V.

1 The Canaanites are afraid. 2 Ioshua reneweth circumcision. 10 The Passeouer is kept at Gilgal. 12 Manna ceaseth. 13 An Angel appeareth to Ioshua.

AND it came to passe when all the Kings of the Amorites which were on the side of Iordan Westward, and all the Kings of the Canaanites, which were by the Sea, heard that the LORD had dryed vp the waters of Iordan from before the children of Israel, vntill wee were passed ouer, that their heart melted, neither was there spirit in them any more, † because of the children of Israel.

† *Hebr.* from.

2 ¶ At that time the LORD said vnto Ioshua, * Make thee ‖ sharpe knines, and circumcise againe the children of Israel the second time.

* Exod. 4.25. ‖ *Or,* knines of flint.

3 And Ioshua made him sharpe knines, and circumcised the children of Israel, at ‖ the hill of the foreskinnes.

‖ *Or,* Gibeah-haaraloth.

4 And this is the cause why Ioshua did circumcise: all the people that came out of Egypt, that *were* males, *euen* all the men of warre, died in the wildernesse by the way, after they came out of Egypt.

5 Now all the people that came out, were circumcised, but all the people that were borne in the wildernesse by the way as they came foorth out of Egypt, *them* they had not circumcised.

6 For the children of Israel walked forty yeres in the wildernes, till all ſ people *that were* men of warre which came out of Egypt were consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD, vnto whom the LORD sware that hee * would not shew them the land which the LORD sware vnto their fathers, that he would giue vs, a land that floweth with milke and honey.

* Num. 14.23.

7 And their children, *whom* hee raised vp in their stead, them Ioshua circumcised, for they were vncircumcised: because they had not circumcised them by the way.

8 And it came to passe † when they had done circumcising all the people, that they abode in their places in the campe, till they were whole.

† *Hebr.* when the people had made an end to be circumcised. ‖ *i.* rolling.

9 And the LORD said vnto Ioshua, This day haue I rolled away the reproach of Egypt from off you: Wherefore the name of the place is called ‖ Gilgal vnto this day.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and kept the Passeouer on the fourteenth day of the moneth at Euen, in the plaines of Iericho.

11 And they did eat of the old corne of ſ land, on the morrow after the Passeouer, vnleauened cakes and parched *corne* in the selfe same day.

12 ¶ And the Manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old corne of the land, neither had the children of Israel Manna any more, but they did eate of the fruit of the land of Canaan that yeere.

13 ¶ And it came to passe when Ioshua was by Iericho, that he lift vp his eyes, and looked, and behold, there stood * a man ouer against him, with his sword drawne in his hand: and Ioshua went vnto him, and said vnto him, Art thou for vs, or for our aduersaries?

* Exod. 23.23.

14 And he said, Nay, but *as* ‖ captaine of ſ hoste of the LORD am I now come. And Ioshua fel on his face to the earth, & did worship, and said vnto him, What saith my Lord vnto his seruant?

‖ *Or,* Prince.

15 And the captaine of the LORDS hoste said vnto Ioshua, * Loose thy shooe from off thy foot, for the place whereon thou standest, is holy: and Ioshua did so.

* Exod. 3.7. acts 7.33.

CHAP. VI.

1 Iericho is shut vp. 2 God instructeth Ioshua how to besiege it. 12 The city is compassed: 17 It must be accursed. 20 The wals fall down. 22 Rahab is saued. 26 The builder of Iericho is cursed.

Now

NOw Iericho † was ſtraitly ſhut vp, becauſe of the children of Iſrael: none went out, and none came in.

2 And the LORD ſaid vnto Ioſhua, See, I haue giuen into thine hand Iericho, and the King thereof, *and* the mighty men of valour.

3 And ye ſhall compaſſe the city, all *ye* men of war, *and* goe round about the city once: thus ſhalt thou doe ſixe dayes.

4 And ſeuen Prieſts ſhall beare before the Arke ſeuen trumpets of rams hornes: and the ſeuenth day ye ſhall compaſſe the city ſeuen times, and the Prieſts ſhall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it ſhall come to paſſe, that when they make a long *blaſt* with the rams horne, *and* when ye heare the ſound of the trumpet, all the people ſhall ſhout with a great ſhout: and the wall of the city ſhall fall downe † flat, and the people ſhall aſcend vp euery man ſtraight before him.

6 ¶ And Ioſhua the ſonne of Nun called the Prieſts, and ſaid vnto them. Take vp the Arke of the Couenant, and let ſeuen Prieſts beare ſeuen trumpets of rams hornes before the Arke of the LORD.

7 And he ſaid vnto the people, Paſſe on, and compaſſe the city, and let him that is armed paſſe on before the Arke of the LORD.

8 ¶ And it came to paſſe when Ioſhua had ſpoken vnto the people, that the ſeuen Prieſts bearing the ſeuen trumpets of rams hornes, paſſed on before the LORD, and blew with the trumpets: and the Arke of the couenant of the LORD followed them.

9 ¶ And the armed men went before the Prieſts that blew with the trumpets: and the † rereward came after the Arke, *the Prieſts* going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

10 And Ioſhua had commanded the people, ſaying, Ye ſhall not ſhout, nor † make any noiſe with your voyce, neither ſhall any word proceed out of your mouth, vntill the day I bid you ſhout, then ſhall ye ſhout.

11 So the Arke of the LORD compaſſed the city, going about *it* once: and they came into the campe, and lodged in the campe.

12 ¶ And Ioſhua roſe early in the morning, and the Prieſts tooke vp the Arke of the LORD.

13 And ſeuen Prieſts bearing ſeuen trumpets of rams hornes before the Arke of the LORD, went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them, but the rereward came after the Arke of the LORD, *the Prieſts* going on, & blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the ſecond day they compaſſed the city once, and returned into the campe: ſo they did ſixe dayes.

15 And it came to paſſe on the ſeuenth day, that they roſe early about the dawning of the day, and compaſſed the city after the ſame manner, ſeuen times: onely on that day they compaſſed the city ſeuen times.

16 And it came to paſſe at the ſeuenth time, when the Prieſts blew with the trumpets, Ioſhua ſaid vnto the people, Shout, for the LORD hath giuen you the city.

17 ¶ And the city ſhall be ‖ accurſed, *euen* it, and all that *are* therein, to the LORD: only Rahab the harlot ſhall liue, ſhe and all that *are* with her in the houſe, becauſe * ſhe hid the meſſengers that we ſent.

18 And you in any wiſe keep your ſelues from the accurſed thing, leſt ye make your ſelues accurſed when ye take of the accurſed thing, and make the campe of Iſrael a curſe, and trouble it.

19 But all the ſiluer and gold, and veſſels of braſſe and iron, are † conſecrated vnto the LORD: they ſhall come into the treaſury of the LORD.

20 So the people ſhouted when the Prieſts blew with the trumpets: and it came to paſſe when the people heard the ſound of the trumpet, and the people ſhouted with a great ſhout, that * the wall fell downe † flat, ſo that the people went vp into the city, euery man ſtraight before him, and they tooke the city.

21 And they vtterly deſtroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, yong and old, and oxe and ſheepe, and aſſe, with the edge of the ſword.

22 But Ioſhua had ſaid vnto the two men that had ſpied out the countrey, Goe into the harlots houſe, and bring out thence the woman, and all that ſhe hath, * as ye ſware vnto her.

23 And the young men that were ſpies, went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that ſhe had: and they brought out all her † kindred, and left them without the campe of Iſrael.

24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: onely the ſiluer and the gold, and the veſſels of braſſe and of iron, they put into the treaſury of the houſe of the LORD.

25 And Ioſhua ſaued Rahab the harlot aliue, and her fathers houſhold, and all that ſhee had: and ſhee dwelleth in Iſrael euen vnto this day, becauſe ſhee hid the meſſengers which Ioſhua ſent to ſpie out Iericho.

26 ¶ And Ioſhua adiured *them* at that time, ſaying, * Curſed be the man before the LORD, that riſeth vp & buildeth this city Iericho: he ſhall lay the foundation thereof in his firſt borne, and in his youngeſt *ſonne* ſhall he ſet vp the gates of it.

27 So the LORD was with Ioſhua, and his fame was noiſed throughout all the countrey.

CHAP. VII.

¶ 1 The Iſraelites are ſmitten at Ai. 6 Ioſhuas complaint. 10 God inſtructeth him what to doe. 16 Achan is taken by the lot. 19 His confeſſion. 22 Hee and all he had are deſtroyed in the valley of Achor.

BVt the children of Iſrael committed a treſpaſſe in the accurſed thing: for * Achan the ſonne of Carmi, the ſonne of Zabdi, the ſonne of Zerah, of the tribe of Iudah, tooke of the accurſed thing: and the anger of the LORD was kindled againſt the children of Iſrael.

2 And Ioſhua ſent men from Iericho to Ai, which is beſide Beth-auen, on the Eaſt ſide of Bethel, and ſpake vnto them, ſaying, Goe vp and view the countrey. And the men went vp, and viewed Ai.

3 And they returned to Ioſhua, and ſaid vnto him, Let not all the people goe vp: but let † about two or three thouſand men goe vp, and ſmite Ai; and make not all the people to labour thither, for they are but few.

4 So there went vp thither of the people about three thouſand men, and they fled before the men of Ai.

5 And ‡ men of Ai ſmote of them about thirty and ſixe men: for they chaſed them *from* before the gate, euen vnto Shebarim, & ſmote them ‖ in the going downe: Wherefore the hearts of the people melted, and became as water.

6 ¶ And Ioſhua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth vpon his face, before the Arke of the LORD, vntill the euentide, he and the Elders of Iſrael, and put duſt vpon their heads.

7 And Ioſhua ſaid, Alas, O Lord GOD, where-

† Hebr. holineſs.

* Hebr. 11.30.

† Hebr. vnder it

* Chap. 2. 14. heb. 11.31.

† Hebr. families,

* 1. Kings 16.34.

* Chap. 22.20. 1 chr. 2.7

† Hebr. about two thouſand men, or, about three thouſand men.

‡ Or, in Morad.

fore haſt thou at all brought this people ouer Iordan, to deliuer vs into the hand of the Amorites, to deſtroy vs? Would to God we had bin content, and dwelt on the other ſide Iordan.

† Hebr. neckes. 8 Oh LORD! what ſhall I ſay, when Iſrael turneth their † backes before their enemies?

9 For the Canaanites, and all the inhabitants of the land ſhall heare of it, and ſhall enuiron vs round, and cut off our name from the earth: and what wilt thou doe vnto thy great Name?

† Hebr. fallen. 10 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Ioſhua, Get thee vp; wherfore † lieſt thou thus vpon thy face?

11 Iſrael hath ſinned, and they haue alſo tranſgreſſed my couenant which I commanded them: for they haue euen taken of the accurſed thing, and haue alſo ſtollen, and diſſembled alſo, and they haue put it euen amongſt their owne ſtuffe.

12 Therefore the children of Iſrael could not ſtand before their enemies, *but* turned their backes before their enemies, becauſe they were accurſed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye deſtroy § accurſed from amongſt you.

13 Vp, ſanctifie the people, and ſay, Sanctifie your ſelues againſt to morrow: for thus ſaith the LORD God of Iſrael, *there is* an accurſed thing in the midſt of thee, O Iſrael: thou canſt not ſtand before thine enemies, vntill ye take away the accurſed thing from among you.

14 In the morning therefore yee ſhall bee brought according to your tribes: and it ſhall be that the tribe which the LORD taketh, ſhall come according to the families *thereof*, and the family which the LORD ſhall take, ſhall come by houſholds: and the houſholds which the LORD ſhall take, ſhall come man by man.

15 And it ſhall be that he that is taken with the accurſed thing, ſhall be burnt with fire, he, and all that he hath: becauſe he hath tranſgreſſed the Couenant of the LORD, and becauſe he hath wrought ‖ folly in Iſrael.

‖ Or, wickedneſſe.

16 ¶ So Ioſhua roſe vp early in the morning, and brought Iſrael by their tribes, and the tribe of Iudah was taken.

17 And he brought the family of Iudah, and he tooke the family of the Zarhites: and he brought the family of the Zarhites, man by man, and Zabdi was taken.

18 And he brought his houſhold man by man: and Achan the ſon of Carmi, the ſon of Zabdi, the ſon of Zerah, of § tribe of Iudah, was taken.

19 And Ioſhua ſaid vnto Achan, My ſon, giue, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of Iſrael, and make confeſſion vnto him, and tell me now what thou haſt done, hide it not from me.

20 And Achan anſwered Ioſhua, and ſaid, Indeed I haue ſinned againſt the LORD God of Iſrael, and thus and thus haue I done.

21 When I ſaw among the ſpoyles a goodly Babyloniſh garment, and two hundred ſhekels of ſiluer, and a † wedge of gold of fifty ſhekels weight, then I coueted them, and tooke them, and behold, they are hid in the earth in the midſt of my tent, and the ſiluer vnder it.

† Hebr. tongue.

22 ¶ So Ioſhua ſent meſſengers, and they ran vnto the tent, and behold, it was hid in his tent, and the ſiluer vnder it.

23 And they tooke them out of the midſt of the tent, and brought them vnto Ioſhua, and vnto all the children of Iſrael, and † laid them out before the LORD.

† Hebr. powred.

24 And Ioſhua, and all Iſrael with him, tooke Achan the ſon of Zerah, and the ſiluer, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his ſons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his aſſes, and his ſheepe, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them vnto the valley of Achor.

25 And Ioſhua ſaid, Why haſt thou troubled vs? the LORD ſhal trouble thee this day. And all Iſrael ſtoned him with ſtones, and burned them with fire, after they had ſtoned them † with ſtones.

26 And they raiſed ouer him a great heape of ſtones vnto this day: ſo the LORD turned from the fiercenеſſe of his anger: Wherefore the name of the place was called, The valley of ‖ Achor vnto this day.

‖ That is, trouble.

CHAP. VIII.

1 God encourageth Ioſhua. 3 The ſtratagem whereby Ai was taken. 29 The King thereof is hanged. 30 Ioſhua buildeth an Altar, 32 writeth the law on ſtones, 33 propoundeth bleſſings and curſings.

AND the LORD ſaid vnto Ioſhua, * Feare not, neither be thou diſmayed: take all the people of war with thee, and ariſe, goe vp to Ai: See, I haue giuen into thy hand the King of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land.

* Deut. 1.21. & 7.18.

2 And thou ſhalt do to Ai and her King, as thou didſt vnto * Iericho and her King: onely the ſpoyle thereof, and * the cattell thereof, ſhal ye take for a prey vnto your ſelues: lay thee an ambuſh for the citie, behind it.

*Chap. 6.21. * Deut. 20.14.

3 ¶ So Ioſhua aroſe, and all the people of war to goe vp againſt Ai; and Ioſhua choſe out thirty thouſand mighty men of valour, and ſent them away by night:

4 And he commanded them, ſaying, Behold, ye ſhall lie in wait againſt the city, *euen* behind the city: goe not very farre from the city, but be yee all ready:

5 And I and all the people that are with me, will approach vnto the citie: and it ſhall come to paſſe, when they come out againſt vs, as at the firſt, that we will flee before them.

6 (For they will come out after vs) till we haue † drawne them from the city, for they will ſay, They flee before vs, as at the firſt: therefore we will flee before them.

† Hebr. pulled.

7 Then ye ſhall riſe vp from the ambuſh, and ſeize vpon the citie: for the LORD your God will deliuer it into your hand.

8 And it ſhall be when ye haue taken the city, that ye ſhall ſet the city on fire: according to the commandement of the LORD ſhall ye doe. See, I haue commanded you.

9 ¶ Ioſhua therefore ſent them forth, and they went to lie in ambuſh, and abode between Bethel and Ai, on the Weſt ſide of Ai: but Ioſhua lodged that night among the people.

10 And Ioſhua roſe vp early in the morning, and numbred the people, and went vp, hee, and the Elders of Iſrael, before the people to Ai.

11 And all the people, *euen the people* of war that were with him, went vp and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the North ſide of Ai: now there was a valley betweene them and Ai.

12 And he tooke about fiue thouſand men, and ſet them to lie in ambuſh betweene Bethel and Ai, on the Weſt ſide ‖ of the citie.

‖ Or, of Ai

13 And when they had ſet the people, *euen* all the hoſte that was on the North of the city, and their † liers in wait on § Weſt of the city: Ioſhua went that night into the midſt of § valley.

† Hebr. their lying in wait.

14 ¶ And it came to paſſe, when the king of Ai ſaw it, that they haſted and roſe vp early, and the men of § city went out againſt Iſrael to battell, he, and all his people, at a time appointed, before § plaine, but he wiſt not that there were

liers

liers in ambush against him, behinde the citie.

15 And Ioshua and all Israel made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderneſſe.

16 And all the people that were in Ai, were called together to purſue after them: and they purſued after Ioshua, and were drawne away from the city.

17 And there was not a man left in Ai or Bethel, that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open, and purſued after Israel.

18 And the LORD ſaid vnto Ioshua, Stretch out the ſpeare that is in thy hand, toward Ai; for I will giue it into thine hand. And Ioshua ſtretched out the ſpeare that he had in his hand toward the city.

19 And the ambuſh aroſe quickly out of their place, and they ran aſſoone as hee had ſtretched out his hand: and they entred into the city, and tooke it, and haſted, and ſet the city on fire.

20 And when the men of Ai looked behinde them, they ſaw, and behold, the ſmoke of the city aſcended vp to heauen, & they had no †power to flee this way or that way: & the people that fled to the wildernes, turned back vpon the purſuers.

21 And when Ioshua and all Israel ſaw that the ambuſh had taken the city, and that the ſmoake of the city aſcended, then they turned againe, and ſlew the men of Ai.

22 And the other iſſued out of the city againſt them, ſo they were in the midſt of Israel, ſome on this ſide, & ſome on that ſide, & they ſmote them, ſo that they *let none of them remaine or eſcape.

23 And the King of Ai they tooke aliue, and brought him to Ioshua.

24 And it came to paſſe when Israel had made an end of ſlaying all the inhabitants of Ai, in the field, in the wilderneſſe wherein they chaſed them, and *when* they were all fallen on the edge of the ſword, vntill they were conſumed, that all the Israelites returned vnto Ai, and ſmote it with the edge of the ſword.

25 And ſo it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women, *were* twelue thouſand, *euen* all the men of Ai.

26 For Ioshua drew not his hand back wherewith he ſtretched out the ſpeare, vntill hee had vtterly deſtroyed all the inhabitants of Ai.

*Numb. 21.2,26. 27 *Onely the cattell, and the ſpoyle of that citie Israel tooke for a prey vnto themſelues, according vnto the word of the LORD, which he *commanded Ioshua.

*Verſ. 2. 28 And Ioshua burnt Ai, and made it an heape for euer, *euen* a deſolation vnto this day.

29 And the King of Ai he hanged on a tree, vntill euentide: and aſſoone as the Sun was downe, Ioshua commanded that they ſhould take his carcaſſe down from the tree, & caſt it at the entring of the gate of the city, and *raiſe thereon a great heape of ſtones, *that remaineth* vnto this day.

*Chap. 7.25. 30 ¶ Then Ioshua built an Altar vnto the LORD God of Israel, in mount Ebal,

31 As Moſes the ſeruant of the LORD commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the * booke of the Law of Moſes, an Altar of whole ſtones, ouer which no man hath lift vp any iron: and they offered thereon burnt offerings vnto the LORD, and ſacrificed peace offerings.

*Exod. 20.25. deut.27.5 32 ¶ And hee wrote there vpon the ſtones a copy of the Law of Moſes, which he wrote in the preſence of the children of Israel.

33 And all Israel, and their Elders, and Officers, and their Iudges, ſtood on this ſide the Arke, and on that ſide, before the Prieſts the Leuites, which bare the Arke of the Conenant of the LORD, as well the ſtranger as hee that was borne among them: halfe of them ouer againſt mount Gerizim, and halfe of them ouer againſt mount Ebal, * as Moſes the ſeruant of the LORD had commanded before, that they ſhould bleſſe the people of Israel. *Deut. 11.29. & 27.12.

34 And afterward he read all the words of the Law, the bleſsings and curſings, according to all that is written in the booke of the Law.

35 There was not a word of all that Moſes commanded, which Ioshua read not before all the Congregation of Israel, * with the women and the little ones, and the ſtrangers that † were conuerſant among them. *Deut. 31.12. † *Hebr. walked.*

CHAP. IX.

1 The Kings combine againſt Israel. 3 The Gibeonites by craft obtaine a league. 16 For which they are condemned to perpetuall bondage.

AND it came to paſſe, when all the Kings which were on this ſide Iordan in the hils, and in the valleyes, and in all the coaſts of the great ſea, ouer againſt Lebanon, the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hiuite, and the Iebuſite heard *thereof*,

2 That they gathered themſelues together to fight with Ioshua, and with Israel, with one † accord. † *Hebr. mouth.*

3 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Ioshua had done to Iericho, and to Ai,

4 They did worke wilily, and went and made as if they had beene Ambaſſadors, and tooke old ſackes vpon their aſſes, and wine bottels, old and rent, and bound vp,

5 And old ſhooes, and clouted vpon their feet, and old garments vpon them, and all the bread of their proviſion was dry and mouldy.

6 And they went to Ioshua vnto the campe at Gilgal, and ſaid vnto him, and to the men of Israel, We be come from a farre countrey: Now therefore make ye a league with vs.

7 And the men of Israel ſaid vnto the Hiuites, Peraduenture ye dwell among vs, and how ſhall we make a league with you?

8 And they ſaid vnto Ioshua, We *are* thy ſeruants. And Ioshua ſaid vnto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye?

9 And they ſaid vnto him, From a very farre countrey thy ſeruants are come, becauſe of the Name of the LORD thy God: for we haue heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Egypt,

10 And all that he did to the two Kings of the Amorites, that were beyond Iordan, to Sihon King of Heſhbon, and to Og King of Baſhan, which *was* at Aſhtaroth.

11 Wherefore our Elders, and all the inhabitants of our country, ſpake to vs, ſaying, Take victuals † with you for the iourney, and go to meet them, and ſay vnto them, We *are* your ſeruants: therefore now make ye a league with vs. † *Hebr. in your hand.*

12 This our bread, we tooke hot for our proviſion out of our houſes, on the day wee came forth to goe vnto you: but now behold, it is dry, and it is mouldie.

13 And theſe bottles of wine which we filled, *were* new, and behold, they bee rent: and theſe our garments and our ſhooes are become old, by reaſon of the very long iourney.

14 And ‖ the men tooke of their victuals, and aſked not counſell at the mouth of the LORD. ‖ *Or, they receiued the men by reaſon of their victuals.*

15 And Ioshua made peace with them, & made a league with them, to let them liue: and the Princes of the Congregation ſware vnto them.

16 ¶ And it came to paſſe at the end of three dayes,

dayes, after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they *were* their neighbors, and that they dwelt among them.

17 And the children of Iſrael iourneyed, and came vnto their cities on the third day: now their cities were Gibeon and Chephirah, and Beeroth, and Kiriath-iearim.

18 And the children of Iſrael ſmote them not, becauſe the Princes of ‖ congregation had ſworn vnto them by the LORD God of Iſrael: and all the congregation murmured againſt the Princes.

19 But all the Princes ſaid vnto all the Congregation, Wee haue ſworne vnto them by the LORD God of Iſrael: now therefore we may not touch them.

20 This we will doe to them: wee will euen let them liue, leſt wrath be vpon vs, becauſe of the oath which we ſware vnto them.

21 And the Princes ſaid vnto them, Let them liue (but let them bee hewers of wood, and drawers of water vnto all the Congregation) as * Ver. 15. the Princes had * promiſed them.

22 ¶ And Ioſhua called for them, and he ſpake vnto them, ſaying, Wherefore haue ye beguiled vs, ſaying, We *are* very farre from you? when ye dwell among vs.

23 Now therefore yee are curſed, and there ſhall † none of you be freed from being bondmen, and hewers of wood, and drawers of water for the houſe of my God.

‖ *Hebr. congregation.* † *Hebr. not bee cut off from you.*

24 And they anſwered Ioſhua, and ſaid, Becauſe it was certainly told thy ſeruants, how that the LORD thy God * commanded his ſeruant Moſes, to giue you all the land, and to deſtroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you; therefore we were ſore afraid of our liues, becauſe of you, and haue done this thing.

* Deut. 7.1.

25 And now behold, we *are* in thine hand: as it ſeemeth good & right vnto thee to do vnto vs, do.

26 And ſo did he vnto them, and deliuered them out of the hand of the children of Iſrael, that they ſlew them not.

27 And Ioſhua made them that day hewers of wood, and drawers of water for the Congregation, and for the Altar of the LORD, euen vnto this day, in the place which he ſhould chuſe.

CHAP. X.

1 Fiue kings war againſt Gibeon. 6. Ioſhua reſcueth it. 10 God fighteth againſt them with haile-ſtones. 12 The Sunne and Moone ſtand ſtill at the word of Ioſhua. 16 The fiue kings are mured in a caue. 21 They are brought forth, 24 ſcornefully vſed, 26 and hanged. 28 Seuen Kings more are conquered. 43 Ioſhua returneth to Gilgal.

NOw it came to paſſe when Adoni-zedek king of Ieruſalem had heard how Ioſhua had taken Ai, and had vtterly deſtroyed it, (* as he had done to Iericho & her king, ſo he had done to * Ai and her king) & how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Iſrael, & were among them,

* Chap. 6.15. * Chap. 8.3.

2 That they feared greatly, becauſe Gibeon *was* a great city, as † one of the royall cities, and becauſe it *was* greater then Ai, and all the men thereof *were* mighty.

† *Hebr. cities of the kingdome.*

3 Wherefore Adoni-zedek King of Ieruſalem, ſent vnto Hoham King of Hebron, and vnto Piram King of Iarmuth, and vnto Iaphia King of Lachiſh, and vnto Debir King of Eglon, ſaying,

4 Come vp vnto me, and helpe me, that wee may ſmite Gibeon: for it hath made peace with Ioſhua, and with the children of Iſrael.

5 Therefore the fiue Kings of the Amorites, the King of Ieruſalem, the King of Hebron, the King of Iarmuth, the King of Lachiſh, the King of Eglon, gathered themſelues together, and went vp, they and all their hoſtes, and encamped before Gibeon, and made warre againſt it.

6 ¶ And the men of Gibeon ſent vnto Ioſhua to the campe to Gilgal, ſaying, Slacke not thy hand from thy ſeruants, come vp to vs quickly, and ſaue vs, and helpe vs: for all the Kings of the Amorites that dwell in the mountaines, are gathered together againſt vs.

7 So Ioſhua aſcended from Gilgal, he, and all the people of warre with him, and all the mighty men of valour.

8 ¶ And the LORD ſaid vnto Ioſhua, Feare them not: for I haue deliuered them into thine hand; there ſhall not a man of them ſtand before thee.

9 Ioſhua therefore came vnto them ſuddenly, *and* went vp from Gilgal all night.

10 And the LORD diſcomfited them before Iſrael, and ſlew them with a great ſlaughter at Gibeon, and chaſed them along the way that goeth vp to Bethoron, and ſmote them to Azekah, and vnto Makkedah.

11 And it came to paſſe, as they fled from before Iſrael, *and* were in the going downe to Bethoron, that the LORD caſt down great ſtones from heauen vpon them vnto Azekah, and they died: they *were* more which died with haile-ſtones, then they whom the children of Iſrael ſlew with the ſword.

12 ¶ Then ſpake Ioſhua to the LORD in the day when the LORD deliuered vp the Amorites before the children of Iſrael, and hee ſaid in the ſight of Iſrael, * Sunne, † ſtand thou ſtill vpon Gibeon, and thou Moone in the valley of Aialon.

* Iſa. 28.21. ecclus. 46.4. † *Hebr. be ſilent.*

13 And the Sunne ſtood ſtill, and the Moone ſtayed, vntill the people had auenged themſelues vpon their enemies. Is not this written in the booke of ‖ Iaſher? So the Sunne ſtood ſtill in the midſt of heauen, and haſted not to go downe, about a whole day.

‖ *Or, the vpright.*

14 And there was no day like that, before it, or after it, that the LORD hearkened vnto the voice of a man: for the LORD fought for Iſrael.

15 ¶ And Ioſhua returned, and all Iſrael with him, vnto the campe to Gilgal.

16 But theſe fiue Kings fled, and hid themſelues in a caue at Makkedah.

17 And it was told Ioſhua, ſaying, The fiue Kings are found hid in a caue at Makkedah.

18 And Ioſhua ſaid, Roule great ſtones vpon the mouth of the caue, and ſet men by it, for to keepe them.

19 And ſtay you not, *but* purſue after your enemies, and † ſmite the hindmoſt of them, ſuffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath deliuered them into your hand.

† *Hebr. cut off the tailes.*

20 And it came to paſſe when Ioſhua and the children of Iſrael had made an end of ſlaying them with a very great ſlaughter, till they were conſumed, that the reſt *which* remained of them, entred into fenced cities.

21 And all the people returned to the campe to Ioſhua at Makkedah in peace: none mooued his tongue againſt any of the children of Iſrael.

22 Then ſaid Ioſhua, Open the mouth of the caue, and bring out thoſe fiue kings vnto me out of the caue.

23 And they did ſo, and brought foorth thoſe fiue kings vnto him out of the caue, the King of Ieruſalem, the King of Hebron, the King of Iarmuth, the king of Lachiſh, *and* the king of Eglon.

24 And it came to paſſe when they brought out thoſe Kings vnto Ioſhua, that Ioſhua called for all the men of Iſrael, and ſaid vnto the captaines of

of the men of warre which went with him, Come neere, put your feet vpon the neckes of these Kings. And they came neere, and put their feet vpon the neckes of them.

25 And Ioshua said vnto them, Feare not, nor be dismayed, be strong, and of good courage: for thus shall the LORD doe to all your enemies against whom ye fight.

26 And afterward Ioshua smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on fiue trees: and they were hanging vpon the trees vntill the euening.

27 And it came to passe at the time of the going down of the Sunne, *that* Ioshua commanded, and they * tooke them downe off the trees, and cast them into the caue, wherein they had beene hid, and laide great stones in the caues mouth, *which remaine* vntill this very day.

28 ¶ And that day Ioshua tooke Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the King thereof he vtterly destroyed, them, and all the soules that were therin, he let none remaine: and hee did to the King of Makkedah, * as hee did vnto the King of Iericho.

29 Then Ioshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him vnto Libnah, and fought against Libnah.

30 And the LORD deliuered it also, & the king therof, into the hand of Israel, & he smote it with the edge of the sword, & all the soules that *were* therein: he let none remaine in it, but did vnto the king therof, as he did vnto ỹ king of Iericho.

31 ¶ And Ioshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him vnto Lachish, and encamped against it, and fought against it.

32 And the LORD deliuered Lachish into the hand of Israel, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the soules that were therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah.

33 ¶ Then Horam King of Gezer came vp to helpe Lachish, and Ioshua smote him and his people, vntill he had left him none remaining.

34 ¶ And from Lachish Ioshua passed vnto Eglon, and all Israel with him, and they encamped against it, and fought against it.

35 And they tooke it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the soules that *were* therein, he vtterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lachish.

36 And Ioshua went vp from Eglon, & all Israel with him vnto Hebron, & they fought against it.

37 And they tooke it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the King thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the soules that *were* therein, he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon: but destroyed it vtterly, and all the soules that *were* therein.

38 ¶ And Ioshua returned, and all Israel with him to Debir, and fought against it.

39 And he tooke it, and the King thereof, and all the cities thereof, and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and vtterly destroyed all the soules that *were* therein, he left none remaining: as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the King thereof, as hee had done also to Libnah, and to her King.

40 ¶ So Ioshua smote all the countrey of the hils, and of the South, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings, he left none remaining, but vtterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD God of Israel * commanded.

41 And Ioshua smote them from Kadesh-Barnea, euen vnto Gaza, and all the countrey of Goshen, euen vnto Gibeon.

42 And all these Kings, and their land did Ioshua take at one time: because the LORD God of Israel fought for Israel.

43 And Iothua returned, and all Israel with him, vnto the campe to Gilgal.

CHAP. XI.

1 Diuers kings ouercome at the waters of Merom. 10 Hazor is taken and burnt. 16 All the country taken by Ioshua. 21 The Anakims cut off.

AND it came to passe, when Iabin king of Hazor had heard *those things*, that he sent to Iobab King of Madon, and to the King of Shimron, and to the King of Achshaph,

2 And to the Kings that *were* on the North of the mountaines, and of the plaines, South of Cinneroth, and in the vale, and in the borders of Dor, on the West;

3 *And to* the Canaanite on the East, and on the West, and to the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Iebusite in the mountaines, and to the Hiuite vnder Hermon, in the land of Mizpeh.

4 And they went out, they and all their hostes with them, much people, euen as the sand that *is* vpon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and charets very many.

5 And when all these Kings were † met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to fight against Israel.

6 ¶ And the LORD said vnto Ioshua, Be not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliuer them vp all slaine before Israel: thou shalt hough their horses, and burne their charets with fire.

7 So Ioshua came, and all the people of warre with him, against them by the waters of Merom suddenly, and they fell vpon them.

8 And the LORD deliuered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them, and chased them vnto ‖ great Zidon, and vnto ‖ Misrephothmaim, and vnto the valley of Mizpeh Eastward, & they smote them vntil they left them none remaining.

9 And Ioshua did vnto them as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their charets with fire.

10 ¶ And Ioshua at that time turned backe, and tooke Hazor, and smote the King thereof with the sword: for Hazor before time was the head of all those kingdomes.

11 And they smote all the soules that were therein with the edge of the sword, vtterly destroying *them*: there was not † any left to breathe: and he burnt Hazor with fire.

12 And all the cities of those Kings, and all the Kings of them, did Ioshua take, and smote them with ỹ edge of ỹ sword, *and* he vtterly destroyed thē * as Moses ỹ seruant of ỹ LORD commanded.

13 But as for the cities that stood still † in their strength, Israel burned none of them, saue Hazor onely; *that* did Ioshua burne.

14 And all the spoile of these cities, and the cattell, the children of Israel tooke for a prey vnto themselues: but euery man they smote with the edge of the sword, vntill they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breathe.

15 ¶ * As the LORD commanded Moses his seruant, so * did Moses command Ioshua, and so did Ioshua: † he left nothing vndone of all that the LORD commanded Moses.

16 So Ioshua tooke all that land, the hils, and all the South countrey, and all the land of Goshen, and the vale, and the plaine, and the mountaine of Israel, and the vale of the same;

17 *Euen* from the ‖ mount Halak, that goeth vp to

† *Heb. assembled by appointment.*

‖ *Or, Zidon Rabbah.*

‖ *Or, saltpits: heb. burnings of waters.*

† *Heb. any breath.*

* Numb. 33.52. deut. 7.2. & 20.16, 17.

† *Heb. in their strength.*

* Exod. 34.11.

* Deut. 7.2.

† *Heb. he removed nothing.*

‖ *Or, the smooth mountaine.*

* Deut. 20.16, 17

to Seir, vnto Baal-Gad in the valley of Lebanon, vnder mount Hermon: and all their Kings hee tooke, and smote them, and slew them.

18 Ioshua made warre a long time with all those Kings.

19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel, * saue the Hiuites ‖ inhabitants of Gibeon; all *other* they tooke in battell.

20 For it was of the LORD, to harden their hearts, ‖ they should come against Israel in battell, that he might destroy them vtterly, *and* that they might haue no fauour; but that hee might destroy them, as the LORD commanded Moses.

21 ¶ And at that time came Ioshua, & cut off the Anakims from ‖ mountaines, from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the mountains of Iudah, and from all the mountaines of Israel: Ioshua destroyed *them* vtterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of Israel; onely in Gaza, in Gath, and in Ashdod there remained.

23 So Ioshua tooke the whole land, according to all that the LORD said vnto Moses, and Ioshua gaue it for an inheritance vnto Israel, * according to their diuisions by their tribes: and the land rested from warre.

* Chap. 9.3.

* Numb. 26.53.

CHAP. XII.

1 The two Kings whose countreys Moses took and disposed of. 7 The one and thirty Kings on the other side Iordan which Ioshua smote.

NOw these *are* the Kings of the land, which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land on the other side Iordan, toward the rising of the Sunne: from the riuer Arnon vnto mount Hermon, and all the plaine on the East.

2 * Sihon King of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, *and* ruled from Aroer, which *is* vpon the banke of the riuer of Arnon, and from the middle of the riuer, and from halfe Gilead, vnto the riuer Iabbok, *which is* the border of the children of Ammon:

3 And from the plaine to the sea of Cinneroth on the East, & vnto the sea of the plain, *euen* the salt sea on the East, the way to Beth-Ieshimoth: and from the ‖ South, vnder ‖ * Ashdoth-Pisgah.

4 ¶ And the coast of Og King of Bashan, *which was* of the * remnant of the giants, that dwelt at Ashtaroth, and at Edrei,

5 And reigned in mount Hermon, and in Salcah, and in all Bashan, vnto the border of the Geshurites, and the Maachathites, and halfe Gilead, the border of Sihon King of Heshbon.

6 Them did Moses, the seruant of the LORD, and the children of Israel smite, and * Moses the seruant of the LORD gaue it for a possession vnto the Reubenites, and Gadites, and the halfe tribe of Manasseh.

7 ¶ And these are the Kings of the countrey, which Ioshua and the children of Israel smote on this side Iordan, on the West, from Baal-Gad in the valley of Lebanon, euen vnto * the mount Halak, that goeth vp to Seir, which Ioshua gaue vnto the tribes of Israel for a possession, according to their diuisions:

8 In the mountaines, and in the valleys, and in the plaines, and in the springs, and in the wildernesse, and in the South countrey: the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hiuites, and the Iebusites.

9 ¶ * The King of Iericho, one: the * King of Ai, which *is* beside Bethel, one:

10 * The King of Ierusalem, one: the King of Hebron, one:

11 The King of Iarmuth, one: the King of Lachish, one:

12 The King of Eglon, one: * the King of Gezer, one:

13 * The King of Debir, one: the King of Geder, one:

14 The King of Hormah, one: the King of Arad, one:

15 * The King of Libnah, one: the King of Adullam, one:

16 * The King of Makkedah, one: the King of Bethel, one:

17 The King of Tappuah, one: the King of Hepher one:

18 The King of Aphek, one: the King of ‖ Lasharon, one:

19 The King of Madon, one: * the King of Hazor, one:

20 The King of Shimron-Meron, one: the King of Achshaph, one:

21 The King of Taanach, one: the King of Megiddo, one:

22 The King of Kedesh, one: the King of Iokneam of Carmel, one:

23 The King of Dor, in the coast of Dor, one: the King of * the nations of Gilgal, one:

24 The King of Tirzah, one: all the Kings thirty and one.

* Chap. 6.2.
* Chap. 8.29.
* Chap. 10.23.
* Chap. 10.33.
* Chap. 10.38.
* Chap. 10.28.
‖ Or, Saron.
* Chap. 11.10.
* Gene. 14.1.

CHAP. XIII.

1 The bounds of the land not yet conquered. 8 The inheritance of the two Tribes & halfe. 14 The Lord & his sacrifices are the inheritance of Leui. 15 The bounds of the inheritance of Reuben. 22 Balaam slaine. 24 The bounds of the inheritance of Gad, 29 & the halfe tribe of Manasseh.

NOw Ioshua was old, *and* stricken in yeeres, *and* the LORD said vnto him; Thou art old, *and* stricken in yeeres, and there remaineth yet very much land † to be possessed.

2 This *is* the land that yet remaineth: all the borders of the Philistines, and all Geshuri,

3 From Sihor, which is before Egypt, euen vnto the borders of Ekron Northward, *which* is counted to the Canaanite: fiue lords of the Philistins; the Gazathites, and the Ashdothites, the Eshkalonites, the Gittites, & the Ekronites; also ‖ Anites.

4 From the South, all the land of the Canaanites, and ‖ Mearah that is beside the Sidonians, vnto Aphek, to the borders of the Amorites:

5 And the land of the Giblites, and all Lebanon toward the Sun-rising, from Baal-Gad vnder mount Hermon, vnto ‖ entring into Hamath.

6 All the inhabitants of the hill countrey, from Lebanon vnto Misrephothmaim, *and* all the Sidonians, them will I driue out from before ‖ children of Israel: only diuide thou it by lot vnto the Israelites for an inheritance, as I haue commanded thee.

7 Now therefore diuide this land for an inheritance vnto the nine tribes, and the halfe tribe of Manasseh,

8 With whom the Reubenites, and the Gadites haue receiued their inheritance, * which Moses gaue them beyond Iordan Eastward, *euen* as Moses the seruant of the LORD gaue them:

9 From Aroer that is vpon the banke of the riuer Arnon, & the city that is in the midst of the riuer, and all the plaine of Medeba vnto Dibon:

10 And all the cities of Sihon King of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, vnto the border of the children of Ammon:

11 And Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites, and Maachathites, and all mount Hermon, and all Bashan vnto Salcah:

12 All the kingdome of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth, and in Edrei, who remained of

† Hebr. to possesse it.
‖ Or, the cauc.
* Numb. 32.33. deut.3.13. cha.12.4.

of * the remant of the gyants: for these did Moses smite, and cast them out.

13 Neuertheless, the children of Israel expelled not the Gesshurites, nor the Maachathites: but the Gesshurites and the Maachathites dwell among the Israelites vntill this day.

14 Onely vnto the tribe of Leui he gaue none inheritance: the sacrifices of the LORD God of Israel made by fire, are their inheritance, as hee said vnto them.

15 ¶ And Moses gaue vnto the tribe of the children of Reuben, *inheritance* according to their families:

16 And their coast was from Aroer, that is on the banke of the riuer Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the riuer, and all the plaine by Medeba:

17 Heshbon & all her cities ȳ are in ȳ plaine: Dibon, and ‖ Bamoth-Baal, and Beth-Baalmeon,

18 And Iahazah, and Kedemoth, & Mephaath,

19 And Kiriathaim, and Sibmah, and Zarethshahar, in the mount of the valley,

20 And Beth-Peor, and * ‖ Ashdoth-Pisgah, and Beth-ieshimoth:

21 And all the cities of the plaine, and all the kingdome of Sihon King of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, whom Moses smote * with the Princes of Midian, Eui, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, which were Dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the countrey.

22 ¶ Balaam also the son of Beor the ‖ Soothsayer, did the children of Israel slay with the sword, among them that were slaine by them.

23 And the border of the children of Reuben, was Iordan and the border *thereof*: this was the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities and villages thereof.

24 And Moses gaue *inheritance* vnto the tribe of Gad, *euen* vnto the children of Gad, according to their families:

25 And their coast was Iazer, and all the cities of Gilead, and halfe the land of the children of Ammon, vnto Aroer that is before Rabbah:

26 And from Heshbon vnto Ramath-Mizpeh, and Beconim: and from Mahanaim vnto the border of Debir.

27 And in the valley, Beth-aram, and Beth-nimrah, and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdome of Sihon King of Heshbon, Iordan, and *his* border, *euen* vnto the edge of the sea of Cinneroth, on the other side Iordan Eastward.

28 This is the inheritance of ȳ children of Gad after their families: the cities & their villages.

29 ¶ And Moses gaue *inheritance* vnto the halfe tribe of Manasseh: and *this* was *the possession* of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, by their families.

30 And their coast was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdome of Og King of Bashan, and all the townes of Iair, which are in Bashan, threescore cities:

31 And halfe Gilead, and Ashtaroth, and Edrei, cities of the kingdome of Og in Bashan, *were pertaining* vnto the children of Machir the sonne of Manasseh, *euen* to the one halfe of the * children of Machir by their families.

32 These are the *countreys* which Moses did distribute for inheritance in ȳ plaines of Moab, on the other side Iordan by Iericho Eastward.

33 * But vnto the tribe of Leui Moses gaue not *any* inheritance: the LORD God of Israel was their inheritance, * as he said vnto them.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 *The nine tribes and a halfe are to haue their inheritance by lot, & Caleb by priuiledge obtaineth Hebron.*

AND these *are the countreys* which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, * which Eleazar the Priest, and Iosshua the sonne of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for inheritance to them: * Num. 34.17.

2 *By lot *was* their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and for the halfe tribe. * Num. 26.55. & 33.54.

3 For Moses had giuen the inheritance of two tribes, and an halfe tribe, on the other side Iordan: but vnto the Leuites hee gaue none inheritance among them.

4 For the children of Ioseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: therefore they gaue no part vnto the Leuites in the land, saue cities to dwell *in*, with their suburbes for their cattell, and for their substance.

5 * As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, & they diuided the land. * Numb. 35.2. chap. 21.2.

6 ¶ Then the children of Iudah came vnto Iosshua in Gilgal: and Caleb the son of Iephunneh the Kenezite, said vnto him, Thou knowest the thing that the LORD said vnto Moses, the man of God, concerning me and thee in Kadesh-Barnea.

7 Fourty yeeres old *was* I when Moses the seruant of the LORD sent me from Kadesh-Barnea, to espie out the land, and I brought him word againe as it was in my heart.

8 Neuertheless, my brethren that went vp with me, made the heart of the people melt: but I wholly * followed the LORD my God. * Numb. 14.24.

9 And Moses sware on that day, saying, Surely the land whereon thy feet haue troden, shall bee thine inheritance, and thy childrens for euer, because thou hast wholly followed the LORD my God.

10 And now behold, the LORD hath kept me aliue, as hee said, these fourty and fiue yeeres, euen since the LORD spake this word vnto Moses, while the children of Israel † wandered in the wildernesse: and now loe, I am this day fourescore and fiue yeeres old. † *Hebr.* walked.

11 * As yet I am as strong this day, as *I was* in the day that Moses sent mee: as my strength was then, euen so is my strength now, for warre, both to goe out and to come in. * Eccl. 46.9.

12 Now therefore giue mee this mountaine whereof the LORD spake in that day, (for thou hardest in that day, how the Anakims *were* there, and *that* the cities *were* great *and* fenced) if so be the LORD will be with me, then I shall be able to driue them out, as the LORD said.

13 And Iosshua blessed him, & gaue vnto Caleb the son of Iephunneh, Hebron for an inheritance.

14 * Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh the Kenezite vnto this day: because that hee wholly followed the LORD God of Israel. * Chap. 21.12. 1.mac. 2.56.

15 And * the name of Hebron before, *was* Kiriath-Arba, which *Arba* was a great man among the Anakims: and the land had rest from warre. * Chap. 15.13.

CHAP. XV.

1 *The borders of the lot of Iudah.* 13 *Calebs portion and conquest.* 16 *Othniel for his valour hath Achsah Calebs daughter to wife.* 18 *She obtaineth a blessing of her father.* 21 *The cities of Iudah.* 63 *The Iebusites not conquered.*

THIS then was the lot of ȳ tribe of the children of Iudah by their families, *euen* to the border of Edom; the *wildernes of Zin Southward, *was* the vttermost part of the South coast * Numb. 34.3. * Numb. 33.36.

2 And their South border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the † bay that looketh Southward, † *Hebr.* tongue.

3 And

3 And it went out to the South side to ‖ Maale-hacrabbim, and passed along to Zin, and ascended vp on the South side vnto Kadesh-Barnea: and passed along to Hezron, and went vp to Adar, and fetched a compasse to Karkaa.

‖ Or, the going vp to Acrabbim.

4 From thence it passed toward Azmon, and went out vnto the riuer of Egypt, and the goings out of that coast were at the sea: this shall be your South coast.

5 And the East border was the salt sea, euen vnto the end of Iordan: and their border in the North quarter was from the bay of the sea, at the vttermost part of Iordan.

6 And the border went vp to Beth-hoglah, and passed along by the North of Beth-arabah, and the border went vp to the stone of Bohan the sonne of Reuben.

7 And the border went vp toward Debir from the valley of Achor, and so Northward, looking toward Gilgal, ỹ is before the going vp to Adummim, which is on the South side of the riuer: and the border passed towards the waters of Enshemesh, & the goings out therof were at En-Rogel.

8 And the border went vp by the valley of the son of Hinnom, vnto the South side of the Iebusite, the same is Ierusalem: and the border went vp to the top of the mountaine, that *lieth* before the valley of Hinnom, Westward, which is at the end of ỹ valley of the gyants, Northward.

9 And the border was drawne from the top of the hill, vnto the fountaine of the water of Nephtoah, and went out to the cities of mount Ephron, and the border was drawne to Baalah, which is Kiriath-iearim.

10 And the border compassed from Baalah Westward vnto mount Seir, and passed along vnto the side of mount Iearim, (which is Chesalon) on the North side, and went downe to Beth-shemesh, and passed on to Timnah.

11 And the border went out vnto the side of Ekron, Northward: and the border was drawne to Shicron, and passed along to mount Baalah, and went out vnto Iabneel: and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

12 And the West border was to the great sea, & the coast *therof*: this is the coast of ỹ children of Iudah round about according to their families.

13 ¶ And vnto Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh he gaue a part among the children of Iudah, according to the Commandement of the LORD to Ioshua; *euen* * ‖ the city of Arba the father of Anak, which *city* is Hebron.

* Chap. 14.15.
‖ Or, Kiriath-arba.

14 And Caleb drone thence * the three sonnes of Anak, Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai, the children of Anak.

* Iudges 1.10.

15 And he went vp thence to the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before was Kiriath-Sepher.

16 ¶ And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kiriath-Sepher, and taketh it, to him will I giue Achsah my daughter to wife.

17 And Othniel the sonne of Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, tooke it: and he gaue him Achsah his daughter to wife.

18 And it came to passe as shee came *vnto him*, that she moued him to aske of her father a field, and she lighted off her asse; and Caleb said vnto her, What wouldest thou?

19 Who answered, Giue mee a blessing: for thou hast giuen me a South land, giue mee also springs of water. And hee gaue her the vpper springs, and the nether springs.

20 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Iudah, according to their families.

21 And the vttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Iudah, toward the coast of Edom Southward, were Kabzeel, and Eder, and Iagur,

22 And Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah,

23 And Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan,

24 Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth,

25 And Hazor, Hadattah, and Kerioth: *and* Hezron, which is Hazor,

26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah,

27 And Hazar-Gaddah, and Heshmon, and Beth-palet,

28 And Hazarshual, and Beersheba, and Biziothiah,

29 Baalah, and Iim, and Azem,

30 And Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah,

31 And Ziklag, & Madmannah, and Sansannah,

32 And Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: all the cities *are* twenty and nine, with their villages.

33 *And* in the vale, Esthaol, and Zoreah, and Asshnah,

34 And Zanoah, and Engannim, Tappuah, and Enam,

35 Iarmuth, and Adullam, Socoh, and Azekah,

36 And Sharaim, & Adithaim, & Gederah, ‖ and Gederothaim: fourteen cities, with their villages.

‖ Or, or

37 Zenam, and Hadashah, and Migdalgad,

38 And Dilean, and Mizpeh, and Iokthеel,

39 Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon,

40 And Cabbon, and Lahmam, and Kithlish,

41 And Gederoth, Beth-dagon, & Naamah, and Makkedah: sixteene cities, with their villages.

42 Lebnah, and Ether, and Ashan,

43 And Iiphta, and Ashnah, and Nezib,

44 And Keilah, and Achzib, and Mareshah: nine cities, with their villages.

45 Ekron with her townes and her villages.

46 From Ekron euen vnto the sea, all that lay † neere Ashdod, with their villages.

† Hebr. by the place of

47 Ashdod with her townes and her villages, Gaza with her towns & her villages, vnto ỹ riuer of Egypt, & the great sea, and the border *therof*.

48 ¶ And in the mountaines, Shamir, and Iattir, and Socoh,

49 And Dannah, and Kiriath-Sannah, which is Debir,

50 And Anab, and Eshtemoth, and Anim,

51 And Goshen, and Holon, and Giloh: eleuen cities, with their villages.

52 Arab, and Dumah, and Eshean,

53 And ‖ Ianum, & Beth-tappuah, & Aphekah,

‖ Or, Ianum

54 And Humtah, and * Kiriath-arba, (which is Hebron) & Zior: nine cities, with their villages.

* Chap. 14.15.

55 Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and Iuttah,

56 And Iezreel, and Iokdeam, and Zanoah,

57 Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah: ten cities, with their villages.

58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor,

59 And Maarah, and Bethanoth, and Eltekon: sixe cities, with their villages.

60 Kiriath-baal, which is Kiriath-iearim, and Rabbah: two cities, with their villages.

61 ¶ In the wildernesse, Beth-arabah, Middin, and Secacah,

62 And Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and Engedi: sixe cities, with their villages.

63 As for the Iebusites, the inhabitants of Ierusalem, the children of Iudah could not drive them out: but the Iebusites dwel with the children of Iudah at Ierusalem vnto this day.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *The generall borders of the sons of Ioseph.*
5 *The border of the inheritance of Ephraim.* 10 *The Canaanites not conquered.*

And

AND the lot of the children of Ioseph, † fell from Iordan by Iericho, vnto the water of Iericho on the East, to the wildernes that goeth vp from Iericho, thorowout mount Bethel;

2 And goeth out from Bethel to * Luz and passeth along vnto the borders of Archi, to Ataroth,

3 And goeth downe Westward, to the coast of Iaphleti, vnto ſ coast of Bethoron the nether, & to Gezar: & the goings out therof are at the sea.

4 So the children of Ioseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, tooke their inheritance.

5 ¶ And the border of the children of Ephraim according to their families, was *thus*: euen the border of their inheritance on the Eastside, was Ataroth-Addar vnto Bethoron the vpper.

6 And the border went out toward the Sea, to Michmethah on the Northside, and the border went about Eastward vnto Taanath Shiloh, and passed by it, on the East to Ianohah:

7 And it went downe from Ianohah to Ataroth, and to Naarath, and came to Iericho, and went out at Iordan.

8 The border went out from Tappuah Westward vnto the riuer Kanah: and the goings out thereof were at the Sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim by their families.

9 And the separate cities for the children of Ephraim *were* among ſ inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all ſ cities with their villages

10 And they drane not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwell among the Ephraimites vnto this day, and serue vnder tribute.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *The lot of Manasseh.* 8 *His coast.* 12 *The Canaanites not driuen out.* 14 *The children of Ioseph obtaine another lot.*

THere was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh: (* for he was the first borne of Ioseph) *to wit*, for Machir the first borne of Manasseh, the father of Gilead: because he *was* a man of war, therefore he had Gilead and Bashan.

2 There was also *a lot* for * the rest of the children of Manasseh, by their families, for the children of Abiezer, and for the children of Helek, and for the children of Asriel, and for the children of Shechem, and for the children of Hepher, and for the children of Shemida: these *were* the male children of Manasseh the sonne of Ioseph by their families.

3 ¶ But * Zelophehad the son of Hepher, the sonne of Gilead, the son of Machir, the sonne of Manasseh, had no sonnes but daughters: And these *are* the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

4 And they came neere before Eleazar the Priest, and before Ioshuah the sonne of Nun, and before the Princes, saying, The LORD commanded Moses to giue vs an inheritance among our brethren: therefore according to the commandement of the LORD, he gaue them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.

5 And there fell ten portions to Manasseh, beside the land of Gilead, and Bashan, which *were* on the other side Iordan:

6 Because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sonnes: and the rest of Manasshs sonnes had the land of Gilead.

7 ¶ And the coast of Manasseh was from Asher to Michmethah, that lieth before Shechem, and the border went along on the right hand vnto the inhabitants of Entappuah.

§ *Now* Manasseh had the land of Tappuah: but Tappuah on the border of Manasseh belonged to the children of Ephraim.

9 And the coast descended vnto the ‖ riuer Kanah, Southward of the riuer: these cities of Ephraim *are* among the cities of Manasseh: the coast of Manasseh also *was* on the North side of the riuer, & the out-goings of it were at the sea. ‖ *Or, brook of reeds.*

10 Southward *it was* Ephraims, and Northward *it was* Manasshs, & the sea is his border, and they met together in Asher on the North, and in Issachar on the East.

11 And Manasseh had in Issachar and in Asher, Bethshean and her townes, and Ibleam and her townes, and the inhabitants of Dor and her townes, and the inhabitants of Endor and her townes, and the inhabitants of Taanach and her townes, and the inhabitants of Megiddo and her townes, euen three countreys.

12 Yet the children of Manasseh could not driue out *the inhabitants* of those cities, but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

13 Yet it came to passe, when ſ children of Israel were waxen strong, ſ they put ſ Canaanites to tribute: but did not vtterly driue them out.

14 And the children of Ioseph spake vnto Ioshua, saying, Why hast ſ giuen me *but* one lot, & one portiō to inherit, seeing I am a great people, forasmuch as ſ LORD hath blessed me hitherto?

15 And Ioshua answered them, If thou bee a great people, then get thee vp to the wood *countrey*, and cut downe for thy selfe there in the land of the Perizzites, and of the ‖ gyants, if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee. ‖ *Or, Rephaims.*

16 And the children of Ioseph said, The hill is not enough for vs: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley, haue charets of iron, both they who *are* of Bethshean, and her townes, & they who *are* of the valley of Iezreel.

17 And Ioshua spake vnto the house of Ioseph, *euen* to Ephraim and to Manasseh, saying, Thou art a great people, and hast great power: Thou shalt not haue one lot *onely*.

18 But the mountaine shall be thine, for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it downe: and the out-goings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt driue out the Canaanites, though they haue iron charets, *and* though they *be* strong.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *The Tabernacle is set vp at Shiloh.* 2 *The remainder of the land is described, and diuided into seuen parts.* 10 *Ioshua diuideth it by lot.* 11 *The lot and border of Beniamin.* 21 *Their cities.*

AND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set vp the Tabernacle of the congregation there, and the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Israel seuen tribes, which had not yet receiued their inheritance.

3 And Ioshua said vnto the children of Israel, How long are you slacke to goe to possesse the land which the LORD God of your fathers hath giuen you?

4 Giue out from among you three men, for *each* tribe: and I will send them, and they shall rise, and goe thorow the land, and describe it according to the inheritacne of them, and they shall come *againe* to me.

5 And they shall diuide it into seuen parts: Iudah shall abide in their coast on the South, and the house of Ioseph shall abide in their coasts on the North.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land *into* seuen parts, & bring *the description* hither to me: that

Gene. 41. & 46. & 23. Numb. 39. Numb. 26.

Numb. 26. 33. & 27. 1. & 36. 2.

that I may cast lots for you here before the LORD our God.

7 But the Leuites haue no part among you, for the Priesthood of the LORD is their inheritance: and Gad and Reuben, and halfe the tribe of Manasseh haue receiued their inheritance beyond Iordan on the East, which Moses the seruant of the LORD gaue them.

8 ¶ And the men arose and went away: and Ioshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Goe, and walke thorow the land, and describe it, and come againe to mee, that I may here cast lots for you, before ſ LORD in Shiloh.

9 And the men went, & passed thorow the land, & described it by cities, into seuen parts in a book, and came *again* to Ioshua to the host at Shiloh.

10 ¶ And Ioshua cast lots for them in Shiloh, before the LORD: and there Ioshua diuided the land vnto the children of Israel, according to their diuisions.

11 ¶ And ſ lot of the tribe of the children of Beniamin came vp according to their families: & the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Iudah, and the children of Ioseph.

12 And their border on the North side was, from Iordan, and the border went vp to the side of Iericho, on the North side, & went vp through the mountaines Westward, and the goings out thereof were at the wildernesse of Beth-auen.

13 And the border went ouer from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, (which is Bethel) Southward, and the border descended to Ataroth-Adar, neere the hil that *lyeth* on the South side of the nether Beth-horon.

14 And the border was drawne *thence*, and compassed the corner of the sea Southward, from the hill that *lyeth* before Beth-horon Southward: and the goings out thereof were at Kiriath-Baal (which is Kiriath-iearim) a city of the children of Iudah: This was the West quarter.

15 And the South quarter was from the end of Kiriath-iearim, and the border went out on the West, and went out to the well of waters of Nephtoah.

16 And the border came downe to the end of the mountaine, that *lyeth* before the valley of the sonne of Hinnom, *and* which is in the valley of the giants on the North, and descended to the valley of Hinnom to the side of Iebusi on the South, and descended to En-rogel,

17 And was drawne from the North, and went forth to Enshemesh, and went forth toward Geliloth, which is ouer against the going vp of Adummim, and descended to * the stone of Bohan the sonne of Reuben,

18 And passed along toward ſ side ouer against Arabah Northward, & went down vnto Arabah.

19 And the border passed along to the side of Beth-hoglah Northward: and ſ outgoings of the border were at the North ‖bay of the salt sea, at the South end of Iordan: This *was* ſ Southcoast.

20 And Iordan was the border of it on the East side; This *was* the inheritance of the children of Beniamin, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Beniamin, according to their families, were Iericho, and Beth-Hoglah, & the valley of Keziz,

22 And Betharabah, and Zemaraim, and Bethel,

23 And Auim, and Parah, and Ophrah,

24 And Chephar-Haammonai, and Ophni, and Gaba, twelue cities with their villages.

25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth,

26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah,

27 And Rekem, and Irpeel, and Taralah,

28 And Zela, Eleph, and Iebusi (which is Ierusalem) Gibeath, *and* Kiriath, fourteene cities with their villages. This is ſ inheritance of the children of Beniamin, according to their families.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *The lot of Simeon,* 10 *of Zebulun,* 17 *of Issachar,* 24 *of Asher,* 32 *of Naphtali,* 40 *of Dan.* 49 *The children of Israel giue an inheritance to Ioshua.*

AND ſ second lot came forth to Simeon, *euen* for ſ tribe of ſ children of Simeon according to their families: and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Iudah.

2 And they had in their inheritance Beer-sheba, or Sheba, and Moladah,

3 And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Azem,

4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah,

5 And Ziklag, and Beth-marcaboth, and Hasar-susah,

6 And Beth-Lebaoth, and Sharuhen: thirteen cities and their villages,

7 Ain, Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan: foure cities and their villages,

8 And all the villages that were round about these cities, to Baalath-Beer, Ramath of ſ South: This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon, according to their families.

9 Out of the portion of the children of Iudah, *was* the inheritance of ſ children of Simeon: for the part of the children of Iudah was too much for them: therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within ſ inheritance of them.

10 ¶ And ſ third lot came vp for the children of Zebulun, according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was vnto Sarid.

11 And their border went vp toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the riuer that *is* before Iokneam,

12 And turned from Sarid Eastward, toward the Sun-rising, vnto the border of Chisloth Tabor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and goeth vp to Iaphia,

13 And from thence passeth on along on the East to Gittah-Hepher, to Itta-Kazin, and goeth out to Remmon ‖ Methoar to Neah.

14 And the border compasseth it on the North side, to Hannathon: and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Iiphthah-el.

15 And Kattath, and Nahallal, and Shimron, and Idalah, and Bethlehem: twelue cities with their villages.

16 This *is* the inheritance of the children of Zebulun, according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 ¶ *And* ſ fourth lot came out to Issachar for ſ childrē of Issachar according to their families.

18 And their border was toward Izreel, and Chesulloth, and Shunem,

19 And Hapharaim, and Shion, and Anaharath,

20 And Rabbith, and Kishion, and Abez,

21 And Remeth, and Engannim, and Enhaddah, and Bethpazzez.

22 And ſ coast reacheth to Tabor, & Shahazimath, & Bethshemesh, and ſ outgoings of their border were at Iordan, sixteen cities with their villages.

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar, according to their families, the cities and their villages.

24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of ſ children of Asher, according to their families.

25 And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph,

26 And Alammelech, and Amad, & Misheal, and reacheth

* Chap. 13.6.

‖ Or, the plaine.

† Hebr. tongue.

‖ Or, which is drawne.

reacheth to Carmel Westward, and to Shihor-Libnath,

27 And turneth toward the Sunne rising to Bethdagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Iiphthah-el toward the North side of Beth-emek and Neiel, and goeth out to Cabul on the left hand,

28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and Hammon, and Kanah, *euen* vnto great Zidon;

29 And *then* the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city † Tyre, and the coast turneth to Hosah: and the outgoings thereof are at the Sea, from the coast to Achzib.

30 Vmmah also, and Aphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with their villages.

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher, according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 ¶ The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali: euen for the children of Naphtali, according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Heleph, from Allon to Zaananim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Iabneel, vnto Lakum: and the outgoings thereof were at Iordan.

34 And then the coast turneth Westward to Aznoth-Tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the South-side, and reacheth to Asher on the West side, and to Iudah vpon Iordan toward the Sun-rising.

35 And the fenced cities are Ziddim, Zer and Hammath, Rakkath, and Cinnereth,

36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor,

37 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-hazor,

38 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anah, and Beth-shemesh, nineteene cities with their villages.

39 This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, according to their families, the cities, and their villages.

40 ¶ And the seuenth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan, according to their families:

41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah and Eshtaol, and Irshemesh,

42 And Shaalabbin, and Aijalon, and Iethlah,

43 And Elon, and Timnathah, and Ekron,

44 And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalah,

45 And Iehud, & Bene-berak, and Gath-rimmon,

46 And Meiarkon, and Rakkon, with the border ‖ before ‖ Iapho.

47 And the coast of the children of Dan went out *too little* for them: therfore the children of Dan went vp to fight against Leshem, and tooke it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, *Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families, these cities with their villages.

49 ¶ When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gaue an inheritance to Ioshua the sonne of Nun, among them:

50 According to the word of the LORD, they gaue him the city which he asked; euen * Timnath-Serah, in mount Ephraim: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

51 *These are the inheritances which Eleazar the Priest, and Ioshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot, in Shiloh, before the LORD, at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation: so they made an end of dividing the country.

CHAP. XX.

1 *God commandeth,* 7 *and the children of Israel appoint the sixe cities of refuge.*

THe LORD also spake vnto Ioshua, saying,

2 Speake to the children of Israel, saying, * Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake vnto you by the hand of Moses: * Exod. 21.13.

3 That the slayer that killeth any person vnawares *and* vnwittingly, may flee thither: and they shall bee your refuge from the auenger of blood. num. 35. 6,11,14. deut. 19.6

4 And when hee that doth flee vnto one of those cities, shall stand at the entring of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the eares of the Elders of that city; they shall take him into the city vnto them, and giue him a place, that he may dwell among them.

5 And if the auenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliuer the slayer vp into his hand: because he smote his neighbour vnwittingly, and hated him not before time.

6 And hee shall dwell in that city, vntill he stand before the Congregation for iudgement, *and* * vntill the death of the high Priest that shall be in those dayes: then shall the slayer returne, and come vnto his owne city, and vnto his owne house, vnto the city from whence he fled. * Numb. 35.25.

7 ¶ And they † appointed Kedesh in Galilee, in mount Naphtali, and Shechem in mount Ephraim, and Kiriath-arba (which is Hebron) in the mountaine of Iudah. † *Hebr. sanctified.*

8 And on the other side Iordan by Iericho Eastward, they assigned *Bezer in the wildernes vpon the plaine, out of the tribe of Reuben, and Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh. * Deut. 4. 43. 1. chr. 6. 78.

9 These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoeuer killeth any person at vnawares, might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the auenger of blood, vntill he stood before the Congregation.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *Eight and fourty cities giuen by lot, out of the other tribes vnto the Leuites.* 43 *God gaue the land, and rest vnto the Israelites, according to his promise.*

THen came neere the heads of the fathers of the Leuites vnto Eleazar the Priest, and vnto Ioshua the son of Nun, and vnto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel.

2 And they spake vnto them at Shiloh, in the land of Canaan, saying, *The LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, to giue vs cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattell. * Numb. 35.2.

3 And the children of Israel gaue vnto the Leuites out of their inheritance, at the commandement of the LORD, these cities, & their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: & the children of Aaron the Priest, *which were* of the Leuites, had by lot out of the tribe of Iudah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Beniamin, thirteen cities.

5 And the rest of the children of Kohath *had* by lot, out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.

6 And the children of Gershon *had* by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the halfe tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteene cities.

7 The children of Merari, by their families, *had* out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the

tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelue cities.

8 And the children of Israel gaue by lot vnto the Leuites these cities with their suburbs, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

9 ¶ And they gaue out of the tribe of the children of Iudah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are *here* † mentioned by name,

† *Heb. called.*

10 Which the children of Aaron, being of the families of the Kohathites, who were of § children of Leui, had; (for theirs was the first lot.)

‖ *Or, Kiriath-arbah.*

11 And they gaue them ‖ the city of Arba, the father of Anak (*which city* is Hebron) in the hill countrey of Iudah, with the suburbes thereof round about it.

*Chap. 14.14. 1.chro. 6.56.

12 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof gaue they to * Caleb the son of Iephunneh, for his possession.

13 ¶ Thus they gaue to the children of Aaron the Priest, Hebron with her suburbes *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer, and Libnah with her suburbes:

14 And Iattir with her suburbes, and Eshtemoa with her suburbes:

15 And Holon with her suburbes, and Debir with her suburbes:

16 And Ain with her suburbes, and Iuttah with her suburbes, and Bethshemesh with her suburbs, nine cities out of those two tribes.

17 And out of the tribe of Beniamin, Gibeon with her suburbes, Geba with her suburbes,

18 Anathoth with her suburbes, and Almon with her suburbes, foure cities.

19 All the cities of the children of Aaron the Priests, were thirteene cities with their suburbs.

20 ¶ And the families of the children of Kohath, the Leuites, which remained of the children of Kohath, euen they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ephraim.

21 For they gaue them Shechem with her suburbes in mount Ephraim, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer: and Gezer with her suburbes,

22 And Kibzaim with her suburbes, and Bethhoron with her suburbes, foure cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Eltekeh with her suburbes, Gibethon with her suburbes,

24 Aijalon with her suburbes, Gath-rimmon with her suburbes: foure cities.

25 And out of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, Tanach with her suburbes, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbes: two cities.

26 All the cities were ten with their suburbes, for the families of the children of Kohath that remained.

27 ¶ And vnto the children of Gershon, of the families of the Leuites, out of § *other* halfe tribe of Manasseh, *they gaue* Golan in Bashan with her suburbes, *to bee* a city of refuge for the slayer: and Beeshterah with her suburbes: two cities.

28 And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kishon with her suburbes, Dabareh with her suburbes,

29 Iarmuth with her suburbes, Enganim with her suburbes: foure cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbes, Abdon with her suburbes,

31 Helkah with her suburbes, and Rehob with her suburbes: foure cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbes, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer, and Hammoth-dor with her suburbes, and Kartan with her suburbs: three cities.

33 All the cities of the Gershonites, according to their families, *were* thirteene cities with their suburbes.

34 ¶ And vnto the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the Leuites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Iokneam with her suburbes, and Kartah with her suburbes,

35 Dimnah with her suburbes, Nahalal with her suburbes: foure cities.

36 And out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer with her suburbes, and Iahazah with her suburbes,

37 Kedemoth with her suburbes, and Mephaath with her suburbes: foure cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbes, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer: and Mahanaim with her suburbes,

39 Heshbon with her suburbes, Iazar with her suburbes, foure cities in all.

40 So all the cities for § children of Merari by their families, which were remaining of § families of the Leuites, *were by* their lot twelue cities.

41 All the cities of the Leuites, within the possession of the children of Israel, were fourty and eight cities with their suburbes.

42 These cities were euery one with their suburbs round about them: thus were all these cities.

43 ¶ And the LORD gaue vnto Israel all the land which he sware to giue vnto their fathers: and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

44 And the LORD gaue them rest round about, according to all that he sware vnto their fathers, and there stood not a man of all their enemies before them: the LORD deliuered all their enemies into their hand.

45 *There failed not ought of any good thing which the LORD had spoken vnto the house of Israel: all came to passe.

*Chap. 23.14.

CHAP. XXII.

1 The two tribes and halfe with a blessing are sent home: 9 They build the Altar of Testimony in their iourney. 11 The Israelites are offended therat. 21 They giue them good satisfaction.

THen Ioshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the halfe tribe of Manasseh,

2 And said vnto them, Ye haue kept all that Moses the seruant of the LORD commanded you, and haue obeyed my voyce in all that I commanded you.

3 Ye haue not left your brethren these many dayes vnto this day, but haue kept the charge of the commandement of the LORD your God.

4 And now the LORD your God hath giuen rest vnto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now returne ye, and get ye vnto your tents, and vnto the land of your possession, *which Moses the seruant of the LORD gaue you on the other side Iordan.

*Num. 32.33.

5 But take diligent heed to doe the Commandement and the Law which Moses the seruant of the LORD charged you, *to loue the LORD your God, and to walke in all his wayes, and to keepe his Commandements, and to cleaue vnto him, and to serue him with all your heart, and with all your soule.

* Deut. cha.13. 10.12.

6 So Ioshua blessed them, and sent them away: and they went vnto their tents.

7 ¶ Now to the *one* halfe of the tribe of Manasseh, Moses had giuen *possession* in Bashan: but vnto the *other* halfe thereof gaue Ioshua among their brethren on this side Iordan Westward. And when Ioshua sent them away also vnto their tents, then he blessed them,

8 And he spake vnto them, saying, Returne with much riches vnto your tents, and with very much cattell, with siluer and with gold, & with brasse, and with iron, & with very much raiment: Diuide the spoile of your enemies with your brethren.

9 ¶ And

9 ¶ And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the halfe tribe of Manasseh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of Shiloh, which *is* in the land of Canaan, to goe vnto the countrey of Gilead, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

10 ¶ And when they came vnto the borders of Iordan, that *are* in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the halfe tribe of Manasseh, built there an Altar by Iordan, a great Altar to see to.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel heard say, Behold, the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the halfe tribe of Manasseh, haue built an Altar ouer against the land of Canaan, in the borders of Iordan, at the passage of the children of Israel.

12 And when the children of Israel heard of it, the whole Congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselues together at Shiloh, to goe vp to warre against them.

13 And the children of Israel sent vnto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the halfe tribe of Manasseh into the land of Gilead, Phinehas § son of Eleazar the Priest,

14 And with him ten Princes, of each †chiefe house a Prince, throwout all the tribes of Israel, and each one was an head of the house of their fathers among the thousands of Israel.

15 ¶ And they came vnto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the halfe tribe of Manasseh, vnto the land of Gilead, and they spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole Congregation of the LORD, What trespasse is this that ye haue committed against the God of Israel, to turne away this day from following the LORD, in that yee haue builded you an Altar, that ye might rebell this day against the LORD?

17 Is the iniquity * of Peor too little for vs, from which we are not cleansed vntill this day, (although there was a plague in the Congregation of the LORD)

18 But that ye must turne away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, *seeing* yee rebell to day against the LORD, that to morrow he will be wroth with the whole Congregation of Israel.

19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession be vncleane, then passe ye ouer vnto the land of the possession of the LORD, wherein the LORDS Tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among vs: but rebell not against the LORD, nor rebell against vs, in building you an Altar, beside the Altar of the LORD our God.

20 Did not Achan the sonne of Zerah commit a trespasse in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on *all the Congregation of Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.

21 ¶ Then § children of Reuben, & the children of Gad, & the halfe tribe of Manasseh, answered, and said vnto the heads of § thousands of Israel,

22 The LORD God of gods, the LORD God of gods, he knoweth, and Israel he shall know, if *it be* in rebellion, or if in transgression against the LORD (saue vs not this day,)

23 That we haue built vs an Altar to turne from following the LORD, or if to offer thereon burnt offring, or meat offering, or if to offer peace offerings thereon, let the LORD himselfe require *it:*

24 And if wee haue not rather done it for feare of this thing, saying, † In time to come your children might speake vnto our children, saying, What haue you to doe with the LORD God of Israel?

25 For the LORD hath made Iordan a border betweene vs and you, ye children of Reuben, and children of Gad, ye haue no part in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD:

26 Therefore we said, Let vs now prepare to build vs an Altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice,

27 But that it may be * a witnesse betweene vs and you, and our generations after vs, that we might doe the seruice of the LORD before him with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings, that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye haue no part in the LORD.

28 Therefore said we, that it shalbe, when they should so say to vs, or to our generations in time to come, that we may say *againe*, Behold the paterne of the Altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt offerings, nor for sacrifices, but it *is* a witnesse betweene vs and you.

29 God forbid that we should rebel against the LORD, and turne this day from following the LORD, to build an Altar for burnt offerings, for meat offerings, or for sacrifices, besides § Altar of the LORD our God § *is* before his Tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when Phineas the Priest, and the Princes of the Congregation, and heads of the thousands of Israel which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and the children of Manasseh spake, † it pleased them.

31 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the Priest said vnto the children of Reuben, & to § children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, This day we perceiue that the LORD is among vs, because ye haue not committed this trespasse against the LORD: † now ye haue deliuered the children of Israel out of the hand of the LORD.

32 ¶ And Phinehas the son of Eleazar § Priest, and the Princes returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of Gilead, vnto the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, & brought them word againe.

33 And the thing pleased the children of Israel, and the children of Israel blessed God, and did not intend to go vp against them in battell, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and Gad dwelt.

34 And the children of Reuben, & the children of Gad called the Altar ‖ Ed: for it shall bee a witnesse betweene vs, that the LORD is God.

CHAP XXIII.

1 Iosh. exhortation before his death, 3 by former benefits, 5 by promises, 11 and by threatnings.

AND it came to passe, a long time after that the LORD had giuen rest vnto Israel from all their enemies round about, that Iosh. waxed old, *and* † stricken in age.

2 And Iosh. called for all Israel, *and* for their Elders, and for their Heads, and for their Iudges, and for their Officers, and said vnto them; I am old, *and* stricken in age:

3 And ye haue seene all that the LORD your God hath done vnto all these nations, because of you: for the * LORD your God *is* hee that hath fought for you.

4 Behold, I haue diuided vnto you by lot these nations that remaine, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Iordan, with all § nations that I

Numb. 25. 4.

Chap. 7. 1, 15.

Heb. to marrow.

Heb. house of their father.

*Chap. 23. 14.

Heb. it was good in their eyes.

Heb. then.

That is, a witnesse.

Heb. come in to dayes.

*Exod. 14. 14.

† *Hebr.* hane cut off, euen vnto ‖ great Sea, † Westward.
5 And the LORD your God, hee shall expell them from before you, and driue them from out of your sight, and ye shall possesse their land, as the LORD your God hath promised vnto you.
6 Be ye therefore very courragious to keepe and to doe all that is written in the book of the Law of Moses, * that ye turne not aside therefrom, to the right hand, or to the left,
7 That ye come not among these nations, these that remaine amongst you, neither * make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to sweare *by them*, neither serue them, nor bow your selues vnto them.
8 ‖ But cleane vnto the LORD your God, as ye haue done vnto this day.
9 ‖ For the LORD hath driuen out from before you, great nations and strong: But as for you, no man hath beene able to stand before you vnto this day.
10 * One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the LORD your God, he it is that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you.
11 Take good heed therfore vnto your † selues that ye loue the LORD your God.
12 Else, if ye do in any wise go back, & cleane vnto ‖ remnant of these nations, *euen* these that remaine among you, and shall make marriages with them, & goe in vnto them, & they to you:
13 Know for a certainty that the LORD your God will no more driue out any of these nations from before you: * but they shall be snares and traps vnto you, and scourges in your sides, and thornes in your eyes, vntill yee perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath giuen you.
14 And behold, this day I am going ‖ way of all the earth, and ye know in all your hearts, and in all your soules, that * not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you: all are come to passe vnto you, and not one thing hath failed thereof.
15 Therefore it shall come to passe, *that* as all good things are come vpon you, which the LORD your God promised you: so shall the LORD bring vpon you all euill things, vntill he haue destroyed you from off this good land which the LORD your God hath giuen you.
16 When ye haue transgressed the Conenant of the LORD your God, which hee commanded you, and haue gone and serued other gods, and bowed your selues to them: then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath giuen vnto you.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Ioshua assembleth the tribes at Shechem. 2 A briefe history of Gods benefits from Terah. 14 Hee reneweth a Couenant betweene them and God. 26 A stone the witnesse of the Couenant. 29 Ioshuas age, death, and buriall. 32 Iosephs bones are buried. 33 Eleazar dieth.

AND Ioshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to Shechem, and called for the Elders of Israel, and for their Heads, and for their Iudges, and for their Officers, and they presented themselues before God.
2 And Ioshua said vnto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel. * Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time, *euen* Terah the father of Abraham and the father of Nachor: and they serued other gods.
3 And I tooke your father Abraham from the other side of the flood, and led him thorowout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and * gaue him Isaac.
4 And I gaue vnto Isaac, * Iacob and Esau: and I gaue vnto * Esau mount Seir, to possesse it: * but Iacob and his children went downe into Egypt.
5 * I sent Moses also and Aaron, and I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did amongst them: and afterward I brought you out.
6 And I * brought your fathers out of Egypt: and you came vnto the sea, and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with charets and horsemen, vnto * the red sea.
7 And when they cryed vnto the LORD, he put darknesse between you and the Egyptians, and brought the sea vpon them, & couered them, and your eyes haue seene what I haue done in Egypt, and ye dwelt in the wildernesse a long season.
8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites which dwelt on the other side Iordan: * and they fought with you, and I gaue them into your hand, that ye might possesse their land, and I destroyed them from before you.
9 Then Balak the son of Zippor King of Moab, arose and warred against Israel, and * sent and called Baalam the son of Beor to curse you:
10 But I would not hearken vnto Balaam, therefore he blessed you still: so I deliuered you out of his hand.
11 And ye went ouer Iordan, and came vnto Iericho: and the men of Iericho fought against you, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Girgashites, the Hiuites, and the Iebusites; and I deliuered them into your hand.
12 And * I sent the hornet before you, which drane them out from before you, *euen* the two Kings of the Amorites: *but* not with thy sword, nor with thy bow.
13 And I haue giuen you a land for which yee did not labour, and cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them: of the vineyards and oliueyards which ye planted not, doe ye eate.
14 ¶ Now therefore feare the LORD, and serue him in sincerity, and in trueth, and put away the gods which your fathers serued on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt: and serue yee the LORD.
15 And if it seeme euill vnto you to serue the LORD, chuse you this day whom you will serue, whether the gods which your fathers serued that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, wee will serue the LORD.
16 And the people answered, and said, God forbid that wee should forsake the LORD, to serue other gods.
17 For the LORD our God, hee *it is* that brought vs vp, and our fathers out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signes in our sight, and preserued vs in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed.
18 And the LORD drane out from before vs all the people, euen the Amorites which dwelt in the land: *therefore* will wee also serue the LORD, for he is our God.
19 And Ioshua said vnto the people, ye cannot serue the LORD: for he is an holy God: hee is a iealous God, he will not forgiue your transgressions, nor your sinnes.
20 If ye forsake the LORD, and serue strange gods, * then he will turne, and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.
21 And

*Gen. 11.31. Iudith 5.6,7.
*Gen. 21.2, I gaue vnto * Esau mount Seir, to possesse it: * Gen. 25.26 * but Iacob and his children went downe into Egypt. * Gen. 46.
*Exo. 3.8, 10, 12.17. *Exo. 14.9.
*Num. 21.33.
*Num. 22.5. Deut. 23.4.
*Exod. 23.28. Deut. 7.20.
*Chap. 23.15.

21 And the people said vnto Ioshua; Nay, but we will serue the LORD.

22 And Ioshua said vnto the people, Yee are witnesses against your selues, that ye haue chosen you the LORD, to serue him. And they said, *Wee are* witnesses.

23 Now therefore put away, *said hee*, the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart vnto the LORD God of Israel.

24 And the people said vnto Ioshua; The LORD our God will wee serue, and his voyce will we obey.

25 So Ioshua made a conenant with the people that day, and set them a statute, and an ordinance in Shechem.

26 ¶ And Ioshua wrote these words in the booke of the Law of God, and tooke a great stone, and set it vp there, vnder an oake, that was by the Sanctuary of the LORD.

27 And Ioshua said vnto all the people, Behold, this stone shall bee a witnesse vnto vs; for it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake vnto vs; it shall be there for a witnesse vnto you, lest ye deny your God.

28 So Ioshua let the people depart, euery man vnto his inheritance.

29 ¶ And it came to passe after these things, that Ioshua the sonne of Nun the seruant of the LORD died, being an hundred & ten yeeres old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in * Timnath-Serah, which *is* in mount Ephraim on the North side of the hill of Gaash. *Chap. 19.50. iudg.2.9.

31 And Israel serued the LORD all the dayes † of Ioshua, and all the dayes of the Elders that † ouerlined Ioshua, & which had knowne all the works of the LORD, that he hath done for Israel

32 ¶ And * the bones of Ioseph, which the children of Israel brought vp out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcell of ground which Iacob bought of * the sonnes of Hamor the father of Shechem, for an hundred ‖ pieces of siluer, and it became the inheritance of the children of Ioseph.

33 And Eleazar the sonne of Aaron died, and they buried him in a hill that pertained to Phinehas his sonne, which was giuen him in mount Ephraim.

† Hebr. *prolonged their dayes after Ioshua.* *Gene. 50.25. exod. 13.19. *Gen. 33. 19. ‖ Or, *lambes.*

¶ THE BOOKE Of IVDGES.

CHAP. I.

1 *The actes of Iudah and Simeon.* 4 *Adonibezek iustly requited.* 8 *Ierusalem taken.* 10 *Hebron taken.* 11 *Othniel hath Achsah to wife for taking of Debir.* 16 *The Kenites dwell in Iudah.* 17 *Hormah, Gaza, Askelon, and Ekron taken.* 21 *The actes of Beniamin.* 22 *Of the house of Ioseph, who take Bethel.* 30 *Of Zebulon.* 31 *Of Asher.* 33 *Of Naphtali.* 34 *Of Dan.*

NOw after the death of Ioshua, it came to passe, that the children of Israel asked the LORD, saying, Who shall goe vp for vs against the Canaanites first, to fight against them?

2 And the LORD said, Iudah shall goe vp: behold, I haue deliuered the land into his hand.

3 And Iudah said vnto Simeō his brother, Come vp with me into my lot, that wee may fight against the Canaanites, and I likewise will goe with thee into thy lot. So Simeō went with him.

4 And Iudah went vp, and the LORD deliuered the Canaanites, and ‡ Perizzites into their hand; & they slew of them in Bezek ten thousand men.

5 And they found Adonibezek in Bezek: and they fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites, and the Perizzites.

6 But Adonibezek fled, and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs, and his great toes.

7 And Adoni-bzeek said, Threescore and ten kings hauing † their thumbs, and their great toes cut off, ‖ gathered *their meat* vnder my table: as I haue done, so God hath requited me; and they brought him to Ierusalem, and there he died.

8 (Now ‡ children of Iudah had fought against Ierusalem, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword; and set the city on fire.)

9 ¶ * And afterward the children of Iudah, went downe to fight against the Canaanites that dwelt in the mountaine, and in the South, and in the ‖ valley.

10 And Iudah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron, (now the name of Hebron before was * Kiriath-arba) and they slew Sheshai, and Ahiman and Talmai,

11 And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir, (and the name of Debir before was Kiriath-sepher.)

12 And Caleb said, Hee that smiteth Kiriath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I giue Achsah my daughter to wife.

13 And Othniel the son of Kenaz, Calebs yonger brother, tooke it: and he gaue him Achsah his daughter to wife.

14 And it came to passe when shee came *to him*, that shee moued him to aske of her father a field: and shee lighted from off her asse, and Caleb said vnto her, What wilt thou?

15 And shee said vnto him, Giue mee a blessing: for thou hast giuen me a South land, giue me also springs of water. And Caleb gaue her the vpper springs, and the nether springs.

16 ¶ And the children of the Kenite, Moses father in law, went vp out of the city of palme-trees, with the children of Iudah into the wilderness of Iudah, which *lieth* in ‡ South of Arad, and they went and dwelt among the people.

17 And Iudah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and vtterly destroyed it, (and the name of the * city was called Hormah.) *Num. 21.3.

18 Also Iudah tooke Gaza with the coast thereof, and Askelon with the coast thereof, and Ekron with the coast thereof.

19 And the LORD was with Iudah, and hee ‖ draue out *the inhabitants* of the mountaine, but could not driue out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had charets of iron. ‖ Or, *he possessed the mount*

20 And they gaue Hebron vnto Caleb, * as Moses said: and hee expelled thence the three sonnes of Anak. *Numb. 14.24. *saine.*

21 And the children of Beniamin did not driue out the Iebusites that inhabited Ierusalem: but the Iebusites dwell with the children of Beniamin in Ierusalem vnto this day. ioſh.14. 13. & 15. 14.

22 ¶ And the house of Ioseph, they also went vp against Bethel, and the LORD was with them.

23 And the house of Ioseph sent to descry Bethel, (now the name of the city before was * Luz.) *Gene. 28.19.

24 And the spies saw a man come foorth out

‡ Heb. *the thumbes of their hands, and of their feet.* † Or, *cleaned.* Ioſh.10. 36. & 11. 21. & 15 13. ‡ Or, *low countrey.* * Ioſh. 15.13.

of the city, and they ſaid vnto him, Shew vs we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and * wee will ſhew thee mercy.

Iosh. 2. 14.

25 And when he ſhewed them ſ entrance into the city, they ſmote the city with the edge of the ſword: but they let go the man & all his family.

26 And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a city, and called the name therof Luz: which is the name thereof vnto this day.

27 ¶ * Neither did Manaſſeh driue out *the inhabitants* of Bethſhean, and her townes, nor Taanach, and her townes, nor the inhabitants of Dor, and her townes, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam, and her townes, nor the inhabitants of Megiddo, and her townes: but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

* Iosh. 17. 11, 12.

28 And it came to paſſe when Israel was ſtrong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and did not vtterly driue them out.

29 ¶ * Neither did Ephraim driue out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them.

* Iosh. 16. 10.

30 ¶ Neither did Zebulun driue out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of Nahalol: but the Canaanites dwelt among them, and became tributaries.

31 ¶ Neither did Aſher driue out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor Achzib, nor Helbath, nor Aphik, nor of Rehob:

32 But the Aſherites dwelt among the Canaanites the inhabitants of the land: for they did not driue them out.

33 ¶ Neither did Naphtali driue out the inhabitants of Bethſhemeſh, nor the inhabitants of Bethanath, but he dwelt among the Canaanites the inhabitants of the land: neuertheleſſe, the inhabitants of Bethſhemeſh, and of Bethanath, became tributaries vnto them.

34 And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the mountaine: for they would not ſuffer them to come downe to the valley.

† *Hebr. was heauie.*

35 But the Amorites would dwell in mount Heres in Aijalon, and in Shaalbim: yet the hand of the houſe of Ioſeph † preuailed, ſo that they became tributaries.

‖ *Or, Maale-Akrabbim.*

36 And the coaſt of ſ Amorites *was* from ‖ the going vp to Akrabbim, from the rock, & vpward.

CHAP. II.

1 An Angel reſuketh the people at Bochim. 6 The wickednes of the new generation after Ioſhua. 14 Gods anger and pity towards them. 20 The Canaanites are left to proue Israel.

AND an ‖ Angel of the LORD came vp from Gilgal to Bochim, & ſaid, I made you to go vp out of Egypt, and haue brought you vnto the land which I ſware vnto your fathers, and I ſaid, I will neuer breake my couenant with you.

‖ *Or, meſſenger.*

2 And * ye ſhall make no league with the inhabitants of this land, * you ſhall throw downe their Altars: But ye haue not obeyed my voice; Why haue ye done this?

* Deut. 7. 2. * Deut. 12. 3.

3 Wherfore I alſo ſaid, I will not driue thē out from before you: but they ſhalbe* *as thornes* in your ſides, & their gods ſhalbe a* ſnare vnto you

* Iosh. 23. 13. * Exod. 23. 33. and 34. 12.

4 And it came to paſſe when the Angel of the LORD ſpake theſe words vnto all ſ children of Israel, that the people liſt vp their voice & wept.

5 And they called the name of that place, ‖ Bochim: and they ſacrificed there vnto the LORD.

‖ That is, weepers.

6 ¶ And when Ioſhua had let the people goe, the children of Israel went euery man vnto his inheritance to poſſeſſe the land.

7 And the people ſerued the LORD all ſ dayes of Ioſhua, and all the dayes of the Elders that † outliued Ioſhua, who had ſeene all the great workes of the LORD, that he did for Israel.

† *Hebr. prolonged dayes after Ioſhua,*

8 And Ioſhua the ſon of Nun the ſeruant of the LORD died, being an hundred and ten yeres old.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnath-Heres, in the mount of Ephraim on the North ſide of the hill Gaaſh.

10 And alſo all that generation were gathered vnto their fathers: and there aroſe another generation after them, which knew not the LORD, nor yet the works which he had done for Israel.

11 ¶ And the children of Israel did euill in the ſight of the LORD, and ſerued Baalim:

12 And they forſooke the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and bowed themſelues vnto them, and prouoked the LORD to anger.

13 And they forſooke the LORD, and ſerued Baal and Aſhtaroth.

14 ¶ And ſ anger of the LORD was hot againſt Israel, & he deliuered them into ſ hands of ſpoilers that ſpoiled them, & * he ſold them into the hands of their enemies round about, ſo that they could not any longer ſtand before their enemies.

* Pſal. 44. 12. iſa. 50. 1.

15 Whitherſoeuer they went out, the hand of the LORD was againſt them for euill, as the LORD had ſaid, and * as the LORD had ſworne vnto them: and they were greatly diſtreſſed.

* Leuit. 26. deut. 28.

16 ¶ Neuertheleſſe, the LORD raiſed vp Iudges, which † deliuered them out of the hand of thoſe that ſpoiled them.

† *Hebr. ſaued.*

17 And yet they would not hearken vnto their Iudges, but they went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themſelues vnto them: they turned quickly out of the way, which their fathers walked in, obeying the Commandements of the LORD; *but* they did not ſo.

18 And when the LORD raiſed them vp Iudges, then the LORD was with the Iudge, and deliuered them out of the hand of their enemies all the daies of the Iudg (for it repented the LORD, becauſe of their groanings, by reaſon of them that oppreſſed them, and vexed them:)

19 And it came to paſſe, * when the Iudge was dead, that they returned and ‖ corrupted themſelues more then their fathers, in following other gods to ſerue them, and to bow downe vnto them: † they ceaſed not from their owne doings, nor from their ſtubborne way.

* Chap. 3. 12. ‖ *Or, were corrupt.* † *Hebr. they let nothing fall of their.*

20 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hot againſt Israel, and hee ſaid, Becauſe that this people hath tranſgreſſed my Couenant which I commanded their fathers, and haue not hearkened vnto my voyce:

21 I alſo will not hencefoorth driue out any from before them of the nations which Ioſhua left, when he died:

22 That through them I may proue Israel, whether they will keepe the way of the LORD, to walk therein, as their fathers did keep *it*, or not.

23 Therefore the LORD ‖ left thoſe nations without driuing them out haſtily, neither deliuered he them into the hand of Ioſhua.

‖ *Or, ſuffered.*

CHAP. III.

1 The nations which were left to proue Israel. 5 By communion with them, they commit idolatry. 8 Othniel deliuereth them from Chuſhan-Riſhathaim. 12 Ehud from Eglon. 31 Shamgar from the Philiſtines.

NOw theſe *are* the nations which the LORD left to proue Israel by them (euen as many of

of Israel as had not known all ſ wars of Canaan
2 Onely that the generations of the children of Israel might know to teach them warre, at the leaſt ſuch as before knew nothing thereof:)
3 Namely, fiue lords of the Philiſtines, and all the Canaanites, and the Zidonians, & the Hiuites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount Baal-Hermon, vnto the entring in of Hamath.
4 And they were to proue Israel by them, to know whether they would hearken vnto the Commandements of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moſes.
5 ¶ And the children of Israel dwelt among the Canaanites, Hittites, and Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hiuites, and Iebuſites.
6 And they tooke their daughters to be their wiues, and gaue their daughters to their ſonnes, and ſerued their gods.
7 And the children of Israel did euill in the ſight of the LORD, and forgate the LORD their God, and ſerued Baalim, and the groues.
8 ¶ Therefore the anger of the LORD was hot againſt Israel, and he ſold them into the hand of Chuſhan-Riſhathaim King of † Meſopotamia: and the children of Israel ſerued Chuſhan-Riſhathaim eight yeeres.
9 And when the children of Israel cryed vnto the LORD, the LORD raiſed vp a † deliuerer to the children of Israel, who deliuered them, *euen* Othniel the ſon of Kenaz Calebs yonger brother
10 And the Spirit of the LORD † came vpon him, and he iudged Israel, and went out to war, and the LORD deliuered Chuſhan-Riſhathaim King of † Meſopotamia into his hand; and his hand preuailed againſt Chuſhan-Riſhathaim.
11 And the land had reſt fourty yeeres: and Othniel the ſonne of Kenaz died.
12 ¶ And ſ children of Israel did euill againe in the ſight of ſ LORD: & the LORD ſtrengthened Eglon, the king of Moab againſt Israel, becauſe they had done euill in ſ ſight of ſ LORD.
13 And he gathered vnto him the children of Ammon, and Amalek, and went and ſmote Israel, and poſſeſſed the city of palme-trees.
14 So the children of Israel ſerued Eglon the King of Moab eighteene yeeres.
15 But when the children of Israel cryed vnto the LORD, the LORD raiſed them vp a deliuerer, Ehud the ſon of Gera, ‖ a Beniamite, a man † left handed: and by him the children of Israel ſent a preſent vnto Eglon the King of Moab.
16 But Ehud made him a dagger (which had two edges) of a cubite length, and he did gird it vnder his raiment vpon his right thigh,
17 And he brought the preſent vnto Eglon king of Moab: and Eglon was a very fat man.
18 And when he had made an end to offer the preſent, he ſent away the people that bare the preſent.
19 But hee himſelfe turned againe from the ‖ quarries that were by Gilgal, and ſaid, I haue a ſecret errand vnto thee, O King: who ſaid, Keepe ſilence. And all that ſtood by him went out from him.
20 And Ehud came vnto him, and he was ſitting in † a ſummer parlour, which he had for himſelfe alone: and Ehud ſaid, I haue a meſſage from God vnto thee. And he aroſe out of *his* ſeat
21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and tooke the dagger from his right thigh, and thruſt it into his belly.
22 And the haft alſo went in after the blade: and the fat cloſed *vpon* the blade, ſo that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly, and the ‖ dirt came out.
23 Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and ſhut the doores of the parlour vpon him, and locked them.
24 When he was gone out, his ſeruants came, and when they ſaw, that behold the doores of the parlour were locked, they ſaid, Surely he ‖ couereth his feet in his ſummer chamber.
25 And they tarried till they were aſhamed: and behold he opened not the doores of the parlour, therefore they tooke a key, and opened *them*: and behold, their lord was fallen downe dead on the earth.
26 And Ehud eſcaped while they tarried: & paſſed beyond the quarries, & eſcaped vnto Seirath
27 And it came to paſſe when he was come, that he blew a trumpet in ſ mountaine of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went downe with him from the mount, and he before them.
28 And he ſaid vnto them, Follow after me: for the LORD hath deliuered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went downe after him, and tooke the foords of Iordan toward Moab, and ſuffered not a man to paſſe ouer.
29 And they ſlew of Moab at that time about ten thouſand men, all † luſty, and all men of valour, and there eſcaped not a man.
30 So Moab was ſubdued that day vnder the hand of Israel: and the land had reſt foureſcore yeeres.
31 ¶ And after him was Shamgar the ſon of Anath, which ſlew of the Philiſtines ſixe hundred men with an oxe goad, & he alſo deliuered Israel

CHAP. IIII.

2 *Deborah and Barak deliuer them from Iabin and Siſera.* 18 *Iael killeth Siſera.*

AND ſ children of Israel againe did euill in the ſight of ſ LORD, when Ehud was dead.
2 And the LORD ſold them into the hand of Iabin king of Canaan: that reigned in Hazor, the captaine of whoſe hoſte was Siſera, which dwelt in Haroſheth of the Gentiles.
3 And the children of Israel cried vnto the LORD: for he had nine hundred charets of iron: and twenty yeeres he mightily oppreſſed the children of Israel.
4 ¶ And Deborah a Propheteſſe, the wife of Lapidoth, ſhe iudged Israel at that time.
5 And ſhe dwelt vnder the palme tree of Deborah, betweene Ramah and Bethel in mount Ephraim: and the children of Israel came vp to her for iudgement.
6 And ſhe ſent & called Barak the ſon of Abinoam, out of Kedeſh-Naphtali, & ſaid vnto him, Hath not the LORD God of Israel commanded, *ſaying*, Goe and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thouſand men of the children of Naphtali, and of the children of Zebulun?
7 And I will draw vnto thee to the * riuer Kiſhon, Siſera the captaine of Iabins army, with his charets, and his multitude, and I will deliuer him into thine hand.
8 And Barak ſaid vnto her, If thou wilt goe with me, then I will goe: but if thou wilt not goe with me, I will not goe.
9 And ſhe ſaid, I will ſurely go with thee, notwithſtanding the iourney that thou takeſt, ſhall not be for thine honour: for the LORD ſhall ſell Siſera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah aroſe, and went with Barak to Kedeſh.
10 ¶ And Barak called Zebulun, and Naphtali to Kedeſh, & he went vp with ten thouſand men at his feet; and Deborah went vp with him.
11 Now Heber the Kenite which was of the children of * Hobab the father in law of Moſes, had

Hebr. Aram-naharaim.
† Hebr. Caſuor.
† Hebr. ſua.
† Hebr. Aram.
Or, the ſon of Iemini.
† Hebr. that of his right hand.
Or, grauen images.
† Hebr. a parlour of cooling.
Or, it came out at the fundament.
Or, doth him eaſement.
† Hebr. fat.
* pſal. 83. 9, 10.
* Numb. 10. 29.

had seuered himselfe from the Kenites, and pitched his tent vnto the plaine of Zaanaim, which is by Kedesh.

12 And they shewed Sisera, that Barak the son of Abinoam, was gone vp to mount Tabor.

† Hebr. gathered by cry, or proclamation.

13 And Sisera † gathered together all his charets, euen nine hundred charets of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Harosheth of the Gentiles, vnto the riuer of Kishon.

14 And Deborah said vnto Barak; Vp, for this *is* the day in which the LORD hath deliuered Sisera into thine hand: Is not the LORD gone out before thee? so Barak went downe from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men after him.

* Psal. 83.10.

15 And the *LORD discomfited Sisera, and all his charets, and all his hoste, with the edge of the sword, before Barak: so that Sisera lighted downe off his charet, and fled away on his feet.

16 But Barak pursued after the charets, and after the hoste, vnto Harosheth of the Gentiles, and all the hoste of Sisera fell vpon the edge of the sword, *and* there was not † a man left.

† Hebr. vnto one

17 Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet, to the tent of Iael the wife of Heber the Kenite: for there was peace betweene Iabin the King of Hazor, and the house of Heber the Kenite.

18 ¶ And Iael went out to meet Sisera, and said vnto him, Turne in my lord, turne in to me, feare not. And when he had turned in vnto her, into the tent, she couered him with a ‖ mantle.

‖ Or, rug, or blanket.

19 And he said vnto her, Giue me, I pray thee, a little water to drinke, for I am thirstie. And she opened * a bottle of milke, and gaue him drinke, and couered him.

* Chap. 5.25.

20 Againe he said vnto her, Stand in the doore of the tent, and it shall be when any man doth come and inquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No.

† Hebr. put.

21 Then Iael Hebers wife, † tooke a naile of the tent, and tooke an hammer in her hand, and went softly vnto him, and smote the naile into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: (for he was fast asleepe and weary;) so he dyed.

22 And behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Iael came out to meet him, and said vnto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her *tent*, Behold, Sisera lay dead, and the naile *was* in his temples.

23 So God subdued on that day, Iabin the king of Canaan, before the children of Israel.

†Heb. going, went and was heard.

24 And the hand of the children of Israel †prospered and preuailed against Iabin the king of Canaan, vntill they had destroyed Iabin king of Canaan.

CHAP. V.

1 *The song of Deborah and Barak.*

* Deut. 4.11. * Psal. 97.5. † Hebr. flowed. *Exod. 19.18. * Chap. 3.31. * Chap. 4.18. † Hebr. walkers of pathes †Hebr. crooked wayes.

THen sang Deborah, and Barak, the sonne of Abinoam, on that day, saying,

2 Praise ye ℣ LORD, for ℣ auenging of Israel, when the people willingly offered themselues.

3 Heare, O ye Kings, giue eare, O ye Princes: I, *euen* I will sing vnto the LORD, I will sing *praise* to the LORD God of Israel.

4 LORD, * when thou wentest out of Seir, when thou marchedst out of the field of Edom, the earth trembled, and the heauens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.

5 * The mountaines † melted from before the LORD, *euen* * that Sinai, from before the LORD God of Israel.

6 In the daies of * Shamgar, ℣ son of Anath, in the daies of * Iael, ℣ high waies were vnoccupied, & the †trauellers walked thorow †by-wayes.

7 *The inhabitants* of the villages ceased, they ceased in Israel, vntill that I Deborah arose, that I arose a mother in Israel.

8 They chose new gods; then was war in the gates: was there a shield or speare seene among fourty thousand in Israel?

9 My heart is toward the gouernours of Israel, that offered themselues willingly among the people: blesse ye the LORD.

10 ‖ Speake ye that ride on white asses, ye that sit in iudgement, and walke by the way.

‖ Or, magistrates.

11 *They that are deliuered* from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water; there shall they rehearse the righteous actes of the LORD, *euen* the † righteous acts *towards the inhabitants* of his villages in Israel: then shall the people of the LORD goe downe to the gates.

† Hebr. righteousnesse of the Lord.

12 Awake, awake Deborah: awake, awake, vtter a song; arise Barak, and leade thy captiuity captiue, thou sonne of Abinoam.

13 Then he made him that remaineth, haue dominion ouer the Nobles among the people: the LORD made me haue dominion ouer the mighty.

14 Out of Ephraim was there a root of them against Amalek, after thee Beniamin, among thy people: Out of Machir came downe gouernours, and out of Zebulun they that † handle the pen of the writer.

† Hebr. draw with the pen, &c.

15 And the Princes of Issachar *were* with Deborah: euen Issachar, and also Barak, he was sent on ℣ foot into the valley: ‖ for the diuisions of Reuben, *there were* great † thoughts of heart.

† Hebr. his feet. ‖ Or, in the diuisions, &c.

16 Why abodest thou among ℣ sheepfolds, to heare the bleatings of ℣ flockes? ‖ *for* ℣ diuisions of Reuben, *there were* great searchings of heart.

† Hebr. impressions.

17 Gilead abode beyond Iordan: and why did Dan remaine in ships? Asher continued on the sea ‖ shore, and abode in his ‖ breaches.

‖ Or, in. ‖ Or, port. ‖ Or, creeke.

18 Zebulun and Naphtali *were* a people that † ieoparded their liues vnto the death, in the high places of the field.

† Hebr. exposed to reproach.

19 The Kings came *and* fought; then fought the Kings of Canaan in Taanach, by the waters of Megiddo, they tooke no gaine of money.

20 They fought from heauen, the starres in their † courses fought against Sisera.

† Hebr. pathes.

21 The riuer of Kishon swept them away, that ancient riuer, the riuer Kishon. O my soule, thou hast troden downe strength.

22 Then were the horse hoofes broken, by the meanes of the ‖ pranfings, the pranfings of their mighty ones.

‖ Or, tramplings, or plantings.

23 Curse yee Meroz (said the Angel of the LORD) curse ye bitterly the inhabitants therof: becanse they came not to the helpe of ℣ LORD, to the helpe of the LORD against the mighty.

24 Blessed aboue women shall Iael the wife of Heber the Kenite be, blessed shall she be aboue women in the tent.

25 He asked water, *and* she gaue him milke, she brought foorth butter in a lordly dish.

26 She put her hand to the naile, and her right hand to the workmens hammer: and with the hammer she † smote Sisera, she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken thorow his temples.

† Hebr. hammered.

27 † At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay downe: at her feet he bowed, he fell; where he bowed, there he fell downe † dead.

† Hebr. betweene. †Heb. destroyed.

28 The mother of Sisera looked out at a window, and cryed thorow the latteise, Why is his charet so long in comming? why tarry the wheeles of his charets?

29 Her wise ladies answered her, yea she returned † answere to her selfe,

† Hebr. words.

30 Haue

30 Haue they not ſped? haue they *not* diuided the prey, † to euery man a damſell or two? To Siſera a prey of diuers colours, a prey of diuers colours of needle-worke, of diuers colours of needle-worke on both ſides, meet † for the necks *of them that take* the ſpoile?

† Hebr. to the head of a man.
† Hebr. for the necks of the ſpoile.

31 So let all thine enemies periſh, O LORD: but *let* them that loue him, *be* as the Sunne when he goeth foorth in his might. And the land had reſt fourty yeeres.

CHAP. VI.

1 The Iſraelites for their ſinne are oppreſſed by Midian. 8 A Prophet rebuketh them. 11 An Angel ſendeth Gideon for their deliuerance. 17 Gideons Preſent is conſumed with fire. 24 Gideon deſtroyeth Baals altar, and offereth a ſacrifice vpon the Altar Iehouah-Shalom. 28 Ioaſh defendeth his ſonne, and calleth him Ierubbaal. 33 Gideons army. 36 Gideons ſignes.

AND the children of Iſrael did euill in the ſight of the LORD: and the LORD deliuered them into the hand of Midian ſeuen yeeres.

2 And the hand of Midian † preuailed againſt Iſrael: *and* becauſe of the Midianites, the children of Iſrael made them the dens which *are* in the mountaines, and caues, and ſtrong holds.

† Hebr. was ſtrong.

3 And *ſo* it was when Iſrael had ſowen, that the Midianites came vp, & the Amalekites, & the children of the Eaſt, euen they came vp againſt them,

4 And they encamped againſt them, and deſtroyed the increaſe of the earth, till thou come vnto Gaza, and left no ſuſtenance for Iſrael, neither ‖ ſheepe, nor oxe, nor aſſe.

‖ Or, goat.

5 For they came vp with their cattell & their tents, & they came as graſhoppers for multitude, for both they & their camels were without number: and they entred into the land to deſtroy it.

6 And Iſrael was greatly impouriſhed becauſe of the Midianites, and the children of Iſrael cryed vnto the LORD.

7 ¶ And it came to paſſe when the children of Iſrael crid vnto the LORD, becauſe of the Midianites,

8 That the LORD ſent † a Prophet vnto the children of Iſrael, which ſaid vnto them, Thus ſaith the LORD God of Iſrael, I brought you vp from Egypt, and brought you foorth out of the houſe of bondage,

† Hebr. a man, a prophet.

9 And I deliuered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppreſſed you, and draue them out from before you, and gaue you their land:

10 And I ſaid vnto you, I *am* the LORD your God, *feare not* † gods of the Amorites, in whoſe land ye dwel: but ye haue not obeyed my voice.

*v.2. Kings 17.35,38 Ier. 10.2.

11 ¶ And there came an Angel of the LORD, and ſate vnder an oake which *was* in Ophrah, that *pertained* vnto Ioaſh the Abi-Ezrite: and his ſonne * Gideon threſhed wheat by the wine-preſſe, † to hide *it* from the Midianites.

*Hebr. 11.32. called Gedeon.
† Hebr. to cauſe it to flie.

12 And the Angel the LORD appeared vnto him, and ſaid vnto him, The LORD is with thee, thou mighty man of valour.

13 And Gideon ſaid vnto him, Oh my lord, if the LORD be with vs, why then is all this befallen vs? and where *be* all his miracles which our fathers told vs of, ſaying, Did not the LORD bring vs vp from Egypt? but now the LORD hath forſaken vs, and deliuered vs into the hands of the Midianites.

14 And the LORD looked vpon him, & ſaid, Go in this thy might, and thou ſhalt ſaue Iſrael from the hand of the Midianites: haue not I ſent thee?

15 And he ſaid vnto him, O my lord, wherewith ſhall I ſaue Iſrael? behold, ‖ my family is poore in Manaſſeh, & I *am* the leaſt in my fathers houſe

‖ Or, my thouſand is the meaneſt.

16 And the LORD ſaid vnto him, Surely I will be with thee, and thou ſhalt ſmite the Midianites, as one man.

17 And he ſaid vnto him, If now I haue found grace in thy ſight, then ſhew me a ſigne, that thou talkeſt with me.

18 Depart not hence, I pray thee, vntill I come vnto thee, and bring foorth my ‖ preſent, and ſet it before thee. And he ſaid, I will tarry vntill thou come againe.

‖ Or, meate offering.

19 ¶ And Gideon went in, and made ready † a kid, and vnleauened cakes of an Ephah of floure: the fleſh he put in a baſket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought *it* out vnto him vnder the oake, and preſented it.

† Hebr. a kid of the goats

20 And ſ Angel of God ſaid vnto him, Take the fleſh, and the vnleauened cakes, & lay them vpon this rock, & powre out the broth. And he did ſo.

21 ¶ Then the Angel of the LORD put forth the end of the ſtaffe that *was* in his hand, and touched the fleſh, and the vnleauened cakes, and there roſe vp fire out of the rocke, and conſumed the fleſh and the vnleauened cakes: then the Angel of the LORD departed out of his ſight.

22 And when Gideon perceiued that he was an Angel of the LORD, Gideon ſaid, Alas, O Lord GOD: * for becauſe I haue ſeene an Angel of the LORD face to face.

*Exod. 33.20. ch.13.22.

23 And the LORD ſaid vnto him, Peace be vnto thee, feare not, thou ſhalt not die.

24 Then Gideon built an Altar there vnto the LORD, and called it ‖ Iehouah-ſhalom: vnto this day it *is* yet in Ophrah, of the Abi-Ezrites.

‖ That is, *the Lord ſend peace.*

25 ¶ And it came to paſſe the ſame night, that the LORD ſaid vnto him, Take thy fathers yong bullock, *euen* the ſecond bullock of ſeuen yeres old, and throw downe the altar of Baal that thy father hath, & cut downe the grone that *is* by it:

‖ Or, and.

26 And build an Altar vnto the LORD thy God vpon the top of this † rock, in ‖ the ordered place, and take the ſecond bullocke, and offer a burnt ſacrifice with the wood of the grone, which thou ſhalt cut downe.

† Hebr. ſtrong place.
‖ Or, in an orderly manner.

27 Then Gideon tooke ten men of his ſeruants, and did as the LORD had ſaid vnto him: And ſo it was, becauſe he feared his fathers houſhold, and the men of the city, that he could not doe *it* by day, that he did *it* by night.

28 ¶ And when the men of the city aroſe early in the morning, behold, the altar of Baal was caſt downe, and the grone was cut downe that *was* by it, and the ſecond bullocke was offered vpon the Altar that was built.

29 And they ſaid one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they enquired, and aſked, they ſaid, Gideon the ſonne of Ioaſh hath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city ſaid vnto Ioaſh, Bring out thy ſonne, that he may die: becauſe he hath caſt downe the altar of Baal, and becauſe he hath cut downe the grone that *was* by it.

31 And Ioaſh ſaid vnto all that ſtood againſt him, Will yee pleade for Baal? Will yee ſaue him? Hee that will pleade for him, let him be put to death whileſt *it is yet* morning: if he bee a god, let him pleade for himſelfe, becauſe *one* hath caſt downe his altar.

32 Therefore on that day he called him Ierubbaal, ſaying, Let Baal pleade againſt him, becauſe *he* hath throwne downe his altar.

33 ¶ Then all the Midianites, & the Amalekites, & the children of ſ Eaſt were gathered together, and

† *Hebr. clothed.* and went ouer, & pitched in ſ valley of Iezreel.
34 But the Spirit of the LORD † came vpon Gideon, and hee * blew a trumpet, and Abiezer
* Num. 10.3. cha. 3.27. † was gathered after him.
35 And he ſent meſſengers thorowout all Manaſſeh, who alſo was gathered after him, and he
† *Hebr. was called after him.* ſent meſſengers vnto Aſher, & vnto Zebulun, and vnto Naphtali, and they came vp to meet them.
36 ¶ And Gideon ſaid vnto God, If thou wilt ſaue Iſrael by mine hand, as thou haſt ſaid,
37 Behold, I will put a fleece of woolle in the floore: *and* if the dew be on the fleece only, and it bee dry vpon all the earth *beſide*, then ſhall I know that thou wilt ſaue Iſrael by my hand, as thou haſt ſaid.
38 And it was ſo: for he roſe vp early on the morrow, & thruſt the fleece together, & wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowle full of water.
* Gene. 18.32. 39 And Gideon ſaid vnto God, * Let not thine anger be hot againſt me, & I will ſpeake but this once: Let me proue, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece. Let it now be dry only vpon the fleece, and vpon all the ground let there be dew.
40 And God did ſo that night: for it was dry vpon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

CHAP. VII.

1 Gideons army of two and thirty thouſand, is brought to three hundred. 9 He is encouraged by the dreame and interpretation of the barly cake. 16 His ſtratagem of trumpets, and lamps in pitchers. 24 The Ephraimites take Oreb and Zeeb.

THen Ierubbaal (who is Gideon) and all the people that were with him, roſe vp early, and pitched beſide the well of Harod: ſo that the hoſte of the Midianites were on the North ſide of them, by the hill of Moreh, in the valley.
2 And the LORD ſaid vnto Gideon, The people that are with thee, *are* too many for me to giue the Midianites into their hands, leſt Iſrael vaunt themſelues againſt mee, ſaying, Mine owne hand hath ſaued me.
3 Now therfore go to, proclaime in the eares of the people, ſaying, * Whoſoeuer is fearefull and
* Deut. 20.8. 1. mac. 3.56. afraid, let him return & depart early from mount Gilead: and there returned of the people, twenty & two thouſand, & there remained ten thouſand.
4 And the LORD ſaid vnto Gideon, The people *are* yet too many: bring them down vnto the water, and I will try them for thee there: and it ſhall bee, that of whom I ſay vnto thee, This ſhall goe with thee, the ſame ſhall go with thee: and of whomſoeuer I ſay vnto thee, This ſhall not goe with thee, the ſame ſhall not goe.
5 So he brought downe the people vnto the water: and the LORD ſaid vnto Gideon, Euery one that lappeth of the water with his tongue as a dog lappeth, him ſhalt thou ſet by himſelfe, likewiſe euery one that boweth downe vpon his knees to drinke.
6 And the number of them that lapped *putting* their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the reſt of the people bowed downe vpon their knees to drinke water.
7 And the LORD ſaid vnto Gideon, By the three hundred men that lapped, wil I ſaue you, and deliuer the Midianites into thine hand: and let all the *other* people goe euery man vnto his place.
8 So the people tooke victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and he ſent all *the reſt of* Iſrael, euery man vnto his tent, and retained thoſe three hundred men: and the hoſte of Midian was beneath him in the valley.
9 ¶ And it came to paſſe ſ ſame night, that the LORD ſaid vnto him, Ariſe, get thee downe vnto the hoſte, for I haue deliuered it into thine hand
10 But if thou feare to goe downe, goe thou with Phurah thy ſeruant downe to the hoſte.
11 And thou ſhalt heare what they ſay, and afterwards ſhall thine hands be ſtrengthened to goe downe vnto the hoſte. Then went he downe with Phurah his ſeruant, vnto the outſide of the ‖ armed men that were in the hoſte.
‖ *Or, rankes by fiue.*
12 And the Midianites, and the Amalekites, and * all the children of the Eaſt, lay along in the valley like graſſhoppers for multitude, and their camels were without number, as the ſand by the ſea ſide for multitude.
* Chap. 6.33.
13 And when Gideon was come, behold, there was a man that told a dreame vnto his fellow, and ſaid, Behold, I dreamed a dreame, and loe, a cake of barley bread tumbled into the hoſte of Midian, and came vnto a tent, and ſmote it that it fell, and ouerturned it that the tent lay along.
14 And his fellow anſwered, and ſaid, This is nothing elſe ſaue the ſword of Gideon the ſon of Ioath, a man of Iſrael: *for* into his hand hath God deliuered Midian, and all the hoſte.
15 ¶ And it was *ſo*, when Gideon heard the telling of the dreame, and † the interpretation thereof, that he worſhipped, & returned into the hoſt of Iſrael, and ſaid, Ariſe, for the LORD hath deliuered into your hand the hoſte of Midian.
† *Hebr. the breaking thereof.*
16 And he diuided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put a † trumpet in euery mans hand, with empty pitchers, and ‖ lampes within the pitchers.
† *Hebr. trumpets in the hand of all of them.*
‖ *Or, firebrands, or, torches.*
17 And he ſaid vnto them, Look on me, and do likewiſe, and behold, when I come to the outſide of the campe, it ſhalbe that as I do, ſo ſhal ye do.
18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that are with me, then blow ye the trumpets alſo on euery ſide of all the campe, and ſay, *The ſword* of the LORD, and of Gideon.
19 ¶ So Gideon, and the hundred men that were with him, came vnto the outſide of the campe, in the beginning of the middle watch, and they had but newly ſet the watch, and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that were in their hands.
20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lampes in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow *withall*: and they cryed, The ſword of the LORD, and of Gideon.
21 And they ſtood euery man in his place, round about the campe: and all the hoſte ran, and cryed, and fled.
22 And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and * the LORD ſet euery mans ſword againſt his fellow, euen thorowout all the hoſt: and the hoſte fled to Bethſhittah, ‖ in Zererath, and to the † border of Abel-Meholah, vnto Tabbath.
* Iſa. 9.4.
‖ *Or, towards.*
† *Hebr. lip.*
23 And ſ men of Iſrael gathered themſelues together out of Naphtali, and out of Aſher, & out of all Manaſſeh, & purſued after the Midianites.
24 ¶ And Gideon ſent meſſengers thorowout all mount Ephraim, ſaying, Come downe againſt the Midianites, and take before them the waters vnto Beth-barah, and Iordan. Then all the men of Ephraim gathered themſelues together, and tooke the waters vnto Beth-barah, and Iordan.
25 And they tooke * two Princes of the Midianites, Oreb, and Zeeb: and they ſlew Oreb vpon the rocke Oreb, and Zeeb they ſlew at the winepreſſe of Zeeb, and purſued Midian, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb, to Gideon on the other ſide Iordan.
* Pſal. 83.11. iſa. 10.26

CHAP.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Gideon pacifieth the Ephraimites. 4 Succoth and Penuel refuſe to relieue Gideons army. 10 Zebah and Zalmunna are taken. 13 Succoth and Penuel are deſtroyed. 17 Gideon reuengeth his brethrens death on Zebah and Zalmunna. 22 He refuſeth gouernment: 24 His Ephod cauſe of Idolatry. 28 Midian ſubdued. 29 Gideons children and death. 33 The Iſraelites idolatry and ingratitude.

AND the men of Ephraim ſaid vnto him, † Why haſt thou ſerued vs thus, that thou calledſt vs not when thou wenteſt to fight with the Midianites? and they did chide with him † ſharply.

† Hebr. what thing is this, thou haſt done vnto vs?

2 And he ſaid vnto them, What haue I done now in compariſon of you? Is not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim, better then the vintage of Abiezer?

† Hebr. ſtrongly.

3 God hath deliuered into your hands † Princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and what was I able to doe in compariſon of you? then their † anger was abated toward him, when hee had ſaid that.

† Hebr. ſpirit.

4 ¶ And Gideon came to Iordan, *and* paſſed ouer, hee, and the three hundred men that *were* with him, faint, yet purſuing *them.*

5 And he ſaid vnto the men of Succoth, Giue, I pray you, loaues of bread vnto the people that follow mee, for they *be* faint, and I am purſuing after Zebah and Zalmunna, Kings of Midian.

6 ¶ And the Princes of Succoth ſaid, Are the hands of Zebah & Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we ſhould giue bread vnto thine army?

7 And Gideon ſaid, Therefore when the LORD hath deliuered Zebah and Zalmunna into mine hand, then I will † teare your fleſh with the thornes of the wildernesse, and with briers.

† Hebr. threſh.

8 ¶ And hee went vp thence to Penuel, and ſpake vnto them likewiſe: and the men of Penuel anſwered him, as the men of Succoth had anſwered him.

9 And he ſpake alſo vnto the men of Penuel, ſaying, When I come againe in peace, I will breake downe this tower.

10 ¶ Now Zebah and Zalmunna *were* in Karkor, & their hoſts with them, about fifteen thouſand men, all that were left of all the hoſts of the children of the Eaſt: for there fell ‖ an hundred and twenty thouſand men that drew ſword.

‖ Or, an hundred & twenty thouſand, euery one drawing a ſword.

11 ¶ And Gideon went vp by the way of them that dwelt in tents, on the Eaſt of Nobah & Iogbehah, & ſmote the hoſt: for the hoſt was ſecure.

12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, hee purſued after them, and tooke the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and † diſcomfited all the hoſte.

† Hebr. terrified.

13 ¶ And Gideon the ſonne of Ioaſh returned from battell before the ſunne was vp,

14 And caught a yong man of the men of Succoth, and enquired of him: and hee † deſcribed vnto him the Princes of Succoth, and the Elders thereof, euen threeſcore and ſeuenteene men.

† Hebr. writ.

15 And he came vnto the men of Succoth, and ſaid, Behold Zebah and Zalmunna, with whom ye did vpbraid me, ſaying, Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we ſhould giue bread vnto thy men that *are* weary?

16 And hee tooke the Elders of the city, and thornes of the wildernesse, and briers, and with them he † taught the men of Succoth.

† Hebr. made to know.

17 And he beat downe the tower of * Penuel, and ſlew the men of the city.

* 1. Kings 12, 25.

18 ¶ Then ſaid he vnto Zebah and Zalmunna, What maner of men were they whom ye ſlew at Tabor? And they anſwered, As thou art, ſo *were* they, each one † reſembled the children of a king.

† Hebr. accor-ding to the forme, &c.

19 And he ſaid, They were my brethren, euen the ſons of my mother: as the LORD liueth, If ye had ſaued them aliue, I would not ſlay you.

20 And he ſaid vnto Iether his firſt borne, Vp, *and* ſlay them: but the youth drew not his ſword: for he feared, becauſe he was yet a youth.

21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna ſaid, Riſe thou, and fall vpon vs: for as the man *is*, ſo *is* his ſtrength. And Gideon aroſe, and ſlew Zeba and Zalmunna, and tooke away the ‖ ornaments that *were* on their camels necks.

‖ Or, ornaments like the Moone.

22 ¶ Then the men of Iſrael ſaid vnto Gideon, Rule thou ouer vs, both thou and thy ſonne, and thy ſonnes ſonne alſo: for thou haſt deliuered vs from the hand of Midian.

23 And Gideon ſaid vnto them, I will not rule ouer you, neither ſhall my ſonne rule ouer you: the LORD ſhall rule ouer you.

24 ¶ And Gideon ſaid vnto them, I would deſire a requeſt of you, that you would giue me euery man the eare-rings of his prey. For they had golden eare-rings, becauſe they were Iſhmaelites.

25 And they anſwered, We will willingly giue *them.* And they ſpread a garment, and did caſt therein euery man the eare-rings of his prey.

26 And the weight of the golden eare-rings that he requeſted, was a thouſand and ſeuen hundred *ſhekels* of gold, beſide ornaments and ‖ collars, and purple raiment that *was* on the kings of Midian, and beſide the chains that *were* about their camels necks.

‖ Or, ſweet iewels.

27 And Gideon made an Ephod thereof, and put it in his city, *euen* in Ophrah: and all Iſrael went thither a whoring after it, which thing became a ſnare vnto Gideon, and to his houſe.

28 ¶ Thus was Midian ſubdued before the children of Iſrael, ſo that they lifted vp their heads no more: and the countrey was in quietneſſe forty yeeres, in the dayes of Gideon.

29 ¶ And Ierubbaal the ſonne of Ioaſh went and dwelt in his owne houſe.

30 And Gideon had threeſcore and ten ſonnes † of his body begotten: for he had many wiues.

† Hebr. goings out of his thigh.

31 And his concubine that was in Shechem, ſhe alſo bare him a ſonne, whoſe name he † called Abimelech.

† Hebr. ſet.

32 ¶ And Gideon the ſonne of Ioaſh died in a good old age, and was buried in the ſepulchre of Ioaſh his father, in Ophrah of the Abi-Ezrites.

33 And it came to paſſe, aſſoone as Gideon was dead, that the children of Iſrael turned againe, and went a whoring after Baalim, and made Baal-Berith their god.

34 And the children of Iſrael remembred not the LORD their God, who had deliuered them out of the hands of all their enemies on euery ſide:

35 Neither ſhewed they kindneſſe to the houſe of Ierubbaal, *namely*, Gideon, according to all the goodneſſe which he had ſhewed vnto Iſrael.

CHAP IX.

1 Abimelech by conſpiracy with the Shechemites, and murder of his brethren, is made king. 7 Jotham by a parable rebuketh them, and foretelleth their ruine. 22 Gaal conſpireth with the Shechemites againſt him. 30 Zebul reuealeth it. 34 Abimelech ouercometh them, and ſoweth the city with ſalt. 46 He burneth the hold of the god Berith. 50 As Thebez he is ſlaine by a piece of a milſtone. 56 Jothams curſe is fulfilled.

AND Abimelech the ſonne of Ierubbaal went to Shechem, vnto his mothers brethren, and communed

communed with them, and with all the family of the houſe of his mothers father, ſaying,

2 Speak I pray you, in the eares of all the men of Shechem, † Whether is better for you, either that all the ſons of Ierubbaal (which are threeſcore and ten perſons) reigne ouer you, or that one reigne ouer you? Remember alſo, that I am your bone, and your fleſh.

3 And his mothers brethren ſpake of him in the eares of all the men of Shechem all theſe words, and their hearts inclined to † follow Abimelech: for they ſaid, He is our brother.

4 And they gaue him threeſcore and ten *pieces* of ſilner, out of the houſe of Baal-Berith, wherwith Abimelech hired vaine and light perſons, which followed him.

5 And hee went vnto his fathers houſe at Ophrah, and ſlew his brethren the ſons of Ierubbaal, *being* threeſcore and ten perſons, vpon one ſtone: notwithſtanding, yet Iotham the yongeſt ſon of Ierubbaal was left, for he hid himſelfe.

6 And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the houſe of Millo, and went and made Abimelech king, ‖ by the plaine of the pillar that *was* in Shechem.

7 ¶ And when they told *it* to Iotham, he went and ſtood in the top of mount Gerizim, and lift vp his voyce, and cryed, and ſaid vnto them, Hearken vnto me, you men of Shechem, that God may hearken vnto you.

8 The trees went forth on a time to anoint a king ouer them, and they ſaid vnto the Olive-tree, Reigne thou ouer vs.

9 But the Oline-tree ſaid vnto them, Should I leaue my fatneſſe, wherewith by me they honour God and man, and ‖ goe to be promoted ouer the trees?

10 And the trees ſaid to the Fig-tree, Come thou, and reigne ouer vs.

11 But the Fig-tree ſaid vnto them, Should I forſake my ſweetneſſe, and my good fruit, and goe to be promoted ouer the trees?

12 Then ſaid the trees vnto the Vine, Come thou, *and* reigne ouer vs.

13 And the Vine ſaid vnto them, Should I leaue my wine which cheareth God and man, and goe to be promoted ouer the trees?

14 Then ſaid all the trees vnto the ‖ Bramble, Come thou, and reigne ouer vs.

15 And the Bramble ſaid vnto the trees, If in truth ye anoynt me king ouer you, then come, *and* put your truſt in my ſhadow; and if not, let fire come out of the Bramble, and deuoure the Cedars of Lebanon.

16 Now therefore, if ye haue done truly and ſincerely in that ye haue made Abimelech King, and if ye haue dealt well with Ierubbaal, and his houſe, and haue done vnto him according to the deſerning of his hands;

17 (For my father fought for you, and † aduentured his life farre, and delinered you out of the hand of Midian:

18 And ye are riſen vp againſt my fathers houſe this day, and haue ſlaine his ſons, threeſcore and ten perſons vpon one ſtone, and haue made Abimelech the ſonne of his maid-ſeruant King ouer the men of Shechem, becauſe he is your brother)

19 If yee then haue dealt truly and ſincerely with Ierubbaal, and with his houſe this day, *then* reioyce yee in Abimelech, and let him alſo reioyce in you.

20 But if not, let fire come out from Abimelech, and deuoure the men of Shechem, and the houſe of Millo: and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the houſe of Millo, and deuoure Abimelech.

21 And Iotham ran away, and fled, and went to Beer, and dwelt there for feare of Abimelech his brother.

22 ¶ When Abimelech had reigned three yeeres ouer Iſrael,

23 Then God ſent an euill ſpirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem: and the men of Shechem dealt treacherouſly with Abimelech:

24 That the cruelty done to the threeſcore and ten ſons of Ierubbaal might come, and their blood bee laid vpon Abimelech their brother which ſlew them, and vpon the men of Shechem which † aided him in the killing of his brethren.

25 And the men of Shechem ſet liers in wait for him in the top of the mountaines, and they robbed all that came along the way by them: and it was told Abimelech.

26 And Gaal the ſon of Ebed came with his brethren, and went ouer to Shechem: and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode *the grapes*, & made ‖ merry, and went into the houſe of their god, and did eat and drinke, and curſed Abimelech.

28 And Gaal the ſon of Ebed, ſaid, Who is Abimelech, and who is Shechem, that wee ſhould ſerue him? Is not he the ſon of Ierubbaal? & Zebul his officer? ſerue the men of Hamor the father of Shechem: for why ſhould we ſerue him?

29 And would to God this people were vnder my hand; then would I remoone Abimelech. And he ſaid to Abimelech, Increaſe thine army, and come out.

30 ¶ And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gaal the ſon of Ebed, his anger was ‖ kindled.

31 And hee ſent meſſengers vnto Abimelech † priuily, ſaying, Behold, Gaal the ſon of Ebed, and his brethren, be come to Shechem, and behold, they fortifie the city againſt thee.

32 Now therfore vp by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and lie in wait in the field.

33 And it ſhall be, that in the morning aſſoone as the ſun is vp, thou ſhalt riſe early, & ſet vpon the city: and behold, *when* he & the people that is with him come out againſt thee, then mayeſt thou doe to them † as thou ſhalt finde occaſion.

34 ¶ And Abimelech roſe vp, and all the people that were with him, by night, and they laid wait againſt Shechem in foure companies.

35 And Gaal the ſonne of Ebed went out, and ſtood in the entring of the gate of the city: and Abimelech roſe vp, and the people that were with him, from lying in wait.

36 And when Gaal ſaw the people, he ſaid to Zebul, Behold, there come people downe from the top of the mountaines. And Zebul ſaid vnto him, Thou ſeeſt the ſhadow of the mountaines, as *if they were* men.

37 And Gaal ſpake againe, and ſaid, See, there come people downe by the † middle of the land, and another company come along by the plaine of ‖ Meonenim.

38 Then ſaid Zebul vnto him, Where is now thy mouth, *wherewith* thou ſaideſt, Who is Abimelech that wee ſhould ſerue him? Is not this the people that thou haſt deſpiſed? Goe out, I pray now, and fight with them.

39 And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech.

40 And Abimelech chaſed him, and hee fled before him, and many were ouerthrowne, and wounded,

† *Hebr. what is good? whether, &c.*

† *Hebr. after.*

‖ *Or, By the oake of the pillar, See Ioſh. 24.26.*

‖ *Or, goe vp and downe for other trees.*

‖ *Or, Thiſtle.*

† *Hebr. caſt his life.*

† *Hebr. ſtrengthned his hands to kill.*

‖ *Or, ſonga.*

‖ *Or, both.*

† *Hebr. craftily, or to Tormah.*

† *Hebr. as thine hand ſhal find.*

† *Hebr. nauell.* ‖ *Or, the regarders of times.*

wounded, euen vnto the entring of the gate.

41 And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah: and Zebul thrust out Gaal and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shechem.

42 And it came to passe on the morrow, that the people went out into the field, and they told Abimelech.

43 And hee tooke the people, and diuided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and behold, the people were come forth out of the city, and hee rose vp against them, and smote them.

44 And Abimelech, and the company that *was* with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entring of the gate of the city: and the two other companies ran vpon all the people that *were* in the fields, and slew them.

45 And Abimelech fought against the city all that day, and he tooke the city, and slew the people that was therein, and beat downe the city, and sowed it with salt.

46 ¶ And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard that, they entred into an hold of the house of the god Berith.

47 And it was told Abimelech, that all ſ men of ſ tower of Shechem were gathered together.

48 And Abimelech gate him vp to mount Zalmon, he and all the people that *were* with him, and Abimelech tooke an axe in his hand, and cut downe a bough from the trees, and tooke it, and laid *it* on his shoulder, and said vnto the people that *were* with him, What ye haue seene † me doe, make haste, and doe as I *haue done*.

† Hebr. I haue done.

49 And all the people likewise cut down euery man his bough, and followed Abimelech, and put them to the hold, and set the hold on fire vpon them: so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about a thousand men & women.

50 ¶ Then went Abimelech to Thebez, and encamped against Thebez, and tooke it.

51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut it to them, and gate them vp to the top of the tower.

52 And Abimelech came vnto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard vnto the doore of the tower, to burne it with fire.

2. Sam. 11. 21. 53 And a certaine woman * cast a piece of a milstone vpon Abimelechs head, and all to brake his skull.

54 Then he called hastily vnto the young man his armour-bearer, and said vnto him, Draw thy sword, and slay mee, that men say not of mee, A woman slew him: and his young man thrust him thorow, and he died.

55 And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed euery man vnto his place.

56 ¶ Thus God rendred the wickednesse of Abimelech which he did vnto his father, in slaying his seuenty brethren.

57 And all the euill of the men of Shechem did God render vpon their heads: & vpon them came the curse of Iotham the son of Ierubbaal.

CHAP. X.

1 Tola iudgeth Israel in Shamir. 3 Iair, whose thirty sonnes had thirty cities. 6 The Philistines and Ammonites oppresse Israel: 10 In their misery, God sendeth them to their false gods. 15 Vpon their repentance he pitieth them.

AND after Abimelech, there arose to ‖ defend Israel, Tola the sonne of Puah, the sonne of Dodo, a man of Issachar, and he dwelt in Shamir in mount Ephraim.

‖ Or, deliuer. Hebr. saue.

2 And hee iudged Israel twenty and three yeeres, and died, and was buried in Shamir.

3 ¶ And after him arose Iair a Gileadite, and iudged Israel twenty and two yeeres.

4 And he had thirty sonnes that rode on thirty asse colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called ‖ Hauoth-Iair vnto this day, which are in the land of Gilead.

‖ Or, the villages of Iair.

5 And Iair died, and was buried in Camon.

6 ¶ And * the children of Israel did euill againe in the sight of the LORD, and serued Baalim and * Ashtaroth, and the gods of Syria, and the gods of Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the Philistines, and forsooke the LORD, and serued not him.

* Chap. 2. 11. and 3. 7. & 4. 1. & 6. 1. and 13. 1. * Chap. 2. 13.

7 And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and hee sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon.

8 And that yeere they vexed and † oppressed the children of Israel: eighteene yeeres, all the children of Israel that were on ſ other side Iordan, in ſ land of ſ Amorites which is in Gilead.

† Hebr. crushed.

9 Moreouer, the children of Ammon passed ouer Iordan to fight also against Iudah, and against Beniamin, and against the house of Ephraim: so that Israel was sore distressed.

10 ¶ And the children of Israel cried vnto the LORD, saying, Wee haue sinned against thee, both because wee haue forsaken our God, and also serued Baalim.

11 And the LORD said vnto the children of Israel, Did not I *deliuer* you from the Egyptians, and from the Amorites, from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines?

12 The Zidonians also, and the Amalekites, and the Maonites did oppresse you, and ye cried to me, and I deliuered you out of their hand.

13 * Yet ye haue forsaken me, and serued other gods; wherefore I will deliuer you no more.

* Deut. 32. 15. Iere. 2. 27.

14 Go, and cry vnto the gods which ye haue chosen, let them deliuer you in the time of your tribulation.

15 ¶ And the children of Israel said vnto the LORD, We haue sinned, do thou vnto vs whatsoeuer † seemeth good vnto thee, deliuer vs only, we pray thee, this day.

† Hebr. is good in thine eyes.

16 And they put away the † strange gods from among them, and serued the LORD: and his soule ‡ was grieued for the misery of Israel.

† Hebr. gods of strangers. ‡ Hebr. was shortened.

17 Then the children of Ammon were † gathered together, and encamped in Gilead: and the children of Israel assembled themselues together, and encamped in Mizpeh.

† Hebr. cried together.

18 And the people *and* Princes of Gilead, said one to another, What man *is he* that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? he shall * be head ouer all the inhabitants of Gilead.

* Chap. 11. 6.

CHAP. XI.

1 The couenant betweene Iephthah and the Gileadites, that he should be their head. 12 The treaty of peace betweene him and the Ammonites is in vaine. 29 Iephthahs vow. 32 His conquest of the Ammonites. 34 He performeth his vow on his daughter.

NOW * Iephthah the Gileadite was a mighty man of valour, and hee was the sonne of † an harlot: and Gilead begat Iephthah.

* Hebr. 11. 32. called Iephte. † Heb. a woman an harlot.

2 And Gileads wife bare him sonnes, and his wines sonnes grew vp, and they thrust out Iephthah, and said vnto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our fathers house, for thou art the sonne of a strange woman.

‡ Then

3 Then Iephthah fled †from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tob: and there were gathered vain men to Iephthah, & went out with him.

4 ¶ And it came to passe, †in processe of time, that the children of Ammon made warre against Israel.

5 And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made war against Israel, § Elders of Gilead went to fetch Iephthah out of the land of Tob,

6 And they said vnto Iephthah, Come and be our captaine, that wee may fight with the children of Ammon.

7 And Iephthah said vnto the Elders of Gilead, Did not ye hate me, and expell me out of my fathers house? And why are yee come vnto me now, when ye are in distresse?

8 And the Elders of Gilead said vnto Iephthah, Therefore wee turn againe to thee now, that thou mayest goe with vs, and fight against the children of Ammon, and be our head ouer all the inhabitants of Gilead.

9 And Iephthah said vnto the Elders of Gilead, If ye bring me home againe to fight against the children of Ammon, and the LORD deliuer them before me, shall I be your head?

10 And the Elders of Gilead said vnto Iephthah, The LORD †be witnesse betweene vs, if we doe not so according to thy words.

11 Then Iephthah went with the Elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and captaine ouer them: and Iephthah vttered all his words before the LORD in Mizpeh.

12 ¶ And Iephthah sent messengers vnto the King of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to doe with mee, that thou art come against me, to fight in my land?

13 And the King of the children of Ammon answered vnto the messengers of Iephthah, * Because Israel tooke away my land when they came vp out of Egypt, from Arnon, euen vnto Iabbok and vnto Iordan: now therefore restore those *lands* againe peaceably.

14 And Iephthah sent messengers againe vnto the King of the children of Ammon:

15 And said vnto him, Thus saith Iephthah, * Israel tooke not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon:

16 But when Israel came vp from Egypt, and walked thorow the wildernes vnto the red sea, and came to Kadesh;

17 Then * Israel sent messengers vnto the King of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, passe thorow thy land. But the King of Edom would not hearken *thereto*: And in like manner they sent vnto the King of Moab: but he would not *consent*: and Israel abode in Kadesh.

18 Then they went along thorow the wildernesse, and compassed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab, and came by the East-side of the land of Moab, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, * but came not within the border of Moab: for Arnon *was* the border of Moab.

19 And * Israel sent messengers vnto Sihon King of the Amorites, the King of Heshbon, and Israel said vnto him, Let vs passe, we pray thee, thorow thy land, vnto my place.

20 But Sihon trusted not Israel to passe thorow his coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Iahaz, & fought with Israel.

21 And the LORD God of Israel deliuered Sihon and all his people into § hand of Israel, and they smote them: so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country.

22 And they possessed * all the coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon euen vnto Iabbok, and from the wildernesse euen vnto Iordan.

23 So now the LORD God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites, from before his people Israel, and shouldest thou possesse it?

24 Wilt not thou possesse that which Chemosh thy god giueth thee to possesse? so whomsoeuer the LORD our God shall driue out from before vs, them will we possesse.

25 * And now, art thou any thing better then Balak the sonne of Zippor King of Moab? Did he euer striue against Israel, or did he euer fight against them,

26 While Israel dwelt in Heshbon, and her townes, and in Aroer, and her townes, and in all the cities that bee along by the coasts of Arnon, three hundred yeeres? why therefore did ye not recouer them within that time?

27 Wherefore I haue not sinned against thee, but thou dost me wrong to war against me: the LORD the Iudge, be iudge this day between the children of Israel, and the children of Ammon.

28 Howbeit, the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not vnto the words of Iephthah, which he sent him.

29 ¶ Then the Spirit of the LORD came vpon Iephthah, and he passed ouer Gilead and Manasseh, and passed ouer Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he passed ouer vnto the children of Ammon.

30 And Iephthah vowed a vow vnto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without faile deliuer the children of Ammon into mine hands,

31 Then it shall bee, that † whatsoeuer commeth forth of the doores of my house to meet mee, when I returne in peace from the children of Ammon, shall surely be the LORDS, ‖ and I will offer it vp for a burnt offering.

32 ¶ So Iephthah passed ouer vnto the children of Ammon, to fight against them, and the LORD deliuered them into his hands.

33 And hee smote them from Aroer, euen till thou come to Minnith, *euen* twenty cities, and vnto the ‖ plaine of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter: thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.

34 ¶ And Iephthah came to Mizpeh vnto his house, and behold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels, and with dances, and shee was his onely childe: ‖ beside her hee had neither sonne nor daughter.

35 And it came to passe when he saw her, that he rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter, thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I haue opened my mouth vnto the LORD, and I cannot go backe.

36 And she said vnto him, My father, *if* thou hast opened thy mouth vnto the LORD, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth: forasmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, euen of the children of Ammon.

37 And she said vnto her father, Let this thing be done for me: Let me alone two moneths, that I may † go vp and downe vpon the mountaines, and bewaile my virginity, I, and my fellowes.

38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away *for* two moneths, & she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity vpon the mountains.

39 And it came to passe at the end of two moneths, that she returned vnto her father, who did with her *according* to his vow, which hee had vowed: and shee knew no man: and it was a ‖ custome in Israel,

Hebr. From the face. † *Hebr. after dayes.* ‡ *Hebr. be the hearer betweene vs.* * Numb. 21.13. * Deut. 2.9. * Numb. 20.14. & 22.24. * Deut. 2.26. * Deut. 2.36. * Numb. 21.23. & 22.24. * Deut. 2.26. † *Hebr. that which commeth forth.* *shall come forth.* ‖ *Or, or I will offer it, &c.* ‖ *Or, Abel.* ‖ *Or, he had not of his owne, either sonne or daughter. Heb. of himselfe.* † *Heb. go and get downe.* ‖ *Or, ordinance.*

40 That the daughters of Israel went † yeerely ‖ to lament the daughter of Iephthah the Gileadite foure dayes in a yeere.

† Hebr. Comptre to yere. ‖ Or, to talk with

CHAP. XII.

1 The Ephraimites quarrelling with Iephthah, and discerned by Shibboleth, are slaine by the Gileadites. 7 Iephthah dieth 8 Ibzan, who had thirty sonnes, and thirty daughters, 11 and Elon, 13 and Abdon who had fourty sonnes, and thirty nephewes, iudged Israel.

AND the men of Ephraim † gathered themselues together, and went Northward, and said vnto Iephthah, Wherefore passedst thou ouer to fight against the children of Ammon, and diddest not call vs to goe with thee? We will burne thine house vpon thee with fire.

† Hebr. were; called.

2 And Iephthah said vnto them, I, and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon: and when I called you, ye deliuered me not out of their hands.

3 And when I saw that ye deliuered *me* not, I put my life in my hands, and passed ouer against the children of Ammon, & the LORD deliuered them into my hand: Wherefore then are ye come vp vnto me this day to fight against me?

4 Then Iephthah gathered together all § men of Gilead, & fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they said, Ye Gileadites are fugitiues of Ephraim, among the Ephraimites, and among the Manassites.

5 And the Gileadites took the passages of Iordan before the Ephraimites: and it was so that whē those Ephraimites which were escaped, said, Let me go ouer, that the men of Gilead said vnto him, Art thou an Ephraimite? if he said, Nay:

6 Then said they vnto him, Say now Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they tooke him, and slew him at the passages of Iordan: and there fell at that time of the Ephraimites fourty and two thousand.

7 And Iephthah iudged Israel six yeeres; then died Iephthah the Gileadite, and was buried in *one of* the cities of Gilead.

8 ¶ And after him, Ibzan of Bethlehem iudged Israel.

9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, *whom* he sent abroad, and tooke in thirty daughters from abroad for his sonnes. And he iudged Israel seuen yeeres.

10 Then died Ibzan, & was buried at Bethlehē

11 ¶ And after him, Elon a Zebulonite iudged Israel, and he iudged Israel ten yeeres.

12 And Elon the Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aijalon, in the countrey of Zebulun.

13 ¶ And after him, Abdon the son of Hillel a Pirathonite iudged Israel.

14 And he had fourty sonnes, and thirty † nephewes that rode on threescore, and tenne asse colts: and he iudged Israel eight yeeres.

† Hebr. sonnes sonnes.

15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the mount of the Amalekites.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Israel is in the hand of the Philistines. 2 An Angel appeareth to Manoahs wife. 8 The Angel appeareth to Manoah. 15 Manoahs sacrifice, whereby the Angel is discouered. 24 Samson is borne.

AND the children of Israel † * did euill againe in the sight of the LORD, and the LORD deliuered them into the hand of the Philistines fourty yeeres.

† Hebr. added to commit, &c. *Chap. 2 11. & 3. 7 & 4. 1. & 6. 1. & 10. 6.

2 ¶ And there was a certaine man of Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name was Manoah, and his wife *was* barren, and bare not.

3 And the Angel of the LORD appeared vnto the woman, and said vnto her, Behold now, thou *art* barren, and beareſt not: but thou shalt conceiue, and beare a sonne.

4 Now therefore beware, * I pray thee, and drinke not wine, nor strong drinke, and eate not any vncleane thing.

* Numb. 6. 2, 3.

5 For loe, thou shalt conceiue and beare a sonne, and * no rasor shall come on his head: for the childe shall bee a Nazarite vnto God from the wombe: and he shall begin to deliuer Israel out of the hand of the Philistines.

* Numb. 6. 5. 1. sam. 1. 11.

6 ¶ Then the woman came, and told her husband, saying, A man of God came vnto me, and his countenance *was* like the countenance of an Angel of God, very terrible: but I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name:

7 But he said vnto me, Behold, thou shalt conceiue and beare a sonne: and now, drinke no wine, nor strong drinke, neither eat any vncleane thing: for the childe shalbe a Nazarite to God from the wombe, to the day of his death.

8 ¶ Then Manoah intreated the LORD, & said, O my LORD, let § man of God which thou didst send, come againe vnto vs, and teach vs what we shall doe vnto the child*e* that shall be borne.

9 And God hearkened to the voyce of Manoah: and the Angel of God came againe vnto the woman as she sate in the field: but Manoah her husband was not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran and shewed her husband, and said vnto him, Behold, the man hath appeared vnto me, that came vnto me, the *other* day.

11 And Manoah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said vnto him; Art thou the man that spakeſt vnto the woman? And he said, I am.

12 And Manoah said, Now let thy words come to passe: † how shall we order the childe, and ‖ *how* shall we doe vnto him?

† Hebr. what shall be the manner of the, &c. ‖ Or, what shall he do? heb. What shall be his worke?

13 And the Angel of the LORD said vnto Manoah, Of all that I said vnto the woman, let her beware.

14 She may not eate of any thing that cometh of the vine, neither let her drink wine, or strong drinke, nor eate any vncleane thing: all that I commanded her, let her obserue.

15 ¶ And Manoah said vnto the Angel of the LORD, I pray thee, let vs detaine thee, vntill we shall haue made ready a kid † for thee.

† Hebr. before thee.

16 And the Angel of the LORD said vnto Manoah, Though thou detaine me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt offering, thou must offer it vnto the LORD: for Manoah knew not that hee was an Angel of the LORD.

17 And Manoah said vnto the Angel of the LORD, What is thy name, that when thy sayings come to passe, we may doe thee honour?

18 And the Angel of the LORD said vnto him, Why askeſt thou thus after my name, seeing it is ‖ secret?

‖ Or, wonderfull.

19 So Manoah tooke a kid with a meat offering, and offered *it* vpon a rocke vnto the LORD: and the *Angel* did wonderously, and Manoah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to passe, when the flame went vp toward heauen from off the Altar, that the Angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the Altar: and Manoah and his wife looked on *it*, and fell on their faces to the ground.

21 (But

21 (But the Angel of the LORD did no more appeare to Manoah and to his wife:) then Manoah knew that he *was* an Angel of the LORD.

*Exod. 33.20. cha.6.22.

22 And Manoah ſaid vnto his wife, * Wee ſhall ſurely die, becauſe we haue ſeene God.

23 But his wife ſaid vnto him, If the LORD were pleaſed to kill vs, hee would not haue receiued a burnt offering, and a meat offering at our hands, neither would he haue ſhewed vs all theſe things, nor would as at this time haue told vs *ſuch things* as theſe.

24 ¶ And the woman bare a ſonne, and called his name Samſon: and the childe grew, and the LORD bleſſed him.

25 And the Spirit of the LORD beganne to mooue him at times in the campe of Dan, betweene Zorah and Eſhtaol.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 Samſon deſireth a wife of the Philiſtines. 6 In his iourney he killeth a Lion. 8 In a ſecond iourney he findeth honey in the carcaſſe. 10 Samſons marriage feaſt. 12 his riddle by his wife is made known. 19 He ſpoileth thirty Philiſtines. 20 His wife is married to another.

AND Samſon went downe to Timnath, and ſaw a woman in Timnath, of the daughters of the Philiſtines.

2 And he came vp and told his father and his mother, and ſaid, I haue ſeene a woman in Timnath, of the daughters of the Philiſtines: now therefore get her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother ſaid vnto him, Is there neuer a woman among the daughters of thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goeſt to take a wife of the vncircumciſed Philiſtines? And Samſon ſaid vnto his father, Get her for me, for † ſhe pleaſeth me well.

† Hebr. ſhee is right in mine eyes

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it was of the LORD, that he ſought an occaſion againſt the Philiſtines: for at that time the Philiſtines had dominion ouer Iſrael.

5 ¶ Then went Samſon downe, and his father and his mother to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timnath: and behold, a young lion roared † againſt him.

† Hebr. in meeting him.

6 And the Spirit of the LORD came mightily vpon him, and he rent him as he would haue rent a kid, & he had nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

7 And hee went downe and talked with the woman, and ſhe pleaſed Samſon well.

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to take her, and hee turned aſide to ſee the carcaſſe of the lion: and behold there was a ſwarme of Bees, and honey in the carcaſſe of the lion.

9 And hee tooke thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gaue them, and they did eat: but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the carcaſſe of the lion.

10 ¶ So his father went downe vnto the woman, and Samſon made there a feaſt: for ſo vſed the young men to doe.

11 And it came to paſſe when they ſaw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him.

12 ¶ And Samſon ſaid vnto them; I will now put forth a riddle vnto you: if you can certainly declare it me within the ſeuen dayes of the feaſt, and finde it out, then I will giue you thirty ‖ ſheets, and thirty change of garments:

‖ Or, ſhirts.

13 But if yee cannot declare it mee, then ſhall ye giue mee thirty ſheets, and thirty change of garments. And they ſaid vnto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may heare it.

14 And he ſaid vnto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the ſtrong came forth ſweetneſſe. And they could not in three dayes expound the riddle.

15 And it came to paſſe on the ſeuenth day, that they ſaid vnto Samſons wife, Entice thy husband, that he may declare vnto vs the riddle, leſt wee burne thee and thy fathers houſe with fire: Haue ye called vs † to take that we haue? Is it not ſo?

† Hebr. to poſſeſſe vs, or to impouriſh vs

16 And Samſons wife wept before him, and ſaid, Thou doeſt but hate me, and loueſt me not: thou haſt put foorth a riddle vnto the children of my people, and haſt not told *it* me. And hee ſaid vnto her, Behold, I haue not told *it* my father nor my mother, and ſhall I tell *it* thee?

17 And ſhe wept before him ‖ the ſeuen dayes, while the feaſt laſted: and it came to paſſe on the ſeuenth day, that he told her, becauſe ſhe lay ſore vpon him: and ſhee told the riddle to the children of her people.

‖ Or, the reſt of the ſeuen dayes, &c.

18 And the men of the city ſaid vnto him, on the ſeuenth day before the Sunne went downe, What is ſweeter then hony? and what is ſtronger then a lion? And he ſaid vnto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, yee had not found out my riddle.

19 ¶ And the Spirit of the LORD came vpon him, and he went downe to Aſkelon, and ſlew thirty men of them, and tooke their ‖ ſpoile, and gaue change of garments vnto them which expounded the riddle, and his anger was kindled, and he went vp to his fathers houſe.

‖ Or, apparell.

20 But Samſons wife was *giuen* to his companion, whom he had vſed as his friend.

CHAP. XV.

1 Samſon is denied his wife. 3 Hee burneth the Philiſtines corne with foxes and firebrands: 6 His wife and her father are burnt by the Philiſtines. 7 Samſon ſmiteth them hip and thigh. 9 He is bound by the men of Iudah, and deliuered to the Philiſtines. 14 He killeth them with a iaw bone. 18 God maketh the fountaine En-hakkore for him in Lehi.

BVT it came to paſſe within a while after, in the time of wheat harueſt, that Samſon viſited his wife with a kid, and he ſaid, I will goe in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not ſuffer him to goe in.

2 And her father ſaid, I verely thought that thou hadſt vtterly hated her, therfore I gaue her to thy companion: is not her yonger ſiſter fairer then ſhe? † take her, I pray thee, in ſtead of her.

† Hebr. let her be thine.

3 ¶ And Samſon ſaid concerning them, ‖ Now ſhall I be more blameleſſe then the Philiſtines, though I doe them a diſpleaſure.

‖ Or, now ſhall I be blameles from the Philiſtines, though, &c.

4 And Samſon went and caught three hundred foxes, and tooke ‖ firebrands, and turned taile to taile, and put a firebrand in the midſt betweene two tailes.

‖ Or, torches

5 And when he had ſet the brands on fire, he let them goe into the ſtanding corne of the Philiſtines, and burnt vp both the ſtockes, and alſo the ſtanding corn, with the vineyards & olines.

6 ¶ Then the Philiſtines ſaid, Who hath done this? and they anſwered, Samſon the ſon in law of the Timnite, becauſe he had taken his wife, and giuen her to his companion. And the Philiſtines came vp, and burnt her and her father with fire.

7 ¶ And Samſon ſaid vnto them, Though ye haue done this, yet will I be auenged of you, and after that I will ceaſe.

8 And he ſmote them hip & thigh, with a great ſlaughter:

slaughter: and he went downe and dwelt in the top of the rocke Etam.

9 ¶ Then the Philistines went vp, and pitched in Iudah, and spread themselues in Lehi.

10 And the men of Iudah said, Why are yee come vp against vs? and they answered, To bind Samson are wee come vp, to doe to him, as hee hath done to vs.

11 Then three thousand men of Iudah † went to the top of the rocke Etam, and said to Samson, Knowest thou not that the Philistines are rulers ouer vs? What *is* this *that* thou hast done vnto vs? And he said vnto them, As they did vnto me, so haue I done vnto them.

12 And they said vnto him, Wee are come downe to bind thee, that we may deliuer thee into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said vnto them, Sweare vnto me, that yee will not fall vpon me your selues.

13 And they spake vnto him, saying, No: but wee will bind thee fast, and deliuer thee into their hand: but surely wee will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him vp from the rock.

14 ¶ And when he came vnto Lehi, the Philistines shouted against him: and the Spirit of the LORD came mightily vpon him, and the cords that were vpon his armes, became as flaxe that was burnt with fire, and his bands † loosed from off his hands.

15 And he found a † new iaw-bone of an asse, and put foorth his hand and tooke it, and slew a thousand men therewith.

16 And Samson said, With the iaw-bone of an asse, † heapes vpon heapes, with the iaw of an asse haue I slaine a thousand men.

17 And it came to passe, when hee had made an end of speaking, that hee cast away the iaw-bone out of his hand, and called that place, ‖ Ramath-Lehi.

18 ¶ And hee was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, Thou hast giuen this great deliuerance into the hand of thy seruant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the vncircumcised?

19 But God claue an hollow place that was in ‖ the iaw, and there came water thereout, and when he had drunke, his spirit came againe, and he reuiued: wherfore he called the name thereof ‖ En-hakkore, which is in Lehi vnto this day.

20 And hee iudged Israel in the dayes of the Philistines twenty yeeres.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Samson at Gaza escapeth, and carrieth away the gates of the city. 4 Delilah corrupted by the Philistines, entiseth Samson: 6 Thrice she is deceiued. 15 At last she ouercommeth him. 21 The Philistines take him and put out his eies. 22 His strength renewing, he pulleth downe the house vpon the Philistines, and dyeth.

THen went Samson to Gaza, and saw there † an harlot, and went in vnto her.

2 *And it was told* the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they compassed *him* in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were † quiet all the night, saying, In the morning when it is day, we shall kill him.

3 And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and tooke the doores of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and went away with them, † barre and all, and put them vpon his shoulders, and carried them vp to the top of an hill, that is before Hebron.

4 ¶ And it came to passe afterward, that he loued a woman in the valley ‖ of Sorek, whose name was Delilah.

5 And the lords of the Philistines came vp vnto her, & said vnto her, Entise him, and see wherein his great strength *lieth*, and by what meanes we may preuaile against him, that we may bind him to ‖ afflict him: and wee will giue thee euery one of vs eleuen hundred *pieces* of siluer.

6 ¶ And Delilah said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength *lieth*, and wherwith thou mightest be bound to afflict thee

7 And Samson said vnto her, If they bind me with seuen ‖ green withes, that were neuer dried, then shall I be weake, and be as † another man.

8 Then the lords of the Philistines brought vp to her seuen greene withes, which had not beene dryed, and she bound him with them.

9 Now there were men lying in wait, abiding with her in ‡ chamber: & she said vnto him, The Philistines *be* vpon thee, Samson. And he brake the withes, as a threed of tow is broken, when it †toucheth ‡ fire: so his strength was not knowen

10 And Delilah said vnto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound.

11 And he said vnto her, If they bind me fast with new ropes † that neuer were occupied, then shall I be weake, and be as another man.

12 Delilah therefore tooke new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said vnto him, The Philistines *bee* vpon thee, Samson. (And there were lyers in wait abiding in the chamber:) and he brake them from off his armes like a threed.

13 And Delilah said vnto Samson, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said vnto her, If thou weauest the seuen lockes of my head with the web.

14 And she fastened it with the pin, and said vnto him, The Philistines *be* vpon thee, Samson. And he awaked out of his sleepe, and went away with the pin of the beame, *and* with the web.

15 ¶ And she said vnto him, How canst thou say, I loue thee, when thine heart is not with me? Thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great strength *lieth*.

16 And it came to passe, when she pressed him daily with her words, and vrged him, *so* that his soule was † vexed vnto death;

17 That he told her all his heart, and said vnto her, There hath not come a razor vpon mine head: for I *haue beene* a Nazarite vnto God from my mothers wombe: If I bee shauen, then my strength will goe from me, and I shall become weake, and be like any *other* man.

18 And when Delilah saw that hee had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, Come vp this once, for he hath shewed me all his heart. Then the lords of the Philistines came vp vnto her, and brought money in their hand.

19 And she made him sleep vpon her knees, and she called for a man, and she caused him to shaue off the seuen lockes of his head, and she began to afflict him, and his strength went from him.

20 And she said, The Philistines be vpon thee, Samson. And hee awoke out of his sleepe, and said, I will goe out as at other times before, and shake my selfe. And he wist not that the LORD was departed from him.

21 ¶ But the Philistines tooke him, and † put out his eyes, and brought him downe to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of brasse, and hee did grinde in the prison house.

Hebr. went in.

‖ Or, by the brooke

‖ Or, humble.

‖ Or, new cords. heb. moist

† Heb. one

† Hebr. smelleth.

† Hebr. wherewith worke hath not bin done.

† Hebr. shortned.

† Heb. bored out.

21 (But the Angel of the LORD did no more appeare to Manoah and to his wife:) then Manoah knew that he *was* an Angel of the LORD.

*Exod. 33.20. cha.6,22.

22 And Manoah ſaid vnto his wife, * Wee ſhall ſurely die, becauſe we haue ſeene God.

23 But his wife ſaid vnto him, If the LORD were pleaſed to kill vs, hee would not haue receiued a burnt offering, and a meat offering at our hands, neither would he haue ſhewed vs all theſe things, nor would as at this time haue told vs *ſuch things* as theſe.

24 ¶ And the woman bare a ſonne, and called his name Samſon: and the childe grew, and the LORD bleſſed him.

25 And the Spirit of the LORD beganne to mooue him at times in the campe of Dan, betweene Zorah and Eſhtaol.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 Samſon deſireth a wife of the Philiſtines. 6 In his iourney he killeth a Lion. 8 In a ſecond iourney he findeth honey in the carcaſſe. 10 Samſons marriage feaſt. 12 his riddle by his wife is made known. 19 He ſpoileth thirty Philiſtines. 20 His wife is married to another.

AND Samſon went downe to Timnath, and ſaw a woman in Timnath, of the daughters of the Philiſtines.

2 And he came vp and told his father and his mother, and ſaid, I haue ſeene a woman in Timnath, of the daughters of the Philiſtines: now therefore get her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother ſaid vnto him, Is there neuer a woman among the daughters of thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goeſt to take a wife of the vncircumciſed Philiſtines? And Samſon ſaid vnto his father, Get her for me, for † ſhe pleaſeth me well.

† Hebr. ſhee is right in mine eyes

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it was of the LORD, that he ſought an occaſion againſt the Philiſtines: for at that time the Philiſtines had dominion ouer Iſrael.

5 ¶ Then went Samſon downe, and his father and his mother to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timnath: and behold, a young lion roared † againſt him.

† Hebr. in meeting him.

6 And the Spirit of the LORD came mightily vpon him, and he rent him as he would haue rent a kid, & he had nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

7 And hee went downe and talked with the woman, and ſhe pleaſed Samſon well.

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to take her, and hee turned aſide to ſee the carcaſſe of the lion: and behold there was a ſwarme of Bees, and honey in the carcaſſe of the lion.

9 And hee tooke thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gaue them, and they did eat: but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the carcaſſe of the lion.

10 ¶ So his father went downe vnto the woman, and Samſon made there a feaſt: for ſo vſed the young men to doe.

11 And it came to paſſe when they ſaw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him.

12 ¶ And Samſon ſaid vnto them; I will now put forth a riddle vnto you: if you can certainly declare it me within the ſeuen dayes of the feaſt, and finde it out, then I will giue you thirty ‖ ſheets, and thirty change of garments:

‖ Or, ſhirts.

13 But if yee cannot declare it mee, then ſhall ye giue mee thirty ſheets, and thirty change of garments. And they ſaid vnto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may heare it.

14 And he ſaid vnto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the ſtrong came forth ſweetneſſe. And they could not in three dayes expound the riddle.

15 And it came to paſſe on the ſeuenth day, that they ſaid vnto Samſons wife, Entice thy husband, that he may declare vnto vs the riddle, leſt wee burne thee and thy fathers houſe with fire: Haue ye called vs † to take that we haue? Is it not ſo?

† Hebr. to poſſeſſe vs, or to impouriſh vs

16 And Samſons wife wept before him, and ſaid, Thou doeſt but hate me, and loueſt me not: thou haſt put foorth a riddle vnto the children of my people, and haſt not told *it* me. And hee ſaid vnto her, Behold, I haue not told *it* my father nor my mother, and ſhall I tell *it* thee?

17 And ſhe wept before him ‖ the ſeuen dayes, while the feaſt laſted: and it came to paſſe on the ſeuenth day, that he told her, becauſe ſhe lay ſore vpon him: and ſhee told the riddle to the children of her people.

‖ Or, the reſt of the ſeuen dayes, &c.

18 And the men of the city ſaid vnto him, on the ſeuenth day before the Sunne went downe, What is ſweeter then hony? and what is ſtronger then a lion? And he ſaid vnto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, yee had not found out my riddle.

19 ¶ And the Spirit of the LORD came vpon him, and he went downe to Aſkelon, and ſlew thirty men of them, and tooke their ‖ ſpoile, and gaue change of garments vnto them which expounded the riddle, and his anger was kindled, and he went vp to his fathers houſe.

‖ Or, apparell.

20 But Samſons wife was *giuen* to his companion, whom he had vſed as his friend.

CHAP. XV.

1 Samſon is denied his wife. 3 Hee burneth the Philiſtines corne with foxes and firebrands: 6 His wife and her father are burnt by the Philiſtines. 7 Samſon ſmiteth them hip and thigh. 9 He is bound by the men of Iudah, and deliuered to the Philiſtines. 14 He killeth them with a iaw bone. 18 God maketh the fountaine En-hakkore for him in Lehi.

BVT it came to paſſe within a while after, in the time of wheat harueſt, that Samſon viſited his wife with a kid, and he ſaid, I will goe in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not ſuffer him to goe in.

2 And her father ſaid, I verely thought that thou hadſt vtterly hated her, therfore I gaue her to thy companion: is not her yonger ſiſter fairer then ſhe? † take her, I pray thee, inſtead of her.

† Hebr. let her be thine.

3 ¶ And Samſon ſaid concerning them, ‖ Now ſhall I be more blameleſſe then the Philiſtines, though I doe them a diſpleaſure.

‖ Or, now ſhall I be blameleſs from the Philiſtines, though, &c.

4 And Samſon went and caught three hundred foxes, and tooke ‖ firebrands, and turned taile to taile, and put a firebrand in the midſt betweene two tailes.

‖ Or, torches

5 And when he had ſet the brands on fire, he let them goe into the ſtanding corne of the Philiſtines, and burnt vp both the ſhockes, and alſo the ſtanding corn, with the vineyards & olines.

6 ¶ Then the Philiſtines ſaid, Who hath done this? and they anſwered, Samſon the ſon in law of the Timnite, becauſe he had taken his wife, and giuen her to his companion. And the Philiſtines came vp, and burnt her and her father with fire.

7 ¶ And Samſon ſaid vnto them, Though ye haue done this, yet will I be auenged of you, and after that I will ceaſe.

8 And he ſmote them hip & thigh, with a great ſlaughter:

ſlaughter: and he went downe and dwelt in the top of the rocke Etam.

9 ¶ Then the Philiſtines went vp, and pitched in Iudah, and ſpread themſelues in Lehi.

10 And the men of Iudah ſaid, Why are yee come vp againſt vs? and they anſwered, To bind Samſon are wee come vp, to doe to him, as hee hath done to vs.

11 Then three thouſand men of Iudah † went to the top of the rocke Etam, and ſaid to Samſon, Knoweſt thou not that the Philiſtines are rulers ouer vs? What *is* this *that* thou haſt done vnto vs? And he ſaid vnto them, As they did vnto me, ſo haue I done vnto them.

12 And they ſaid vnto him, Wee are come downe to bind thee, that we may deliuer thee into the hand of the Philiſtines. And Samſon ſaid vnto them, Sweare vnto me, that yee will not fall vpon me your ſelues.

13 And they ſpake vnto him, ſaying, No: but wee will bind thee faſt, and deliuer thee into their hand: but ſurely wee will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him vp from the rock.

14 ¶ And when he came vnto Lehi, the Philiſtines ſhouted againſt him: and the Spirit of the LORD came mightily vpon him, and the cords that were vpon his armes, became as flaxe that was burnt with fire, and his bands † looſed from off his hands.

15 And he found a † new iaw-bone of an aſſe, and put foorth his hand and tooke it, and ſlew a thouſand men therewith.

16 And Samſon ſaid, With the iaw-bone of an aſſe, † heapes vpon heapes; with the iaw of an aſſe haue I ſlaine a thouſand men.

17 And it came to paſſe, when hee had made an end of ſpeaking, that hee caſt away the iaw-bone out of his hand, and called that place, ‖ Ramath-Lehi.

18 ¶ And hee was ſore athirſt, and called on the LORD, and ſaid, Thou haſt giuen this great deliuerance into the hand of thy ſeruant: and now ſhall I die for thirſt, and fall into the hand of the vncircumciſed?

19 But God claue an hollow place that was in ‖ the iaw, and there came water thereout, and when he had drunke, his ſpirit came againe, and he reuiued: wherfore he called the name thereof ‖ En-hakkore, which is in Lehi vnto this day.

20 And hee iudged Iſrael in the dayes of the Philiſtines twenty yeeres.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *Samſon at Gaza eſcapeth, and carrieth away the gates of the city.* 4 *Delilah corrupted by the Philiſtines, enſnareth Samſon:* 6 *Thrice ſhe is deceiued.* 15 *At laſt ſhe ouercommeth him.* 21 *The Philiſtines take him and put out his eies.* 22 *His ſtrength renewing, he pulleth downe the houſe vpon the Philiſtines, and dyeth.*

THen went Samſon to Gaza, and ſaw there † an harlot, and went in vnto her.

2 *And it was told* the Gazites, ſaying, Samſon is come hither. And they compaſſed *him* in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were † quiet all the night, ſaying, In the morning when it is day, we ſhall kill him.

3 And Samſon lay till midnight, and aroſe at midnight, and tooke the doores of the gate of the city, and the two poſts, and went away with them, † barre and all, and put them vpon his ſhoulders, and carried them vp to the top of an hill, that is before Hebron.

4 ¶ And it came to paſſe afterward, that he loued a woman in the valley ‖ of Sorek, whoſe name was Delilah.

5 And the lords of the Philiſtines came vp vnto her, & ſaid vnto her, Entiſe him, and ſee wherein his great ſtrength *lieth*, and by what meanes we may preuaile againſt him, that we may bind him to ‖ afflict him: and wee will giue thee euery one of vs eleuen hundred *pieces* of ſiluer.

6 ¶ And Delilah ſaid to Samſon, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great ſtrength *lieth*, and wherwith thou mighteſt be bound to afflict thee.

7 And Samſon ſaid vnto her, If they bind me with ſeuen ‖ green withes, that were neuer dried, then ſhall I be weake, and be as † another man.

8 Then the lords of the Philiſtines brought vp to her ſeuen greene withes, which had not beene dryed, and ſhe bound him with them.

9 Now there were men lying in wait, abiding with her in ſ chamber. & ſhe ſaid vnto him, The Philiſtines *be* vpon thee, Samſon. And he brake the withes, as a threed of tow is broken, when it † toucheth ſ fire: ſo his ſtrength was not knowen.

10 And Delilah ſaid vnto Samſon, Behold, thou haſt mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mighteſt be bound.

11 And he ſaid vnto her, If they bind me faſt with new ropes † that neuer were occupied, then ſhall I be weake, and be as another man.

12 Delilah therefore tooke new ropes, and bound him therewith, and ſaid vnto him, The Philiſtines *be* vpon thee, Samſon. (And there were lyers in wait abiding in the chamber:) and he brake them from off his armes like a threed.

13 And Delilah ſaid vnto Samſon, Hitherto thou haſt mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mighteſt be bound. And he ſaid vnto her, If thou weaueſt the ſeuen lockes of my head with the web.

14 And ſhe faſtened it with the pin, and ſaid vnto him, The Philiſtines *be* vpon thee, Samſon. And he awaked out of his ſleepe, and went away with the pin of the beame, *and* with the web.

15 ¶ And ſhe ſaid vnto him, How canſt thou ſay, I loue thee, when thine heart is not with me? Thou haſt mocked me theſe three times, and haſt not told me wherein thy great ſtrength *lieth*.

16 And it came to paſſe, when ſhe preſſed him daily with her words, and vrged him, ſo that his ſoule was † vexed vnto death;

17 That he told her all his heart, and ſaid vnto her, There hath not come a razor vpon mine head: for I *haue been* a Nazarite vnto God from my mothers wombe: If I bee ſhauen, then my ſtrength will goe from me, and I ſhall become weake, and be like any *other* man.

18 And when Delilah ſaw that hee had told her all his heart, ſhe ſent and called for the lords of the Philiſtines, ſaying, Come vp this once, for he hath ſhewed me all his heart. Then the lords of the Philiſtines came vp vnto her, and brought money in their hand.

19 And ſhe made him ſleep vpon her knees, and ſhe called for a man, and ſhe cauſed him to ſhaue off the ſeuen lockes of his head, and ſhe began to afflict him, and his ſtrength went from him.

20 And ſhe ſaid, The Philiſtines be vpon thee, Samſon. And hee awoke out of his ſleepe, and ſaid, I will goe out as at other times before, and ſhake my ſelfe. And he wiſt not that the LORD was departed from him.

21 ¶ But the Philiſtines tooke him, and † put out his eyes, and brought him downe to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of braſſe, and hee did grinde in the priſon houſe.

Hebr. went vnto.

Hebr. were ſmelted. Hebr. moiſt. Heb. an aſſe, two heapes. That is, by lifting vp the iaw-bone caſting away of the iaw-bone. Or, Lehi That is, the well of him that called, or cryed.

Hebr. a woman an harlot

Hebr. went.

Hebr. with the fire.

‖ Or, by the brooke

‖ Or, humble.

‖ Or, new cords. heb. moiſt

† Heb. one

† Hebr. ſmelleth.

† Hebr. where-with worke hath not bin done.

† Hebr. ſhortned.

† Heb. bored out.

22 Howbeit, the haire of his head began to grow againe, ‖ after hee was shauen.

‖ Or, as when he was shauen.

23 Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together, for to offer a great sacrifice vnto Dagon their god, and to reioyce: for they said, Our god hath deliuered Samson our enemy into our hand.

24 And when the people saw him, they praised their god: for they said, Our god hath deliuered into our hands our enemie, and the destroyer of our countrey, † which slew many of vs.

† Hebr. and who multiplied our slaine.

25 And it came to passe when their hearts were merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that hee may make vs sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison house, and hee made † them sport, and they set him betweene the pillars.

† Hebr. before them.

26 And Samson said vnto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feele the pillars whereupon the house standeth, that I may leane vpon them.

27 Now the house was full of men and women, and all the lords of the Philistines *were* there: and *there were* vpon the roofe about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport.

28 And Samson called vnto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, remember mee, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, onely this once, O God, that I may bee at once auenged of the Philistines, for my two eyes.

29 And Samson tooke hold of the two middle pillars, vpon which the house stood, and ‖ on which it was borne vp, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left,

‖ Or, hee leaned on them.

30 And Samson said, Let † mee die with the Philistines: and hee bowed himselfe with *all his* might: and the house fell vpon the lords, and vpon all the people that were therein: so the dead which he slew at his death, were more, then they which he slew in his life.

† Hebr. my soule.

31 Then his brethren, and all the house of his father came downe, and tooke him, and brought *him* vp, and buried him betweene Zorah and Eshtaol, in the burying place of Manoah his father: and he iudged Israel twenty yeeres.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Of the mony that Micah first stole, then restored, his mother maketh images, 5 & he ornaments for them. 6 He hireth a Leuite to be his Priest.

AND there was a man of mount Ephraim, whose name was Micah.

2 And hee said vnto his mother, The eleuen hundred *shekels* of siluer that were taken from thee, about which thou cursedst, and spakest of also in mine eares, behold, the siluer *is* with me, I tooke it. And his mother said, Blessed be thou of the LORD, my sonne.

3 And when he had restored the eleuen hundred *shekels* of siluer to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly dedicated the siluer vnto the LORD from my hand, for my sonne to make a grauen image, and a molten image: now therefore, I will restore it vnto thee.

4 Yet he restored the mony vnto his mother, and his mother tooke two hundred *shekels* of siluer, and gaue them to the founder, who made thereof a grauen image, and a molten image, and they were in the house of Micah.

*Chap. 8. 27. *Gene. 31. 19. Ose. 3. 4.

5 And the man Micah had an house of gods, and made * an Ephod, and * Teraphim, and † consecrated one of his sonnes, who became his Priest.

† Hebr. filled the hand.

6 * In those dayes *there was* no King in Israel, but euery man did that which was right in his owne eyes.

*Chap. 18. 1. & 21. 25.

7 ¶ And there was a young man out of Bethlehem-Iudah, of the family of Iudah, who was a Leuite, and he soiourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the city, from Bethlehem-Iudah, to soiourne where hee could find *a place*: and he came to mount Ephraim, to the house of Micha, † as he iourneyed.

† Hebr. making his way.

9 And Micah said vnto him, Whence comest thou? And hee said vnto him, I am a Leuite of Bethlehem-Iudah, and I goe to soiourne where I may find *a place*.

10 And Micah said vnto him, Dwell with me, and be vnto me a father and a Priest, and I will giue thee ten *shekels* of siluer by the yeere, and ‖ a suit of apparell, and thy victuals. So the Leuite went in.

‖ Or, a double suit, &c. Heb. an order of garments.

11 And the Leuite was content to dwell with the man, and the young man was vnto him as one of his sonnes.

12 And Micah consecrated the Leuite, and the young man became his Priest, and was in the house of Micah.

13 Then said Micah, Now know I that the LORD will doe me good, seeing I haue a Leuite to my Priest.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 The Danites send fiue men to seeke out an inheritance. 3 At the house of Micah they consult with Ionathan, and are encouraged in their way. 7 They search Laish, and bring backe newes of good hope. 11 Six hundred men are sent to surprize it. 14 In the way they rob Micah of his Priest and his consecrate things. 27 They win Laish, and call it Dan. 30 They set vp idolatry, wherein Ionathan inherited the Priesthood.

IN * those dayes *there was* no King in Israel: and in those dayes the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in: for vnto that day, *all* their inheritance had not fallen vnto them among the tribes of Israel.

*Chap. 17. 6. & 21. 25.

2 And the children of Dan sent of their family, fiue men from their coasts, † men of valour, from Zorah, and from Eshtaol, to spie out the land, and to search it, and they said vnto them, Goe, search the land; who when they came to mount Ephraim, to the house of Micah, they lodged there.

† Hebr. sonnes.

3 When they *were* by the house of Micah, they knew the voyce of the young man the Leuite: and they turned in thither, and said vnto him, Who brought thee hither? And what makest thou in this place? and what hast thou here?

4 And he said vnto them, Thus and thus dealeth Micah with mee, and hath hired mee, and I am his Priest.

5 And they said vnto him, Aske counsell, we pray thee, of God, that wee may know whether our way, which wee goe, shall bee prosperous.

6 And the Priest said vnto them, Goe in peace before the LORD *is* your way wherein ye goe.

7 ¶ Then the fiue men departed, and came to Laish, and saw the people that were therein, how they dwelt careless after the manner of the Zidonians, quiet, and secure, and there was no † Magistrate in the land, that might put them to shame in any thing, and they *were* farre from the Zidonians, and had no businesse with any man.

† Hebr. possessor or heire of restraint.

8 And they came vnto their brethren to Zorah, and Eshtaol: and their brethren said vnto them, What *say* yee?

9 And they said, Arise, that we may goe vp against them, for we haue seene the land, and behold it *is* very good: and are yee still? Bee not slothfull to go, *and* to enter to possesse the land.

10 When ye goe, ye shall come vnto a people secure,

secure, and to a large land: for God hath giuen it into your hands: a place where there is no want of any thing that *is* in the earth.

11 ¶ And there went from thence of the family of the Danites out of Zorah, and out of Eshtaol six hundred men, † appointed with weapons of warre.

† Hebr. girded.

12 And they went vp, and pitched in Kiriath-iearim in Iudah: wherefore they called that place Mahaneh-Dan, vnto this day: behold, *it is* behinde Kiriath-iearim.

13 And they passed thence vnto mount Ephraim, and came vnto the house of Micah.

14 ¶ Then answered the fiue men that went to spie out the countrey of Laish, and said vnto their brethren, Doe yee know that there is in these houses an Ephod, and Teraphim, and a grauen image, and a molten image? Now therefore consider what ye haue to doe.

15 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Leuite, *euen* vnto the house of Micah, and † saluted him.

† Hebr. asked him of peace.

16 And the sixe hundred men appointed with their weapons of warre, which were of the children of Dan, stood by the entring of the gate.

17 And the fiue men that went to spie out the land, went vp, *and* came in thither, *and* tooke the grauen image, and the Ephod, and the Teraphim, and the molten image: and the Priest stood in the entring of the gate, with the sixe hundred men that were appointed with weapons of war.

18 And these went into Micahs house, and fetched the carued image, the Ephod, and the Teraphim, and the molten image: then said the Priest vnto them, What doe ye?

19 And they said vnto him, Hold thy peace, lay thine hand vpon thy mouth, & go with vs, and be to vs a father & a Priest: Is it better for thee to be a Priest vnto the house of one man, or † thou be a Priest vnto a tribe, and a family in Israel?

† Or, that thou be.

20 And the Priests heart was glad, & he tooke the Ephod, and the Teraphim, and the grauen image, and went in the midst of the people.

21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones, and the cattell, and the carriage before them.

22 ¶ *And* when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that were in the houses neere to Micahs house, were gathered together, and ouertooke the children of Dan.

23 And they cried vnto the children of Dan: and they turned their faces, and said vnto Micah, What aileth thee, † that thou commest with such a company?

Hebr. What *is* thou art gathered to get thee?

24 And he said, Ye haue taken away my gods which I made, and the Priest, and yee are gone away: and what haue I more? and what is this that ye say vnto me, What aileth thee?

25 And the children of Dan said vnto him, Let not thy voyce bee heard among vs, lest † angry fellowes run vpon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the liues of thy household.

Hebr. bitter of soule.

26 And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that they were too strong for him, he turned, & went backe vnto his house.

27 And they tooke the things which Micah had made, and the Priest which he had, and came vnto Laish, vnto a people that were at quiet, and secure, and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire.

28 And there was no deliuerer, because it was farre from Zidon, and they had no businesse with any man: and it was in the valley that *lieth* by Beth-rehob, & they built a city & dwelt therein.

29 And they called the name of the * city, Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was borne vnto Israel: howbeit, the name of the city was Laish, at the first. * Iosh. 19.47.

30 ¶ And the children of Dan set vp the grauen image: and Ionathan the sonne of Gershom, the son of Manasseh, he and his sons were Priests to the tribe of Dan, vntill the day of the captiuity of the land.

31 And they set them vp Micahs grauen image, which he made, all the time that the house of God was in Shiloh.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *A Leuite goeth to Bethlehem to fetch home his wife.* 16 *An old man entertaineth him at Gibeah.* 22 *The Gibeathites abuse his concubine to death.* 29 *He diuideth her into twelue pieces to send them to the twelue tribes.*

AND it came to passe in those dayes, * when there *was* no King in Israel, that there was a certaine Leuite sojourning on the side of mount Ephraim, who tooke to him † a concubine out of Bethlehem-Iudah. * Chap. 17.6. & 18.1. & 21.25. † Hebr. a woman a concubine, or a wife a concubine.

2 And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him, vnto her fathers house to Bethlehem-Iudah, and was there ‖ foure whole moneths. ‖ Or, a yere and foure moneths. heb. dayes, foure moneths.

3 And her husband arose, and went after her, to speake † friendly vnto her, and to bring her again, hauing his seruant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her fathers house, and when the father of the damosell saw him, he reioyced to meet him. † Hebr. to her heart.

4 And his father in law, the damosels father, retained him, & he abode with him three dayes: so they did eate and drinke, and lodged there.

5 ¶ And it came to passe on the fourth day, when they rose early in the morning, that he rose vp to depart: and the damosels father said vnto his sonne in law, † Comfort thine heart with a morsell of bread, and afterward goe your way. † Hebr. strengthen thee.

6 And they sate downe, & did eat and drinke both of them together: for the damosels father had said vnto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine heart be merry.

7 And when the man rose vp to depart, his father in law vrged him: therefore hee lodged there againe.

8 And hee arose early in the morning on the fift day to depart, and the damosels father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried † vntill after noone, and they did eate both of them. † Heb. till the day declined.

9 And when the man rose vp to depart, he, and his concubine, and his seruant, his father in law, the damosels father, said vnto him, Behold, now the day † draweth towards euening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, † the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry, and to morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest goe † home. † Hebr. is weake. † Hebr. it is the pitching time of the day.

10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose vp, and departed, and came † ouer against Iebus, (which is Ierusalem) and *there were* with him two asses saddled, his concubine also *was* with him. † Hebr. to ouer against Iebus. † Hebr. to thy tent.

11 And when they *were* by Iebus, the day was farre spent, and the seruant said vnto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let vs turne in into this city of the Iebusites, and lodge in it.

12 And his master said vnto him, We will not turne aside hither into the city of a stranger, that is not of the children of Israel, we will passe ouer to Gibeah.

13 And he ſaid vnto his ſeruant, Come, and let vs draw neere to one of theſe places to lodge all night, in Gibeah, or in Ramah.

14 And they paſſed on, and went their way, and the Sun went downe vpon them *when they were* by Gibeah, which *belongeth* to Beniamin.

15 And they turned aſide thither, to goe in, *and* to lodge in Gibeah: and when he went in, hee ſate him downe in a ſtreet of the city: for there was no man that took them into his houſe to lodging.

16 ¶ And behold, there came an old man from his worke out of the field at Euen, which was alſo of mount Ephraim; and he ſoiourned in Gibeah: but the men of the place were Beniamites.

17 And when he had lift vp his eyes, he ſaw a wayfaring man in the ſtreet of the city: and the old man ſaid, Whither goeſt thou? and whence commeſt thou?

18 And he ſaid vnto him, We are paſſing from Bethlehem-Iudah, toward the ſide of mount Ephraim, from thence am I: and I went to Bethlehem-Iudah, but I am *now* going to the houſe of the LORD, and there is no man that † receiueth me to houſe.

† Hebr. gathereth.

19 Yet there is both ſtraw and prouender for our aſſes, and there is bread and wine alſo for me, and for thy hand-maid, and for the young man *which is* with thy ſeruants: there is no want of any thing.

20 And the old man ſaid, Peace be with thee; howſoeuer let all thy wants *lie* vpon me, onely lodge not in the ſtreet.

21 So he brought him into his houſe, and gaue prouender vnto the aſſes: and they waſhed their feet, and did eat and drinke.

22 ¶ Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certaine ſons of Belial, beſet the houſe round about, *and* beat at the doore, & ſpake to the maſter of the houſe, the old man, ſaying, Bring foorth the man that came into thine houſe, that we may know him.

* Gene. 19.5.

23 And * the man, the maſter of the houſe, went out vnto them, and ſaid vnto them, Nay, my brethren, nay, I pray you, doe not ſo wickedly, ſeeing that this man is come into mine houſe, doe not this folly.

24 Behold, *here is* my daughter, a maiden, and his concubine, them will I bring out now, and humble ye them, and doe with them what ſeemeth good vnto you: but vnto this man doe not † ſo vile a thing.

† Hebr. the matter of this folly.

25 But the men would not hearken to him: ſo the man tooke his concubine, and brought her foorth vnto them, and they knew her, and abuſed her all the night, vntill the morning: and when the day began to ſpring they let her goe.

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell downe at the doore of the mans houſe, where her lord was, till it was light.

27 And her lord roſe vp in the morning, and opened the doores of the houſe, and went out to goe his way: and behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down at the doore of the houſe, and her hands *were* vpon the threſhold.

28 And he ſaid vnto her, Vp, and let vs be going. But none anſwered: then the man tooke her *vp* vpon an aſſe, and the man roſe vp, and gate him vnto his place.

29 ¶ And when he was come into his houſe, he tooke a knife, & laid hold on his concubine, and diuided her, *together* with her bones, into twelue pieces, and ſent her into all the coaſts of Iſrael.

30 And it was ſo that all that ſaw it, ſaid, There was no ſuch deed done nor ſeene from the day that the children of Iſrael came vp out of the land of Egypt, vnto this day: conſider of it, take aduice, and ſpeake *your mindes*.

CHAP. XX.

1 *The Leuite in a generall aſſembly declareth his wrong.* 8 *The decree of the aſſembly.* 12 *The Beniamites being cited, make head againſt the Iſraelites.* 18 *The Iſraelites in two battels looſe forty thouſand.* 26 *They deſtroy by a ſtratageme all the Beniamites, except ſixe hundred.*

THen all the children of Iſrael went out, and the Congregation was gathered together as one man, from Dan euen to Beer-ſheba, with the land of Gilead, vnto the LORD in Mizpeh.

2 And the chiefe of all the people, *euen* of all the tribes of Iſrael, preſented themſelues in the aſſembly of the people of God, foure hundred thouſand footmen that drew ſword.

3 (Now the children of Beniamin heard that the children of Iſrael were gone vp to Mizpeh.) Then ſaid the children of Iſrael, Tell vs, how was this wickedneſſe?

4 And † the Leuite, the husband of the woman that was ſlaine, anſwered and ſaid, I came into Gibeah that *belongeth* to Beniamin, I and my concubine, to lodge.

† Hebr. *man the Leuite.*

5 And the men of Gibeah roſe againſt me, and beſet the houſe round about vpon me by night and thought to haue ſlaine me, *and* my concubine haue they † forced that ſhe is dead.

† Hebr. humbled.

6 And I tooke my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and ſent her thorowout all the countrey of the inheritance of Iſrael: for they haue committed lewdneſſe and folly in Iſrael.

7 Behold, ye are all children of Iſrael, giue here your aduice and counſell.

8 ¶ And all the people aroſe as one man, ſaying, We will not any *of vs* goe to his tent, neither will we any *of vs* turne into his houſe:

9 But now this *ſhalbe* the thing which we will doe to Gibeah, *we will goe vp* by lot againſt it:

10 And wee will take ten men of an hundred thorowout all the tribes of Iſrael, and an hundred of a thouſand, and a thouſand out of ten thouſand, to fetch victuall for the people, that they may doe, when they come to Gibeah of Beniamin, according to all the folly that they haue wrought in Iſrael.

11 So all the men of Iſrael were gathered againſt the city, † knit together as one man.

† Hebr. fellowes.

12 ¶ And the tribes of Iſrael ſent men thorow all the tribe of Beniamin, ſaying, What wickedneſſe is this that is done among you?

13 Now therefore deliuer vs the men, the children of Belial, which *are* in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and put away euill from Iſrael: but the children of Beniamin would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Iſrael.

14 But § children of Beniamin gathered themſelues together out of the cities, vnto Gibeah, to goe out to battell againſt the children of Iſrael.

15 And the children of Beniamin were numbred at that time out of the cities, twenty and ſixe thouſand men that drew ſword, beſide the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbred ſeuen hundred choſen men.

16 Among all this people *there were* ſeuen hundred choſen men * left-handed, euery one could ſling ſtones at an haire *breadth*, and not miſſe.

* Chap. 3.15.

17 And the men of Iſrael, beſide Beniamin, were numbred foure hundred thouſand men that drew ſword; all theſe *were* men of warre.

18 ¶ And

18 ¶ And the children of Israel arose, and went vp to the house of God, and asked counsell of God, and said, Which of vs shall goe vp first to the battell against the children of Beniamin? And the LORD said, Iudah shall *goe vp* first.

19 And the children of Israel rose vp in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah.

20 And the men of Israel went out to battell against Beniamin, & the men of Israel put themselues in aray to fight against them at Gibeah.

21 And the children of Beniamin came foorth out of Gibeah, and destroyed downe to the ground of the Israelites that day twentie and two thousand men.

22 And the people, the men of Israel, encouraged themselues, and set their battell againe in aray, in the place where they put themselues in aray the first day.

23 (And the children of Israel went vp and wept before the LORD vntill Euen, and asked counsel of the LORD, saying, Shall I go vp again to battell against the children of Beniamin my brother? And the LORD said, Go vp against him.)

24 And § children of Israel came neere against the children of Beniamin, the second day.

25 And Beniamin went forth against them out of Gibeah, the second day, and destroyed downe to the ground of the children of Israel againe, eighteen thousand men, all these drew the sword.

26 ¶ Then all the children of Israel, and all the people went vp, and came vnto the house of God, and wept, and sate there before the LORD, and fasted that day vntill Euen, and offered burnt offerings, and peace offerings before the LORD.

27 And the children of Israel enquired of the LORD, (for the Arke of the Couenant of God *was* there in those dayes,

28 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the son of Aaron, stood before it in those dayes,) saying, Shall I yet againe goe out to battell against the children of Beniamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Goe vp, for to morrow I will deliuer them into thine hand.

29 And Israel set liers in wait round about Gibeah.

30 And the children of Israel went vp against the children of Beniamin on the third day, and put themselues in aray against Gibeah, as at other times.

31 And the children of Beniamin went out against the people, *and* were drawne away from the city, and they began to † smite of the people, *and* kill as at other times, in the high wayes, of which one goeth vp to the ‖ house of God, and the other to Gibeah in the field, about thirtie men of Israel.

32 And the children of Beniamin said, They are smitten downe before vs, as at the first: But the children of Israel said, Let vs flee, and draw them from the city vnto the high wayes.

33 And all the men of Israel rose vp out of their place, and put themselues in aray at Baal-Tamar: and the liers in wait of Israel came foorth out of their places, euen out of the meadowes of Gibeah.

34 And there came against Gibeah ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battell was sore: but they knew not § euill was neere them.

35 And the LORD smote Beniamin before Israel, and the children of Israel destroyed of the Beniamites that day, twenty & fiue thousand, and an hundred men; All these drew the sword.

36 So the children of Beniamin saw that they were smitten: for the men of Israel gaue place to the Beniamites, because they trusted vnto the liers in wait, which they had set beside Gibeah.

37 And the liers in wait hasted, and rushed vpon Gibeah, and the liers in wait ‖ drew *themselues* along, and smote all the citie with the edge of the sword.

38 Now there was an appointed ‖ signe betweene the men of Israel † and the liers in wait, that they should make a great † flame with smoke rise vp out of the city.

39 And when the men of Israel retired in the battell, Beniamin began to † smite and kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons; for they said, Surely they are smitten downe before vs, as *in* the first battell.

40 But when the flame began to arise vp out of the city, with a pillar of smoke, the Beniamites looked behind them, and behold, the † flame of the city ascended vp to heauen.

41 And when the men of Israel turned againe, the men of Beniamin were amazed; for they saw that euill † was come vpon them.

42 Therefore they turned *their backes* before the men of Israel, vnto the way of the wildernes, but the battell ouertooke them: and them which came out of the cities, they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 *Thus* they inclosed the Beniamites round about, *and* chased them, and trode them downe ‖ with ease † ouer against Gibeah toward the Sun-rising.

44 And there fell of Beniamin eighteene thousand men, all these *were* men of valour.

45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderneſse, vnto the rocke of Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the high wayes fiue thousand men; and pursued hard after them vnto Gidom, and slew two thousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Beniamin, were twentie and fiue thousand men that drew the sword; all these *were* men of valour.

47 * *But* sixe hundred men turned and fled to the wilderneſse vnto the rocke Rimmon, and abode in the rocke Rimmon foure moneths.

48 And the men of Israel turned againe vpon the children of Beniamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of euery city, as the beast, & all that † came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that † they came to.

‖ *Or, made a long sound* with the trumpet.

‖ *Or, time.*

† *Hebr. with.*

† *Hebr. eleuation.*

† *Hebr. to smite the wounded.*

† *Heb. the whole consumption.*

† *Hebr. touched them.*

‖ *Or, from Menuchah, &c.*

† *Hebr. vnto ouer against.*

* Chap. 21. 13.

† *Hebr. was found.*

† *Hebr. were found.*

CHAP. XXI.

1 *The people bewaile the desolation of Beniamin.* 8 *By the destruction of Iabesh-Gilead, they prouide them foure hundred wiues.* 16 *They aduise them to surprize the virgines that danced at Shiloh.*

NOw the men of Israel had sworne in Mizpeh, saying, There shall not any of vs giue his daughter vnto Beniamin to wife.

2 And the people came to the house of God, and abode there till Euen before God, and lift vp their voices, and wept sore:

3 And said, O LORD God of Israel, why is this come to passe in Israel, that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Israel?

4 And it came to passe on the morrow, that the people rose early, and built there an Altar, and offered burnt offerings, and peace offerings.

5 And the children of Israel said, Who *is there* among all the tribes of Israel, that came not vp with the Congregation vnto the LORD? for they had made a great oath concerning him that came not vp to the LORD to Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

6 And the children of Israel repented them for

Beniamin their brother, and ſaid, There is one tribe cut off from Iſrael this day:

7 How ſhall we do for wiues for them that remaine, ſeeing we haue ſworne by the LORD, that we wil not giue them of our daughters to wiues?

8 ¶ And they ſaid, What one *is there* of the tribes of Iſrael, that came not vp to Mizpeh to the LORD? And behold, there came none to the campe from Iabeſh-Gilead to the aſſembly.

9 For the people were numbred, and behold, there were none of the inhabitants of Iabeſh-Gilead there.

10 And the Congregation ſent thither twelue thouſand men of the valianteſt, and commanded them, ſaying, Goe, and ſmite the inhabitants of Iabeſh-Gilead with the edge of the ſword, with the women and the children.

*Num. 31. 17. † *Hebr. knoweth the lying with man.*

11 And this *is* the thing that ye ſhall doe, *Ye ſhall vtterly deſtroy euery male, and euery woman that hath † lien by man.

† *Hebr. young women virgins.*

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Iabeſh Gilead, foure hundred † yong virgins that had known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them vnto the campe to Shiloh, which *is* in the land of Canaan.

† *Hebr. & ſpake and called.* ‖ *Or, proclaime peace.*

13 And the whole Congregation ſent *ſome* † to ſpeake to the children of Beniamin that *were* in the rocke Rimmon, and to ‖ call peaceably vnto them.

14 And Beniamin came againe at that time, and they gaue them wiues which they had ſaued aliue of the women of Iabeſh-Gilead: and yet ſo they ſufficed them not.

15 And the people repented them for Beniamin, becauſe that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Iſrael.

16 ¶ Then the Elders of the Congregation ſaid, How ſhall we doe for wiues for them that remaine, ſeeing the women are deſtroyed out of Beniamin?

17 And they ſaid, There muſt be an inheritance for them that bee eſcaped of Beniamin, that a tribe be not deſtroyed out of Iſrael.

18 Howbeit, wee may not giue them wiues of our daughters. For the children of Iſrael haue ſworne, ſaying, Curſed be hee that giueth a wife to Beniamin.

19 Then they ſaid, Behold, *there is* a feaſt of the LORD in Shiloh † yeerely, *in a place* which *is* on the North ſide of Bethel, on the ‖ Eaſt ſide ‖ of the high way that goeth vp from Bethel to Shechem, and on the South of Lebanon.

† *Hebr. from yeere to yeere.* ‖ *Or, towards the Sunne rising.*

20 Therefore they commanded the children of Beniamin, ſaying, Goe and lie in wait in the vineyards:

21 And ſee, and behold, if the daughters of Shiloh come out to dance in dances, then come yee out of the vineyards, and catch you euery man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and goe to the land of Beniamin.

‖ *Or, on.*

22 And it ſhall be when their fathers, or their brethren come vnto vs to complaine, that wee will ſay vnto them, ‖ Be fauourable vnto them for our ſakes: becauſe we reſerued not to each man his wife in the warre: for yee did not giue vnto them at this time, that you ſhould be guiltie.

‖ *Or, gratifie vs in them.*

23 And the children of Beniamin did ſo, and tooke them wiues according to their number, of them that danced, whom they caught: and they went and returned vnto their inheritance, and repaired the cities, and dwelt in them.

24 And the children of Iſrael departed thence at that time, euery man to his tribe, and to his family, and they went out from thence euery man to his inheritance.

25 *In thoſe dayes there was no king in Iſrael: euery man did that which was right in his owne eyes.

* *Chap. 17. 6. & 18. 1. & 19. 1.*

¶ THE BOOKE OF RVTH.

CHAP. I.

1 Elimelech driuen by famine into Moab, dieth there. 4 Mahlon and Chilion hauing married wiues of Moab, die alſo. 6 Naomi returning homeward, 8 diſſwadeth her two daughters in law from going with her. 14 Orpah leaueth her, but Ruth with great conſtancie accompanieth her. 19 They two come to Bethlehem, where they are gladly receiued.

† *Hebr. iudged.*

NOw it came to paſſe in the dayes when the Iudges † ruled, that there was a famine in the land: and a certain man of Bethlehem-Iudah, went to ſoiourne in the countrey of Moab, hee, and his wife, and his two ſonnes.

2 And the name of the man *was* Elimelech, and the name of his wife Naomi, and the Name of his two ſonnes, Mahlon, and Chilion, Ephrathites of Bethlehem-Iudah: and they came into the countrey of Moab, and † continued there.

† *Hebr. were.*

3 And Elimelech Naomies husband dyed, and ſhe was left, and her two ſonnes:

4 And they tooke them wiues of the women of Moab: the name of the one *was* Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth: and they dwelled there about ten yeeres.

5 And Mahlon and Chilion died alſo both of them, and the woman was left of her two ſons, and her husband.

6 ¶ Then ſhe aroſe with her daughters in law, that ſhee might returne from the countrey of Moab: for ſhee had heard in the countrey of Moab, how that the LORD had viſited his people, in giuing them bread.

7 Wherefore ſhe went forth out of the place where ſhee was, and her two daughters in law with her: and they went on the way to returne vnto the land of Iudah.

8 And Naomi ſaid vnto her two daughters in law, Goe, returne each to her mothers houſe: the LORD deale kindly with you, as yee haue dealt with the dead, and with me.

9 The LORD grant you, that yee may find reſt each *of you* in the houſe of her husband. Then ſhe kiſſed them, and they lift vp their voyce, and wept.

10 And they ſaid vnto her, Surely we will returne with thee vnto thy people.

11 And Naomi ſaid, Turne againe, my daughters: why will yee goe with me? Are there yet any more ſonnes in my wombe, that they may be your husbands?

12 Turne againe my daughters, goe *your way*, for I am too old to haue an husband: if I ſhould ſay, I haue hope, ‖ if I ſhould haue a husband alſo to night, and ſhould alſo beare ſonnes:

‖ *Or if I were with husband.*

13 Would yee † tarry for them till they were growen? would yee ſtay for them from hauing

† *Hebr. hope.*

hus-

husbands? nay, my daughters: for ‡ it grieueth me much for your ſakes, that the hand of the LORD is gone out againſt me.

14 And they lift vp their voyce, and wept againe: and Orpah kiſſed her mother in law, but Ruth claue vnto her.

15 And ſhe ſaid, Behold, thy ſiſter in law is gone backe vnto her people, and vnto her gods: returne thou after thy ſiſter in law.

16 And Ruth ſaid, ‖ Intreat me not to leaue thee, *or* to returne from following after thee: for whither thou goeſt, I will goe, and where thou lodgeſt, I will lodge: thy people ſhall be my people, and thy God my God:

17 Where thou dieſt, will I die, and there will I be buried: the LORD doe ſo to me, and more alſo, if *ought* but death part thee and me.

18 When ſhee ſaw that ſhee † was ſtedfaſtly minded to goe with her, then ſhe left ſpeaking vnto her.

19 ¶ So they two went vntill they came to Bethlehem. And it came to paſſe when they were come to Bethlehem, that all the city was mooued about them, and they ſaid, Is this Naomi?

20 And ſhe ſaid vnto them, Call me not ‖ Naomi; call me ‖ Marah: for the Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me.

21 I went out full, & the LORD hath brought mee home againe empty: Why then call ye me Naomi, ſeeing the LORD hath teſtified againſt me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?

22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Moabiteſſe her daughter in law with her, which returned out of the countrey of Moab: and they came to Bethlehem in the beginning of barley harueſt.

CHAP. II.

1 *Ruth gleaneth in the fields of Boaz.* 4 *Boaz taking knowledge of her,* 8 *ſheweth her great fauour.* 18 *That which ſhe got, ſhe carrieth to Naomi.*

AND Naomi had a kinſeman of her husbands, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech, and his name was Boaz.

2 And Ruth the Moabiteſſe ſaid vnto Naomi, Let me now goe to the field, and gleane eares of corne after *him*, in whoſe ſight I ſhall find grace. And ſhe ſaid vnto her, Goe, my daughter.

3 And ſhe went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her † hap was to light on a part of the field *belonging* vnto ‖ Boaz, who *was* of the kindred of Elimelech.

4 ¶ And behold, Boaz came from Bethlehem, and ſaid vnto ‡ reapers, The LORD *be* with you: and they anſwered him, The LORD bleſſe thee.

5 Then ſaid Boaz vnto his ſeruant that was ſet ouer the reapers, Whoſe damoſell *is* this?

6 And the ſeruant that was ſet ouer the reapers, anſwered, and ſaid, It is the Moabitiſh damoſell, that came backe with Naomi out of the countrey of Moab:

7 And ſhe ſaid, I pray you, let me gleane and gather after the reapers amongſt the ſheaues: ſo ſhee came, and hath continued euen from the morning vntill now, *that* ſhe tarried a little in the houſe.

8 Then ſaid Boaz vnto Ruth, Heareſt thou not, my daughter? Goe not to gleane in another field, neither goe from hence, but abide here faſt by my maidens.

9 Let thine eyes be on the field that they doe reape, & goe thou after them: Haue I not charged the yong men, that they ſhall not touch thee? and when thou art athirſt, goe vnto the veſſels, and drink of that which the yong men haue drawne.

10 Then ſhe fell on her face, and bowed her ſelfe to the ground, & ſaid vnto him, Why haue I found grace in thine eyes, that thou ſhouldeſt take knowledge of me, ſeeing I am a ſtranger?

11 And Boaz anſwered, and ſaid vnto her; It hath fully beene ſhewed me, all that thou haſt done vnto thy mother in law, ſince the death of thine husband: and *how* thou haſt left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy natiuity, and art come vnto a people which thou kneweſt not heretofore.

12 The LORD recompenſe thy worke, and a full reward be giuen thee of the LORD God of Iſrael, vnder whoſe wings thou art come to truſt

13 Then ſhe ſaid, ‖ Let me find fauour in thy ſight, my lord, for that thou haſt comforted me, and for that thou haſt ſpoken † friendly vnto thine handmaid, though I be not like vnto one of thy handmaidens.

14 And Boaz ſaid vnto her, At meale time come thou hither, and eate of the bread, and dip thy morſell in the vineger. And ſhe ſate befide the reapers: and he reached her parched corne, and ſhe did eat, and was ſufficed, and left.

15 And when ſhe was riſen vp to gleane, Boaz commanded his yong men, ſaying, Let her gleane euen among the ſheaues, and † reproach her not.

16 And let fall alſo *ſome* of the handfuls of purpoſe for her, and leaue them, that ſhe may gleane *them*, and rebuke her not.

17 So ſhe gleaned in the field vntill Euen, and beat out that ſhe had gleaned: and it was about an Ephah of barley.

18 ¶ And ſhe tooke *it* vp, and went into the city: and her mother in law ſaw what ſhe had gleaned: and ſhe brought forth, and gaue to her that ſhe had reſerued, after ſhe was ſufficed.

19 And her mother in law ſaid vnto her, Where haſt thou gleaned to day? and where wroughteſt thou? Bleſſed be he that did take knowledge of thee. And ſhe ſhewed her mother in law with whom ſhe had wrought, and ſaid, The mans name with whom I wrought to day, is Boaz.

20 And Naomi ſaid vnto her daughter in law, Bleſſed be he of the LORD, who hath not left off his kindneſſe to the liuing, and to the dead. And Naomi ſaid vnto her, The man is neere of kin vnto vs, ‖ one of our next kinſmen.

21 And Ruth the Moabiteſſe ſaid, He ſaid vnto me alſo, Thou ſhalt keepe faſt by my yong men, vntill they haue ended all my harueſt.

22 And Naomi ſaid vnto Ruth her daughter in law, It is good, my daughter, that thou goe out with his maidens, that they ‖ meet thee not in any other field.

23 So ſhe kept faſt by the maidens of Boaz to gleane, vnto the end of barley harueſt, and of wheat harueſt, & dwelt with her mother in law.

CHAP. III.

1 *By Naomi her inſtruction,* 5 *Ruth lieth at Boaz his feet.* 8 *Boaz acknowledgeth the right of a kinſman.* 14 *He ſendeth her away with ſixe meaſures of barley.*

THEN Naomi her mother in law ſaid vnto her, My daughter, ſhall I not ſeeke reſt for thee, that it may be well with thee?

2 And now is not Boaz of our kinred, with whoſe maidens thou waſt? Behold, he winnoweth barley to night in the threſhing floore.

3 Waſh thy ſelfe therefore, and anoint thee, and put thy raiment vpon thee, and get thee downe to the floore: *but* make not thy ſelfe knowne vnto the man, vntill he ſhall haue done eating and drinking.

Hebr. haue such enterprise.

Hebr. be against.

Hebr. wrong-ed her ſelfe

That is, pleaſant. That is, bitter.

Hebr. hap happened.

Called, Mat. 1. 5. Booz.

‡ Hebr. it grieueth me much for your ſakes.

† Hebr. to the heart.

‖ Or, I finde fauour.

† Hebr. ſhame her not.

‖ Or, one that hath right to redeeme.

‖ Or, fall vpon the e.

4 And it shall be when he lieth downe, that thou shalt marke the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt goe in, and ‖ vncouer his feet, and lay thee downe, and he will tell thee what thou shalt doe.

‖ Or, lift vp the clothes that are on his feet.

5 And she said vnto her, All that thou sayest vnto me, I will doe.

6 ¶ And she went downe vnto the floore, and did according to all that her mother in law bade her.

7 And when Boaz had eaten and drunke, and his heart was merry, he went to lie downe at the end of the heape of corne: and she came softly, and vncouered his feet, and laid her downe.

8 ¶ And it came to passe at midnight, that the man was afraid, and ‖ turned himselfe: and behold, a woman lay at his feet.

‖ Or, took hold on.

9 And he said, Who *art* thou? And she answered, I *am* Ruth thine hand-maid: spread therefore thy skirt ouer thine hand-maid, for thou *art* ‖ a neere kinseman.

‖ Or, one that hath right to redeeme.

10 And he said, Blessed be thou of the LORD, my daughter: *for* thou hast shewed more kindnesse in the latter end, then at the beginning, in as much as thou followedst not young men, whether poore or rich.

11 And now my daughter, feare not, I will doe to thee all that thou requirest: for all the † city of my people doth know, that thou art a vertuous woman.

† Hebr. gate.

12 And now it is true, that I am *thy* neere kinseman: howbeit, there is a kinseman neerer then I.

13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, that if he will performe vnto thee the part of a kinseman, well, let him doe the kinsemans part; but if he will not doe the part of a kinseman to thee, then will I doe the part of a kinseman to thee, as the LORD liueth: lie downe vntill the morning.

14 ¶ And she lay at his feet vntill the morning: and she rose vp before one could know another. And he said, Let it not be knowne that a woman came into the floore.

15 Also he said, Bring the ‖ vaile that thou hast vpon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured sixe *measures* of barley, and laid it on her: and she went into the city.

‖ Or, sheet, or, apron.

16 And when she came to her mother in law, she said, Who *art* thou, my daughter? and she told her all that the man had done to her.

17 And she said, These sixe *measures* of barley gaue he me, for he said to me, Goe not empty vnto thy mother in law.

18 Then said she, Sit still my daughter, vntill thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, vntill he haue finished the thing this day.

CHAP. IIII.

1 Boaz calleth into iudgement the next kinsman. 6 Hee refuseth the redemption according to the maner in Israel. 9 Boaz buyeth the inheritance. 11 He marrieth Ruth. 13 She beareth Obed, the grandfather of Dauid. 18 The generation of Pharez.

THen went Boaz vp to the gate, and sate him downe there: and behold, the kinseman of whom Boaz spake, came by, vnto whom he said, Ho, such a one: turne aside, sit downe here. And he turned aside, and sate downe.

2 And he tooke ten men of the Elders of the city, and said, Sit ye downe heere. And they sate downe.

3 And he said vnto the kinsman; Naomi that is come againe out of the country of Moab, selleth a parcell of land, which was our brother Elimelechs.

4 And † I thought to aduertise thee, saying, Buy *it* before the inhabitants, and before the Elders of my people. If thou wilt redeeme *it*, redeeme *it*, but if thou wilt not redeeme *it*, then tell me, that I may know: for there is none to redeeme *it* besides thee, and I *am* after thee. And he said, I will redeeme *it*.

† Hebr. I said, I will reuele in thine eare.

5 Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy *it* also of Ruth the Moabitesse, the wife of the dead, to raise vp the name of the dead vpon his inheritance.

6 ¶ And the kinsman said, I cannot redeeme *it* for my selfe, lest I marre mine owne inheritance: redeeme thou my right to thy selfe, for I cannot redeeme *it*.

7 * Now this was *the manner* in former time in Israel, concerning redeeming, and concerning changing, for to confirme all things: a man plucked off his shooe, and gaue *it* to his neighbour: and this *was a* testimony in Israel.

* Deut. 25.7,9.

8 Therefore the kinsman said vnto Boaz, Buy *it* for thee: so he drew off his shooe.

9 ¶ And Boaz said vnto the Elders, and vnto all the people, Ye *are* witnesses this day, that I haue bought all that was Elimelechs, and all that was Chilions, and Mahlons, of the hand of Naomi.

10 Moreouer, Ruth the Moabitesse, the wife of Mahlon, haue I purchased to be my wife, to raise vp the name of the dead vpon his inheritance, that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye *are* witnesses this day.

11 And all the people that were in the gate, and the Elders said, *Wee are* witnesses: The LORD make the woman that is come into thine house, like Rachel, and like Leah, which two did build the house of Israel: and ‖ do thou worthily in Ephratah, and † be famous in Bethlehem.

‖ Or, get thee riches, or, power. † Hebr. proclaim thy name.

12 And let thy house be like the house of Pharez (*whom Tamar bare vnto Iudah) of the seed which the LORD shall giue thee of this young woman.

* Gen. 38.29. 1 chr. 2. mat. 1.3.

13 ¶ So Boaz took Ruth, and she was his wife: and when he went in vnto her, the LORD gaue her conception, and she bare a sonne.

14 And the women said vnto Naomi, Blessed be the LORD, which hath not † left thee this day without a ‖ kinseman, that his name may be famous in Israel:

† Hebr. caused to cease vnto thee. ‖ Or, Redeemer. † Hebr. nourish.

15 And he shall be vnto thee a restorer of *thy* life, and † a nourisher of † thine old age: for thy daughter in law which loueth thee, which is better to thee then seuen sons, hath borne him.

† Hebr. thy grey haires.

16 And Naomi tooke the child, and laid it in her bosome, and became nurse vnto it.

17 And the women her neighbours gaue it a name, saying, There is a sonne borne to Naomi, and they called his name Obed: he *is* the father of Iesse the father of Dauid.

18 ¶ Now these are the generations of Pharez: * Pharez begate Hezron,

* 1 Chr. 2.4. mat. 1.3.

19 And Hezron begate Ram, and Ram begate Amminadab,

20 And Amminadab begat Nahshon, and Nahshon begate ‖ Salmon,

‖ Or, Salma.

21 And Salmon begate Boaz, and Boaz begate Obed,

22 And Obed begate Iesse, and Iesse begate Dauid,

¶ THE

¶ THE FIRST BOOKE OF *SAMVEL*, otherwise called, The first booke of the KINGS.

CHAP. I.

1 Elkanah a Leuite, hauing two wiues, worshippeth yeerely at Shiloh. 4 He cherisheth Hannah, though barren and prouoked by Peninnah. 9 Hannah in griefe, prayeth for a childe. 12 Eli first rebuking her, afterwards blesseth her. 19 Hannah hauing borne Samuel, stayeth at home till he be weaned. 24 She presenteth him according to her vow, to the LORD.

NOw there was a certaine man of RamathaimZophim, of mount Ephraim, and his name was Elkanah, the sonne of Ieroham, the sonne of Elihu, the sonne of Tohu, the sonne of Zuph, an Ephrathite;

2 And he had two wiues, the name of the one *was* Hannah, and the name of the other Peninnah: and Peninnah had children, but Hannah had no children.

3 And this man went vp out of his city *†yeerely, to worship and to sacrifice vnto the LORD of hosts in Shiloh; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni, & Phinehas, the Priests of the LORD *were* there.

4 ¶ And when the time was that Elkanah offered, hee gaue to Peninnah his wife, and to all her sonnes and her daughters, portions.

5 But vnto Hannah hee gaue ‖ a worthy portion: (for hee loued Hannah, but the LORD had shut vp her wombe.

6 And her aduersary also † prouoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut vp her wombe.)

7 And *as* he did so yeere by yeere, ‖ when she went vp to the house of the LORD, so she prouoked her: therefore she wept, and did not eate.

8 Then said Elkanah her husband to her, Hannah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieued? Am not I better to thee then ten sonnes?

9 ¶ So Hannah rose vp after they had eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunke; (Now Eli the Priest sate vpon a seat by a poste of the Temple of the LORD.)

10 And shee was † in bitternesse of soule, and prayed vnto the LORD, and wept sore:

11 And she vowed a vow, and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed looke on the affliction of thine hand-maid, and remember me, and not forget thine hand-maid, but wilt giue vnto thine hand-maid † a man childe, then I will giue him vnto the LORD all the dayes of his life, and * there shall no rasor come vpon his head.

12 And it came to passe, as she †continued praying before the LORD, that Eli marked her mouth.

13 Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; onely her lips mooued, but her voyce was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had beene drunken.

14 And Eli said vnto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee.

15 And Hannah answered, and said, No my lord, I am a woman † of a sorrowfull spirit: I haue drunke neither wine nor strong drinke, but haue powred out my soule before the LORD.

16 Count not thine hand-maid for a daughter of Belial: for out of the abundance of my ‖ complaint and griefe, haue I spoken hitherto.

17 Then Eli answered and said, Goe in peace: and the God of Israel grant thee thy petition, that thou hast asked of him.

18 And she said, Let thine hand-maid find grace in thy sight. So the woman went her way, and did eate, and her countenance was no more *sad*.

19 ¶ And they rose vp in the morning early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah: & Elkanah knew Hannah his wife, and the LORD remembred her.

20 Wherefore it came to passe when the †time was come about, after Hannah had conceiued, that she bare a sonne, and called his name ‖ Samuel, *saying*, Because I haue asked him of the LORD.

21 And the man Elkanah and all his house, went vp to offer vnto the LORD the yeerely sacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hannah went not vp; for she said vnto her husband, *I will not go vp* vntill the child be weaned, & *then* I will bring him, that he may appeare before the LORD, and there abide for euer.

23 And Elkanah her husband said vnto her, Doe what seemeth thee good, tarry vntill thou haue weaned him, onely the LORD establish his word: so the woman abode and gaue her sonne sucke, vntill she weaned him.

24 ¶ And when she had weaned him, she tooke him vp with her, with three bullockes, and one Ephah of flowre, and a bottell of wine, and brought him vnto the house of the LORD in Shiloh: and the childe *was* young.

25 And they slew a bullocke, and brought the childe to Eli.

26 And she said, O my lord, as thy soule liueth, my lord, I *am* the woman that stood by thee here, praying vnto the LORD.

27 For this child I prayed, and the LORD hath giuen me my petition, which I asked of him:

28 Therfore also I haue ‖ lent him to the LORD as long as hee liueth, ‖ hee shall be lent to the LORD. And he worshipped the LORD there.

† Hebr. renolution of dayes.

‖ That is, asked of God.

‖ Or, returned him, who ‖ haue obtained by petition of the LORD.

‖ Or, hee whom I haue obtained by petition, shall bee returned

CHAP. II.

1 Hannahs song in thankefulnesse. 12 The sin of Eli's sons 18 Samuels ministery. 20 By Eli's blessing, Hannah is more fruitfull. 22 Eli reproueth his sonnes. 28 A prophecie against Eli's house.

AND Hannah prayed, and said, My heart reioyceth in the LORD, mine horne is exalted in the LORD: my mouth is enlarged ouer mine enemies: because I reioyce in thy saluation.

2 There *is* none holy as the LORD: for there *is* none beside thee: neither *is* there any rocke like our God.

3 Talke no more so exceeding proudly, let *not* † arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD *is* a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.

4 The bowes of the mighty men are broken, and they that stumbled, are girt with strength.

5 They that *were* full, haue hired out themselues for bread: and they that *were* hungry, ceased: so that the barren hath borne seuen, and she that hath many children, is waxed feeble.

6 * The LORD killeth and maketh aliue, he bringeth downe to the graue, and bringeth vp.

7 The LORD maketh poore, and maketh rich: he bringeth low, and lifteth vp.

8 He * raiseth vp the poore out of the dust, *and* lifteth vp the begger from the dunghill, to set *them* among Princes, & to make them inherit the throne of glory: for the pillars of the earth *are* the LORDS, & he hath set the world vpon them.

9 He will keepe the feet of his Saints, and the wicked

† Hebr. hard.

* Deut. 32. 39. wisd. 16. 13 tob. 13. 2.

* Psal. 113. 7.

Deut. 16. 16.

† Hebr. from yeere to yeere.

Or, a double portion.

† Hebr. angred her.

Or, from the time that she, &c. heb. from her going vp.

† Hebr. bitter of soule.

† Hebr. seed of men.

* Num. 6. 5. iudg. 13. 5.

† Hebr. multiplied to pray.

† Hebr. hard of spirit.

‖ Or, meditation.

wicked shalbe silent in darknesse, for by strength shall no man preuaile.

10 The aduersaries of the LORD shall be broken to pieces: * out of heauen shall he thunder vpon them: the LORD shall iudge the ends of the earth, and hee shall giue strength vnto his King, and exalt the horne of his Anointed.

* Chap. 7.10.

11 And Elkanah went to Ramah to his house, and the childe did minister vnto the LORD before Eli the Priest.

12 ¶ Now the sonnes of Eli were sonnes of Belial, they knew not the LORD.

13 And the Priests custome with the people *was*, *that* when any man offered sacrifice, the Priests seruant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a flesh-hook of three teeth in his hand,

14 And he strooke *it* into the pan, or kettle, or cauldron, or pot: all that the flesh-hook brought vp, the Priest tooke for himselfe: so they did in Shiloh, vnto all the Israelites that came thither.

15 Also before they burnt the fat, the Priests seruant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Giue flesh to roste for the Priest, for he will not haue sodden flesh of thee, but raw.

16 And if any man said vnto him, Let them not faile to burne the fat † presently, and then take *as much* as thy soule desireth: then hee would answere him, Nay, but thou shalt giue it me now: and if not, I will take it by force.

† Hebr. as on the day.

17 Wherefore the sinne of the yong men was very great before the LORD: for men abhorred the offering of the LORD.

18 ¶ But Samuel ministred before the LORD, being a childe, * girded with a linnen Ephod.

* Exod. 28.4.

19 Moreouer, his mother made him a little coat, and brought *it* to him from yeere to yeere, when she came vp with her husband, to offer the yeerely sacrifice.

20 ¶ And Eli blessed Elkanah, and his wife, and said, The LORD giue thee seed of this woman, for the ‖ loane which is lent to the LORD. And they went vnto their owne home.

‖ Or, petition which he asked, &c.

21 And the LORD visited Hannah, so that she conceiued and bare three sons, & two daughters: and the childe Samuel grew before the LORD.

22 ¶ Now Eli was very old, and heard all that his sonnes did vnto all Israel, and how they lay with the women that † assembled at the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

† Hebr. assembled by troopes.

23 And he said vnto them, Why doe yee such things? for ‖ I heare of your euill dealings by all this people.

‖ Or, I heare euill words of you.

24 Nay my sons: for it is no good report that I heare; ye make the LORDS people ‖ to transgresse.

‖ Or, to cry out.

25 If one man sinne against another, the Iudge shall iudge him: but if a man sinne against the LORD, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding, they hearkened not vnto the voyce of their father, because the LORD would slay them.

26 (And the childe Samuel grew on, and was in fauour, both with the LORD, and also with men.)

27 ¶ And there came a man of God vnto Eli, and said vnto him, Thus saith the LORD, Did I plainely appeare vnto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt in Pharaohs house?

28 And did I chuse him out of all the tribes of Israel, to be my Priest, to offer vpon mine Altar, to burne incense, to weare an Ephod before me? and * did I giue vnto the house of thy father, all the offerings made by fire of the children of Israel?

* Leuit. 10.14.

29 Wherefore kicke yee at my sacrifice, and at mine offering, which I haue commanded *in my* habitation, and honourest thy sonnes aboue me, to make your selues fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people?

30 Wherefore the LORD God of Israel saith, I said indeed, *that* thy house, and the house of thy father should walke before me for euer: but now the LORD saith, Be it farre from mee; for them that honour me, I will honour, and they that despise me, shall be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, the dayes come, that I will cut off thine arme, and the arme of thy fathers house, that there shal not be an old man in thine house.

‖ Or, the affliction of the Tabernacle for all the wealth which God would haue giuen Israel.

32 And thou shalt see ‖ an enemy *in my* habitation, in all the wealth which God shall giue Israel, and there shall not be an old man in thine house for euer.

33 And the man of thine, *whom* I shall not cut off from mine Altar, *shalbe* to consume thine eies, and to griene thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die † in the flower of their age.

† Hebr. men.

34 And this shalbe a signe vnto thee, that shall come vpon thy two sonnes, on Hophni, and Phinehas: in one day they shall die both of them.

† Hebr. ioynt.

35 And I will raise me vp a faithfull Priest, that shall do according to *that which is* in my heart, and in my mind, & I will build him a sure house, and he shall walk before mine anointed for euer.

‖ Or, somewhat about the Priesthood.

36 And it shall come to passe, that euery one that is left in thine house, shall come *and* crouch to him for a piece of siluer, and a morsell of bread, and shall say, † Put me (I pray thee) into ‖ one of the Priests offices, that I may eate a piece of bread.

CHAP. III.

1 How the word of the Lord was first reuealed to Samuel. 11 God telleth Samuel the destruction of Elies house. 15 Samuel, though loth, telleth Eli the vision. 19 Samuel groweth in credit.

AND the child Samuel ministred vnto § LORD before Eli: and the word of the LORD was precious in those daies: there was no open vision.

2 And it came to passe at that time, when Eli was laid downe in his place, and his eyes began to waxe dim, that he could not see;

3 And ere the lampe of God went out in the Temple of the LORD, where the Arke of God was, and Samuel was laid downe *to sleepe*;

4 That the LORD called Samuel, and he answered, Here am I.

5 And he ran vnto Eli, and said, Here am I, for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie downe againe. And he went and lay downe.

6 And the LORD called yet againe, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I, for thou didst call me. And hee answered, I called not, my sonne; lie downe againe.

‖ Or, thus did Samuel before hee knew the LORD, and before the word of the LORD was reuealed vnto him.

7 ‖ Now Samuel did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet reuealed vnto him.

8 And the LORD called Samuel againe the third time. And hee arose, and went to Eli, and said, Here am I, for thou didst call me. And Eli perceiued that the LORD had called the childe.

9 Therefore Eli said vnto Samuel, Goe, lie downe, and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speake LORD, for thy seruant heareth. So Samuel went, and lay downe in his place.

10 And the LORD came, and stood and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel answered, Speake, for thy seruant heareth.

11 ¶ And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, I will doe a thing in Israel, at which both the eares of * euery one that heareth it, shall tingle.

* 2. Kings 21.12.

12 In that day I will performe against Eli, all things which I haue spoken concerning his house: † when I begin, I will also make an end.

† Heb. beginning and ending.

13 ‖ * For

13 ‖ * For I haue told him, that I will iudge his house for euer, for the iniquity which hee knoweth: because his sonnes made themselues ‖ vile, and he † restrained them not.

14 And therefore I haue sworn vnto the house of Eli, that the iniquity of Elies house shall not be purged with sacrifice, nor offering for euer.

15 ¶ And Samuel lay vntill the morning, and opened the doores of the house of the LORD: and Samuel feared to shew Eli the vision.

16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel my sonne. And he answered, Here am I.

17 And hee said, What *is* the thing that the LORD hath said vnto thee? I pray thee, hide it not from me: God doe so to thee, and † more also, if thou hide *any* ‖ thing from me, of all the things that he said vnto thee.

18 And Samuel told him † euery whit, and hid nothing from him. And hee said, It *is* the LORD: Let him doe what seemeth him good.

19 ¶ And Samuel grew, & the LORD was ‖ with him, and did let none of his words fall to the ground.

20 And all Israel from Dan euen to Beersheba, knew that Samuel was ‖ established to be a Prophet of the LORD.

21 And the LORD appeared againe in Shiloh: for the LORD reuealed himselfe to Samuel in Shiloh, by the word of the LORD.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The Israelites are ouercome by the Philistims at Eben-ezer. 3 They fetch the Ark vnto the terrour of the Philistins. 10 They are smitten again, the Ark taken, Hophni and Phinehas are slaine. 12 Eli at the newes, falling backward, breaketh his necke. 19 Phinehas wife distouraged in her trauaile with Ichabod, dieth.

AND the word of Samuel ‖ came to all Israel. Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battell, and pitched beside Eben-Ezer: and the Philistines pitched in Aphek.

2 And the Philistines put themselues in aray against Israel: & when † they ioyned battell, Israel was smitten before ‖ the Philistins: and they slew of † the army in the field, about foure thousand men.

3 ¶ And when the people were come into the campe, the Elders of Israel said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten vs to day before the Philistines? Let † vs fetch the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD out of Shiloh vnto vs, that when *it* commeth among vs, *it* may saue vs out of the hand of our enemies.

4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD of hostes, which dwelleth *betweene* the Cherubims: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni, and Phinehas *were* there with the Arke of the Couenant of God.

5 And when the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD came into the campe, all Israel shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang againe.

6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the campe of the Hebrewes? And they vnderstood that the Arke of the LORD was come into the campe.

7 And the Philistines were afraid, for they said, God is come into the campe. And they said, Woe vnto vs: for there hath not beene such a thing † heretofore.

8 Woe vnto vs: who shall deliuer vs out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these are the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the wildernesse.

9 Be strong, and quit your selues like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not seruants vnto the Hebrewes, * as they haue beene to you: † quit your selues like men, and fight.

10 ¶ And the Philistines fought, and Israel was smitten, and they fled euery man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter, for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen.

11 And the Arke of God was taken, & the two sonnes of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, † were slaine.

12 ¶ And there ran a man of Beniamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same day, with his clothes rent, and with earth vpon his head.

13 And when he came, loe, Eli sate vpon a seat by the wayes side, watching: for his heart trembled for the Ark of God. And when ‖ man came into the city, and told it, all the city cryed out.

14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, What meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli.

15 Now Eli was ninety and eight yeeres old, and * his eyes † were dim, that he could not see.

16 And ‖ man said vnto Eli, I am he that came out of the army, & I fled to day out of the army. And he said, What † is there done, my sonne?

17 And the messenger answered, and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath beene also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sonnes also, Hophni and Phinehas are dead, and the Arke of God is taken.

18 And it came to passe when he made mention of the Ark of God, that hee fell from off the seat backward, by the side of the gate, and his necke brake, and he died: for hee was an old man, and heauy, and he had iudged Israel fourty yeeres.

19 ¶ And his daughter in law Phinehas wife, was with child, *neere* ‖ to bee deliuered: and when she heard the tidings that the Ark of God was taken, and that her father in law, and her husband were dead, she bowed herselfe, and trauailed; for her paines † came vpon her.

20 And about the time of her death, the women that stood by her, said vnto her, Feare not, for thou hast borne a sonne. But shee answered not, † neither did she regard *it*.

21 And shee named the child ‖ Ichabod, saying, ‖ The glory is departed from Israel, (because the Arke of God was taken, and because of her father in law, and her husband.)

22 And she said, The glory is departed from Israel; for the Arke of God is taken.

CHAP. V.

1 The Philistines hauing brought the Arke into Ashdod, set it in the house of Dagon. 3 Dagon is smitten downe and cut in pieces, and they of Ashdod smitten with Emerods. 8 So God dealeth with them of Gath, when it was brought thither: 10 and so with them of Ekron, when it was brought thither.

AND the Philistines took the Ark of God, and brought it from Eben-Ezer vnto Ashdod.

2 When the Philistines tooke the Ark of God, they brought it into the house of Dagon, and set it by Dagon.

3 ¶ And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon was fallen vpon his face to the earth, before the Arke of the LORD: and they took Dagon, & set him in his place againe.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, Behold, Dagon was fallen vpon his face to the ground, before the Arke of the LORD: and the head of Dagon, and both the palmes of his hands were cut off vpon the threshold, onely ‖ the stumpe of Dagon was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the Priests of Dagon, nor any

---

13 ‖ * For I haue told him, that I will iudge his house for euer, for the iniquity which hee knoweth: because his sonnes made themselues ‖ vile, and he † restrained them not.

14 And therefore I haue sworn vnto the house of Eli, that the iniquity of Elies house shall not be purged with sacrifice, nor offering for euer.

15 ¶ And Samuel lay vntill the morning, and opened the doores of the house of the LORD: and Samuel feared to shew Eli the vision.

16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel my sonne. And he answered, Here am I.

17 And hee said, What *is* the thing that the LORD hath said vnto thee? I pray thee, hide it not from me: God doe so to thee, and † more also, if thou hide *any* ‖ thing from me, of all the things that he said vnto thee.

18 And Samuel told him † euery whit, and hid nothing from him. And hee said, It *is* the LORD: Let him doe what seemeth him good.

19 ¶ And Samuel grew, & the LORD was ‖ with him, and did let none of his words fall to the ground.

20 And all Israel from Dan euen to Beersheba, knew that Samuel was ‖ established to be a Prophet of the LORD.

21 And the LORD appeared againe in Shiloh: for the LORD reuealed himselfe to Samuel in Shiloh, by the word of the LORD.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The Israelites are ouercome by the Philistims at Eben-ezer. 3 They fetch the Ark vnto the terrour of the Philistins. 10 They are smitten again, the Ark taken, Hophni and Phinehas are slaine. 12 Eli at the newes, falling backward, breaketh his necke. 19 Phinehas wife distouraged in her trauaile with Ichabod, dieth.

AND the word of Samuel ‖ came to all Israel. Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battell, and pitched beside Eben-Ezer: and the Philistines pitched in Aphek.

2 And the Philistines put themselues in aray against Israel: & when † they ioyned battell, Israel was smitten before ‖ the Philistins: and they slew of † the army in the field, about foure thousand men.

3 ¶ And when the people were come into the campe, the Elders of Israel said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten vs to day before the Philistines? Let † vs fetch the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD out of Shiloh vnto vs, that when *it* commeth among vs, *it* may saue vs out of the hand of our enemies.

4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD of hostes, which dwelleth *betweene* the Cherubims: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni, and Phinehas *were* there with the Arke of the Couenant of God.

5 And when the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD came into the campe, all Israel shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang againe.

6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the campe of the Hebrewes? And they vnderstood that the Arke of the LORD was come into the campe.

7 And the Philistines were afraid, for they said, God is come into the campe. And they said, Woe vnto vs: for there hath not beene such a thing † heretofore.

8 Woe vnto vs: who shall deliuer vs out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these are the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the wildernesse.

9 Be strong, and quit your selues like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not seruants vnto the Hebrewes, * as they haue beene to you: † quit your selues like men, and fight.

10 ¶ And the Philistines fought, and Israel was smitten, and they fled euery man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter, for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen.

11 And the Arke of God was taken, & the two sonnes of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, † were slaine.

12 ¶ And there ran a man of Beniamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same day, with his clothes rent, and with earth vpon his head.

13 And when he came, loe, Eli sate vpon a seat by the wayes side, watching: for his heart trembled for the Ark of God. And when ‖ man came into the city, and told it, all the city cryed out.

14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, What meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli.

15 Now Eli was ninety and eight yeeres old, and * his eyes † were dim, that he could not see.

16 And ‖ man said vnto Eli, I am he that came out of the army, & I fled to day out of the army. And he said, What † is there done, my sonne?

17 And the messenger answered, and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath beene also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sonnes also, Hophni and Phinehas are dead, and the Arke of God is taken.

18 And it came to passe when he made mention of the Ark of God, that hee fell from off the seat backward, by the side of the gate, and his necke brake, and he died: for hee was an old man, and heauy, and he had iudged Israel fourty yeeres.

19 ¶ And his daughter in law Phinehas wife, was with child, *neere* ‖ to bee deliuered: and when she heard the tidings that the Ark of God was taken, and that her father in law, and her husband were dead, she bowed herselfe, and trauailed; for her paines † came vpon her.

20 And about the time of her death, the women that stood by her, said vnto her, Feare not, for thou hast borne a sonne. But shee answered not, † neither did she regard *it*.

21 And shee named the child ‖ Ichabod, saying, ‖ The glory is departed from Israel, (because the Arke of God was taken, and because of her father in law, and her husband.)

22 And she said, The glory is departed from Israel; for the Arke of God is taken.

CHAP. V.

1 The Philistines hauing brought the Arke into Ashdod, set it in the house of Dagon. 3 Dagon is smitten downe and cut in pieces, and they of Ashdod smitten with Emerods. 8 So God dealeth with them of Gath, when it was brought thither: 10 and so with them of Ekron, when it was brought thither.

AND the Philistines took the Ark of God, and brought it from Eben-Ezer vnto Ashdod.

2 When the Philistines tooke the Ark of God, they brought it into the house of Dagon, and set it by Dagon.

3 ¶ And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon was fallen vpon his face to the earth, before the Arke of the LORD: and they took Dagon, & set him in his place againe.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, Behold, Dagon was fallen vpon his face to the ground, before the Arke of the LORD: and the head of Dagon, and both the palmes of his hands were cut off vpon the threshold, onely ‖ the stumpe of Dagon was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the Priests of Dagon, nor any

‖ and will iudge him, for.

Chap. 9.30, &c.

‖ accused. Hebr. warned vpon him.

Hebr. adde.

Or, word.

Hebr. all the things, or words.

Or, with full.

Or, came to passe, with.was.

† Hebr. the battell was spread.

† Hebr. the aray.

† Hebr. take vnto vs.

† Hebr. yesterday, or, the third day.

* Iudges 15.1.

† Hebr. be men.

† Hebr. died.

* Chap. 3.2.

† Hebr. stood.

† Hebr. is the thing.

‖ Or, to cry out.

† Hebr. were turned.

† Heb. set not her heart.

‖ That is, where is the glory?

‖ Or, there is no glory.

‖ Or, the fishie part.

any that come into Dagons houſe, tread on the threſhold of Dagon in Aſhdod vnto this day.

6 But the hand of the LORD was heauy vpon them of Aſhdod, and hee deſtroyed them, and ſmote them with *Emerods, *euen* Aſhdod and the coaſts thereof.

*Pſal. 78.66.

7 And when the men of Aſhdod ſaw that *it was* ſo, they ſaid, The Arke of the God of Iſrael ſhall not abide with vs: for his hand is ſore vpon vs, and vpon Dagon our god.

8 They ſent therefore, and gathered all the lords of the Philiſtines vnto them, & ſaid, What ſhall we do with the Arke of the God of Iſrael? And they anſwered, Let the Arke of the God of Iſrael be caried about vnto Gath. And they caried the Arke of the God of Iſrael about *thither*.

9 And it was ſo, that after they had carried it about, the hand of the LORD was againſt the city with a very great deſtruction: and he ſmote the men of the city both ſmall and great, and they had Emerods in their ſecret parts.

10 ¶ Therefore they ſent the Ark of God to Ekron: and it came to paſſe as the Arke of God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cryed out, ſaying, They haue brought about the Arke of the God of Iſrael to vs, to ſlay vs and our people.

11 So they ſent, and gathered together all the lords of the Philiſtines, and ſaid, Send away the Arke of the God of Iſrael, and let it go againe to his own place, that it ſlay vs not, and our people: for there was a deadly deſtruction thorowout all the city: the hand of God was very heauy there.

12 And the men that dyed not, were ſmitten with the Emerods: and the cry of the city went vp to heauen.

CHAP. VI.

1 After ſeuen moneths the Philiſtines take counſell how to ſend backe the Arke. 10 They bring it on a new cart, with an offering vnto Bethſhemeſh. 19 The people are ſmitten for looking into the Arke: 21 They ſend to them of Kiriath-iearim to fetch it.

AND the Arke of the LORD was in the countrey of the Philiſtines ſeuen moneths.

2 And the Philiſtines called for the Prieſts and the diuiners, ſaying, What ſhall wee doe to the Arke of the LORD? Tell vs wherewith wee ſhall ſend it to his place?

3 And they ſaid, If yee ſend away the Arke of the God of Iſrael, ſend it not emptie: but in any wiſe, returne him a treſpaſſe offering: then ye ſhall be healed, and it ſhall be knowne to you, why his hand is not remooued from you.

4 Then ſaid they, What *ſhall be* the treſpaſſe offering, which we ſhall returne to him? They anſwered, Fiue golden Emerods, and fiue golden Mice, *according to* the number of the lords of the Philiſtines: for one plague was on † you all, and on your lords.

† Hebr. *them.*

5 Wherfore yee ſhall make images of your Emerods, and images of your Mice, that marre the land, and yee ſhall giue glory vnto the God of Iſrael: peraduenture he will lighten his hand from off you, and from off your gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then doe ye harden your hearts, as the Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened their hearts? when hee had wrought ‖ wonderfully among them, * did they not let † the people go, and they departed?

‖ Or, reproachfully.

* Exod. 12.31.

† Hebr. *them.*

7 Now therefore make a new cart, and take two milch kine, on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring the calues home from them.

8 And take the Arke of the LORD, and lay it vpon the cart, and put the iewels of gold, which ye returne him for a treſpaſſe offering, in a coffer by the ſide thereof, and ſend it away that it may goe.

9 And ſee, if it goeth vp by the way of his owne coaſt to Bethſhemeſh, then ‖ he hath done vs this great euill: but if not, then wee ſhall know that it is not his hand that ſmote vs, it *was* a chance *that* happened to vs.

‖ Or, is,

10 ¶ And the men did ſo: and tooke two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and ſhut vp their calues at home.

11 And they laid the Arke of the LORD vpon the cart, and the coffer with the Mice of gold, and the images of their Emerods.

12 And the kine tooke the ſtraight way to the way of Bethſhemeſh, and went along the high way, lowing as they went, and turned not aſide to the right hand, or to the left: and the lords of the Philiſtines went after them vnto the border of Bethſhemeſh.

13 And they of Bethſhemeſh were reaping their wheat harueſt in the valley: and they lifted vp their eyes, & ſaw the Ark, and reioyced to ſee *it*.

14 And the cart came into the field of Ioſhua a Bethſhemite, and ſtood there, where there *was* a great ſtone: and they claue the wood of the cart, and offered the kine, a burnt offering vnto the LORD.

15 And the Leuites tooke downe the Arke of the LORD, and the coffer that *was* with it, wherein the iewels of gold *were*, and put them on the great ſtone: And the men of Bethſhemeſh offred burnt offerings, and ſacrificed ſacrifices the ſame day vnto the LORD.

16 And when the fiue lords of the Philiſtines had ſeen *it*, they returned to Ekron the ſame day.

17 And theſe are the golden Emerods which the Philiſtines returned for a treſpaſſe offering vnto the LORD; for Aſhdod one, for Gaza one, for Aſkelon one, for Gath one, for Ekron one.

18 And the golden Mice, *according to* the number of all the cities of the Philiſtines, *belonging* to the fiue lords, both of fenced cities, and of countrey villages, euen vnto the ‖ great *ſtone* of Abel, whereon they ſet downe the Arke of the LORD, *which ſtone remaineth* vnto this day, in the field of Ioſhua the Bethſhemite.

‖ Or, great ſtone.

19 ¶ And he ſmote the men of Bethſhemeſh, becauſe they had looked into the Arke of the LORD, euen he ſmote of the people fifty thouſand, and threeſcore and ten men: and the people lamented, becauſe the LORD had ſmitten *many* of the people with a great ſlaughter.

20 And the men of Bethſhemeſh ſaid, Who is able to ſtand before this holy LORD God? and to whom ſhall he goe vp from vs?

21 ¶ And they ſent meſſengers to the inhabitants of Kiriath-iearim, ſaying, The Philiſtines haue brought againe the Arke of the LORD; come ye downe, and fetch it vp to you.

CHAP. VII.

1 They of Kiriath-iearim bring the Arke into the houſe of Abinadab, and ſanctifie Eleazar his ſonne to keepe it. 2 After twenty yeeres the Iſraelites by Samuels meanes ſolemnly repent at Mizpeh. 7 While Samuel prayeth and ſacrificeth, the Lord diſcomfiteth the Philiſtines by thunder at Eben-Ezer. 13 The Philiſtines are ſubdued. 15 Samuel peaceably and religiouſly iudgeth Iſrael.

AND ‖ men of Kiriath-iearim came, & fetcht vp the Arke of the LORD, & brought it into

‖ Or, the

the

the houſe of Abinadab in the hill, and ſanctified Eleazar his ſon, to keep the Arke of the LORD.

2 And it came to paſſe while the Arke abode in Kiriath-iearim, that the time was long: for it was twenty yeeres: and all the houſe of Iſrael lamented after the LORD.

3 ¶ And Samuel ſpake vnto all the houſe of Iſrael, ſaying, If ye doe returne vnto the LORD with all your hearts, *then* *put away the ſtrange gods, and * Aſhtaroth from among you, and prepare your hearts vnto the LORD, and * ſerue him onely: and hee will deliuer you out of the hand of the Philiſtines.

4 Then the children of Iſrael did put away *Baalim & Aſhtaroth, & ſerued the LORD only.

5 And Samuel ſaid, Gather all Iſrael to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you vnto the LORD.

6 And they gathered together to Mizpeh, and drew water, & powred it out before the LORD, and faſted on that day, and ſaid there, We haue ſinned againſt the LORD. And Samuel iudged the children of Iſrael in Mizpeh.

7 And when the Philiſtines heard that the children of Iſrael were gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philiſtines went vp againſt Iſrael: and when the children of Iſrael heard *it*, they were afraid of the Philiſtines.

8 And the children of Iſrael ſaid to Samuel, † Ceaſe not to cry vnto the LORD our God for vs, that hee will ſaue vs out of the hand of the Philiſtines.

9 ¶ And Samuel tooke a ſucking lambe, and offered it for a burnt offering wholly vnto the LORD; and Samuel cried vnto the LORD for Iſrael, and the LORD ‖ heard him.

10 And as Samuel was offering vp ſ burnt offring, the Philiſtines drew neere to battel againſt Iſrael: but ſ LORD thundred with a great thunder on that day vpon the Philiſtines, & diſcomfited them, and they were ſmitten before Iſrael.

11 And the men of Iſrael went out of Mizpeh, and purſued the Philiſtines, and ſmote them vntill *they came* vnder Bethcar.

12 Then Samuel tooke a ſtone, and ſet it betweene Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name thereof ‖ Eben-Ezer, ſaying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped vs.

13 ¶ So the Philiſtines were ſubdued, and they came no more into the coaſt of Iſrael: and the hand of the LORD was againſt the Philiſtines all the dayes of Samuel.

14 And the cities which the Philiſtines had taken from Iſrael, were reſtored to Iſrael, from Ekron euen vnto Gath, and the coaſts thereof did Iſrael deliuer out of the hands of the Philiſtines: and there was peace betweene Iſrael and the Amorites.

15 And Samuel iudged Iſrael all the dayes of his life.

16 And he went from yeere to yeere † in circuit to Bethel, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and iudged Iſrael in all thoſe places.

17 And his returne *was* to Ramah: for there *was* his houſe, and there hee iudged Iſrael, and there he built an Altar vnto the LORD.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *By occaſion of the ill gouernment of Samuels ſons, the Iſraelites aske a King.* 6 *Samuel praying in griefe, is comforted by God.* 10 *He telleth the maner of a King.* 19 *God willeth Samuel to yeeld vnto the importunity of the people.*

AND it came to paſſe when Samuel was old, that he made his ſonnes Iudges ouer Iſrael.

2 Now the name of his firſt borne was Ioel, and the name of his ſecond Abiah: *they were* Iudges in Beer-ſheba.

3 And his ſonnes walked not in his wayes, but turned aſide after lucre, and * tooke bribes, and peruerted iudgement. * Deut. 16.19.

4 Then all the Elders of Iſrael gathered themſelues together, & came to Samuel vnto Ramah,

5 And ſaid vnto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy ſonnes walke not in thy wayes: now *make vs a King to iudge vs, like all the nations. *Oſe. 13. 10. 2 Kings 13.21.

6 ¶ But the thing † diſpleaſed Samuel, when they ſaid, Giue vs a King to iudge vs: and Samuel prayed vnto the LORD. † Hebr. was euill in the eyes of Samuel.

7 And the LORD ſaid vnto Samuel, Hearken vnto the voice of the people in all that they ſay vnto thee: for they haue not reiected thee, but they haue reiected mee, that I ſhould not reigne ouer them.

8 According to all the workes which they haue done ſince the day that I brought them vp out of Egypt, euen vnto this day, wherewith they haue forſaken me, and ſerued other gods: ſo doe they alſo vnto thee.

9 Now therefore ‖ hearken vnto their voyce: ‖ howbeit, yet proteſt ſolemnely vnto them, and ſhew them the manner of the King that ſhall reigne ouer them. ‖ Or, oley. ‖ Or, notwithſtanding, when thou haſt ſolemnely proteſted againſt them?

10 ¶ And Samuel told all the words of the LORD vnto the people, that aſked of him a king.

11 And he ſaid, This will be the maner of the King that ſhall reigne ouer you: Hee will take your ſonnes, and appoint *them* for himſelfe, for his charets, and to be his horſmen, and *ſome* ſhall run before his charets.

12 And hee will appoint him captaines ouer thouſands, and captaines ouer fifties, and *will ſet them* to eare his ground, and to reape his harueſt, and to make his inſtruments of warre, and inſtruments of his charets.

13 And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be cookes, and to be bakers.

14 And hee will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliueyards, *euen* the beſt *of them*, and giue *them* to his ſeruants.

15 And hee will take the tenth of your ſeed, and of your vineyards, and giue to his † officers, and to his ſeruants. † Hebr. Eunuchs

16 And hee will take your men-ſeruants, and your maid-ſeruants, and your goodlieſt young men, and your aſſes, and put them to his worke.

17 He will take the tenth of your ſheepe, and ye ſhall be his ſeruants.

18 And ye ſhall cry out in that day, becauſe of your King which ye ſhall haue choſen you; and the LORD will not heare you in that day.

19 ¶ Neuertheleſſe the people refuſed to obey the voyce of Samuel; and they ſaid, Nay, but there ſhall be a King ouer vs;

20 That wee alſo may be like all the nations, and that our King may iudge vs, and goe out before vs, and fight our battels.

21 And Samuel heard all the words of the people, & he rehearſed them in ſ eares of the LORD.

22 And the LORD ſaid to Samuel, Hearken vnto their voyce, and make them a King. And Samuel ſaid vnto the men of Iſrael, Go ye euery man vnto his city.

CHAP. IX.

1 *Saul deſpairing to finde his fathers aſſes,* 6 *by the counſell of his ſeruant,* 11 *and direction of young maidens,* 15 *according to Gods reuelation,* 18 *commeth to Samuel.* 19 *Samuel entertaineth Saul at the feaſt.* 25 *Samuel after ſecret communication, bringeth Saul on his way.*

Now

Ioſh. 15,23 Iudges 3. Deut. 4. mat. 10. Act 4.8. Iudges 11.

Hebr. is not ſilent from vs from crying. Or, anſwered.

That is, the ſtone of helpe.

† Hebr. and he circuited.

NOw there was a man of Beniamin, whose name was * Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the sonne of Bechorath, the sonne of Aphiah, a ‖ Beniamite, a mighty man of ‖ power.

2 And he had a sonne, whose name was Saul, a choice yonng man, and a goodly: and *there was* not among the children of Israel a goodlier person then he: from his shoulders and vpward, *he was* higher then any of the people.

3 And the asses of Kish, Sauls father, were lost: and Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the seruants with thee, & arise, go seek the asses.

4 And he passed thorow mount Ephraim, and passed thorow the land of Shalisha, but they found *them* not: then they passed thorow the land of Shalim, and *there* they *were* not: and he passed thorow the land of the Beniamites, but they found *them* not.

5 *And* when they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his seruant that was with him, Come, and let vs returne, lest my father leaue *caring* for the asses, and take thought for vs.

6 And he said vnto him, Behold now, *there is* in this city a man of God, and he *is* an honourable man: all that he saith commeth surely to passe: Now let vs goe thither: peraduenture he can shew vs our way that we should goe.

7 Then said Saul to his seruant, But behold, *if* we go, what shall we bring? for the bread *is* spent in our vessels, and there is not a present to bring to the man of God: What † haue we?

8 And the seruant answered Saul againe, and said, † Behold, I haue here at hand the fourth part of a shekel of siluer: that will I giue to the man of God to tell vs our way.

9 (Before time in Israel, when a man went to enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let vs go to the Seer: for he that is now *called* a Prophet, was before time called a Seer.)

10 Then said Saul to his seruant, † Well said, come, let vs goe: so they went vnto the city where the man of God *was*.

11 ¶ And as they went vp † the hill to the city, they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said vnto them, Is the Seer here?

12 And they answered them, and said, He is: behold, *he is* before you, make haste now: for he came to day to the city; for there is ‖ a sacrifice of the people to day in the high place.

13 Assoone as yee be come into the city, yee shall straightway finde him, before he goe vp to the high place to eate: for the people will not eate vntill he come, because he doeth blesse the sacrifice, *and* afterwards they eate that be bidden: Now therefore get you vp, for † about this time ye shall finde him.

14 And they went vp into the city: and when they were come into the city, behold, Samuel came out against them, for to go vp to the high place.

15 ¶ * Now the LORD had † told Samuel in his eare, a day before Saul came, saying,

16 To morrow about this time, I will send thee a man out of the land of Beniamin, & thou shalt anoint him to be captaine ouer my people Israel, that hee may saue my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for I haue looked vpon my people, because their cry is come vnto me.

17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the LORD said vnto him, Behold the man whom I spake to thee of: this same shall † reigne ouer my people.

18 Then Saul drew neere to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the Seers house is.

19 And Samuel answered Saul, & said, I am the Seer: Go vp before me vnto the high place, for ye shal eat with me to day, & to morrow I will let thee go, & wil tell thee all that is in thine heart.

20 And as for thine asses that were lost † three dayes ago, set not thy mind on them, for they are found: And on whom is all the desire of Israel? is it not on thee, and on all thy fathers house?

21 And Saul answered, and said, Am not I a Beniamite, of the smallest of the tribes of Israel? and my family the least of all the families of the tribe of Beniamin? wherefore then speakest thou † so to me?

22 And Samuel tooke Saul and his seruant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty persons.

23 And Samuel said vnto the cooke, Bring the portion which I gaue thee, of which I said vnto thee, Set it by thee.

24 And the cooke tooke vp the shoulder, and that which was vpon it, and set it before Saul: and *Samuel* said, Behold, that which is ‖ left, set *it* before thee, & eat: for vnto this time hath it been kept for thee, *since* I said, I haue inuited the people: So Saul did eat with Samuel that day.

25 ¶ And when they were come downe from the high place into the city, *Samuel* communed with Saul vpon the top of the house.

26 And they arose early: and it came to passe about the spring of the day, that Samuel called Saul to the top of the house, saying, Vp, that I may send thee away: And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Samuel abroad.

27 And *as* they were going downe to the end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the seruant passe on before vs, (and he passed on) but stand thou still † a while, that I may shew thee the word of God.

CHAP. X.

1 Samuel anointeth Saul. 2 Hee confirmeth him by prediction of three signes. 9 Sauls heart is changed, and he prophesieth. 14 Hee concealeth the matter of the kingdom from his vncle. 17 Saul is chosen at Mizpeh by lot. 26 The different affections of his subiects.

THen Samuel tooke a viall of oyle, and powred *it* vpon his head, and kissed him, and said; *Is it* not because the LORD hath anointed thee to be captaine ouer his inheritance?

2 When thou art departed from mee to day, then thou shalt finde two men by * Rachels sepulchre, in the border of Beniamin, at Zelzah: and they will say vnto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seeke, are found: and loe, thy father hath left † the care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I doe for my sonne?

3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the plaine of Tabor, and there shall meet thee three men going vp to God to Bethel, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaues of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine.

4 And they will † salute thee, and giue thee two *loaues* of bread, which thou shalt receiue of their hands.

5 After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, where is the garison of the Philistines: and it shall come to passe, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a company of Prophets comming downe from the high place, with a psaltery, & a tabret, and a pipe, and a harpe before them, and they shall prophesie.

6 And the Spirit of the LORD will come vpon

* Chap. 14.51. 1.chron. 8.33.
‖ *Or, the sonne of a man of Ieminai.*
‖ *Or, substance.*
† *Heb. is gone out of, &c.*
† *Heb. is with vs?*
† *Hebr. there is found in my hand.*
† *Heb. thy word is good.*
† *Hebr. in the ascent of the city.*
‖ *Or, feast.*
† *Hebr. to day.*
* Chap. 15.1. acts 13.21.
† *Hebr. reuealed the eare of Samuel.*
† *Heb. restraine in.*
† *Hebr. to day.*
† *Hebr. to morrow.*
† *Hebr. according to the word.*
‖ *Or, shoulder.*
† *Heb. reigne.*
† *Hebr. to day.*
* Gen. 35.20.
† *Heb. she beleeueth.*
† *Hebr. aske thee of peace.*

vpon thee, and thou shalt prophesie with them, and shalt be turned into another man.

7 And † let it bee when these signes are come vnto thee, † that thou doe as occasion serue thee, for God is with thee.

8 And thou shalt goe downe before mee to Gilgal, and behold, I will come downe vnto thee, to offer burnt offerings, *and* to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings: * seuen dayes shalt thou tarry till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt doe.

9 ¶ And it was so, that when hee had turned his † backe to goe from Samuel, God † gaue him another heart: and all those signes came to passe that day.

10 And when they came thither to the hill, behold, a company of the Prophets met him, and the Spirit of God came vpon him, and he prophesied among them.

11 And it came to passe, when all that knew him before time, saw, that behold, he prophesied among the Prophets, then the people said † one to another, What is this that is come vnto the son of Kish? * Is Saul also among the Prophets?

12 And one † of the same place answered, and said, But who is their father? Therfore it became a Prouerbe, Is Saul also among the Prophets?

13 And when hee had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.

14 ¶ And Sauls vncle said vnto him, and to his seruant, Whither went ye? and he said, To seeke the asses: and when wee saw that *they were* no where, we came to Samuel.

15 And Sauls vncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said vnto you.

16 And Saul said vnto his vncle: Hee told vs plainely that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdome whereof Samuel spake, he told him not.

17 ¶ And Samuel called the people together vnto the LORD to Mizpeh;

18 And said vnto the children of Israel, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I brought vp Israel out of Egypt, and deliuered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdomes, *and* of them that oppressed you.

19 And yee haue this day reiected your God, who himselfe saued you out of all your aduersities and your tribulations: and ye haue said vnto him, *Nay*, but set a King ouer vs. Now therefore present your selues before the LORD by your tribes, and by your thousands.

20 And when Samuel had caused all the tribes of Israel to come neere, the tribe of Beniamin was taken.

21 When hee had caused the tribe of Beniamin to come neere by their families, the family of Matri was taken, and Saul the sonne of Kish was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.

22 Therefore they enquired of the LORD further, if the man should yet come thither: and the LORD answered, Behold, hee hath hid himselfe among the stuffe.

23 And they ran and fetched him thence, and when he stood among the people, he was higher then any of the people, from the shoulders, and vpward.

24 And Samuel said to all the people, See yee him whom the LORD hath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, † God saue the King.

25 Then Samuel told the people the maner of the kingdome, and wrote it in a booke, and laid it vp before the LORD, and Samuel sent all the people away, euery man to his house.

26 ¶ And Saul also went home to Gibeah, and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had touched.

27 But the children of Belial said, How shall this man saue vs? And they despised him, and brought him no presents: but ‖ he held his peace.

‖ *Or, he was as though he had been deafe.*

CHAP. XI.

1 Nahash offereth them of Iabesh-Gilead a reproachfull condition. 4 They send messengers, and are deliuered by Saul. 12 Saul thereby is confirmed, and his kingdome renewed.

THen Nahash the Ammonite came vp, and encamped against Iabesh-Gilead: and all the men of Iabesh said vnto Nahash, Make a couenant with vs, and we will serue thee.

2 And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, On this condition will I make a couenant with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it for a reproach vpon all Israel.

3 And § Elders of Iabesh said vnto him, †Giue vs seuen dayes respite, § we may send messengers vnto all the coasts of Israel: and then if there be no man to saue vs, we will come out to thee.

†*Helv. forbeare vs.*

4 ¶ Then came § messengers to Gibeah of Saul, and told the tidings in the eares of the people: and all the people lift vp their voyces, and wept.

5 And behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field, and Saul said, What aileth the people that they weepe? and they told him the tidings of the men of Iabesh.

6 And the Spirit of God came vpon Saul, when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, & hewed them in pieces, and sent them thorowout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, Whosoeuer commeth not foorth after Saul, and after Samuel, so shall it be done vnto his oxen: and the feare of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out † with one consent.

†*Hebr. as one man.*

8 And when he numbred them in Bezek, the children of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of Iudah thirty thousand.

9 And they said vnto § messengers that came, Thus shall ye say vnto § men of Iabesh-Gilead, To morrow by that time the Sun be hot, ye shal haue ‖ help. And the messengers came, and shewed it to the men of Iabesh, and they were glad.

‖ *Or, deliuerance.*

10 Therefore the men of Iabesh said, To morrow we will come out vnto you, and ye shall doe with vs all that seemeth good vnto you.

11 And it was so on the morrow, that Saul put the people in three companies, and they came into the midst of the hoste in the morning watch, and slew the Ammonites vntill the heat of the day: and it came to passe, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

12 ¶ And the people said vnto Samuel, Who is he that said, Shall Saul reigne ouer vs? Bring the men, that we may put them to death.

13 And Saul said, There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to day the LORD hath wrought saluation in Israel.

14 Then said Samuel to the people, Come, and let vs goe to Gilgal, and renew the kingdome there.

15 And all the people went to Gilgal, and there they made Saul King before the LORD in Gilgal: and there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings before the LORD: and there Saul and all the men of Israel reioyced greatly.

CHAP.

CHAP. XII.

1 Samuel teſtifieth his integrity. 6 Hee reproueth the people of ingratitude. 16 He terrifieth them with thunder in harueſt time. 20 He comforteth them in Gods mercy.

AND Samuel ſaid vnto all Iſrael, Behold, I haue hearkened vnto your voyce in all that ye ſaid vnto me, and haue made a King ouer you.

2 And now behold, the King walketh before you: and I am old and gray-headed, and behold, my ſonnes are with you: and I haue walked before you from my child-hood vnto this day.

3 Behold, *here I am*, witnes againſt me before the LORD, and before his anointed: Whoſe oxe haue I taken? or whoſe aſſe haue I taken? or whō haue I defrauded? whom haue I oppreſſed? or of whoſe hand haue I receiued any †bribe ‖to blind mine eyes therewith? and I will reſtore it you.

4 And they ſaid, Thou haſt not defrauded vs, nor oppreſſed vs, neither haſt thou taken ought of any mans hand.

5 And he ſaid vnto them, The LORD is witnes againſt you, and his Anointed is witneſſe this day, that ye haue not found ought in my hand: And they anſwered, He is witneſſe.

6 ¶ And Samuel ſaid vnto the people, *It is* the LORD that ‖aduanced Moſes and Aaron, and that brought your fathers vp out of ‖§ land of Egypt.

7 Now therefore ſtand ſtill, that I may reaſon with you before the LORD, of all the † righteous actes of the LORD, which he did † to you and your fathers.

8 * When Iacob was come into Egypt, and your fathers cryed vnto the LORD, then the LORD * ſent Moſes and Aaron, which brought foorth your fathers out of Egypt, and made them dwell in this place.

9 And when they forgate the LORD their God, *he* ſold them into the hand of Siſera, captaine of the hoſte of Hazor, and into the hand of the Philiſtines, and into the hand of the King of Moab, and they fought againſt them.

10 And they cryed vnto the LORD, and ſaid, Wee haue ſinned, becauſe we haue forſaken the LORD, and haue ſerued Baalim, and Aſhtaroth: but now deliuer vs out of the hand of our enemies, and we will ſerue thee.

11 And the LORD ſent Ierubbaal, and Bedan, and * Iephthah, and Samuel, and deliuered you out of the hand of your enemies on euery ſide, and ye dwelled ſafe.

12 And when ye ſaw that Nahath the King of the children of Ammon came againſt you, ye ſaid vnto me, Nay, but a King ſhall reigne ouer vs, when the LORD your God *was* your King.

13 Now therefore, behold the King whom ye haue choſen, *and* whom ye haue deſired: and behold, the LORD hath ſet a King ouer you.

14 If yee will feare the LORD, and ſerue him, and obey his voyce, and not rebell againſt the † Commandement of the LORD; then ſhall both yee, and alſo the King that reigneth ouer you, † continue following the LORD your God.

15 But if yee will not obey the voyce of the LORD, but rebel againſt the Commandement of the LORD, then ſhall the hand of the LORD be againſt you, as *it was* againſt your fathers.

16 ¶ Now therefore ſtand, and ſee this great thing which the LORD will do before your eies.

17 Is it not wheat harueſt to day? I will call vnto the LORD, and hee ſhall ſend thunder and raine, that yee may perceiue and ſee that your wickedneſſe *is* great, which yee haue done in the ſight of the LORD, in aſking you a King.

18 So Samuel called vnto the LORD, and the LORD ſent thunder and raine that day: and all the people greatly feared the LORD, & Samuel.

19 And all the people ſaid vnto Samuel, Pray for thy ſeruants vnto the LORD thy God, that we die not: for we haue added vnto all our ſins *this* euill, to aſke vs a king.

20 ¶ And Samuel ſaid vnto the people, Feare not: (yee haue done all this wickednеſſe, yet turne not aſide from following the LORD, but ſerue the LORD with all your heart:

21 And turne ye not aſide, for then *ſhould yee goe* after vaine things which cannot profit, nor deliuer, for they are vaine.)

22 For the LORD will not forſake his people for his great Names ſake: becauſe it hath pleaſed the LORD to make you his people.

23 Moreouer, as for me, God forbid that I ſhould ſin againſt the LORD, †in ceaſing to pray for you: but I will teach you the good and the right way.

24 Onely feare the LORD, and ſerue him in trueth with all your heart: for conſider ‖ how great things he hath done for you.

25 But if ye ſhall ſtill doe wickedly, ye ſhalbe conſumed, both ye and your King.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Sauls ſelected band. 3 Hee calleth the Hebrewes to Gilgal againſt the Philiſtines, whoſe gariſon Ionathan had ſmitten. 5 The Philiſtines great hoſt. 6 The diſtreſſe of the Iſraelites. 8 Saul weary of ſtaying for Samuel, ſacrifieth. 11 Samuel reproueth him. 17 The three ſpoyling bands of the Philiſtines. 19 The policy of the Philiſtines to ſuffer no ſmith in Iſrael.

SAul † regined one yeere, and when hee had reigned two yeeres ouer Iſrael,

2 Saul choſe him three thouſand men of Iſrael: *whereof* two thouſand were with Saul in Michmath, and in mount Bethel, and a thouſand were with Ionathan in Gibeah of Beniamin: and the reſt of the people hee ſent euery man to his tent.

3 And Ionathan ſmote the gariſon of the Philiſtines that *was* in ‖Geba, and the Philiſtines heard *of it*: and Saul blew the trumpet thorowout all the land, ſaying, Let the Hebrewes heare.

4 And all Iſrael heard ſay, that Saul had ſmitten a gariſon of the Philiſtines, and that Iſrael alſo † was had in abomination with the Philiſtines: and the people were called together after Saul to Gilgal.

5 ¶ And the Philiſtines gathered themſelues together, to fight with Iſrael, thirty thouſand charets, and ſixe thouſand horſemen, and people as the ſand which is on the ſea ſhore in multitude, and they came vp, and pitched in Michmaſh, Eaſtward from Beth-auen.

6 When the men of Iſrael ſaw that they were in a ſtrait: (for the people were diſtreſſed:) then the people did hide themſelues in caues, and in thickets, and in rockes, and in high places, and in pits.

7 And *ſome* of the Hebrewes went ouer Iordan, to the land of Gad and Gilead: as for Saul hee *was* yet in Gilgal, and all the people † followed him trembling.

8 ¶ *And he tarried ſeuen dayes according to the ſet time that Samuel had appointed: but Samuel came not to Gilgal, and the people were ſcattered from him.

9 And Saul ſaid, Bring hither a burnt offering to me, and peace offerings. And hee offered the burnt offering.

10 And it came to paſſe, that aſſoone as he had made an end of offring the burnt offring, behold, Samuel

---

*Eccluſ. 46.19.

† *Hebr. ranſome.* ‖ *Or, that I ſhould hide mine eyes at him.*

‖ *Or, made.*

† *Hebr. righteouſneſſes, or benefits.* † *Hebr. with.* *Gene. 46.5,6. *Exod. 4.16. *Iudges 4.2. *Iudges 11.1.

† *Hebr. mouth.* † *Hebr. be after.*

† *Heb. from ceaſing* ‖ *Or, what a great thing, &c.*

† *Heb. ſonne of one yeere in his reigning*

‖ *Or, the hill.*

† *Hebr. did ſtink.*

† *Hebr. trembled after him.* * *Chap. 10.8.*

Samuel came, and Saul went out to meet him, that he might † salute him.

11 ¶ And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, & that thou camest not within the daies appointed, & that the Philistines gathered themselues together to Michmash:

12 Therefore said I, The Philistines will come downe now vpon mee to Gilgal, and I haue not † made supplication vnto the LORD: I forced my selfe therefore, and offered a burnt offering.

13 And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God, which hee commanded thee: for now would the LORD haue established thy kingdome vpon Israel for euer.

14 But now thy kingdome shall not continue: the LORD hath sought him a man after his own heart, and the LORD hath commanded him to be captaine ouer his people, because thou hast not kept that which the LORD commanded thee.

15 And Samuel arose, and gate him vp from Gilgal, vnto Gibeah of Beniamin. And Saul numbred the people that were † present with him, about sixe hundred men.

16 And Saul and Ionathan his sonne, and the people that were present with them, abode in Gibeah of Beniamin: but the Philistines encamped in Michmash.

17 ¶ And the spoilers came out of the campe of the Philistines in three companies; one company turned vnto the way that leadeth to Ophrah, vnto the land of Shual.

18 And another company turned the way to Bethoron: and another company turned to the way of the border that looketh to the valley of Zeboim toward the wildernesse.

19 ¶ Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrewes make them swords or speares.

20 But all the Israelites went downe to the Philistines, to sharpen euery man his share, and his coulter, and his axe, and his mattock.

21 Yet they had a † file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forkes, and for the axes, and † to sharpen the goades.

22 So it came to passe in the day of battell, that there was neither sword nor speare found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and Ionathan: but with Saul and with Ionathan his sonne was there found.

25 And the ‖ garrison of the Philistines went out to the passage of Michmash.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 *Ionathan vnwitting to his father, the Priests or the people, goeth, and miraculously smiteth the Philistines garrison.* 15 *A diuine terror maketh them beat themselues.* 17 *Saul not staying the Priests answere, setteth on them.* 21 *The captiuated Hebrewes, and the hidden Israelites, ioyne and smite them.* 24 *Sauls vnadvised adiuration hindereth the victory.* 32 *Hee restraineth the people from eating blood.* 35 *Hee buildeth an Altar.* 36 *Ionathan taken by lot, is saued by the people.* 47 *Sauls strength and family.*

NOw ‖ it came to passe vpon a day, that Ionathan the sonne of Saul said vnto the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let vs goe ouer to the Philistines garrison, that *is* on the *other* side: but he told not his father.

2 And Saul tarried in the vttermost part of Gibeah, vnder a pomgranate tree, which *is* in Migron: and the people that *were* with him, were about sixe hundred men:

3 And Ahiah the sonne of Ahitub, * Ichabods brother, the sonne of Phinehas, the sonne of Eli, the LORDS Priest in Shiloh, wearing an Ephod. and the people knew not that Ionathan was gone. * Chap. 4.21.

4 ¶ And betweene the passages by which Ionathan sought to goe ouer vnto the Philistines garison, there was a sharpe rocke on the one side, and a sharpe rocke on the other side: and the name of the one was Bozez, and the name of the other Seneh.

5 The † forefront of the one was situate Northward ouer against Michmash, and the other Southward ouer against Gibeah. † *Hebr. tooth.*

6 And Ionathan said to the yong man that bare his armour, Come, and let vs goe ouer vnto the garison of these vncircumcised; it may be that the LORD will worke for vs: for there is no restraint to § LORD *to saue by many, or by few.* *2 Chro. 14.11.

7 And his Armour-bearer said vnto him, Doe all that is in thine heart: turne thee, behold I *am* with thee, according to thy heart.

8 Then said Ionathan, Behold, wee will passe ouer vnto *these* men, and we will discouer our selues vnto them.

9 If they say thus vnto vs, † Tarry vntill wee come to you: then wee will stand still in our place, and will not goe vp vnto them. † *Hebr. be still.*

10 But if they say thus, Come vp vnto vs: then we will goe vp; for * the LORD hath deliuered them into our hand: and this *shalbe* a signe vnto vs. * 1. Mac. 4.30.

11 And both of them discouered themselues vnto the garison of the Philistines: and the Philistines said, Behold, the Hebrewes come foorth out of the holes, where they had hid themselues.

12 And the men of the garison answered Ionathan and his armour-bearer, and said, Come vp to vs, and we will shew you a thing. And Ionathan said vnto his armour-bearer, Come vp after me; for the LORD hath deliuered them into the hand of Israel.

13 And Ionathan climbed vp vpon his hands, and vpon his feet, and his armour-bearer after him; and they fell before Ionathan, and his armour-bearer slew after him.

14 And that first slaughter which Ionathan and his armour-bearer made, was about twenty men, within as it were ‖ an halfe acre of land, which a yoke *of oxen might plow.* ‖ *Or, half a furrow of an acre of land.*

15 And there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people: the garison and the spoilers, they also trembled, and the earth quaked: so it was † a very great trembling. † *Hebr. a trembling of God.*

16 And the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Beniamin, looked: and behold, the multitude melted away, and they went on beating downe *one another.*

17 Then said Saul vnto the people that *were* with him, Number now, and see, who is gone from vs. And when they had numbred, behold, Ionathan and his armour-bearer were not *there.*

18 And Saul said vnto Ahiah, Bring hither the Arke of God: (for the Arke of God was at that time with the children of Israel.)

19 ¶ And it came to passe, while Saul talked vnto the Priest, that the ‖ noise that was in the host of the Philistines went on and increased: And Saul said vnto the Priest, Withdraw thine hand. ‖ *Or, tumult.*

20 And Saul and all the people that were with him, † assembled themselues, and they came to the battell, and behold, * euery mans sword was against his fellow, *and there was* a very great discomfiture. † *Hebr. were cried together.* *Iudg. 7. 22.

21 Moreouer, the Hebrewes *that* were with the Philistines before that time, which went vp with 2. chr. 20.23.

them into the campe, *from the country* round about; euen they alſo *turned* to be with the Iſraelites, that *were* with Saul and Ionathan.

22 Likewiſe all the men of Iſrael, which had hid themſelues in mount Ephraim, *when* they heard that the Philiſtines fled, euen they alſo followed hard after them in the battell.

23 So the LORD ſaued Iſrael that day: and the battell paſſed ouer vnto Beth-auen.

24 ¶ And the men of Iſrael were diſtreſſed that day; for Saul had adiured the people, ſaying, Curſed bee the man that eateth any food vntill euening, that I may be auenged on mine enemies: ſo none of the people taſted any food.

25 And all *they of* the land came to a wood, and there was honey vpon the ground.

26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the hony dropped, but no man put his hand vnto his mouth: for the people feared the oath.

27 But Ionathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath; wherefore he put forth the end of ſ rod that *was* in his hand, and dipt it in an hony-combe, and put his hand to his mouth, and his eyes were enlightned.

28 Then anſwered one of the people, and ſaid, Thy father ſtraitly charged the people with an oath, ſaying, Curſed bee the man that eateth any food this day. And the people were ‖ faint.

‖ Or, weary.

29 Then ſaid Ionathan, My father hath troubled the land: ſee, I pray you, how mine eyes haue bin enlightned, becauſe I taſted a little of this hony:

30 How much more if haply the people had eaten freely to day of the ſpoile of their enemies which they found? for had there not bin now a much greater ſlaughter among the Philiſtines?

31 And they ſmote the Philiſtines that day from Michmaſh to Aijalon: and the people were very faint.

32 And the people flew vpon the ſpoile, and tooke ſheepe, and oxen, and calues, and ſlew them on the ground, and the people did eat them *with the blood.

*Leuit. 7. 26. & 19. 26. deut. 12. 16.

33 ¶ Then they told Saul, ſaying, Behold, the people ſinne againſt the LORD, in that they eate with the blood. And he ſaid, Ye haue ‖ tranſgreſſed: roule a great ſtone vnto me this day.

‖ Or, dealt treacherouſly.

34 And Saul ſaid, Diſperſe your ſelues among the people, and ſay vnto them, Bring me hither euery man his oxe, and euery man his ſheepe, and ſlay *them* here, and eat, and ſinne not againſt the LORD, in eating with the blood. And all the people brought euery man his oxe † with him that night, and ſlew *them* there.

† Heb. in his hand.

35 And Saul built an Altar vnto the LORD: † the ſame was the firſt Altar that hee built vnto the LORD.

† Hebr. that Altar he began to build vnto the LORD.

36 ¶ And Saul ſaid, Let vs goe downe after the Philiſtines by night, and ſpoile them vntill the morning light, and let vs not leaue a man of them. And they ſaid, Doe whatſoeuer ſeemeth good vnto thee. Then ſaid the Prieſt, Let vs draw neere hither vnto God.

37 And Saul aſked counſell of God, Shall I goe downe after the Philiſtines? Wilt thou deliuer them into the hand of Iſrael? But hee anſwered him not that day.

38 And Saul ſaid, Draw ye neere hither, *all the † chiefe of the people: and know and ſee wherein this ſinne hath beene this day.

*Iudges 20. 2.

† Hebr. corners.

39 For as the LORD liueth, which ſaueth Iſrael, though it be in Ionathan my ſonne, he ſhall ſurely die: But *there was* not a man among all the people that anſwered him.

40 Then ſaid he vnto all Iſrael, Be yee on one ſide, and I and Ionathan my ſonne will be on the other ſide. And the people ſaid vnto Saul, Doe what ſeemeth good vnto thee.

41 Therefore Saul ſaid vnto the LORD God of Iſrael, ‖ Giue a perfect *lot*. And Saul and Ionathan were taken: but the people † eſcaped.

‖ Or, ſhew the cent. † Hebr. went forth.

42 And Saul ſaid, Caſt *lots* betweene me and Ionathan my ſonne. And Ionathan was taken.

43 Then Saul ſaid to Ionathan, Tell me what thou haſt done. And Ionathan told him, and ſaid, I did but taſte a little honey with the end of the rod that *was* in mine hand, *and* loe, I muſt die.

44 And Saul anſwered, God doe ſo, and more alſo: for thou ſhalt ſurely die, Ionathan.

45 And the people ſaid vnto Saul, Shall Ionathan die, who hath wrought this great ſaluation in Iſrael? God forbid: as the LORD liueth, there ſhall not one haire of his head fall to the ground: for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people reſcued Ionathan, that he died not.

46 Then Saul went vp from following the Philiſtines: and the Philiſtines went to their owne place.

47 ¶ So Saul tooke the kingdome ouer Iſrael, and fought againſt all his enemies on euery ſide, againſt Moab, and againſt the children of Ammon, and againſt Edom, and againſt the Kings of Zobah, and againſt the Philiſtines: and whitherſoeuer he turned himſelfe, he vexed *them*.

48 And hee ‖ gathered an hoſt, and ſmote the Amalekites, and deliuered Iſrael out of the hands of them that ſpoiled them.

‖ Or, wrought might.

49 Now the ſons of Saul *were* Ionathan, and Iſhui, and Melchiſhua: and the names of his two daughters *were theſe*; the name of the firſt born Merab, and the name of the younger Michal:

50 And the name of Sauls wife *was* Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimaaz: and the name of the captaine of his hoſte *was* Abner, the ſonne of Ner, Sauls vncle.

51 And Kiſh *was* the father of Saul, and Ner the father of Abner *was* the ſonne of Abiel.

52 And there was ſore war againſt ſ Philiſtines all the daies of Saul; & when Saul ſaw any ſtrong man, or any valiant man, he tooke him vnto him.

CHAP. XV.

1 Samuel ſendeth Saul to deſtroy Amalek. 6 Saul fauoureth the Kenites. 8 He ſpareth Agag and the beſt of the ſpoile. 10 Samuel denounceth vnto Saul, commending and excuſing himſelfe, Gods reiection of him for his diſobedience. 24 Sauls humiliation. 32 Samuel killeth Agag. 34 Samuel and Saul part.

SAmuel alſo ſaid vnto Saul, * The LORD ſent mee to anoint thee to be king ouer his people, ouer Iſrael: now therefore hearken thou vnto the voice of the words of the LORD.

*Chap. 9. 16.

2 Thus ſaith ſ LORD of hoſts, I remember that which Amalek did to Iſrael, *how he laid *wait* for him in the way when he came vp from Egypt.

*Exod. 17. 8. numb. 24. 20.

3 Now go, and ſmite Amalek, and vtterly deſtroy all that they haue, and ſpare them not; but ſlay both man and woman, infant and ſuckling, oxe and ſheepe, camel and aſſe.

4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbred them in Telaim, two hundred thouſand footmen, and ten thouſand men of Iudah.

5 And Saul came to a city of Amalek, and ‖ laid wait in the valley.

‖ Or, fought.

6 ¶ And Saul ſaid vnto the Kenites, Goe, depart, get you down from among the Amalekites, leſt I deſtroy you with them: for yee ſhewed kindneſſe to all the children of Iſrael when they came

came vp out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites.

7 And Saul smote the Amalekites from Hauilah, *vntill* thou commest to Shur, that *is* ouer against Egypt.

8 And he tooke Agag the King of the Amalekites aliue, and vtterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.

9 But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the ‖ fatlings, and the lambes, and all that was good, and would not vtterly destroy them: but euery thing that was vile, and refuse, that they destroyed vtterly.

10 ¶ Then came the word of the LORD vnto Samuel, saying,

11 It repenteth me that I haue set vp Saul to be King: for he is turned backe from following mee, and hath not performed my Commandements. And it grieued Samuel: and he cryed vnto the LORD all night.

12 And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to Carmel, and behold, he set him vp a place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone downe to Gilgal.

13 And Samuel came to Saul, and Saul said vnto him, Blessed be thou of the LORD: I haue performed the commandement of the LORD.

14 And Samuel said, What meaneth then this bleating of the sheepe in mine eares, and the lowing of the oxen which I heare?

15 And Saul said, They haue brought them from the Amalekites: for the people spared the best of the sheepe, and of the oxen, to sacrifice vnto the LORD thy God, and the rest wee haue vtterly destroyed.

16 Then Samuel said vnto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to mee this night. And he said vnto him, Say on.

17 And Samuel said, When thou wast little in thine owne sight, wast thou not made the head of the tribes of Israel, and the LORD anointed thee King ouer Israel?

18 And the LORD sent thee on a iourney, and said, Goe and vtterly destroy the sinners, the Amalekites, and fight against them, vntill † they be consumed.

19 Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voyce of the LORD, but diddest flie vpon the spoile, and didst euill in the sight of the LORD?

20 And Saul said vnto Samuel, Yea, I haue obeyed the voyce of the LORD, and haue gone the way which the LORD sent me, and haue brought Agag the King of Amalek, and haue vtterly destroyed the Amalekites.

21 But the people tooke of the spoile, sheepe and oxen, the chiefe of the things which should haue beene vtterly destroyed, to sacrifice vnto the LORD thy God in Gilgal.

22 And Samuel said, Hath the LORD *as great* delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voyce of the LORD? Behold, * to obey, *is* better then sacrifice: *and* to hearken, then the fat of rams.

23 For rebellion *is as* the sin of † witchcraft, and stubbornes *is as* iniquity and idolatry: because thou hast reiected the word of the LORD, he hath also reiected thee from *being* King.

24 ¶ And Saul said vnto Samuel, I haue sinned: for I haue trangressed the commandement of the LORD, and thy words; because I feared the people, and obeyed their voyce.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turne againe with mee, that I may worship the LORD.

26 And Samuel said vnto Saul, I will not returne with thee: for thou hast reiected the word of the LORD, and the LORD hath reiected thee from being King ouer Israel.

27 And as Samuel turned about to go away, he laid hold vpon the skirt of his mantle, & it rent.

28 And Samuel said vnto him, The LORD hath rent the kingdome of Israel from thee this day, and hath giuen it to a neighbour of thine, *that is* better then thou.

29 And also the ‖ strength of Israel will not lie, nor repent: for hee is not a man that hee should repent. ‖ *Or, eternity, or victory.*

30 Then he said, I haue sinned; *yet* honour me now, I pray thee, before the Elders of my people, and before Israel, and turne againe with mee, that I may worship the LORD thy God.

31 So Samuel turned againe after Saul, and Saul worshipped the LORD.

32 ¶ Then said Samuel, Bring you hither to me Agag the King of the Amalekites: and Agag came vnto him delicately. And Agag said, Surely the bitternesse of death is past.

33 And Samuel said, * As thy sword hath made women childlesse, so shall thy mother be childlesse among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the LORD in Gilgal. * Exod. 17.11. numb. 14.45.

34 ¶ Then Samuel went to Ramah, and Saul went vp to his house to Gibeah of Saul.

35 And Samuel came no more to see Saul vntill the day of his death: neuertheless Samuel mourned for Saul: and the LORD repented that he had made Saul King ouer Israel.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Samuel sent by God, vnder pretence of a sacrifice, commeth to Bethlehem. 6 His humane iudgement is reproued. 11 He anointeth Dauid. 15 Saul sendeth for Dauid to quiet his euil spirit.

AND the LORD said vnto Samuel, How long wilt thou mourne for Saul, seeing I haue reiected him from reigning ouer Israel? Fill thine horne with oyle, and goe, I will send thee to Iesse the Bethlehemite: for I haue prouided me a King among his sonnes.

2 And Samuel said, How can I goe? If Saul heare *it*, he will kill mee. And the LORD said, Take an heifer † with thee, and say, I am come to sacrifice to the LORD. † *Hebr. in thine hand.*

3 And call Iesse to the sacrifice, and I will shew thee what thou shalt doe: and thou shalt anoint vnto me *him* whom I name vnto thee.

4 And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to Bethlehem: and the Elders of the towne trembled at his † comming, and said, Commest thou peaceably? † *Hebr. meeting.*

5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice vnto the LORD: sanctifie your selues, and come with me to the sacrifice: and he sanctified Iesse, and his sons, & called them to the sacrifice.

6 ¶ And it came to passe when they were come, that he looked on Eliab, and said, Surely the LORDS anointed is before him.

7 But the LORD said vnto Samuel, Looke not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature, because I haue refused him: for *the LORD seeth* not as man seeth: For man looketh on the † outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the * heart. † *Hebr. eyes.* * 1. Chro. 28.9. psal. 7.9. iere. 11.20. & 17.10. & 20.12.

8 Then Iesse called Abinadab, and made him passe before Samuel: and he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

9 Then Iesse made Shamma to passe by: and

he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

10 Againe Iesse made seuen of his sonnes to passe before Samuel, and Samuel said vnto Iesse, The LORD hath not chosen these.

11 And Samuel said vnto Iesse, Are here all *thy* children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said vnto Iesse, * Send and fetch him: for wee will not sit † downe till he come hither.

12 And he sent and brought him in: now hee *was* ruddy, *and* withall † of a beautifull countenance, and goodly to looke to: And the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this *is* he.

13 Then Samuel tooke the horne of oyle, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: And the Spirit of the LORD came vpon Dauid from that day forward: So Samuel rose vp and went to Ramah.

14 ¶ But the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and an euill spirit from the LORD ‖ troubled him.

15 And Sauls seruants said vnto him, Behold now, an euill spirit from God troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command thy seruants *which are* before thee, to seeke out a man, who *is* a cunning player on an harpe: and it shall come to passe when the euill spirit from God is vpon thee, that he shall play with his hand, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Saul said vnto his seruants, Prouide me now a man that can play well, and bring him to mee.

18 Then answered one of the seruants, and said, Behold, I haue seen a son of Iesse § Bethlehemite, that is cunning in playing, and a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in ‖ matters, and a comely person, and the LORD is with him

19 ¶ Wherefore Saul sent messengers vnto Iesse, and said, Send mee Dauid thy sonne, which *is* with the sheepe.

20 And Iesse tooke an asse *laden* with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent *them* by Dauid his sonne vnto Saul.

21 And Dauid came to Saul, and stood before him: and hee loued him greatly, and he became his armour-bearer.

22 And Saul sent to Iesse, saying, Let Dauid, I pray thee, stand before mee: for hee hath found fauour in my sight.

23 And it came to passe, when † euill spirit from God was vpon Saul, that Dauid took an harp, & played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the euil spirit departed from him.

CHAP. XVII.

1 The armies of the Israelites and Philistines being ready to battell, 4 Goliath commeth proudly forth to challenge a combate. 12 Dauid sent by his father to visit his brethren, taketh the challenge. 28 Eliab chideth him. 30 He is brought to Saul. 32 He sheweth the reason of his confidence. 38 Without armour, armed by faith, he slayeth the Giant. 55 Saul taketh notice of Dauid.

NOw the Philistines gathered together their armies to battell, and were gathered together at Shochoh, which *belongeth* to Iudah, and pitched betweene Shochoh, and Azekah, in ‖ Ephes Dammim.

2 And Saul, and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched by the valley of Elah, & † set the battell in aray against the Philistines.

3 And the Philistines stood on a mountaine on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountaine on the other side: and there *was* a valley betweene them.

4 ¶ And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named Goliath of Gath: whose height *was* sixe cubites and a span.

5 And *hee had* an helmet of brasse vpon his head, and he was † armed with a coat of male: and the weight of the coat was fiue thousand shekels of brasse.

6 And *he had* greaues of brasse vpon his legs, and a ‖ target of brasse between his shoulders.

7 And the staffe of his speare was like a weauers beame, and his speares head *weighed* sixe hundred shekels of iron, and one bearing a shield went before him.

8 And he stood and cryed vnto the armies of Israel, and said vnto them, Why are ye come out to set your battell in aray? am not I a Philistine, and you seruants to Saul? chuse you a man for you, and let him come downe to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your seruants: but if I preuaile against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our seruants, and serue vs.

10 And the Philistine said, I defie the armies of Israel this day: giue me a man that wee may fight together.

11 When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

12 ¶ Now Dauid *was* * the son of that Ephrathite of Bethlehem-Iudah, whose name was Iesse, and he had eight sons: and the man went among men for an old man in the dayes of Saul.

13 And the three eldest sons of Iesse went, *and* followed Saul to the battell: and the names of his three sons that went to the battell, *were* Eliab the first borne, and next vnto him Abinadab, and the third Shammah.

14 And Dauid was the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.

15 But Dauid went, and returned from Saul, to feed his fathers sheepe at Bethlehem.

16 And the Philistine drew neere morning and euening, and presented himselfe fourty dayes.

17 And Iesse said vnto Dauid his sonne, Take now for thy brethren an Ephah of this parched corne, and these ten loaues, and run to the campe to thy brethren.

18 And carry these ten † cheeses vnto the ‖ captaine of *their* thousand, and looke how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel *were* in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.

20 ¶ And Dauid rose vp early in the morning, and left the sheepe with a keeper, and tooke, and went as Iesse had commanded him; and he came to the ‖ trench, as the hoste was going forth to the fight, and shouted for the battell.

21 For Israel and the Philistines had put the battell in aray, army against army.

22 And Dauid left † his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and † saluted his brethren.

23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came vp the champion (the Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name) out of the armies of the Philistines, and spake according to the same words: and Dauid heard *them*.

24 And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled † from him, and were sore afraid.

25 And the men of Israel said, Haue ye seene this man that is come vp? surely to defie Israel is he come vp: and it shall be that the man who killeth him, the King will enrich him with great

Or, terrified.

Or, speech.

Or, the coast of Dammim.

Hebr. ranged the battell.

Hebr. fayre of eyes.

Hebr. euill.

Hebr. cheeses of milke.

Hebr. captaine of a thousand.

Or, place of the carriage.

Or, baggage.

Hebr. vessels from vpon him.

Hebr. asked of the brethren.

Hebr. of peace from him.

Chap. 16.1.

great riches, and * will giue him his daughter, and make his fathers house free in Israel.

26 And Dauid spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away the reproach from Israel? for who is this vncircumcised Philistine, that he should defie the armies of the liuing God?

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

28 ¶ And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake vnto the men, & Eliabs anger was kindled against Dauid, & he said, Why camest thou downe hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheepe in the wildernesse? I know thy pride, and the naughtines of thine heart: for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battel.

29 And Dauid said, What haue I now done? Is there not a cause?

30 ¶ And he turned from him towards another, and spake after the same † manner: and the people answered him again after the former maner.

31 And when the *words* were heard which Dauid spake, they rehearsed them before Saul, and he † sent for him.

32 ¶ And Dauid said to Saul, Let no mans heart faile because of him: thy seruant will goe and fight with this Philistine.

33 And Saul said to Dauid, Thou art not able to goe against this Philistine to fight with him: for *thou art but* a youth, and he a man of warre from his youth.

34 And Dauid said vnto Saul, Thy seruant kept his fathers sheepe, and there came a Lion, and a Beare, and took a ‖ lamb out of the flocke:

35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and deliuered *it* out of his mouth, and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

36 Thy seruant slew both the Lion and the Beare: and this vncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the liuing God.

37 Dauid said moreouer, The LORD that deliuered me out of the paw of the Lion, and out of the paw of the Beare, he will deliuer me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said vnto Dauid, Goe, and the LORD be with thee.

38 ¶ And Saul † armed Dauid with his armour, and hee put an helmet of brasse vpon his head, also he armed him with a coat of male.

39 And Dauid girded his sword vpon his armour, and he assayed to go: for he had not proued *it*: and Dauid said vnto Saul, I cannot goe with these: for I haue not proued *them*. And Dauid put them off him.

40 And hee tooke his staffe in his hand, and chose him fiue smooth stones out of the ‖ brook, and put them in a shepherds † bag, which he had, euen in a scrip, and his sling was in his hand, and he drew neere to the Philistine.

41 And the Philistine came on, and drew neere vnto Dauid, and the man that bare the shield *went* before him.

42 And when the Philistine looked about, and saw Dauid, he disdained him: for he was *but* a youth, and ruddy, and of a faire countenance.

43 And the Philistine said vnto Dauid, Am I a dog, that thou commest to me with staues? and the Philistine cursed Dauid by his gods.

44 And the Philistine said to Dauid, Come to me, and I will giue thy flesh vnto the fowles of the aire, and to the beasts of the field.

45 Then said Dauid to the Philistine, Thou commest to mee with a sword, and with a speare, and with a shield: but I come to thee in the Name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom thou hast defied.

46 This day will the LORD † deliuer thee into mine hand, and I will smite thee, and take thine head from thee, and I will giue ‡ carcasses of the hoste of the Philistins this day vnto the fowles of the aire, & to the wild beasts of § earth, that all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel.

47 And all this assembly shall know, that the LORD saueth not with sword and speare (for the battell is the LORDS) and he will giue you into our hands.

48 And it came to passe when the Philistine arose, and came, and drew nigh to meet Dauid, that Dauid hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine.

49 And Dauid put his hand in his bag, & took thence a stone, and slang it, and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead, and he fell vpon his face to the earth.

50 * So Dauid preuailed ouer the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him, but there was no sword in the hand of Dauid.

51 Therefore Dauid ran, and stood vpon the Philistine, and tooke his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw their champion was dead, they fled.

52 And the men of Israel, & of Iudah arose, & shouted, & pursued § Philistins, vntil thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ekron: and the wounded of the Philistines fell downe by the way to Shaaraim, euen vnto Gath, & vnto Ekron.

53 And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoyled their tents.

54 And Dauid tooke the head of the Philistine, and brought it to Ierusalem, but hee put his armour in his tent.

55 ¶ And when Saul saw Dauid goe forth against the Philistine, he said vnto Abner the captaine of the hoste; Abner, whose sonne is this youth? And Abner said, *As* thy soule liueth, O King, I cannot tell.

56 And the King said, Enquire thou whose son the stripling is.

57 And as Dauid returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner tooke him, and brought him before Saul, with the head of the Philistine in his hand.

58 And Saul said to him, Whose son art thou, *thou* young man? and Dauid answered, I am the sonne of thy seruant Ieese the Bethlehemite.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *Ionathan loueth Dauid.* 5 *Saul enuieth his praise:* 10 *Seeketh to kill him in his fury:* 12 *Feareth him for his good successe:* 17 *Offereth him his daughters for a snare:* 22 *Dauid perswaded to be the Kings sonne in law, giueth two hundred foreskins of the Philistins for Michals dowry.* 28 *Sauls hatred and Dauids glory increaseth.*

AND it came to passe, when he made an end of speaking vnto Saul, that the soule of Ionathan was knit with the soule of Dauid, and Ionathan loued him as his owne soule.

2 And Saul tooke him that day, and would let him goe no more home to his fathers house.

3 Then Ionathan and Dauid made a couenant, because he loued him as his owne soule.

4 And Ionathan ſtript himſelfe of the robe that *was* vpon him, and gaue it to Dauid, and his garments, euen to his ſword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

5 ¶ And Dauid went out whitherſoeuer Saul ſent him, and ‖ behaued himſelfe wiſely: and Saul ſet him ouer the men of warre, and he was accepted in the ſight of all the people, and alſo in the ſight of Sauls ſeruants.

‖ Or, proſpered.

6 And it came to paſſe, as they came, when Dauid was returned from the ſlaughter of the ‖ Philiſtine, that the women came out of all cities of Iſrael, ſinging, and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with ioy, and with † inſtruments of muſicke.

‖ Or, Philiſtines. † Hebr. three-ſtringed inſtruments.

7 And the women anſwered one another as they played, and ſaid, *Saul hath ſlaine his thouſands, and Dauid his ten thouſands.

*Chap. 21. 11. & 29. 5. eccl. 47. 6

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the ſaying † diſpleaſed him, and he ſaid, They haue aſcribed vnto Dauid ten thouſands, and to me they haue aſcribed *but* thouſands: and *what* can hee haue more, but the Kingdome?

† Hebr. was euill in his eyes.

9 And Saul eyed Dauid from that day and forward.

10 ¶ And it came to paſſe on the morrow, that the euill ſpirit from God, came vpon Saul, and hee propheſied in the midſt of the houſe: and Dauid played with his hand, as at other times: and *there was* a iauelin in Sauls hand.

11 And Saul caſt the iauelin; for he ſaid, I will ſmite Dauid euen to the wall with it: and Dauid auoyded out of his preſence twice.

12 ¶ And Saul was afraid of Dauid, becauſe the LORD was with him, and was departed from Saul.

13 Therefore Saul remooued him from him, and made him his Captaine ouer a thouſand, and he went out, and came in before the people.

14 And Dauid ‖ behaued himſelfe wiſely in all his wayes; and the LORD *was* with him.

‖ Or, proſpered.

15 Wherefore when Saul ſaw that he behaued himſelfe very wiſely, he was afraid of him.

16 But all Iſrael and Iudah loued Dauid, becauſe he went out, and came in before them.

17 ¶ And Saul ſaid to Dauid, Behold, my elder daughter Merab, her will I giue thee to wife: onely bee thou † valiant for me, and fight the LORDS battells: for Saul ſaid, Let not mine hand be vpon him, but let the hand of the Philiſtines be vpon him.

† Heb. a ſon of valour.

18 And Dauid ſaid vnto Saul, Who am I? and what is my life, *or* my fathers family in Iſrael, that I ſhould be ſon in law to the King?

19 But it came to paſſe, at the time when Merab Sauls daughter ſhould haue beene giuen to Dauid, that ſhe was giuen vnto Adriel the Meholathite to wife.

20 And Michal Sauls daughter loued Dauid: and they told Saul, and the thing † pleaſed him.

† Hebr. was right in his eyes.

21 And Saul ſaid, I will giue him her, that ſhe may be a ſnare to him, and that the hand of the Philiſtines may be againſt him. Wherefore Saul ſaid to Dauid, Thou ſhalt this day be my ſon in law, in *the one of* the twaine.

22 And Saul commanded his ſeruants, *ſaying*, Commune with Dauid ſecretly, and ſay, Behold, the King hath delight in thee, and all his ſeruants loue thee: now therefore be the Kings ſon in law.

23 And Sauls ſeruants ſpake thoſe words in the eares of Dauid: And Dauid ſaid, Seemeth it to you a light thing to be a kings ſon in law, ſeeing that I am a poore man, and lightly eſteemed?

24 And the ſeruants of Saul told him, ſaying, † On this manner ſpake Dauid.

† Hebr. according to theſe words.

25 And Saul ſaid, Thus ſhall ye ſay to Dauid, The king deſireth not *any* dowry, but an hundred foreſkins of the Philiſtins to bee auenged of the kings enemies. But Saul thought to make Dauid fall by the hand of the Philiſtines.

26 And when his ſeruants told Dauid theſe words, it pleaſed Dauid well to bee the Kings ſon in law: and the dayes were not † expired.

† Hebr. fulfilled.

27 Wherefore Dauid aroſe, hee and his men, and ſlew of the Philiſtines two hundred men, and Dauid brought their foreſkins, and they gaue them in full tale to the King, that he might bee the Kings ſon in law: and Saul gaue him Michal his daughter to wife.

28 ¶ And Saul ſaw and knew that the LORD was with Dauid, and that Michal Sauls daughter loued him.

29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of Dauid, and Saul became Dauids enemy continually.

30 Then the Princes of the Philiſtines went foorth: and it came to paſſe after they went forth, *that* Dauid behaued himſelfe more wiſely then all the ſeruants of Saul, ſo that his name was † much ſet by.

† Heb. precious.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Ionathan diſcloſeth his fathers purpoſe to kill Dauid. 4 He perſwadeth his father to reconciliation. 8 By reaſon of Danids good ſucceſſe in a new war, Sauls malicious rage breaketh out againſt him. 12 Michal deceiueth her father with an image in Dauids bed. 18 Dauid commeth to Samuel in Naioth. 20 Sauls meſſengers ſent to take Dauid, 22 and Saul himſelfe, propheſie.

AND Saul ſpake to Ionathan his ſon, and to all his ſeruants, that they ſhould kill Dauid.

2 But Ionathan Sauls ſon delighted much in Dauid, and Ionathan told Dauid, ſaying, Saul my father ſeeketh to kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thy ſelfe vntil § morning, and abide in a ſecret place, and hide thy ſelfe:

3 And I will goe out and ſtand beſide my father in the field, where thou art, and I will commune with my father of thee, and what I ſee, that I will tell thee.

4 ¶ And Ionathan ſpake good of Dauid vnto Saul his father, and ſaid vnto him, Let not the King ſin againſt his ſeruant, againſt Dauid, becauſe he hath not ſinned againſt thee, & becauſe his workes *haue beene* to thee-ward very good.

5 For hee did put his * life in his hand, and ſlew the Philiſtine, and the LORD wrought a great ſaluation for all Iſrael: thou ſaweſt *it*, and didſt reioyce: Wherefore then wilt thou ſinne againſt innocent blood, to ſlay Dauid without a cauſe?

*Iudg. 5. 17. & 12. 3. cha. 28. 21. pſal. 119. 109.

6 And Saul hearkened vnto the voyce of Ionathan, and Saul ſware, As the LORD liueth, he ſhall not be ſlaine.

7 And Ionathan called Dauid, and Ionathan ſhewed him all thoſe things: and Ionathan brought Dauid to Saul, and hee was in his preſence as † in times paſt.

† Hebr. yeſterday, third day.

8 ¶ And there was war againe, and Dauid went out and fought with the Philiſtines, & ſlew them with a great ſlaughter, and they fled from † him.

9 And the euill ſpirit from the LORD was vpon Saul, as he ſate in his houſe with his iauelin in his hand: and Dauid played with *his* hand.

† Hebr. his hand.

10 And Saul ſought to ſmite Dauid euen to the wall with the iauelin: but he ſlipt away out of Sauls preſence, and he ſmote the iauelin into the wall; and Dauid fled, and eſcaped that night.

11 Saul

11 Saul alſo ſent meſſengers vnto Dauids houſe to watch him, and to ſlay him in the morning: and Michal Dauids wife told him, ſaying, If thou ſaue not thy life to night, to morrow thou ſhalt be ſlaine.

12 ¶ So Michal let Dauid downe thorow a window: and he went and fled, and eſcaped.

13 And Michal tooke an image, and laid *it* in the bed, and put a pillow of goats haire for his bolſter, and couered it with a cloth.

14 And when Saul ſent meſſengers to take Dauid, ſhe ſaid, He is ſicke.

15 And Saul ſent the meſſengers *againe* to ſee Dauid, ſaying, Bring him vp to me in the bed, that I may ſlay him.

16 And when the meſſengers were come in, behold, *there was* an image in the bed, with a pillow of goates haire for his bolſter.

17 And Saul ſaid vnto Michal, Why haſt thou deceiued me ſo, & ſent away mine enemy, that he is eſcaped? And Michal anſwered Saul, He ſaid vnto me, Let me goe: Why ſhould I kill thee?

18 ¶ So Dauid fled, and eſcaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done vnto him: and hee and Samuel went and dwelt in Naioth.

19 And it was told Saul, ſaying, Behold, Dauid *is* at Naioth in Ramah.

20 And Saul ſent meſſengers to take Dauid: and when they ſaw the company of the Prophets propheſying, and Samuel ſtanding *as* appointed ouer them, the Spirit of God was vpon the meſſengers of Saul, and they alſo propheſied.

21 And when it was told Saul, he ſent other meſſengers, and they propheſied likewiſe: and Saul ſent meſſengers againe the third time, and they propheſied alſo.

22 Then went he alſo to Ramah, and came to a great well that *is* in Sechu: and he aſked, and ſaid, Where are Samuel and Dauid? And one ſaid, Behold, they be at Naioth in Ramah.

23 And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah: and the Spirit of God was vpon him alſo, and he went on, and propheſied vntill he came to Naioth in Ramah:

24 And he ſtript off his clothes alſo, and propheſied before Samuel in like manner, and † lay downe naked all that day, and all that night: wherefore they ſay, * Is Saul alſo among the Prophets?

† Heb. fell

* Chap. 10, 11.

CHAP. XX.

1 Dauid conſulteth with Ionathan for his ſafety. 11 Ionathan and Dauid renew their couenant by oath. 18 Ionathans token to Dauid. 24 Saul miſſing Dauid, ſeeketh to kill Ionathan. 35 Ionathan lowingly taketh his leaue of Dauid.

AND Dauid fled from Naioth in Ramah, and came and ſaid before Ionathan, What haue I done? what *is* mine iniquity? and what *is* my ſinne before thy father, that he ſeeketh my life?

2 And he ſaid vnto him, God forbid, thou ſhalt not die: behold, my father will doe nothing either great or ſmall, but that he will † ſhew it me: and why ſhould my father hide this thing from me? it *is* not *ſo*.

† Hebr. vncouer mine eare.

3 And Dauid ſware moreouer, and ſaid, Thy father certainely knoweth that I haue found grace in thine eyes, and he ſaith, Let not Ionathan know this, leſt he bee grieued: but truely *as* the LORD liueth, and *as* thy ſoule liueth, there *is* but a ſtep betweene me and death.

‖ Or, ſay, what is thy mind, & I will doe, &c. † Hebr. ſpeaketh or thinketh.

4 Then ſaid Ionathan vnto Dauid, ‖ Whatſoeuer thy ſoule † deſireth, I will euen do *it* for thee.

5 And Dauid ſaid vnto Ionathan, Behold, to morrow *is* the new Moone, and I ſhould not faile to ſit with the King at meat: but let me goe that I may hide my ſelfe in the fields, vnto the third day at Euen.

6 If thy father at all miſſe me, then ſay, Dauid earneſtly aſked *leaue* of me, that he might run to Bethlehem his city: for *there is* a yeerely ‖ ſacrifice there for all the family.

‖ Or, feaſt

7 If he ſay thus, *It is* well, thy ſeruant ſhall haue peace: but if he be very wroth, then be ſure that euill is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou ſhalt deale kindly with thy ſeruant, for * thou haſt brought thy ſeruant into a Couenant of the LORD with thee: notwithſtanding, if there be in me iniquity, ſlay me thy ſelfe: for why ſhouldeſt thou bring mee to thy father?

* Chap. 18.3. & 23.18.

9 And Ionathan ſaid, Farre be it from thee: for if I knew certainely that euill were determined by my father to come vpon thee, then would not I tell it thee?

10 Then ſaid Dauid to Ionathan, Who ſhal tell me? or what *if* thy father anſwere thee roughly?

11 ¶ And Ionathan ſaid vnto Dauid, Come, and let vs goe out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Ionathan ſaid vnto Dauid, O LORD God of Iſrael, when I haue † ſounded my father, about to morrow any time, *or* the third day, and behold, *if there be* good toward Dauid, and I then ſend not vnto thee, and † ſhew it thee;

† Hebr. ſearched

† Hebr. vncouer thine eare.

13 The LORD doe ſo, and much more to Ionathan: but if it pleaſe my father to doe thee euill, then I will ſhew it thee, & ſend thee away, that thou mayeſt goe in peace, and the LORD be with thee, as he hath beene with my father.

14 And thou ſhalt not only while yet I liue, ſhew me ſ kindneſſe of the LORD, that I die not:

15 But *alſo* thou ſhalt not cut off thy kindneſſe from my houſe for euer: no not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of Dauid, euery one from the face of the earth.

16 So Ionathan † made *a couenant* with the houſe of Dauid, *ſaying*, Let the LORD euen require *it* at the hand of Dauids enemies.

† Hebr. cut.

17 And Ionathan cauſed Dauid to ſweare againe, ‖ becauſe hee loued him: for hee loued him as he loued his owne ſoule.

‖ Or, by his loue towards him.

18 Then Ionathan ſaid to Dauid, To morrow *is* the new Moone: and thou ſhalt be miſſed, becauſe thy ſeat will be † empty.

† Hebr. miſſed.

19 And when thou haſt ſtayed three dayes, then thou ſhalt goe downe ‖ quickly, and come to the place where thou diddeſt hide thy ſelfe, † when the buſineſſe was *in hand*, and ſhalt remaine by the ſtone ‖ Ezel.

‖ Or, diligently. † Hebr. greatly.

20 And I will ſhoot three arrowes on the ſide *thereof*, as though I ſhot at a marke.

† Heb. in the day of the buſines.

21 And behold, I will ſend a lad, *ſaying*, Goe, finde out the arrowes. If I expreſſely ſay vnto the lad, Behold, the arrowes *are* on this ſide of thee, take them: then come thou, for there is peace to thee, and † no hurt, *as* the LORD liueth.

‖ Or, that ſheweth the way. † Hebr. not any thing.

22 But if I ſay thus vnto the young man, Behold, the arrowes *are* beyond thee: goe thy way, for the LORD hath ſent thee away.

23 And as touching the matter which thou and I haue ſpoken of, behold, the LORD *be* betweene thee and me for euer.

24 ¶ So Dauid hid himſelfe in the field: and when the new Moone was come, the King ſate him downe to eate meat.

25 And the king ſate vpon his ſeat as at other times, *euen* vpon a ſeat by the wall: and Ionathan

aroſe, and Abner ſate by Sauls ſide, and Dauids place was empty.

26 Neuertheleſſe, Saul ſpake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, he is not cleane, ſurely he is not cleane.

27 And it came to paſſe on the morrow, *which was* the ſecond day of the moneth, that Dauids place was empty: and Saul ſaid vnto Ionathan his ſonne, Wherefore commeth not the ſonne of Ieſſe to meat, neither yeſterday nor to day?

28 And Ionathan anſwered Saul, Dauid earneſtly aſked *leaue* of me, *to goe* to Bethlehem.

29 And he ſaid, Let me goe, I pray thee, for our family hath a ſacrifice in the city, and my brother, he hath commanded me *to be there*: and now if I haue found fauour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and ſee my brethren: Therefore he commeth not vnto the Kings table

30 Then Sauls anger was kindled againſt Ionathan, and he ſaid vnto him, ‖ Thou ſonne of the peruerſe rebellious *woman*, doe not I know that thou haſt choſen the ſon of Ieſſe to thine owne confuſion, and vnto the confuſion of thy mothers nakednеſſe?

31 For as long as the ſon of Ieſſe liueth vpon the ground, thou ſhalt not be ſtablithed, nor thy kingdome: wherefore now ſend, and fetch him vnto me, for he † ſhall ſurely dye.

32 And Ionathan anſwered Saul his father, and ſaid vnto him, Wherefore ſhall hee bee ſlaine? what hath he done?

33 And Saul caſt a iauelin at him to ſmite him, whereby Ionathan knew that it was determined of his father to ſlay Dauid.

34 So Ionathan aroſe from the table in fierce anger, and did eate no meat the ſecond day of the moneth: for he was grieued for Dauid, becauſe his father had done him ſhame.

35 ¶ And it came to paſſe in the morning, that Ionathan went out into the field, at the time appointed with Dauid, and a little lad with him.

36 And he ſaid vnto his lad, Run, finde out the arrowes which I ſhoote. And as the lad ran, he ſhot an arrow † beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow † which Ionathan had ſhot, Ionathan cried after † the lad, & ſaid, Is not the arrow beyond thee?

38 And Ionathan cried after the lad, Make ſpeed, haſte, ſtay not. And Ionathans lad gathered vp the arrowes, and came to his maſter.

39 But the lad knew not any thing: onely Ionathan and Dauid knew the matter.

40 And Ionathan gaue his † artillery vnto his lad, & ſaid vnto him, Goe, carry *them* to the city

41 ¶ And aſſoone as the lad was gone, Dauid aroſe out of *a place* toward the South, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himſelfe three times: and they kiſſed one another, and wept one with another, vntill Dauid exceeded.

42 And Ionathan ſaid to Dauid, Goe in peace, ‖ foraſmuch as we haue ſworne both of vs in the Name of the LORD, ſaying, The LORD be betweene me and thee, and between my ſeed and thy ſeed for euer. And he aroſe, and departed: and Ionathan went into the city.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Dauid at Nob obtaineth of Ahimelech hallowed bread. 7 Doeg was preſent. 8 Dauid taketh Goliaths ſword. 10 Dauid at Gath faineth himſelfe mad.

THen came Dauid to Nob to Ahimelech the Prieſt, and Ahimelech was afraid at the meeting of Dauid, and ſaid vnto him, Why *art* thou alone, and no man with thee?

2 And Dauid ſaid vnto Ahimelech the Prieſt, The King hath commanded me a buſineſſe, and hath ſaid vnto me, Let no man know any thing of the buſineſſe whereabout I ſend thee, and what I haue commanded thee: and I haue appointed *my* ſeruants to ſuch and ſuch a place.

3 Now therefore what is vnder thine hand? giue me fiue loaues of bread in mine hand, or what there is † preſent.

4 And the Prieſt anſwered Dauid, and ſaid, There is no common bread vnder mine hand, but there is * hallowed bread: if the young men haue kept themſelues at leaſt from women.

5 And Dauid anſwered the Prieſt, and ſaid, vnto him, Of a truth women haue beene kept from vs about theſe three daies ſince I came out, and the veſſels of the young men are holy, and *the bread* is in a manner common; ‖ yea, though it were ſanctified this day in the veſſell.

6 So the Prieſt gaue him hallowed *bread*; for there was no bread there, but the Shew-bread that was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

7 (Now a certaine man of the ſeruants of Saul *was* there that day, detained before the LORD, and his name *was* Doeg, an Edomite, the chiefeſt of the herdmen that *belonged* to Saul.)

8 ¶ And Dauid ſaid vnto Ahimelech, And is there not here vnder thine hand ſpeare or ſword? for I haue neither brought my ſword nor my weapons with mee, becauſe the Kings buſineſſe required haſte.

9 And the Prieſt ſaid, The ſword of Goliath the Philiſtine, whom thou ſleweſt * in the valley of Elah, behold, it is here wrapt in a cloth, behind the Ephod: if thou wilt take that, take it: for there is no other ſaue that, here. And Dauid ſaid, There is none like that, giue it me.

10 ¶ And Dauid aroſe, & fled that day for feare of Saul, and went to Achiſh the king of Gath.

11 And the ſeruants of Achiſh ſaid vnto him, Is not this Dauid the King of the land? Did they not ſing one to another of him in dances, ſaying, * Saul hath ſlaine his thouſands, and Dauid his ten thouſands?

12 And Dauid laid vp theſe words in his heart, and was ſore afraid of Achiſh the King of Gath.

13 And hee changed his behauiour before them, and fained himſelfe mad in their hands, and ‖ ſcrabled on the doores of the gate, and let his ſpittle fall downe vpon his beard.

14 Then ſaid Achiſh vnto his ſeruants, Loe, you ſee the man ‖ is mad: wherefore *then* haue you brought him to me?

15 Haue I need of mad men, that yee haue brought this fellow to play the mad man in my preſence? Shall this *fellow* come into my houſe?

CHAP. XXII.

1 Companies reſort vnto Dauid at Adullam. 3 At Mizpeh he commendeth his parents vnto the King of Moab. 5 Admoniſhed by Gad, hee commeth to Hareth. 6 Saul going to purſue him, complaineth of his ſeruants vnfaithfulneſſe. 9 Doeg accuſeth Ahimelech. 11 Saul commandeth to kill the Prieſts. 17 The footmen refuſing, Doeg executeth it. 20 Abiathar eſcaping, bringeth Dauid the newes.

DAuid therefore departed thence, and eſcaped to the cane Adullam: and when his brethren, and all his fathers houſe heard it, they went downe thither to him.

2 And euery one *that was* in diſtreſſe, & euery one that † *was* in debt, and euery one *that was* † diſcontented, gathered themſelues vnto him, and

---

Or, thou peruerſe rebell. heb. ſon of peruerſe rebellion.

† Hebr. is the ſon of death.

† Hebr. to paſſe ouer him

† Hebr. inſtruments.

† Hebr. that was his.

‖ Or, the LORD be witneſſe of that which, &c.

† Hebr. found

* Exod. 25 30. lev. 24. mat. 12

Or, ſpecially when thou art there other familie ed in veſſell

* Chap. 17. 2.

* Chap. 18. 7. & 29. 5. eccluſ. 47. 6.

‖ Or, made market

‖ Or, playeth the mad man,

† Hebr. had a creditor

† Hebr. bitter of ſoule,

and he became a captaine ouer them; and there were with him about foure hundred men.

3 ¶ And Dauid went thence to Mizpeh of Moab, and he ſaid vnto the king of Moab, Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, *and be* with you, till I know what God will do for me.

4 And he brought them before the King of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the while that Dauid was in the hold.

5 ¶ And the Prophet Gad ſaid vnto Dauid, Abide not in the hold, depart, and get thee into the land of Iudah. Then Dauid departed, and came into the forreſt of Hareth.

6 ¶ When Saul heard that Dauid was diſcouered, and the men that *were* with him: (now Saul abode in Gibeah, vnder a ‖ tree in Ramah, hauing his ſpeare in his hand, and all his ſeruants were ſtanding about him.)

‖ Or, graue in high place.

7 Then Saul ſaid vnto his ſeruants that ſtood about him, Heare now, ye Beniamites; will the ſonne of Ieſſe giue euery one of you fields, and vineyards, *and* make you all captaines of thouſands, and captaines of hundreds:

8 That all of you haue conſpired againſt me, and there is none that † ſheweth me that my ſon hath made a league with the ſonne of Ieſſe, and there is none of you that is ſory for me, or ſheweth vnto me that my ſon hath ſtirred vp my ſeruant againſt me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

† Hebr. vncouerethmine eare.

9 ¶ Then anſwered Doeg the Edomite, (which was ſet ouer the ſeruants of Saul) and ſaid, I ſaw the ſon of Ieſſe comming to Nob to Ahimelech the ſonne of Ahitub.

10 And he enquired of the LORD for him, and gaue him victuals, and gaue him the ſword of Goliath the Philiſtine.

11 Then the King ſent to call Ahimelech the Prieſt, the ſonne of Ahitub, and all his fathers houſe, the Prieſts that *were* in Nob: and they came all of them to the King.

12 And Saul ſaid, Heare now, thou ſon of Ahitub: and he anſwered, † Here I am, my lord.

† Heb. behold me.

13 And Saul ſaid vnto him, Why haue ye conſpired againſt me, thou and the ſonne of Ieſſe, in that thou haſt giuen him bread, and a ſword, and haſt enquired of God for him, that hee ſhould riſe againſt me to lie in wait, as at this day?

14 Then Ahimelech anſwered the king, & ſaid, And who is *ſo* faithful among all thy ſeruants, as Dauid which is the Kings ſon in law, and goeth at thy bidding, and is honourable in thine houſe?

15 Did I then begin to enquire of God for him? be it farre from me: let not the king impute any thing vnto his ſeruant, *nor* to all the houſe of my father: for thy ſeruant knew nothing of all this, † leſſe or more.

† Hebr. little or great.

16 And the King ſaid, Thou ſhalt ſurely die, Ahimelech, thou and all thy fathers houſe.

17 ¶ And the King ſaid vnto the ‖ footmen that ſtood about him, Turne and ſlay the Prieſts of the LORD, becauſe their hand alſo *is* with Dauid, and becauſe they knew when he fled, and did not ſhew it mee. But the ſeruants of the King would not put forth their hand to fall vpon the Prieſts of the LORD.

‖ Or, gard. Heb the runners.

18 And the King ſaid to Doeg, Turne thou and fall vpon the Prieſts. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell vpon the Prieſts, and ſlew on that day foureſcore and fiue perſons that did weare a linnen Ephod.

19 And Nob the city of the Prieſts ſmote hee with the edge of the ſword, both men and women, children and ſucklings, and oxen, and aſſes, and ſheepe, with the edge of the ſword,

20 ¶ And one of the ſonnes of Ahimelech, the ſon of Ahitub, named Abiathar, eſcaped and fled after Dauid:

21 And Abiathar ſhewed Dauid that Saul had ſlaine the LORDS Prieſts.

22 And Dauid ſaid vnto Abiathar, I knew *it* that day, when Doeg the Edomite was there, that he would ſurely tell Saul: I haue occaſioned *the death* of all the perſons of thy fathers houſe.

23 Abide thou with me, feare not: for he that ſeeketh my life, ſeeketh thy life: but with mee thou ſhalt be in ſafeguard.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Dauid enquiring of the Lord by Abiathar, reſcueth Keilah. 7 God ſhewing him the comming of Saul, and the treachery of the Keilites, he eſcapeth from Keilah. 14 In Ziph Ionathan commeth and comforteth him. 19 The Ziphites diſcouer him to Saul. 25 At Maon he is reſcued from Saul by the inuaſion of the Philiſtines. 29 He dwelleth at Engedi.

THen they told Dauid, ſaying, Behold, the Philiſtines fight againſt Keilah, and they rob the threſhing floores.

2 Therefore Dauid enquired of the LORD, ſaying, Shall I goe and ſmite theſe Philiſtines? And the LORD ſaid vnto Dauid, Goe, and ſmite the Philiſtines, and ſaue Keilah.

3 And Dauids men ſaid vnto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Iudah: how much more then if we come to Keilah againſt the armies of the Philiſtines?

4 Then Dauid enquired of the LORD yet againe: And the LORD anſwered him and ſaid, Ariſe, goe downe to Keilah: for I will deliuer the Philiſtines into thine hand.

5 So Dauid and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philiſtines, and brought away their cattell, & ſmote them with a great ſlaughter: ſo Dauid ſaued the inhabitants of Keilah.

6 And it came to paſſe when Abiathar the ſon of Ahimelech * fled to Dauid to Keilah, *that* he came downe *with* an Ephod in his hand.

* Chap. 22.20.

7 ¶ And it was told Saul that Dauid was come to Keilah: and Saul ſaid, God hath deliuered him into mine hand: for he is ſhut in, by entring into a towne that hath gates and barres.

8 And Saul called all the people together to warre, to goe downe to Keilah, to beſiege Dauid and his men.

9 ¶ And Dauid knew that Saul ſecretly practiſed miſchiefe againſt him, and hee ſaid to Abiathar the Prieſt, Bring hither the Ephod.

10 Then ſaid Dauid, O LORD God of Iſrael, thy ſeruant hath certainly heard that Saul ſeeketh to come to Keilah, to deſtroy the city for my ſake.

11 Will the men of Keilah deliuer me vp into his hand? Will Saul come downe, as thy ſeruant hath heard, O LORD God of Iſrael? I beſeech thee tell thy ſeruant. And the LORD ſaid, He will come downe.

12 Then ſaid Dauid, Will the men of Keilah, † deliuer me and my men into the hand of Saul? and the LORD ſaid, They will deliuer thee vp.

† Hebr. ſhut vp.

13 ¶ Then Dauid and his men, *which were* about ſixe hundred, aroſe, and departed out of Keilah, and went whitherſoeuer they could goe: and it was told Saul that Dauid was eſcaped from Keilah, and he forbare to goe forth.

14 And Dauid abode in the wilderneſs in ſtrong holds, and remained in the mountain in the wilderneſſe of Ziph: and Saul ſought him euery day, but God deliuered him not into his hand.

15 And Dauid ſaw that Saul was come out

to

to seeke his life: and Dauid *was* in the wildernesse of Ziph in a wood.

16 ¶ And Ionathan, Sauls sonne, arose, and went to Dauid into the wood, and strengthened his hand in God.

17 And he said vnto him, Feare not; for ℣ hand of Saul my father shall not finde thee, and thou shalt be king ouer Israel, and I shall be next vnto thee: and that also Saul my father knoweth.

18 And they two made a couenant before the LORD: and Dauid abode in the wood, and Ionathan went to his house.

19 ¶ Then came vp the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not Dauid hide himselfe with vs in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of Hachilah, which *is* † on the South of ‖ Ieshimon?

† *Hebr. on the right hand.*

20 Now therefore, O king, come down, according to all ℣ desire of thy soule to come down, & our part shall be to deliuer him into the kings hand.

‖ *Or, the wildernesse?*

21 And Saul said, Blessed *be* ye of the LORD, for ye haue compassion on me.

† *Hebr. foot shall bee.*

22 Goe, I pray you, prepare yet, and know, and see his place where his †haunt is, *and* who hath seene him there: for it is told me that he dealeth very subtilly.

23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himselfe, and come ye againe to me with the certainty, and I will goe with you: and it shall come to passe, if hee bee in the land, that I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Iudah.

24 And they arose, & went to Ziph before Saul: but Dauid and his men *were* in the wildernesse of Maon, in the plain on the South of Ieshimon.

25 Saul also and his men went to seeke *him*, and they told Dauid: wherefore he came downe into a rocke, and abode in the wildernesse of Maon; and when Saul heard that, hee pursued after Dauid in the wildernesse of Maon.

26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and Dauid and his men on that side of the mountaine: and Dauid made haste to get away for feare of Saul: for Saul and his men compassed Dauid and his men round about to take them.

† *Hebr. spread themselues vpon, &c.*

27 ¶ But there came a messenger vnto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come: for the Philistines haue † inuaded the land.

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after Dauid, and went against the Philistines; therefore they called that place ‖ Sela-Hammahlekoth

‖ That is, *the rock of diuisions.*

29 ¶ And Dauid went vp from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at En-gedi.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Dauid in a caue at En-gedi, hauing cut off Sauls skirt, spareth his life. 8 He sheweth thereby his innocency. 16 Saul acknowledging his fault, taketh an oath of Dauid, and departeth.

AND it came to passe when Saul was returned † from following the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, Dauid is in the wildernesse of En-gedi.

† *Hebr. after.*

2 Then Saul tooke three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seeke Dauid and his men vpon the rocks of the wilde goates.

3 And he came to the sheep-coats, by the way, where *was* a caue, and Saul went in to couer his feet: and Dauid and his men remained in the sides of the caue.

4 And the men of Dauid said vnto him, Behold, the day of which the LORD said vnto thee, Behold, I will deliuer thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest doe to him, as it shall seeme good vnto thee. Then Dauid arose, and cut off the skirt of † Sauls robe priuily.

† *Hebr. the robe which was Sauls*

5 And it came to passe afterward, that Dauids hart smote him, because he had cut off Sauls skirt.

6 And he said vnto his men, The LORD forbid that I should doe this thing vnto my master the LORDS anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he *is* ℣ anointed of the LORD.

7 So Dauid † stayed his seruants with these words, and suffred them not to rise against Saul: but Saul rose vp out of the caue, and went on *his* way.

† *Hebr. cut off.*

8 Dauid also rose afterward, & went out of the caue, & cryed after Saul, saying, My lord ℣ king. And when Saul looked behind him, Dauid stooped with his face to ℣ earth, and bowed himself.

9 ¶ And Dauid said to Saul, Wherefore hearest thou mens words, saying, Behold, Dauid seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes haue seene, how that the LORD had deliuered thee to day into mine hand in the caue: and some bade *me* kill thee, but *mine eye* spared thee, and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord, for he *is* the LORDS anointed.

11 Moreouer, my father, See, yea see the skirt of thy robe in mine hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see, that there is neither euill nor transgression in mine hand, and I haue not sinned against thee; yet thou hunterst my soule to take it.

12 The LORD iudge betweene mee and thee, and the LORD auenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be vpon thee.

13 As saith the prouerb of the ancients, Wickednesse proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be vpon thee.

14 After whom is the King of Israel come out? after whom doest thou pursue? After a dead dog, after a flea.

15 The LORD therefore be Iudge, and iudge betweene me and thee, and see, and pleade my cause, and † deliuer me out of thine hand.

† *Hebr. iudge.*

16 ¶ And it came to passe when Dauid had made an end of speaking these words vnto Saul, that Saul said, Is this thy voyce, my sonne Dauid? and Saul lift vp his voyce, and wept.

17 And he said to Dauid, Thou art more righteous then I: for thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I haue rewarded thee euill.

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with mee: forasmuch as when the LORD had † deliuered mee into thine hand, thou killedst me not.

† *Hebr. shut vp.*

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the LORD reward thee good, for that thou hast done vnto me this day.

20 And now behold, I know well that thou shalt surely bee King, and that the kingdome of Israel shall be established in thine hand.

21 Sweare now therefore vnto mee by the LORD, that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my fathers house.

22 And Dauid sware vnto Saul, and Saul went home: but Dauid and his men gate them vp vnto the hold.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Samuel dieth. 2 Dauid in Paran sendeth to Nabal. 10 Prouoked by Nabals churlishnesse, he mindeth to destroy him. 14 Abigail vnderstanding thereof, 18 taketh a present, 23 and by her wisedome 32 pacifieth Dauid. 36 Nabal hearing thereof, dieth. 39 Dauid taketh Abigail and Ahinoam to bee his wiues, 44 Michal is giuen to Phalti.

And

AND *Samuel died, and all the Iſraelites were gathered together, and lamented him, and buried him in his houſe at Ramah. And Dauid aroſe, and went downe to the wildernes of Paran.

2 And there *was* a man in Maon, whoſe ‖poſſeſſions *were* in Carmel, & the man *was* very great, and he had three thouſand ſheep, and a thouſand goats: and he was ſhearing his ſheep in Carmel.

3 Now the name of the man *was* Nabal, & the name of his wife, Abigail: and ſhe *was* a woman of good vnderſtanding, and of a beautifull countenance: but the man *was* churliſh, and euill in his doings, and he *was* of the houſe of Caleb.

4 ¶ And Dauid heard in the wilderneſſe, that Nabal did ſheare his ſheepe.

5 And Dauid ſent out ten yong men, and Dauid ſaid vnto the yong men, Get you vp to Carmel, and goe to Nabal, and † greet him in my name;

6 And thus ſhall ye ſay to him that liueth *in proſperity*, Peace *be* both to thee, and peace *be* to thine houſe, and peace *be* vnto all that thou haſt.

7 And now I haue heard that thou haſt ſhearers: now thy ſhepherds which were with vs, we †hurt them not, neither was there ought miſsing vnto them, all the while they were in Carmel.

8 Aſke thy yong men, and they wil ſhew thee: wherefore let the yong men find fauour in thine eyes: (for we come in a good day) giue, I pray thee, whatſoeuer commeth to thine hand, vnto thy ſeruants, and to thy ſon Dauid.

9 And when Dauids young men came, they ſpake to Nabal according to all thoſe words in the name of Dauid, and † ceaſed.

10 ¶ And Nabal anſwered Dauids ſeruants, and ſaid, Who *is* Dauid? and who *is* the ſonne of Ieſſe? There be many ſeruants now adayes, that breake away euery man from his maſter.

11 Shall I then take my bread, and my water and my †fleſh that I haue killed for my ſhearers, and giue it vnto men, whom I know not whence they bee?

12 So Dauids young men turned their way, and went againe, and came and told him all thoſe ſayings.

13 And Dauid ſaid vnto his men, Gird you on euery man his ſword. And they girded on euery man his ſword, and Dauid alſo girded on his ſword: and there went vp after Dauid about foure hundred men, and two hundred abode by the ſtuffe.

14 ¶ But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabals wife, ſaying, Behold, Dauid ſent meſſengers out of the wilderneſſe to ſalute our maſter; and † he railed on them.

15 But the men were very good vnto vs, and we were not † hurt, neither miſſed we any thing as long as we were conuerſant with them, when we were in the fields.

16 They were a wall vnto vs both by night and day, all the while wee were with them keeping ſheepe.

17 Now therfore know, and conſider what thou wilt do: for euill is determined againſt our maſter, and againſt all his houſhold: for he is *ſuch* a ſon of Belial, that a man cannot ſpeake to him.

18 ¶ Then Abigail made haſte, and tooke two hundred loaues, and two bottles of wine, and fiue ſheep ready dreſſed, and fiue meaſures of parched corne, and an hundred ‖ cluſters of raiſins, and two hundred cakes of figs, & laid *them* on aſſes.

19 And ſhe ſaid vnto her ſeruants, Goe on before me, behold, I come after you: but ſhe told not her husband Nabal.

20 And it was ſo as ſhee rode on the aſſe, that ſhe came downe by the couert of the hill, and behold, Dauid and his men came downe againſt her, and ſhe met them.

21 (Now Dauid had ſaid, Surely in vaine haue I kept all that this fellow hath in the wildernes, ſo that nothing was miſſed of all that pertained vnto him: & he hath requited me euill for good.

22 So and more alſo doe God vnto the enemies of Dauid, If I leaue of all that pertaine to him by the morning light, any that piſſeth againſt the wall.)

23 And when Abigail ſaw Dauid, ſhe haſted, and lighted off the aſſe, and fell before Dauid on her face, and bowed her ſelfe to the ground,

24 And fell at his feet, and ſaid, Vpon me, my lord, *vpon* me let *this* iniquity be, and let thine hand-maid, I pray thee, ſpeak in thine †audience, and heare the words of thine hand-maid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, † regard this man of Belial, euen Nabal: for as his name is, ſo is he: Nabal *is* his name, and folly *is* with him: but I, thine hand-maid, ſaw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didſt ſend.

26 Now therefore, my lord, *as* the LORD liueth, and *as* thy ſoule liueth, ſeeing the LORD hath withholden thee from comming to *ſhed* blood, and from † auenging thy ſelfe with thine owne hand: now let thine enemies, and they that ſeeke euill to my lord, be as Nabal.

27 And now this ‖ bleſsing which thine hand-maid hath brought vnto my lord, let it euen be giuen vnto the young men that †follow my lord.

28 I pray thee, forgiue the treſpaſſe of thine handmaid: for the LORD will certainely make my lord a ſure houſe, becauſe my lord fighteth the battells of the LORD, and euill hath not beene found in thee *all* thy dayes.

29 Yet a man is riſen to purſue thee, and to ſeek thy ſoule: but the ſoule of my lord ſhall bee bound in the bundle of life with the LORD thy God, and the ſoules of thine enemies, them ſhall he ſling out, † *as out* of the middle of a ſling.

30 And it ſhall come to paſſe, when the LORD ſhall haue done to my lord, according to all the good that he hath ſpoken concerning thee, and ſhall haue appointed thee ruler ouer Iſrael;

31 That this ſhall be †no griefe vnto thee, nor offence of heart vnto my lord, either that thou haſt ſhed blood cauſeleſſe, or that my lord hath auenged himſelfe: But when the LORD ſhall haue dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid.

32 ¶ And Dauid ſaid to Abigail, Bleſſed *be* the LORD God of Iſrael, which ſent thee this day to meet mee.

33 And bleſſed be thy aduice, and bleſſed be thou, which haſt kept mee this day from comming to ſhed blood, and from auenging my ſelfe with mine owne hand.

34 For in very deed, as the LORD God of Iſrael liueth, which hath kept me backe from hurting thee, except thou hadſt haſted, and come to meet me, ſurely there had not been left vnto Nabal, by the morning light, any § piſſeth againſt the wall.

35 So Dauid receiued of her hand that which ſhe had brought him, and ſaid vnto her, Go vp in peace to thine houſe; ſee, I haue hearkened to thy voice, and haue accepted thy perſon.

36 ¶ And Abigail came to Nabal, and behold, he held a feaſt in his houſe, like a feaſt of a king; and Nabals heart *was* merry within him, for he *was* very drunken: wherefore ſhe told him nothing, leſſe or more, vntill the morning light.

37 But it came to paſſe in the morning, when the

*Chap. 25. ver. 1.

† Hebr. aske him in my name of peace.

† Hebr. inquired.

† Hebr. rushed.

† Hebr. slaughter.

† Hebr. shew vpon them.

† Hebr. shamed.

‖ Or, lumps.

† Hebr. cares.

† Heb. lay it to his heart.

† Hebr. sauing thy selfe.

‖ Or, present.

† Hebr. walke at the feet of, &c.

† Heb. in the midſt of the bought of a ſling

† Hebr. no ſtagering, or ſtumbling.

the wine was gone out of Nabal, and his wife had told him theſe things, that his heart died within him, and he became as a ſtone.

38 And it came to paſſe about ten dayes *after*, that the LORD ſmote Nabal, that he died.

39 ¶ And when Dauid heard that Nabal was dead, he ſaid, Bleſſed *be* the LORD that hath pleaded the cauſe of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath kept his ſeruant from euill: for the LORD hath returned the wickednes of Nabal vpon his own head. And Dauid ſent, and communed with Abigail to take her to him to wife.

40 And when the ſeruants of Dauid were come to Abigail to Carmel, they ſpake vnto her, ſaying, Dauid ſent vs vnto thee, to take thee to him to wife.

41 And ſhe aroſe, and bowed her ſelfe on her face to the earth, and ſaid, Behold, *let* thine handmaid *bee* a ſeruant to waſh the feet of the ſeruants of my lord.

42 And Abigail haſted, and roſe, and rode vpon an aſſe, with fiue damoſels of hers that went †after her: and ſhe went after the meſſengers of Dauid, and became his wife.

†Heb. *at her feet.*

43 Dauid alſo tooke Ahinoam * of Iezreel, and they were alſo both of them his wiues.

*Ioſh. 15. 56.

44 ¶ But Saul had giuen * Michal his daughter, Dauids wife, to Phalti the ſonne of Laiſh, which *was* of Gallim.

*2. Sam. 3. 14, 15.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *Saul by the diſcouery of the Ziphites, commeth to Hachilah againſt Dauid.* 4 *Dauid comming into the trench, ſtayeth Abiſhai from killing Saul, but taketh his ſpeare and cruſe.* 13 *Dauid reproueth Abner,* 18 *and exhorteth Saul.* 21 *Saul acknowledgeth his ſinne.*

AND the Ziphites came vnto Saul to Gibeah, ſaying; *Doth not Dauid hide himſelfe in the hill of Hachilah, *which is* before Ieſhimon?

*Chap. 23. 19.

2 Then Saul aroſe, and went downe to the wildernes of Ziph, hauing three thouſand choſen men of Iſrael with him, to ſeeke Dauid in the wilderneſſe of Ziph.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hachilah, which *is* before Ieſhimon by the way: but Dauid abode in the wilderneſſe, and hee ſaw that Saul came after him into the wilderneſſe.

4 Dauid therefore ſent out ſpies, and vnderſtood that Saul was come in very deed.

5 ¶ And Dauid aroſe, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and Dauid beheld the place where Saul lay, and *Abner the ſon of Ner the captaine of his hoſte: and Saul lay in the trench, and the people pitched round about him.

*Chap. 14. 50. & 17. 55.

6 Then anſwered Dauid, and ſaid to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abiſhai the ſonne of Zeruiah, brother to Ioab, ſaying, Who will goe downe with mee to Saul to the campe? And Abiſhai ſaid, I will goe downe with thee.

‖Or, *midſt of his cariages.*

7 So Dauid & Abiſhai came to the people by night, & behold, Saul lay ſleeping within *the* trench and his ſpeare ſtuck in the ground at his bolſter: but Abner and the people lay round about him.

8 Then ſaid Abiſhai to Dauid, God hath †deliuered thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me ſmite him, I pray thee, with *the* ſpeare euen to the earth at once, and I will not *ſmite* him the ſecond time.

†Hebr. *ſhut vp.*

9 And Dauid ſaid to Abiſhai; Deſtroy him not: for who can ſtretch forth his hand againſt the LORDS anointed, and be guiltleſſe?

10 Dauid ſaid furthermore, As § LORD liueth, the LORD ſhall ſmite him, or his day ſhall come to die, or he ſhall deſcend into battel, and periſh,

11 The LORD forbid that I ſhould ſtretch forth mine hand againſt § LORDS anointed: but I pray thee, take thou now the ſpeare that is at his bolſter, and the cruſe of water, and let vs go.

12 So Dauid tooke the ſpeare and the cruſe of water from Sauls bolſter, and they gate them away, and no man ſaw it, nor knew it, neither awaked: for they were all aſleep, becauſe a deep ſleepe *from* the LORD was fallen vpon them.

13 ¶ Then Dauid went ouer to the other ſide, and ſtood on the top of an hill a farre off, (a great ſpace being betweene them:)

14 And Dauid cried to the people, and to Abner the ſonne of Ner, ſaying, Anſwereſt thou not, Abner? Then Abner anſwered, and ſaid, Who *art* thou *that* crieſt to the King?

15 And Dauid ſaid to Abner, *Art* not thou a valiant man? and who *is* like to thee in Iſrael? Wherefore then haſt thou not kept thy lord the King? for there came one of the people in, to deſtroy the King thy lord.

16 This thing *is* not good that thou haſt done: as the LORD liueth, ye are † worthy to die, becauſe yee haue not kept your maſter the LORDS anointed: And now ſee where the Kings ſpeare is, and the cruſe of water that was at his bolſter.

†Heb. *ſons of death.*

17 And Saul knew Dauids voice, and ſaid, Is this thy voice, my ſonne Dauid? And Dauid ſaid, It is my voice, my lord, O King.

18 And he ſaid, Wherefore doth my lord thus purſue after his ſeruant? for what haue I done? or what euill is in mine hand?

19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king heare the words of his ſeruant: If the LORD haue ſtirred thee vp againſt me, let him † accept an offering: but if they *be* § children of men, curſed *be* they before the LORD: for they haue driuen me out this day from abiding in the inheritance of the LORD, ſaying, Go ſerue other gods.

† Hebr. *ſmell.*

† Hebr. *cleauing.*

20 Now therefore let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD: for the king of Iſrael is come out to ſeeke a flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountaines.

21 ¶ Then ſaid Saul, I haue ſinned: Returne, my ſonne Dauid, for I will no more doe thee harme, becauſe my ſoule was precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I haue played the foole, and haue erred exceedingly.

22 And Dauid anſwered, and ſaid, Behold the kings ſpeare, and let one of the young men come ouer and fetch it.

23 The LORD render to euery man his righteouſneſſe and his faithfulneſſe: for the LORD deliuered thee into my hand to day, but I would not ſtretch forth mine hand againſt the LORDS anointed.

24 And behold, as thy life was much ſet by this day in mine eyes; ſo let my life be much ſet by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliuer me out of all tribulation.

25 Then Saul ſaid to Dauid, Bleſſed be thou, my ſonne Dauid: thou ſhalt both doe great *things*, and alſo ſhalt ſtill preuaile. So Dauid went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

CHAP. XXVII.

1 *Saul hearing Dauid to be in Gath, ſeeketh no more for him.* 5 *Dauid beggeth Ziklag of Achiſh.* 8 *He inuading other countreys, perſwadeth Achiſh, he fought againſt Iudah.*

AND Dauid ſaid in his heart, I ſhall now † periſh one day by the hand of Saul: there is nothing better for me, then that I ſhould ſpeedily eſcape into the land of the Philiſtines; & Saul ſhal deſpaire of me, to ſeeke me any more in any

†Hebr. *be conſumed.*

coaſt

coast of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand.

2 And Dauid arose, and he passed ouer with the sixe hundred men that *were* with him, vnto Achish the sonne of Maoch King of Gath.

3 And Dauid dwelt with Achish at Gath, he, and his men, euery man with his household, *euen* Dauid with his two wiues, Ahinoam the Iezreelitesse, & Abigail the Carmelitesse, Nabals wife.

4 And it was told Saul, that Dauid was fled to Gath, and he sought no more againe for him.

5 ¶ And Dauid said vnto Achish, If I haue now found grace in thine eyes, let them giue me a place in some towne in the countrey, that I may dwell there: for why should thy seruant dwell in the royall citie with thee?

6 Then Achish gaue him Ziklag that day: Wherefore Ziklag pertaineth vnto the kings of Iudah vnto this day.

Heb. the number of dayes.

7 And † the time that Dauid dwelt in the countrey of the Philistines, was † a full yeere and foure moneths.

Heb. yeere of dayes.

8 ¶ And Dauid and his men went vp, and inuaded the Geshurites, and the ‖ Gezrites, and the Amalekites: for those *nations* were of old the inhabitants of the land, as thou goest to Shur, euen vnto the land of Egypt.

‖ Or, Gerzites.

9 And Dauid smote the land, and left neither man nor woman aliue, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparell, and returned, and came to Achish.

10 And Achish said, ‖ Whither haue ye made a rode to day? And Dauid said, Against the South of Iudah, and against the South of the Ierahmeelites, and against the South of the Kenites.

‖ Or, did ye not make a rode? &c.

11 And Dauid saued neither man nor woman aliue, to bring *tidings* to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell on vs, saying, So did Dauid, and so will be his manner, all the while he dwelleth in the countrey of the Philistines.

12 And Achish beleeued Dauid, saying, Hee hath made his people Israel † vtterly to abhorre him, therefore he shall be my seruant for euer.

‖ Heb. to stinke.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Achish putteth confidence in Dauid. 3 Saul hauing destroyed the Witches, 4 and now in his feare forsaken of God, 7 seeketh to a Witch. 9 The Witch encouraged by Saul, raiseth vp Samuel. 15 Saul hearing his ruine, fainteth. 21 The woman with his seruants refresh him with meat.

AND it came to passe in those dayes, that the Philistines gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Israel: And Achish said vnto Dauid, know thou assuredly, that thou shalt goe out with me to battell, thou and thy men.

2 And Dauid said to Achish, Surely thou shalt know what thy seruant can do. And Achish said to Dauid, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for euer.

* Chap. 25.1.

3 ¶ Now * Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him in Ramah, euen in his own city: and Saul had put away those ỹ had familiar spirits, and the wizards out of the land.

4 And the Philistines gathered themselues together, and came and pitched in Shunem: and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched in Gilboa.

5 And when Saul saw ỹ host of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.

6 And when Saul enquired of the LORD, the LORD answered him not, neither by dreames, nor by Vrim, nor by Prophets.

7 ¶ Then said Saul vnto his seruants, Seeke mee a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may goe to her, and enquire of her. And his seruant said to him, Behold, *there is* a woman that hath a familiar spirit at Endor.

8 And Saul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night, and he said, I pray thee diuine vnto me by the familiar spirit, & bring me *him* vp whom I shall name vnto thee.

9 And the woman said vnto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off those that haue familiar spirits, and the wizards out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die?

10 And Saul sware to her by the LORD, saying, As the LORD liueth, there shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring vp vnto thee? And he said, Bring me vp Samuel.

12 And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voyce: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceiued mee? for thou *art* Saul.

13 And the King said vnto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said vnto Saul, I saw gods ascending out of the earth.

† Heb. what is his forme?

14 And he said vnto her, † What forme is he of? And she said, An old man commeth vp, and he is couered with a mantle. And Saul perceiued that it was Samuel, and he stouped with his face to the ground, and bowed himselfe.

15 ¶ And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me vp? And Saul answered, I am sore distressed: for the Philistines make war against me, and God is departed from me, and answereth me no more, neither † by Prophets, nor by dreames: therfore I haue called thee, that thou mayest make knowen vnto me, what I shall doe.

† Heb. by the hand of Prophets

16 Then said Samuel, Wherefore then doest thou aske of mee, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy?

17 And the LORD hath done ‖ to him, * as he spake by † me: for the LORD hath rent the kingdome out of thine hand, and giuen it to thy neighbour, *euen* to Dauid:

‖ Or, for himselfe. * Chap. 15.28.

18 Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, nor executedst his fierce wrath vpon Amalek, therefore hath the LORD done this thing vnto thee this day.

† Heb. mine hand.

19 Moreouer, the LORD will also deliuer Israel with thee, into the hand of the Philistines: and to morrow *shalt* thou and thy sonnes *bee* with mee: the LORD also shall deliuer the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.

† Heb. made haste and fell with the fulnesse of his stature.

20 Then Saul † fell straightway all along on the earth, & was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel, and there was no strength in him: for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 ¶ And the woman came vnto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said vnto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I haue put my life in my hand, and haue hearkened vnto thy words which thou spakest vnto me.

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also vnto the voyce of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsell of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest haue strength, when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his seruants together with the woman compelled him, and he hearkened vnto their voice: so he arose from the earth, and sate vpon the bed.

24 And the woman had a fat calfe in the house, and she hasted, and killed it, and tooke flower, and kneaded *it*, & did bake vnleauened bread thereof.

25 And she brought *it* before Saul, and before his

his ſeruants, and they did eat: then they aroſe vp, and went away that night.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 *Dauid marching with the Philiſtines, 3 is diſallowed by their Princes. 6 Achiſh diſmiſſeth him with commendations of his fidelity.*

NOw the Philiſtines gathered together all their armies to Aphek: and the Iſraelites pitched by a fountaine which *is* in Iezreel.

2 And the lords of the Philiſtines paſſed on by hundreds, and by thouſands: but Dauid and his men paſſed on in the rereward with Achiſh.

3 Then ſaid the Princes of the Philiſtines, What *do* theſe Hebrewes *here*? and Achiſh ſaid vnto the Princes of the Philiſtines, *Is* not this Dauid the ſeruant of Saul the King of Iſrael, which hath beene with me theſe dayes, or theſe yeeres, and I haue found no fault in him ſince he fell *vnto me*, vnto this day?

4 And the Princes of the Philiſtines were wroth with him, and the Princes of the Philiſtines ſaid vnto him, *Make this fellow returne, *1.Chro. 12.19. that he may goe againe to his place which thou haſt appointed him, and let him not goe downe with vs to battell, leſt in the battell hee be an aduerſary to vs: for wherewith ſhould hee reconcile himſelfe vnto his maſter? ſhould it not be with the heads of theſe men?

5 *Is* not this Dauid, of whom they ſang one to another in dances, ſaying, *Saul ſlew his thouſands, and Dauid his ten thouſands? * Chap. 18.7. and 21.11.

6 ¶ Then Achiſh called Dauid, and ſaid vnto him, Surely as the LORD liueth, thou haſt beene vpright, and thy going out, and thy comming in with mee in the hoſte is good in my ſight: for I haue not found euill in thee, ſince the day of thy comming vnto me, vnto this day: neuertheleſſe, † the lords fauour thee not. † Hebr. thou art not good in the eyes of the lords

7 Wherefore now returne, and go in peace, that thou † diſpleaſe not the lords of the Philiſtines. † Hebr. doe not euill in the eyes of the lords.

8 ¶ And Dauid ſaid vnto Achiſh, But what haue I done? and what haſt thou found in thy ſeruant ſo long as I haue beene † with thee vnto this day, that I may not go fight againſt the enemies of my lord the King? † Hebr. before thee.

9 And Achiſh anſwered, and ſaid to Dauid, I know that thou *art* good in my ſight, as an Angel of God: notwithſtanding the Princes of the Philiſtines haue ſaid, He ſhall not go vp with vs to the battell.

10 Wherefore now riſe vp early in the morning, with thy maſters ſeruants that are come with thee: and aſſoone as yee be vp early in the morning, and haue light, depart.

11 So Dauid & his men roſe vp early to depart in the morning; to returne into the land of the Philiſtines, & the Philiſtines went vp to Iezreel.

CHAP. XXX.

1 *The Amalekites ſpoile Ziklag. 4 Dauid asking counſell, is encouraged by God to purſue them. 11 By the meanes of a reuiued Egyptian, he is brought to the enemies, and recouereth all the ſpoile. 22 Dauids law to diuide the ſpoile equally between them that fight, and them that keepe the ſtuffe. 26 He ſendeth preſents to his friends.*

AND it came to paſſe, when Dauid & his men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the Amalekites had inuaded the South and Ziklag, and ſmitten Ziklag, and burnt it with fire:

2 And had taken the women captiues, that *were* therein: they ſlew not any, either great or ſmall, but carried *them* away, and went on their way.

3 ¶ So Dauid and his men came to the city, and behold, it was burnt with fire, & their wiues, and their ſons, & their daughters were taken captiues.

4 Then Dauid, and the people that were with him, lift vp their voice and wept, vntill they had no more power to weepe.

5 And Dauids two wiues were taken captiues, Ahinoam the Iezreelitеſſe, and Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite.

6 And Dauid was greatly diſtreſſed: for the people ſpake of ſtoning him, becauſe the ſoule of all the people was † grieued, euery man for his ſonnes, and for his daughters: but Dauid encouraged himſelfe in the LORD his God. † Hebr. bitter.

7 And Dauid ſaid to Abiathar the Prieſt Ahimelechs ſon, I pray thee, bring me hither ſ Ephod: and Abiathar brought thither ſ Ephod to Dauid.

8 And Dauid enquired at the LORD, ſaying, Shall I purſue after this troupe? ſhall I ouertake them? and he anſwered him, Purſue, for thou ſhalt ſurely ouertake *them*, and without faile recouer *all*.

9 So Dauid went, hee and the ſixe hundred men that *were* with him, and came to the brook Beſor, where thoſe that were left behinde, ſtaied.

10 But Dauid purſued, he, and foure hundred men: (for two hundred abode behinde, which were ſo faint that they could not goe ouer the brooke Beſor.)

11 ¶ And they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to Dauid, and gaue him bread, and he did eat, and they made him drink water.

12 And they gaue him a piece of a cake of figs, and two cluſters *of raiſins*: and when hee had eaten, his ſpirit came againe to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor dranke any water, three dayes, and three nights.

13 And Dauid ſaid vnto him, To whom *belongeſt* thou? and whence *art* thou? And hee ſaid, I am a young man of Egypt, ſeruant to an Amalekite, and my maſter left me, becauſe three dayes agone I fell ſicke.

14 Wee made an inuaſion *vpon* the South of the Cherethites, and vpon the *coaſt* which *belongeth* to Iudah, and vpon the South of Caleb, and we burnt Ziklag with fire.

15 And Dauid ſaid to him, Canſt thou bring me downe to this company? And he ſaid, Sweare vnto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliuer me into the hands of my maſter, and I will bring thee downe to this company.

16 ¶ And when he had brought him down, behold, they *were* ſpread abroad vpon all ſ earth, eating and drinking, and dancing, becauſe of all the great ſpoile that they had taken out of the land of ſ Philiſtines, & out of the land of Iudah.

17 And Dauid ſmote them from the twilight, euen vnto the euening of † the next day: and there eſcaped not a man of them, ſaue foure hundred yong men which rode vpon camels, & fled. † Hebr. their morrow.

18 And Dauid recouered all ſ the Amalekites had caried away: & Dauid reſcued his two wiues.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither ſmall nor great, neither ſons nor daughters, neither ſpoile, nor any thing that they had taken to them: Dauid recouered all.

20 And Dauid tooke all the flockes, and the herds, *which* they draue before thoſe *other* cattell, and ſaid, This *is* Dauids ſpoile.

21 ¶ And Dauid came to the two hundred men, which were ſo faint that they could not follow Dauid, whom they had made alſo to abide at the brooke Beſor: and they went forth to meet Dauid, and to meet the people that *were* with him: and when Dauid came neere to the people, hee ‖ ſaluted them. ‖ Or, aſked them how they did.

22 Then

22 Then anſwered all the wicked men,& *men* of Belial, of † thoſe that went with Dauid, and ſaid,Becauſe they went not with vs, we will not giue them *ought* of the ſpoile that we haue recouered,ſaue to euery man his wife,and his children,that they may leade *them* away,and depart

23 Then ſaid Dauid,Ye ſhall not do ſo,my brethren,with that which the LORD hath giuen vs, who hath preſerued vs,and deliuered the company that came againſt vs,into our hand.

24 For who will hearken vnto you in this matter? but as his part *is* that goeth downe to the battell, ſo ſhall his part *be* that tarrieth by the ſtuffe: they ſhall part alike.

† Hebr. men.

† Hebr. and forward.

25 And it was ſo from that day † forward, that he made it a ſtatute, and an ordinance for Iſrael,vnto this day.

† Hebr. blaſſing.

26 ¶ And when Dauid came to Ziklag,he ſent of the ſpoile vnto the Elders of Iudah, *euen* to his friends, (ſaying, Behold,a † preſent for you, of the ſpoile of the enemies of the LORD:)

27 To *them* which *were* in Bethel,and to *them* which *were* in South Ramoth, and to *them* which *were* in Iattir,

28 And to *them* which *were* in Aroer, and to *them* which *were* in Siphmoth, and to *them* which *were* in Eſhtemoa,

29 And to *thē* which *were* in Rachal,& to *them* which *were* in the cities of the Ierahmeelites, & to *them* which *were* in the cities of the Kenites.

30 And to *them* which *were* in Hormah, and to *them* which *were* in Chorashan, and to *them* which *were* in Athach,

31 And to *them* which *were* in Hebron,and to all the places where Dauid himſelfe,and his men were wont to haunt.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 Saul hauing loſt his army,& his ſons ſlaine,he & his armor-bearer kill themſelues. 7 The Philiſtines poſſeſſe the forſaken towns of the Iſraelites. 8 They triumph ouer the dead carcaſes. 11 They of Iabeſh Gilead recouering the bodies by night,burn them at Iabeſh,and mournfully bury their bones.

1.Chro. 10.1. NOw * the Philiſtines fought againſt Iſrael: and the men of Iſrael fled from before the Philiſtines, and fell downe ‖ ſlaine in mount Gilboa.

‖ Or, wounded

2 And † Philiſtines followed hard vpon Saul, and vpon his ſons,and the Philiſtines ſlew Ionathan,and Abinadab,and Malchiſhua,Sauls ſons.

3 And the battell went ſore againſt Saul, and the † archers † hit him,and he was ſore wounded of the archers.

† Hebr. ſhooters, men with bowes. † Hebr. found him.

4 Then ſaid Saul vnto his armour-bearer, Draw thy ſword, and thruſt mee thorow therewith, leſt theſe vncircumciſed come and thruſt me thorow,and ‖ abuſe me. But his armor-bearer would not, for hee was ſore afraid: therefore Saul tooke a ſword,and fell vpon it.

‖ Or, mock me.

5 And when his armour-bearer ſaw that Saul was dead, he fell likewiſe vpon *his* ſword, and died with him.

6 So Saul died,& his three ſons,& his armor-bearer,and all his men that ſame day together.

7 ¶ And when the men of Iſrael that *were* on the other ſide of the valley, and they that *were* on the other ſide Iordan,ſaw that the men of Iſrael fled, and that Saul and his ſons were dead, they forſooke the cities and fled, and the Philiſtines came and dwelt in them.

8 And it came to paſſe on the morrow, when the Philiſtines came to ſtrip the ſlaine, that they found Saul and his three ſonnes fallen in mount Gilboa.

9 And they cut off his head, and ſtripped off his armour, and ſent into the land of the Philiſtines round about to publiſh *it in* the houſe of their idols, and among the people.

10 And they put his armour in the houſe of Aſhtaroth: and they faſtened his body to the wall of Bethſhan.

11 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Iabeſh-Gilead heard ‖ of that which the Philiſtines had done to Saul:

‖ Or, concerning him.

12 All the valiant men aroſe, and went all night, and tooke the body of Saul, and the bodies of his ſons from the wall of Bethſhan, and came to Iabeſh, and * burnt them there.

*Ier.34.5

13 And they tooke their bones, & *buried *them* vnder a tree, at Iabeſh, and faſted ſeuen dayes.

*2.Sam. 2.4.

¶ THE SECOND BOOKE OF SAMVEL, otherwiſe called, The ſecond booke of the Kings.

CHAP. I.

1 The Amalekite, who brought tidings of the ouerthrow,and accuſed himſelfe of Sauls death, is ſlaine. 17 Dauid lamenteth Saul and Ionathan with a ſong.

NOw it came to paſſe after the death of Saul, when Dauid was returned from * the ſlaughter of the Amalekites, and Dauid had abode two dayes in Ziklag;

*1.Sam. 30.17.

2 It came euen to paſſe on the third day,that behold,a man came out of the campe from Saul, with his clothes rent, and earth vpon his head: and ſo it was, when he came to Dauid, that hee fell to the earth, and did obeyſance.

3 And Dauid ſaid vnto him, From whence commeſt thou? and he ſaid vnto him,Out of the campe of Iſrael am I eſcaped.

† Hebr. what was? &c.

4 And Dauid ſaid vnto him, † How went the matter? I pray thee tell me. And he anſwered, That the people are fled from the battell, and many of the people alſo are fallen and dead,and Saul and Ionathan his ſonne are dead alſo.

5 And Dauid ſaid vnto the young man that told him, How knoweſt thou that Saul and Ionathan his ſonne be dead?

6 And the young man that told him, ſaid, As I hapned by chance vpon mount Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned vpon his ſpeare: and loe,the charets and horſemen followed hard after him.

7 And when he looked behind him,he ſaw me, and called vnto me: and I anſwered, † Here am I.

† Hebr. behold mee.

8 And he ſaid vnto me, Who *art* thou? and I anſwered him, I *am* an Amalekite.

9 He ſaid vnto me againe, Stand,I pray thee, vpon me,and ſlay me: for ‖ anguiſh is come vpon me, becauſe my life *is* yet whole in me.

‖ Or, my coat of male (or my embroidered coat) hindreth me that my,&c.

10 So I ſtood vpon him,and ſlew him, becauſe I was ſure that he could not liue after that hee was fallen: and I tooke the crowne that *was* vpon his head, and the bracelet that *was* on his arme, and haue brought them hither vnto my lord.

11 Then Dauid tooke hold on his clothes,and * rent them, and likewiſe all the men that *were* with him.

*Chap. 3.31. and 13.31.

12 And

12 And they mourned and wept, and fasted vntill Euen, for Saul and for Ionathan his ſon, and for the people of the LORD, and for the houſe of Iſrael, becauſe they were fallen by the ſword.

13 ¶ And Dauid ſaid vnto the young man that told him, Whence *art* thou? And he anſwered, I *am* the ſonne of a ſtranger, an Amalekite.

*Pſal. 105.15. 14 And Dauid ſaid vnto him, *How waſt thou not afraid to ſtretch foorth thine hand, to deſtroy the LORDS Anointed?

15 And Dauid called one of the young men, and ſaid, Goe neere *and* fall vpon him. And he ſmote him, that he dyed.

16 And Dauid ſaid vnto him, Thy blood *be* vpon thy head: for thy mouth hath teſtified againſt thee, ſaying, I haue ſlaine the LORDS Anointed.

17 ¶ And Dauid lamented with this lamentation ouer Saul, and ouer Ionathan his ſonne:

18 (Alſo he bade them teach the children of Iudah *the vſe of* the bowe: behold, it is written * in the booke ‖ of Iaſher.)

*Ioſh. 10.13. ‖Or, of the vpright.

19 The beauty of Iſrael is ſlaine vpon thy high places: how are the mighty fallen!

*Micah 1.10. 20 *Tell it not in Gath, publiſh it not in the ſtreets of Askelon: leſt the daughters of the Philiſtines reioyce, leſt the daughters of the vncircumciſed triumph.

21 Yee mountaines of Gilboa, let there *be* no dew, neither let there *bee* raine vpon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the ſhield of the mighty is vilely caſt away, the ſhield of Saul, *as though* he had not been anointed with oyle.

22 From the blood of the ſlaine, from the fat of the mighty, the bowe of Ionathan turned not back, and the ſword of Saul returned not empty.

‖Or, ſweet. 23 Saul and Ionathan *were* louely and ‖ pleaſant in their liues, and in their death they were not diuided: they were ſwifter then Eagles, they were ſtronger then lions.

24 Ye daughters of Iſrael, weep ouer Saul, who clothed you in ſcarlet, with *other* delights, who put on ornaments of gold vpon your apparell.

25 How are the mighty fallen in the middeſt of the battell! O Ionathan, thou waſt ſlaine in thine high places.

26 I am diſtreſſed for thee, my brother Ionathan, very pleaſant haſt thou bin vnto me: thy loue to me was wonderfull, paſſing the loue of women.

27 How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of warre periſhed!

CHAP. II.

1 Dauid by Gods direction, with his company goeth vp to Hebron, where he is made King of Iudah. 5 He commendeth them of Iabeſh Gilead for their kindneſſe to Saul. 8 Abner maketh Iſhboſheth King of Iſrael. 12 A mortall skirmiſh betweene twelue of Abners, and twelue of Ioabs men. 18 Aſahel is ſlaine. 25 Abners motion Ioab ſoundeth a retreat. 32 Aſaheels buriall.

AND it came to paſſe after this, that Dauid enquired of the LORD, ſaying, Shall I goe vp into any of the cities of Iudah? And the LORD ſaid vnto him, Goe vp. And Dauid ſaid, Whither ſhall I go vp? And he ſaid, Vnto Hebron.

2 So Dauid went vp thither, and his two wiues alſo, Ahinoam the Iezreelitеſſe, and Abigail Nabals wife the Carmelite.

3 And his men that *were* with him, did Dauid bring vp, euery man with his houſhold: and they dwelt in the cities of Hebron.

* 1.Mac. 2.57. * 1.Sam. 31.13. 4 And * the men of Iudah came, and there they anointed Dauid King ouer the houſe of Iudah: and they told Dauid, ſaying, That *the men* of Iabeſh-Gilead *were they* that buried Saul.

5 ¶ And Dauid ſent meſſengers vnto the men of Iabeſh-Gilead, and ſaid vnto them, Bleſſed *be* yee of the LORD, that yee haue ſhewed this kindneſſe vnto your lord, *euen* vnto Saul, and haue buried him.

6 And now the LORD ſhew kindneſſe and truth vnto you: and I alſo will requite you this kindneſſe, becauſe ye haue done this thing.

7 Therefore now let your hands bee ſtrengthened, and †be ye valiant: for your maſter Saul is dead, and alſo the houſe of Iudah haue anointed me King ouer them.

† Heb. be yee the ſonnes of valour.

8 ¶ But Abner the ſonne of Ner, captaine of † Sauls hoſt, tooke Iſhboſheth the ſon of Saul, and brought him ouer to Mahanaim.

† Heb. the hoſt which was Sauls.

9 And he made him King ouer Gilead, and ouer the Aſhurites, and ouer Iezreel, and ouer Ephraim, and ouer Beniamin, and ouer all Iſrael.

10 Iſhboſheth Sauls ſonne *was* fourty yeeres old when he began to reigne ouer Iſrael, and reigned two yeeres: but the houſe of Iudah followed Dauid.

11 (And the † time that Dauid was King in Hebron ouer the houſe of Iudah, *was* ſeuen yeeres and ſixe moneths.)

† Hebr. number of dayes.

12 ¶ And Abner the ſonne of Ner, and the ſeruants of Iſhboſheth the ſonne of Saul, went out from Mahanaim to Gibeon.

13 And Ioab the ſonne of Zeruiah, and the ſeruants of Dauid went out, and met † together by the poole of Gibeon: and they ſate downe, the one on the one ſide of the poole, and the other on the other ſide of the poole.

† Hebr. them together.

14 And Abner ſaid to Ioab, Let the young men now ariſe, and play before vs: and Ioab ſaid, Let them ariſe.

15 Then there aroſe and went ouer by number twelue of Beniamin, which *pertained* to Iſhboſheth the ſonne of Saul, and twelue of the ſeruants of Dauid.

16 And they caught euery one his fellow by the head, and *thruſt* his ſword in his fellowes ſide, ſo they fell downe together: wherefore that place was called ‖Helkath-hazzurim, which is in Gibeon.

‖That is, the field of ſtrong men.

17 And there was a very ſore battell that day: and Abner was beaten, and the men of Iſrael, before the ſeruants of Dauid.

18 ¶ And there were three ſonnes of Zeruiah there, Ioab and Abiſhai, and Aſahel: and Aſahel *was as* light † of foot as a wilde Roe.

†Hebr. of his feet.

19 And Aſahel purſued after Abner, and in going he turned not to the right hand, nor to the left from † following Abner.

† Hebr. as one of the Roes that is in the field.

20 Then Abner looked behinde him, and ſaid, Art thou Aſahel? And he anſwered, I am.

21 And Abner ſaid to him, Turne thee aſide to thy right hand, or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his ‖armour. But Aſahel would not turne aſide from following of him.

† Hebr. from after Abner.

22 And Abner ſaid againe to Aſahel, Turne thee aſide from following mee: wherefore ſhould I ſmite thee to the ground? how then ſhould I hold vp my face to Ioab thy brother?

‖Or, ſpoyle.

23 Howbeit he refuſed to turne aſide: wherefore Abner with the hinder end of the ſpeare, ſmote him vnder the fift *rib*, that the ſpeare came out behind him, and he fell downe there, and died in the ſame place: and it came to paſſe, that as many as came to the place where Aſahel fell downe and died, ſtood ſtill.

24 Ioab alſo and Abiſhai purſued after Abner: and

and the Sun went downe when they were come to the hill of Ammah, that *lyeth* before Giah by the way of the wildernesse of Gibeon.

25 ¶ And the children of Beniamin gathered themselues together after Abner, and became one troupe, and stood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Abner called to Ioab, and said, Shall the sword deuoure for euer? Knowest thou not that it will bee bitternesse in the latter end? How long shall it be then ere thou bid the people returne from following their brethren?

27 And Ioab said, As God liueth, vnlesse thou hadst spoken, surely then † in the morning the people had ‖ gone vp euery one from following his brother.

Hebr. in the morning. ‖ gone vp.

28 So Ioab blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Abner and his men walked all that night thorow the plaine, and passed ouer Iordan, and went thorow all Bithron, and they came to Mahanaim.

30 And Ioab returned from following Abner: and when hee had gathered all the people together, there lacked of Dauids seruants nineteene men, and Asahel.

31 But the seruants of Dauid had smitten of Beniamin and of Abners men, *so that* three hundred and threescore men died.

32 ¶ And they tooke vp Asahel, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which *was* in Bethlehem: and Ioab and his men went all night, and they came to Hebron at breake of day.

CHAP. III.

1 During the warre, Dauid still waxeth stronger. 2 Six sonnes were borne to him in Hebron. 6 Abner displeased with Ishbosheth, 12 reuolteth to Dauid. 13 Dauid requireth a condition to bring him his wife Michal. 17 Abner hauing communed with the Israelites, is feasted by Dauid, and dismissed. 21 Ioab returning from battell, is displeased with the King, and killeth Abner. 28 Dauid curseth Ioab, 31 and mourneth for Abner.

NOw there was long warre betweene the house of Saul, and the house of Dauid: but Dauid waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

2 ¶ And vnto Dauid were sons borne in Hebron: and his first borne was Amnon, of Ahinoam the Iezreelitesse:

3 And his second Chileab, of Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite: and the third, Absalom, the son of Maacah, the daughter of Talmai King of Geshur:

4 And the fourth Adonijah the son of Haggith: and the fifth Shephatiah the son of Abital:

5 And the sixth, Ithream by Eglah Dauids wife: these were borne to Dauid in Hebron.

6 ¶ And it came to passe while there was warre betweene the house of Saul, and the house of Dauid, that Abner made himselfe strong for the house of Saul.

7 And Saul had a concubine whose name *was* *Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah: and Ishbosheth said to Abner, Wherefore hast thou gone in vnto my fathers concubine?

Chap. 21.10.

8 Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ishbosheth, and said, *Am* I a dogs head which against Iudah doe shew kindnesse this day vnto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and haue not deliuered thee into the hand of Dauid, that thou chargest me to day with a fault concerning this woman?

9 So doe God to Abner, and more also, except as the LORD hath sworne to Dauid, euen so I do to him:

10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, & to set vp the throne of Dauid ouer Israel, and ouer Iudah, from Dan euen to Beersheba.

11 And hee could not answere Abner a word againe, because he feared him.

12 ¶ And Abner sent messengers to Dauid on his behalfe, saying, Whose *is* the land? saying *also*, Make thy league with me, and behold, my hand *shall be* with thee, to bring about all Israel vnto thee.

13 ¶ And he said, Well, I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, † that is, Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring Michal Sauls daughter, when thou commest to see my face.

† Heb. saying.

14 And Dauid sent Messengers to Ishbosheth Sauls sonne, saying, Deliuer me my wife Michal, which I espoused to mee for * an hundred foreskins of the Philistines.

**1.Sam. 18.25,27*

15 And Ishbosheth sent, and tooke her from her husband, *euen* from * Phaltiel the son of Laish.

**1.Sam. 25.44. Phalti.*

16 And her husband went with her † along weeping behind her to Bahurim: then said Abner vnto him, Goe, returne. And he returned.

† Heb. going and weeping.

17 ¶ And Abner had communication with the Elders of Israel, saying, Ye sought for Dauid † in times past, to be King ouer you.

† Hebr. both yesterday and the third day.

18 Now then doe *it*, for the LORD hath spoken of Dauid, saying, By the hand of my seruant Dauid I will saue my people Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

19 And Abner also spake in the eares of Beniamin: and Abner went also to speake in the eares of Dauid in Hebron, all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the whole house of Beniamin.

20 So Abner came to Dauid to Hebron, and twenty men with him: and Dauid made Abner, and the men that *were* with him, a feast.

21 And Abner said vnto Dauid, I will arise, and goe, and will gather all Israel vnto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest reigne ouer all that thine heart desireth. And Dauid sent Abner away, and he went in peace.

22 ¶ And behold, the seruants of Dauid, and Ioab came from *pursuing* a troupe, and brought in a great spoile with them: (but Abner *was* not with Dauid in Hebron, for hee had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.)

23 When Ioab and all the hoste that *was* with him, were come, they told Ioab, saying, Abner the sonne of Ner came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.

24 Then Ioab came to the King, and said, What hast thou done? behold, Abner came vnto thee: why is it that thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone?

25 Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that hee came to deceiue thee, and to know thy going out, and thy comming in, and to know all that thou doest.

26 And when Ioab was come out from Dauid, hee sent messengers after Abner, which brought him againe from the well of Sirah: but Dauid knew *it* not.

**1.King. 2.5.*

27 And when Abner was returned to Hebron, Ioab tooke him aside in the gate, to speake with him ‖ quietly, and smote him there vnder the fifth *rib*, that hee died, for the blood of * Asahel his brother.

*‖ Or, peaceably. *Chap. 2.23.*

28 ¶ And afterward when Dauid heard it, he ſaid, I and my kingdome *are* guiltleſſe before
† *Hebr. bloods.* the LORD for euer, from the † blood of Abner the ſonne of Ner:

29 Let it reſt on the head of Ioab, and on all
† *Hebr. be cut off.* his fathers houſe, and let there not † faile from the houſe of Ioab one that hath an iſſue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a ſtaffe, or that falleth on the ſword, or that lacketh bread.

30 So Ioab and Abiſhai his brother ſlew Ab-
* Chap. 2.23. ner, becauſe he had ſlain their brother * Aſahel at Gibeon in the battell.

31 ¶ And Dauid ſaid to Ioab & to all § people that were with him, Rent your clothes, and gird you with ſackcloth, and mourne before Abner.
† *Heb. bed* And king Dauid himſelfe followed the † biere.

32 And they buried Abner in Hebron, and the King lift vp his voyce, and wept at the graue of Abner; and all the people wept.

33 And the King lamented ouer Abner, and ſaid, Died Abner as a foole dieth?

34 Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before † wicked men, ſo felleſt thou. And all the people wept againe ouer him.
† *Hebr. children of iniquity.*

35 And when all the people came to cauſe Dauid to eat meat while it was yet day, Dauid ſware, ſaying, So do God to me, and more alſo, if I taſte bread, or ought elſe, till the Sun be down.

36 And all the people tooke notice of it, and
† *Hebr. was good in their eyes.* it † pleaſed them: as whatſoeuer the king did, pleaſed all the people.

37 For all the people, and all Iſrael vnderſtood that day, that it was not of the king to ſlay Abner the ſon of Ner.

38 And the king ſaid vnto his ſeruants, Know ye not that there is a prince, and a great man fallen this day in Iſrael?

39 And I am this day † weak, though anointed
† *Hebr. tender.* king: and theſe men the ſonnes of Zeruiah *be* too hard for me: the LORD ſhall reward the doer of euill according to his wickedneſſe.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The Iſraelites being troubled at the death of Abner, 2 Baanah and Rechab ſlay Iſhboſheth, and bring his head to Hebron: 9 Dauid cauſeth them to be ſlaine, and Iſhboſheths head to be buried.

AND when Sauls ſonne heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, his hands were feeble, and all the Iſraelites were troubled.

2 And Sauls ſon had two men § were captaines of bands: the name of the one was Baanah, and the name of the † other Rechab, the ſons of Rim-
† *Hebr. ſecond.* mon a Beerothite, of the children of Beniamin: (for Beeroth alſo was reckoned to Beniamin:

3 And the Beerothites fled to Gittaim, and were ſoiourners there vntill this day.)

4 And Ionathan Sauls ſon had a ſon, that was lame of his feet, *and* was fiue yeers old when the tidings came of Saul & Ionathan out of Iezreel, and his nurſe took him vp and fled: and it came to paſſe as ſhe made haſte to flee, that he fell and became lame, and his name *was* Mephiboſheth.

5 And the ſonnes of Rimmon, the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the houſe of Iſhboſheth, who lay on a bed at noone.

6 And they came thither into the midſt of the houſe, as *though* they would haue fetched wheat, and they ſmote him vnder the fifth *rib*, and Rechab and Baanah his brother eſcaped.

7 For when they came into the houſe, he lay on his bed in his bed-chamber, & they ſmote him & ſlew him, and beheaded him, and tooke his head, and gate them away thorow the plain all night.

8 And they brought § head of Iſhboſheth vnto Dauid to Hebron, & ſaid to the king, Behold the head of Iſhboſheth the ſon of Saul, thine enemy which ſought thy life, & the LORD hath auenged my lord the king this day of Saul & of his ſeed.

9 ¶ And Dauid anſwered Rechab and Baanah his brother the ſons of Rimmon the Beerothite, and ſaid vnto them, *As* the LORD liueth, who
* Chap. 1.15. hath redeemed my ſoule out of all aduerſity,

10 When * one told me, ſaying, Behold, Saul is
† *Heb. he was in his owne eyes as bringer, &c.* dead († thinking to haue brought good tidings) I tooke hold of him, and ſlew him in Ziklag, ‖ who *thought* that I would haue giuen him a reward for his tidings:

11 How much more when wicked men haue
‖ *Or, which was the reward* ſlaine a righteous perſon in his owne houſe, vpon his bed? Shall I not therefore now require his blood at your hand, and take you away from the earth?

12 And Dauid commanded his young men, and
gaue him for his tidings. ſlew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and hanged them vp ouer the poole in Hebron: but they tooke the head of Iſhboſheth, and
* Chap. 3.32. buried *it* in the * ſepulchre of Abner in Hebron.

CHAP. V.

1 The tribes come to Hebron to anoint Dauid ouer Iſrael. 4 Dauids age. 6 Hee taking Zion from the Iebuſites, dwelleth in it. 11 Hiram ſendeth to Dauid. 13 Eleuen ſonnes are borne to him in Ieruſalem. 17 Dauid directed by God ſmiteth the Philiſtines at Baal-Perazim, 22 and againe at the mulberry trees.

THEN * came all the tribes of Iſrael to Dauid
* 1. Chron. 11.1. vnto Hebron, and ſpake, ſaying, Behold, we are thy bone, and thy fleſh.

2 Alſo in time paſt when Saul was king ouer vs, thou *waſt he* that leddeſt out, and broughteſt in Iſrael: and the LORD ſaid to thee, * Thou
* Pſal. 78.71. ſhalt feed my people Iſrael, and thou ſhalt be a captaine ouer Iſrael.

3 So all the Elders of Iſrael came to the king to Hebron, and king Dauid made a league with them in Hebron before the LORD: and they
* Chap. 2.11. anointed Dauid king ouer Iſrael.

4 ¶ Dauid was thirty yeeres old when he be-
‖ *Or, ſaying, Dauid ſhall not, &c.* gan to reigne, *and* he reigned fourty yeeres.

5 In Hebron he reigned ouer Iudah * ſeuen yeres and ſixe moneths: and in Ieruſalem he reigned thirty and three yeers ouer all Iſrael and Iudah.
* 1. Chron. 11.6.

6 ¶ And the King and his men went to Ieruſalem vnto the Iebuſites, the inhabitants of the
‖ *Or, becauſe they had ſaid, euen the blind and the lame, He ſhall not come into the houſe.* land: which ſpake vnto Dauid, ſaying, Except thou take away the blinde and the lame, thou ſhalt not come in hither: ‖ Thinking, Dauid cannot come in hither.

7 Neuertheleſſe, Dauid tooke the ſtrong hold of Zion: the ſame *is* the city of Dauid.

8 And Dauid ſaid on that day, Whoſoeuer getteth vp to the gutter, and ſmiteth the Iebuſites, and the lame, and the blind *that are* hated of Dauids ſoule, * *bee ſhall bee chiefe and captaine:* ‖ Wherefore they ſaid, The blind and the lame ſhall not come into the houſe.
† *Hebr. went, going and growing.*

9 So Dauid dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of Dauid, and Dauid built round about, from Millo and inward.

10 And Dauid † went on, and grew great, and
* 1. Chron. 14.1. the LORD God of hoſtes was with him.

11 ¶ And * Hiram King of Tyre ſent meſſengers
† *Hebr. hewers of the ſtone of the wall.* to Dauid, and Cedar trees, and Carpenters, and † Maſons: and they built Dauid an houſe.

12 And Dauid perceiued that the LORD had eſtabliſhed him king ouer Iſrael, and that he had exalted

exalted his kingdom for his people Iſraels ſake.

1 Chro. 14.3. 13 ¶ And * Dauid tooke him more concubines and wiues out of Ieruſalem, after he was come from Hebron, and there were yet ſonnes and daughters borne to Dauid.

1 Chro. 3.5. 14 And * theſe *are* the names of thoſe that *were* borne vnto him in Ieruſalem; Shammua, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon:

15 Ibhar alſo, and Eliſhua, and Nepheg, and Iaphia.

16 And Eliſhama, and Eliada, and Eliphalet.

1 Chro. 14.11. & 4.8. 17 ¶ * But when the Philiſtines heard that they had anointed Dauid King ouer Iſrael, all the Philiſtines came vp to ſeek Dauid, and Dauid heard *of it*, and went downe to the hold.

18 The Philiſtines alſo came and ſpread themſelues in the valley of Rephaim.

19 And Dauid enquired of the LORD, ſaying, Shall I goe vp to the Philiſtines? wilt thou deliuer them into mine hand? And the LORD ſaid vnto Dauid, Goe vp: for I will doubtleſſe deliuer the Philiſtines into thine hand.

Eſay 28.21. 20 And * Dauid came to Baal-Perazim, and Dauid ſmote them there, and ſaid, The LORD hath broken forth vpon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of that place, ‖ Baal-Perazim.

That is, *the plain of breaches.*

21 And there they left their images, and Dauid and his men * ‖ burnt them.

22 ¶ And the Philiſtines came vp yet againe, and ſpread themſelues in the valley of Rephaim.

1 Chro. 14.12. 23 And when Dauid enquired of the LORD, he ſaid, Thou ſhalt not goe vp: *but* fetch a compaſſe behind them, and come vpon them ouer against the mulbery trees.

Or, *tooke them away.*

24 And let it be when thou heareſt the ſound of a going in the tops of the mulbery trees, that then thou ſhalt beſtirre thy ſelfe: for then ſhall the LORD goe out before thee, to ſmite the hoſte of the Philiſtines.

25 And Dauid did ſo as the LORD had commanded him, and ſmote the Philiſtines from Geba, vntill thou come to Gazer.

CHAP. VI.

1 Dauid fetcheth the Arke from Kiriath-iearim on a new cart. 6 Vzzah is ſmitten as Perez-Vzzah. 9 God bleſſeth Obed-Edom for the Arke. 12 Dauid bringing the Arke into Zion with ſacrifices, danceth before it, for which Michal deſpiſeth him. 17 He placeth it in a Tabernacle with great ioy and feaſting. 20 Michal reproouing Dauid for his religious ioy, is childleſſe to her death.

1 Chro. 13.5,6. AGaine, Dauid gathered together all the choſen men of Iſrael, thirty thouſand:

Or, *as which the name, euen the name of the LORD of hoſts was called vpon.*

2 And * Dauid aroſe, and went with all the people that *were* with him, from Baale of Iudah, to bring vp from thence the Arke of God, ‖ whoſe Name is called by the Name of the LORD of hoſtes, that dwelleth *betweene* the Cherubims.

† Hebr. *made to ride.* 3 And they † ſet the Ark of God vpon a new cart, and brought it out of the houſe of Abinadab that *was* in ‖ Gibeah: and Vzzah and Ahio the ſonnes of Abinadab, drane the new cart.

Or, *the hill.*

4 And they brought it out of * the houſe of Abinadab which *was* at Gibeah, ‖ accompanying the Arke of God; and Ahio went before the Ark.

2 Sam. 7. 2. † Hebr. *with.* 5 And Dauid and all the houſe of Iſrael played before the LORD, on all manner of *inſtruments* made of fir-wood, euen on harps, & on pſalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, & on cymbals.

1 Chro. 13.9. 6 ¶ And * when they came to Nachons threſhing floore, Vzzah put forth his *hand* to † Ark of God, & tooke hold of it, for the oxen ſhooke it.

Or, *ſtumbled.*

7 And the anger of the LORD was kindled againſt Vzzah, and God ſmote him there for *his* ‖ errour, and there he died by the Arke of God.

Or, *rash.*

8 And Dauid was diſpleaſed, becauſe the LORD had † made a breach vpon Vzzah: And he called the name of the place, ‖ Perez-Vzzah to this day.

† Hebr. *broken.* ‖ That is, *the breach of Vzzah.*

9 And Dauid was afraid of the LORD that day, and ſaid, How ſhall the Arke of the LORD come to me?

10 So Dauid would not remoone the Arke of the LORD vnto him into the city of Dauid: but Dauid carried it aſide into the houſe of Obed-Edom the Gittite.

11 And the Arke of the LORD continued in the houſe of Obed-Edom the Gittite, three moneths: and the LORD bleſſed Obed-Edom, and all his houſhold.

1 Chro. 15.25. 12 ¶ And it was told King Dauid, ſaying, * The LORD hath bleſſed the houſe of Obed-Edom, and all that *pertained* vnto him, becauſe of the Arke of God. So Dauid went, and brought vp the Arke of God from the houſe of Obed-Edom, into the city of Dauid with gladneſſe.

13 And it was ſo that when they that bare the Ark of the LORD had gone ſixe paces, he ſacrificed oxen and fatlings.

14 And Dauid danced before the LORD with all *his* might, and Dauid was girded with a linen Ephod.

15 So Dauid and all the houſe of Iſrael brought vp the Arke of the LORD with ſhouting, and with the ſound of the trumpet.

16 And as the Arke of the LORD came into the city of Dauid, Michal Sauls daughter looked thorow a window, and ſaw King Dauid leaping and dancing before the LORD, and ſhe deſpiſed him in her heart.

† Hebr. *ſtretched.* 17 ¶ And they brought in the Arke of the LORD, and ſet it in his place in the midſt of the Tabernacle that Dauid had † pitched for it: and Dauid offered burnt offerings, and peace offrings before the LORD.

1 Chro. 16.2. 18 And aſſoone as Dauid had made an end of offering burnt offerings, and peace offerings, * he bleſſed the people in the Name of the LORD of hoſtes.

19 And he dealt among all the people, euen among the whole multitude of Iſrael, as well to the women as men, to euery one a cake of bread, and a good piece *of fleſh*, & a flagon *of wine*: ſo all the people departed euery one to his houſe.

20 ¶ Then Dauid returned to bleſſe his houſehold: and Michal the daughter of Saul came out to meet Dauid, and ſaid, How glorious was the King of Iſrael to day, who vncouered himſelfe to day in the eyes of the handmaids of his ſeruants, as one of the vaine fellowes ‖ ſhamelеſſly vncouereth himſelfe!

Or, *openly.*

21 And Dauid ſaid vnto Michal, *It was* before the LORD, which choſe me before thy father, and before all his houſe, to appoint me ruler ouer the people of the LORD, ouer Iſrael: therefore will I play before the LORD.

22 And I will yet be more vile then thus, and will be baſe in mine owne ſight: and ‖ of the maid-ſeruants which thou haſt ſpoken of, of them ſhall I be had in honour.

Or, *of the hand maides of my ſeruants.*

23 Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul had no childe vnto the day of her death.

CHAP. VII.

1 Nathan firſt approoueth the purpoſe of Dauid to build God an houſe, 4 after by the word of God forbiddeth him. 12 He promiſeth him

(O) *houſe*

benefits and blessings in his seed. 18 *Dauids prayer and thankesgiuing.*

*1.Chro. 17.2. AND it came to passe, * when the King sate in his house, and the LORD had giuen him rest round about from all his enemies;

2 That the King said vnto Nathan the prophet, See now, I dwell in an house of Cedar, but the Arke of God dwelleth within curtaines.

3 And Nathan said to the King, Goe, doe all that is in thine heart: for § LORD *is* with thee.

4 ¶ And it came to passe that night, that the word of the LORD came vnto Nathan, saying,

†Heb. to my seruant, to Dauid. 5 Goe and tell †my seruant Dauid, Thus saith the LORD, Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in?

6 Whereas I haue not dwelt in any house, since the time that I brought vp the children of Israel out of Egypt, euen to this day, but haue walked in a tent and in a Tabernacle.

‖ *In the 1 chron. 17.6, any of the Iudges* 7 In all *the places* wherein I haue walked with all the children of Israel, spake I a word with ‖ any of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people Israel, saying, Why build ye not me an house of Cedar?

8 Now therefore, so shalt thou say vnto my seruant Dauid; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, * 1 Sam. 16. 12. psal. 78. 70. * I tooke thee from the sheepe-coat, † from following the sheepe, to be ruler ouer my people, ouer Israel. † *Hebr. from after.*

9 And I was with thee whithersoeuer thou wentest, and haue cut off all thine enemies † out of thy sight, and haue made thee a great name, like vnto the name of the great men that *are* in the earth. † *Hebr. from thy face.*

10 (Moreouer, I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their owne, and moue no more: neither shall the children of wickednesse afflict them any more, as before time,

11 And as since the time that I commanded Iudges *to be* ouer my people Israel, and haue caused thee to rest from all thine enemies:) Also the LORD telleth thee, that hee will make thee an house.

* 1 Kings 8. 20. 12 ¶ And * when thy dayes bee fulfilled, and thou shalt sleepe with thy fathers, I will set vp thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdome.

* 1 Kings 5. 5. & 6. 12. 1. chr. 21. 10. 13 * He shall build an house for my Name, & I will stablish § throne of his kingdome for euer.

* Hebr. 1. 5. 14 * I will bee his father, and he shall bee my sonne: * if he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men.

* Psal. 89. 31, 32. 15 But my mercy shall not depart away from him, as I tooke it from Saul, whom I put away before thee.

16 And thine house, and thy kingdome shall be stablished for euer before thee: thy throne shall be stablished for euer.

17 According to all these words, & according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak vnto Dauid.

18 ¶ Then went King Dauid in, and sate before the LORD, and he said, Who *am* I, O Lord GOD? and what *is* my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

19 And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O Lord GOD: but thou hast spoken also of thy seruants house for a great while to come, and *is* this the † manner of man, O Lord GOD? † *Hebr. law.*

20 And what can Dauid say more vnto thee? for thou Lord GOD knowest thy seruant.

21 For thy words sake, and according to thine owne heart hast thou done all these great things to make thy seruant know *them.*

22 Wherefore thou art great, O Lord GOD: for *there is* none like thee, neither *is there* any God besides thee, according to all that wee haue heard with our eares.

23 And * what one nation in the earth *is* like thy people, *euen* like Israel, whom God went to redeeme for a people to himselfe, and to make him a name, and to doe for you great things, and terrible, for thy land, before thy people which thou redeemedst to thee from Egypt, *from* the nations, and their Gods? * Deut. 4. 7.

24 For thou hast confirmed to thy selfe thy people Israel *to be* a people vnto thee for euer: and thou LORD, art become their God.

25 And now, O LORD God, the word that thou hast spoken, concerning thy seruant, and concerning his house, establish *it* for euer, and doe as thou hast said.

26 And let thy Name be magnified for euer, saying, The LORD of hosts *is* the God ouer Israel: and let the house of thy seruant Dauid bee established before thee.

27 For thou, O LORD of hostes, God of Israel, hast †reuealed to thy seruant, saying, I will build thee an house: therefore hath thy seruant found in his heart to pray this prayer vnto thee. † *Hebr. opened the eare.*

28 And now O Lord GOD (thou art that God, and * thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodnesse vnto thy seruant.) * Iohn 17. 17.

29 Therefore now †let it please thee to blesse the house of thy seruant, that it may continue for euer before thee: for thou, O Lord GOD, hast spoken *it*, and with thy blessing let the house of thy seruant be blessed for euer. † *Heb. be thou pleased, & bless.*

CHAP. VIII.

1 Dauid subdueth the Philistines and the Moabites. 3 He smiteth Hadadezer, and the Syrians. 9 Toi sendeth Ioram with presents to blesse him. 11 The presents and the spoile Dauid dedicateth to God. 14 He putteth garisons in Edom. 16 Dauids officers.

AND * after this it came to passe, that Dauid smote the Philistines, and subdued them: and Dauid tooke ‖ Metheg-Ammah out of the hand of the Philistines. * 1 Chro. 18. 1, &c. psal. 60. ‖ *Or, the bridle of Ammah.*

2 And he smote Moab, & measured them with a line, casting them downe to the ground: euen with two lines measured he, to put to death, and with one full line to keepe aliue: & so the Moabites became Dauids seruants, & brought gifts.

3 ¶ Dauid smote also Hadadezer, the son of Rehob, king of Zobah, as he went to recouer his border at the riuer Euphrates.

4 And Dauid tooke ‖ from him a thousand charets, and seuen hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and Dauid houghed all the charet *horses*, but reserued of them *for* an hundred charets. ‖ *Or, of him.* As, 18. 4.

5 And when the Syrians of Damascus came to succour Hadadezer King of Zobah, Dauid slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then Dauid put garisons in Syria of Damascus: and the Syrians became seruants to Dauid, *and* brought gifts: and the LORD preserued Dauid whithersoeuer he went.

7 And Dauid tooke the shields of gold that were on the seruants of Hadadezer, and brought them to Ierusalem.

8 And from Betah, and from Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, King Dauid tooke exceeding much brasse.

9 ¶ When Toi King of Hamath heard that Dauid had smitten all the host of Hadadezer,

10 Then Toi sent Ioram his sonne vnto King Dauid

Dauid to †ſalute him, and to bleſſe him, becauſe hee had fought againſt Hadadezer, and ſmitten him: (for Hadadezer †had wars with Toi) and *Ioram* † brought with him veſſels of ſilver, and veſſels of gold, and veſſels of braſſe;

11 Which alſo king Dauid did dedicate vnto the LORD, with the ſilver and gold that he had dedicated of all nations which he ſubdued:

12 Of Syria, and of Moab, and of the children of Ammon, and of the Philiſtines, and of Amalek, and of the ſpoile of Hadadezer ſonne of Rehob King of Zobah.

13 And Dauid gate *him* a name, when he returned from † ſmiting of the Syrians in the valley of ſalt, *being* eighteene thouſand *men*.

14 ¶ And he put gariſons in Edom; throwout all Edom put he gariſons, and all they of Edom became Dauids ſeruants: and the LORD preſerued Dauid whitherſoeuer he went.

15 And Dauid reigned ouer all Iſrael, & Dauid executed iudgment & iuſtice vnto all his people.

16 And Ioab the ſonne of Zeruiah *was* ouer the hoſte, and Iehoſhaphat the ſonne of Ahilud *was* ‖ Recorder.

17 And Zadok the ſonne of Ahitub, and Abimelech the ſonne of Abiathar, *were* the Prieſts, and Seraiah *was* the ‖ Scribe.

18 * And Benaiah the ſonne of Iehoiada was *ouer* both the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and Dauids ſonnes were ‖ chiefe Rulers.

CHAP. IX.

1 *Dauid by Ziba ſendeth for Mephibosheth.* 7 *For Ionathans ſake hee entertaineth him at his table, and reſtoreth him all that was Sauls.* 9 *He maketh Ziba his farmour.*

AND Dauid ſaid, Is there yet any that is left of the houſe of Saul, that I may ſhew him kindneſſe for Ionathans ſake?

2 And there was of the houſe of Saul a ſeruant whoſe name was Ziba: and when they had called him vnto Dauid, the king ſaid vnto him, *Art* thou Ziba? And he ſaid, Thy ſeruant *is he*.

3 And the king ſaid, Is there not yet any of the houſe of Saul, that I may ſhew the kindneſſe of God vnto him? And Ziba ſaid vnto the king, Ionathan hath yet a ſon, which is *lame on his feet.

4 And the king ſaid vnto him, Where *is* he? And Ziba ſaid vnto the king, Behold, he *is* in the houſe of Machir the ſon of Ammiel, in Lodebar.

5 ¶ Then King Dauid ſent, and fet him out of the houſe of Machir the ſonne of Ammiel from Lodebar.

6 Now when Mephibosheth the ſon of Ionathan, the ſon of Saul was come vnto Dauid, he fell on his face, and did reuerence: And Dauid ſaid, Mephibosheth! And he anſwered, Behold thy ſeruant.

7 ¶ And Dauid ſaid vnto him, Feare not; for I will ſurely ſhew thee kindneſſe for Ionathan thy fathers ſake, and will reſtore thee all the land of Saul thy father, and thou ſhalt eat bread at my table continually.

8 And hee bowed himſelfe, and ſaid, What *is* thy ſeruant, that thou ſhouldeſt looke vpon ſuch a dead dogge as I *am*?

9 ¶ Then the king called to Ziba, Sauls ſeruant, and ſaid vnto him, I haue giuen vnto thy maſters ſon all that pertained to Saul, & to all his houſe.

10 Thou therefore and thy ſons, and thy ſeruants ſhall till the land for him, and thou ſhalt bring in *the fruits*, that thy maſters ſonne may haue food to eate: But Mephibosheth thy maſters ſon ſhall eate bread alway at my table. Now Ziba had fiftoene ſonnes, and twenty ſeruants.

11 Then ſaid Ziba vnto the King, According to all that my lord the King hath commanded his ſeruant, ſo ſhall thy ſeruant doe: as for Mephibosheth, *ſaid the king*, hee ſhall eat at my table, as one of the kings ſonnes.

12 And Mephibosheth had a young ſon whoſe name *was* Micha: and all that dwelt in the houſe of Ziba, *were* ſeruants vnto Mephibosheth.

13 So Mephibosheth dwelt in Ieruſalem: for hee did eat continually at the kings table, and was lame on both his feet.

CHAP. X.

1 *Dauids meſſengers ſent to comfort Hanun the ſon of Nahaſh, are villanouſly intreated.* 6 *The Ammonites ſtrengthened by the Syrians, are ouercome by Ioab and Abiſhai.* 15 *Shobach making a new ſupply of the Syrians at Helam, is ſlaine by Dauid.*

AND it came to paſſe after this, that the * King of the children of Ammon died, and Hanun his ſonne reigned in his ſtead. *1.Chro. 19.1.

2 Then ſaid Dauid, I will ſhew kindneſſe vnto Hanun the ſon of Nahaſh, as his father ſhewed kindneſſe vnto me. And Dauid ſent to comfort him by the hand of his ſeruants, for his father: and Dauids ſeruants came into the land of the children of Ammon.

3 And the Princes of the children of Ammon ſaid vnto Hanun their lord, †Thinkeſt thou that Dauid doth honour thy father, that hee hath ſent comforters vnto thee? Hath not Dauid rather ſent his ſeruants vnto thee, to ſearch the city, and to ſpie it out, and to ouerthrow it? † *Helr. in thine eyes doth Dauid?*

4 Wherefore Hanun tooke Dauids ſeruants, and ſhaued off the one halfe of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, *euen* to their buttocks, and ſent them away.

5 When they told *it* vnto Dauid, he ſent to meet them, becauſe the men were greatly aſhamed: and the King ſaid, Tarry at Iericho vntill your beards be growne, *and* then returne.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon ſaw that they ſtanke before Dauid: the children of Ammon ſent, and hired the Syrians of Beth-Rehob, and the Syrians of Zoba, twenty thouſand footmen, and of King Maacah, a thouſand men, and of Iſhtob, twelue thouſand men.

7 And when Dauid heard of it, he ſent Ioab, and all the hoſte of the mighty men.

8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battell in aray at the entring in of the gate: and the Syrians of Zoba, and of Rehob, and Iſhtob, & Maacah *were* by themſelues in ſ field.

9 When Ioab ſaw that the front of the battell was againſt him, before and behind, he choſe of all the choiſe men of Iſrael, and put them in aray againſt the Syrians.

10 And the reſt of the people he deliuered into the hand of Abiſhai his brother, that he might put them in aray againſt the children of Ammon.

11 And hee ſaid, If the Syrians bee too ſtrong for mee, then thou ſhalt helpe mee: but if the children of Ammon bee too ſtrong for thee, then I will come and helpe thee.

12 Be of good courage, and let vs play the men, for our people, and for the cities of our God: & the LORD do that which ſeemeth him good.

13 And Ioab drew nigh, and the people that *were* with him vnto the battell againſt the Syrians: and they fled before him.

14 And when the children of Ammon ſaw that the Syrians were fled, then fled they alſo before Abiſhai, & entred into the city: ſo Ioab returned from the children of Ammon, & came to Ieruſalē.

15 ¶ And when the Syrians ſaw that they were ſmitten before Iſrael, they gathered themſelues together.

16 And Hadarezer ſent, and brought out the Syrians that *were* beyond the riuer, and they came to Helam; and Shobach the captaine of the hoſte of Hadarezer *went* before them.

17 And when it was told Dauid, he gathered all Iſrael together, and paſſed ouer Iordan, and came to Helam: and the Syrians ſet themſelues in aray againſt Dauid, and fought with him.

18 And the Syrians fled before Iſrael, and Dauid ſlew *the men* of ſeuen hundred charets of the Syrians, and forty thouſand horſemen, and ſmote Shobach the captaine of their hoſte, who dyed there.

19 And when all the kings that were ſeruants to Hadarezer ſaw that they were ſmitten before Iſrael, they made peace with Iſrael, and ſerued them: ſo the Syrians feared to helpe the children of Ammonany more.

CHAP. XI.

1 While Ioab beſieged Rabbah, Dauid committeth adultery with Bathſheba. 6 Vriah ſent for by Dauid to couer the adultery, would not goe home neither ſober nor drunken: 14 He carrieth to Ioab the letter of his death. 18 Ioab ſendeth the newes thereof to Dauid. 26 Dauid taketh Bathſheba to wife.

†*Hebr. at the returne of the yere.* *1.Chro. 20. 1.*

AND it came to paſſe, that † after the yeare was expired, at the time when kings goe forth *to battell*, that * Dauid ſent Ioab and his ſeruants with him, and all Iſrael: and they deſtroyed the children of Ammon, and beſieged Rabbah, but Dauid taried ſtill at Ieruſalem.

2 ¶ And it came to paſſe in an euening tide, that Dauid aroſe from off his bed, and walked vpon the roofe of the kings houſe: and from the roofe he ſaw a woman waſhing her ſelfe, and the woman was very beautifull to looke vpon.

3 And Dauid ſent and enquired after the woman: and one ſaid, Is not this Bathſheba the daughter of Eliam, the wife of Vriah the Hittite?

4 And Dauid ſent meſſengers and tooke her, and ſhe came in vnto him, and he lay with her, (for ſhe was * purified from her vncleanneſſe) and ſhe returned vnto her houſe.

Or, And when ſhe had purified her ſelfe, &c. ſhe returned *Leuit. 15. 19. & 18. 19.

5 And the woman conceiued, and ſent and told Dauid, and ſaid, I am with childe.

6 ¶ And Dauid ſent to Ioab, *ſaying*, Send me Vriah the Hittite. And Ioab ſent Vriah to Dauid.

7 And when Vriah was come vnto him, Dauid demanded of him † how Ioab did, and how the people did, and how the warre proſpered.

†*Heb. of the peace of, &c.*

8 And Dauid ſaid to Vriah, Goe down to thy houſe, and waſh thy feet. And Vriah departed out of the kings houſe, and there † followed him a meſſe *of meat* from the king.

†*Hebr. went out after him.*

9 But Vriah ſlept at the doore of the kings houſe, with all the ſeruants of his lord, and went not downe to his houſe.

10 And when they had told Dauid, ſaying, Vriah went not downe vnto his houſe, Dauid ſaid vnto Vriah, Cameſt thou not from thy iourney? why *then* didſt thou not go downe vnto thine houſe?

11 And Vriah ſaid vnto Dauid, The Arke and Iſrael and Iudah abide in tents, and my lord Ioab, and the ſeruants of my lord are encamped in the open fields; ſhall I then goe into mine houſe to eat and to drinke, and to lie with my wife? As thou liueſt, and as thy ſoule liueth, I will not doe this thing.

12 And Dauid ſaid to Vriah, Tary here to day alſo, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So Vriah abode in Ieruſalem that day, and the morrow.

13 And when Dauid had called him, hee did eat and drinke before him, and hee made him drunk: and at euen he went out to lie on his bed with the ſeruants of his lord, but went not downe to his houſe.

14 ¶ And it came to paſſe in the morning, that Dauid wrote a letter to Ioab, and ſent *it* by the hand of Vriah.

15 And he wrote in the letter, ſaying, Set Vriah in the forefront of the † hotteſt battel & retire ye † from him, that he may be ſmitten & die.

†*Hebr. ſtrong.* †*Hebr. from after him.*

16 And it came to paſſe when Ioab obſerued the city, that he aſſigned Vriah vnto a place where he knew that valiant men were.

17 And the men of ſ city went out, & fought with Ioab: & there fel ſome of the people of the ſeruants of Dauid, & Vriah the Hittite died alſo.

18 ¶ Then Ioab ſent, and told Dauid all the things concerning the warre;

19 And charged the meſſenger, ſaying, When thou haſt made an end of telling the matters of the warre vnto the king;

20 And if ſo be that the kings wrath ariſe, and he ſay vnto thee, Wherefore approached ye ſo nigh vnto the city when ye did fight? Knew ye not that they would ſhoot from the wall?

21 Who ſmote * Abimelech the ſon of Ierubeſheth? did not a woman caſt a piece of a mil-ſtone vpon him from the wall, that hee died in Thebez? why went ye nigh the wall? then ſay thou, Thy ſeruant Vriah the Hittite is dead alſo.

*Iudges 9. 53.

22 ¶ So the meſſenger went, and came, and ſhewed Dauid all that Ioab had ſent him for.

23 And the meſſenger ſaid vnto Dauid, Surely the men preuailed againſt vs, and came out vnto vs into the field, and we were vpon them euen vnto the entring of the gate.

24 And the ſhooters ſhot from off ſ wall vpon thy ſeruants, & ſome of ſ kings ſeruants be dead, and thy ſeruant Vriah the Hittite is dead alſo.

25 Then Dauid ſaid vnto the meſſenger, Thus ſhalt thou ſay vnto Ioab, Let not this thing † diſpleaſe thee: for the ſword deuoureth † one aſwell as another: Make thy battell more ſtrong againſt the city, and ouerthrow it; and encourage thou him.

†*Hebr. be euill in thine eyes.* †*Heb. ſo and ſuch.*

26 ¶ And when the wife of Vriah heard that Vriah her husband was dead, ſhee mourned for her husband.

27 And when the mourning was paſt, Dauid ſent, and fet her to his houſe, and ſhe became his wife, and bare him a ſon: but the thing that Dauid had done, † diſpleaſed the LORD.

†*Hebr. was euill in the eyes of.*

CHAP. XII.

1 Nathans parable of the Ewe lambe, cauſeth Dauid to be his own iudge. 7 Dauid reproued by Nathan, confeſſeth his ſinne and is pardoned. 15 Dauid mourneth and prayeth for the child while it liued. 24 Solomon is borne and named Iedidiah. 26 Dauid taketh Rabbah, and torturreth the people thereof.

AND the LORD ſent Nathan vnto Dauid: and he came vnto him, and ſaid vnto him, There were two men in one city, the one rich, and the other poore.

2 The rich *man* had exceeding many flockes and herds.

3 But the poore *man* had nothing ſaue one little ewe lambe which hee had bought and nouriſhed vp: and it grew vp together with him, and with his children, it did eat of his owne † meat, and dranke of his owne cup, and lay in his boſome

†*Hebr. morſell.*

bosome, and was vnto him as a daughter.

4 And there came a trauceller vnto the rich man, and he spared to take of his owne flocke, and of his own herd, to dresse for the waifaring man that was come vnto him, but tooke the poore mans lambe, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.

5 And Dauids anger was greatly kindled against the man, and he said to Nathan, As the LORD liueth, the man that hath done this thing, ‖ shall surely die.

6 And he shall restore the lambe * fourefold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pitie.

7 ¶ And Nathan said to Dauid, Thou art the man: thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I * anointed thee king ouer Israel, and I deliuered thee out of the hand of Saul.

8 And I gaue thee thy masters house, and thy masters wiues into thy bosome, and gaue thee the house of Israel, and of Iudah, and if that had beene too little, I would moreouer haue giuen vnto thee such and such things.

9 Wherfore hast thou despised the commandement of the LORD, to doe euill in his sight? thou hast killed Vriah the Hittite with the sword, & hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slaine him with the sword of the children of Ammon.

10 Now therefore the sword shall neuer depart from thine house, because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Vriah the Hittite to be thy wife.

11 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise vp euill against thee out of thine owne house, and I will * take thy wiues before thine eyes, and giue *them* vnto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wiues in the sight of this Sunne.

12 For thou didst *it* secretly: but I will doe this thing before all Israel, and before the Sun.

13 And Dauid said vnto Nathan, * I haue sinned against the LORD. And Nathan said vnto Dauid, The LORD also hath put away thy sin, thou shalt not die.

14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast giuen great occasion to the enemies of the LORD to blaspheme, the child also that is borne vnto thee, shall surely die.

15 ¶ And Nathan departed vnto his house: and the LORD strake the childe that Vriahs wife bare vnto Dauid, and it was very sicke.

16 Dauid therefore besought God for the child, and Dauid † fasted, and went in, and lay all night vpon the earth.

17 And the Elders of his house arose, *& went* to him, to raise him vp from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to passe on the seuenth day, that the child died: and the seruants of Dauid feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet aliue, we spake vnto him, and he would not hearken vnto our voice: how will he then † vexe himselfe, if we tell him that the child is dead?

19 But when Dauid saw that his seruants whispered, Dauid perceiued that the child was dead: therefore Dauid said vnto his seruants, Is the childe dead? And they said, He is dead.

20 Then Dauid arose from the earth, & washed, and anointed *himselfe*, and changed his apparell, and came into the house of the LORD, and worshipped: then he came to his owne house, and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eate.

21 Then said his seruants vnto him; What thing *is* this that thou hast done? Thou didst fast and weepe for the childe, while it was aliue, but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

22 And he said, While the childe was yet aliue, I fasted and wept: for I said, Who can tell *whether* God will be gracious to me, that the childe may liue?

23 But now he is dead, wherfore should I fast? Can I bring him backe againe? I shall goe to him, but he shall not returne to me.

24 ¶ And Dauid comforted Bathsheba his wife, and went in vnto her, and lay with her: and * she bare a sonne, and he called his name Solomon, and the LORD loued him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the Prophet, and * he called his name ‖ Iedidiah, because of the LORD.

26 ¶ And Ioab fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and tooke the royall city.

27 And Ioab sent messengers to Dauid, and said, I haue fought against Rabbah, and haue taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encampe against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and † it be called after my name.

29 And Dauid gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and tooke it.

30 * And he tooke their Kings crowne from off his head (the weight whereof *was* a talent of gold, with the precious stones) and it was *set* on Dauids head, and he brought foorth the spoile of the city † in great abundance.

31 And he brought forth the people that *were* therin, and put *them* vnder sawes, and vnder harrowes of iron, and vnder axes of iron, and made them passe thorow § brick-kilne: & thus did he vnto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So Dauid & all § people returned vnto Ierusalem.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Amnon louing Tamar, 6 by Ionadabs counsell faining himselfe sicke, rauisheth her. 15 He hateth her, and shamefully turneth her away. 19 Absalom entertaineth her, and concealeth his purpose. 23 At a sheepe-shearing, among all the Kings sons, he killeth Amnon. 30 Dauid grieuing at the newes is comforted by Ionadab. 37 Absalom fleeth to Talmai at Geshur.

AND it came to passe after this, that Absalom the sonne of Dauid had a faire sister, whose name *was* Tamar: and Amnon the sonne of Dauid loued her.

2 And Amnon was so vexed, § he fell sicke for his sister Tamar: for she was a virgin, & † Amnon thought it hard for him to do any thing to her.

3 But Amnon had a friend whose name *was* Ionadab the sonne of Shimeah, Dauids brother: and Ionadab *was* a very subtill man.

4 And he said vnto him, Why *art* thou, being the Kings son, † leane † from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? and Amnon said vnto him, I loue Tamar my brother Absaloms sister.

5 And Ionadab said vnto him, Lay thee downe on thy bed, and make thy selfe sicke: and when thy father commeth to see thee, say vnto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tamar come, and giue me meat, and dresse the meat in my sight, that I may see *it*, and eat *it* at her hand.

6 ¶ So Amnon lay downe, and made himselfe sicke: and when the King was come to see him, Amnon said vnto the King, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come, & make me a couple of cakes

Or, *is worthy to die.* Exod. 21.

1. Sam. 16.13.

Deut. 28.30. Leuit. 26.32.

Eccles. 7.11.

† Hebr. *fasted a fast.*

† Hebr. *do hurt.*

* Matth. 1.6.

* 1. Chro. 22.9.

‖ That is, *beloued of the Lord.*

† Hebr. *my name be called vpon it.*

* 1. Chro. 20.2.

† Hebr. *very great.*

† Hebr. *it was marueilous or hidden in the eyes of Amnon.*

† Hebr. *thin.*

† Hebr. *morning by morning.*

in my sight, that I may eate at her hand.

7 Then Dauid sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnons house, and dresse him meat.

8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnons house, (and he was laid downe) and she tooke ‖ floure, and kneaded *it*, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

‖ Or, paste.

9 And she tooke a pan, and powred *them* out before him, but hee refused to eat: and Amnon said, Haue out all men from me: and they went out euery man from him.

10 And Amnon said vnto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eate of thine hand. And Tamar tooke the cakes which shee had made, and brought *them* into the chamber to Amnon her brother.

11 And when she had brought *them* vnto him to eate, he tooke hold of her, and said vnto her, Come lie with me, my sister.

12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, doe not † force me: for * † no such thing ought to be done in Israel: doe not thou this folly.

† Hebr. humble me.

* Leuit. 18.9.

† Hebr. it ought not so to be done.

13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? And as for thee, thou shalt be as one of ‡ fooles in Israel: now therefore, I pray thee, speake vnto the king, for he will not withhold me from thee.

14 Howbeit, he would not hearken vnto her voyce, but being stronger then she, forced her, and lay with her.

15 ¶ Then Amnon hated her † exceedingly, so that the hatred wherewith he hated her, was greater then the loue wherewith hee had loued her: And Amnon said vnto her, Arise, be gone.

† Hebr. with great hatred greatly.

16 And she said vnto him, There is no cause: this euill in sending me away, is greater then the other that thou didst vnto me: but he would not hearken vnto her.

17 Then he called his seruant that ministred vnto him, and said, Put now this *woman* out from me, and bolt the doore after her.

18 And she had a garment of diuers colours vpon her: for with such robes were the Kings daughters, that were virgins, apparelled. Then his seruant brought her out and bolted the doore after her.

19 ¶ And Tamar put ashes on her head, & rent her garment of diuers colours that was on her, and laid her hand on her head, & went on, crying.

20 And Absalom her brother said vnto her, Hath Amnon thy brother beene with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he is thy brother, † regard not this thing. So Tamar remained † desolate in her brother Absaloms house.

† Hebr. set not thine heart.

† Hebr. and desolate.

21 ¶ But when King Dauid heard of all these things, he was very wroth.

22 And Absalom spake vnto his brother Amnon neither good nor bad: for Absalom hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.

23 ¶ And it came to passe after two full yeres, that Absalom had sheep-shearers in Baal-Hazor, which *is* beside Ephraim: and Absalom inuited all the Kings sonnes.

24 And Absalom came to the King, and said, Behold now, thy seruant hath sheep shearers, Let the King, I beseech thee, and his seruants goe with thy seruant.

25 And the King said to Absalom, Nay, my son, let vs not all now goe, lest we be chargeable vnto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not goe, but blessed him.

26 Then said Absalom, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon goe with vs. And the King said vnto him, Why should he goe with thee?

27 But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the kings sons goe with him.

28 ¶ Now Absalom had commanded his seruants, saying, Marke ye now when Amnons heart is merry with wine, & when I say vnto you, Smite Amnon, then kill him, feare not: haue not I commanded you? be couragious, and be † valiant.

† Hebr. be strong.

29 And the seruants of Absalom did vnto Amnon as Absalom had commanded: then all the Kings sonnes arose, and euery man † gate him vp vpon his mule, and fled.

† Hebr. rose.

30 ¶ And it came to passe, while they were in the way, that tidings came to Dauid, saying, Absalom hath slaine all the Kings sonnes, and there is not one of them left.

† Hebr. remaineth.

31 Then the king arose, and tare his garments, and lay on the earth: and all his seruants stood by with their clothes rent.

32 And Ionadab the sonne of Shimeah, Dauids brother, answered, and said, Let not my lord suppose that they haue slaine all the yong men the Kings sons; for Amnon onely is dead: for by the † appointment of Absalom this hath bin ‖ determined, from the day ‡ he forced his sister Tamar.

† Hebr. mouth.

‖ Or, layd.

33 Now therefore let not my lord the King ‖ take the thing to his heart, to thinke that all the Kings sons are dead: for Amnon onely is dead.

‖ Or, lay.

34 But Absalom fled: and the young man that kept the watch, lift vp his eyes, and looked, and behold, there came much people by the way of the hils side behind him.

† Hebr. on the coast.

35 And Ionadab said vnto the King, Behold, the Kings sons come: † as thy seruant said, so it is.

† Hebr. were thy words.

36 And it came to passe assoone as he had made an end of speaking, that behold the kings sonnes came, and lift vp their voice, and wept; and the king also and all his seruants wept † very sore.

† Hebr. with great weeping greatly.

37 ¶ But Absalom fled, and went to Talmai, the sonne of ‖ Ammihud King of Geshur: and *Dauid* mourned for his sonne euery day.

‖ Or, Ammihur.

38 So Absalom fled, and went to Geshur, and was there three yeeres.

39 And *the soule of* King Dauid ‖ longed to goe foorth vnto Absalom: for he was comforted concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead.

‖ Or, ceased.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 Ioab suborning a widow of Tekoah, by a parable to incline the kings heart to fetch home Absalom, bringeth him to Ierusalem. 25 Absaloms beauty, haire, and children. 28 After two yeeres Absalom by Ioab is brought into the Kings presence.

NOw Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah, perceiued that the Kings heart was toward Absalom.

2 And Ioab sent to Tekoah, and fetcht thence a wise woman, and said vnto her, I pray thee, faine thy selfe to be a mourner, and put on now mourning apparell, and anoint not thy selfe with oyle, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead:

3 And come to the King, & speake on this maner vnto him: so Ioab put ‡ words in her mouth.

4 ¶ And when the woman of Tekoah spake to the King, she fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, † Helpe, O King.

† Hebr. saue.

5 And the King said vnto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, I am indeed a widow-woman, and mine husband is dead.

6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strone together in the field, and there was † none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.

† Hebr. no deliuerer between them.

7 And behold, ‡ whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliuer him that smote

smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew, & we will destroy the heire also: and so they shall quench my coale which is left, & shall not leave to my husband, *neither* name nor remainder † vpon ‡ earth.

8 And the King said vnto the woman, Goe to thine house, & I will giue charge concerning thee.

9 And the woman of Tekoah said vnto the King, My lord, O King, the iniquity *be* on me, and on my fathers house: and the King and his throne *be* guiltlesse.

10 And the King said, Whosoeuer saith *ought* vnto thee, bring him to mee, and hee shall not touch thee any more.

11 Then said shee, I pray thee, let the King remember the LORD thy God, † that thou wouldest not suffer the reuengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my sonne. And hee said, As the LORD liueth, there shall not one haire of thy sonne fall to the earth.

12 Then the woman said, Let thine hand-maid, I pray thee, speake one word vnto my lord the King. And he said, Say on.

13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against the people of God? For the king doth speake this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home againe his banished.

14 For wee must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot bee gathered vp againe: ‖ neither doth God respect any person, yet doth he deuise meanes, that his banished be not expelled from him.

15 Now therefore that I am come to speake of this thing vnto my lord the King, *it is* because the people haue made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speake vnto the King; it may bee that the King will performe the request of his handmaid.

16 For the King will heare, to deliuer his handmaid out of the hand of the man *that would* destroy me and my sonne together out of the inheritance of God:

17 Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the King shall now bee † comfortable: for as an Angel of God, so *is* my lord the King † to discerne good and bad: therefore the LORD thy God will be with thee.

18 Then the King answered and said vnto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall aske thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the King now speake.

19 And the King said, Is not the hand of Ioab with thee in all this? And the woman answered, and said; As thy soule liueth, my lord the King, none can turne to the right hand, or to the left, from ought that my lord the King hath spoken: for thy seruant Ioab he bade me, and he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid:

20 To fetch about this forme of speech hath thy seruant Ioab done this thing: and my lord *is* wise, according to the wisedome of an Angel of God, to know all things that *are* in the earth.

21 ¶ And the king said vnto Ioab, Behold now I haue done this thing: goe therefore, bring the young man Absalom againe.

22 And Ioab fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himselfe, and † thanked the king: and Ioab said, To day thy seruant knoweth that I haue found grace in thy sight, my lord, O King, in that the king hath fulfilled ‡ request of ‖ his seruant.

23 So Ioab arose, and went to Geshur, and brought Absalom to Ierusalem.

24 And the King said, Let him turne to his owne house, and let him not see my face. So Absalom returned to his owne house, and saw not the Kings face.

25 ¶ † But in all Israel there was none to be so much praised as Absalom, for beautie: from the sole of his foot euen to the crowne of his head, there was no blemish in him.

26 And when he polled his head (for it was at euery yeeres end that he polled it: because *the haire* was heauy on him, therefore he polled it) he weighed the haire of his head at two hundred shekels after the Kings weight.

27 And vnto Absalom there were borne three sons, and one daughter, whose name *was* Tamar: she was a woman of a faire countenance.

28 ¶ So Absalom dwelt two full yeeres in Ierusalem, and saw not the Kings face.

29 Therefore Absalom sent for Ioab, to haue sent him to the King, but he would not come to him: and when he sent againe the second time, he would not come.

30 Therefore hee said vnto his seruants, See, Ioabs field is † neere mine, and hee hath barley there: goe and set it on fire: and Absaloms seruants set the field on fire.

31 Then Ioab arose, and came to Absalom vnto his house, and said vnto him, Wherefore haue thy seruants set my field on fire?

32 And Absalom answered Ioab, Behold, I sent vnto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the King, to say, Wherefore am I come from Geshur? It had beene good for me *to haue beene* there still: now therefore let me see the Kings face: and if there be any iniquity in me, let him kill me.

33 So Ioab came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Absalom, he came to the king, & bowed himselfe on his face to the ground before the King, and the King kissed Absalom.

CHAP. XV.

1 *Absalom by faire speeches and courtesies, stealeth the hearts of Israel.* 7 *Vnder pretence of a vow hee obtaineth leaue to goe to Hebron.* 10 *He maketh there a great conspiracie.* 13 *Dauid vpon the newes fleeth from Ierusalem.* 19 *Ittai would not leaue him.* 24 *Zadok and Abiathar are sent backe with the Arke.* 30 *Dauid and his company goe vp mount Olivet weeping.* 31 *He curseth Ahithophels counsell.* 32 *Hushai is sent backe with instructions.*

AND it came to passe after this, that Absalom prepared him charets, and horses, and fifty men to run before him.

2 And Absalom rose vp early, and stood beside the way of the gate: and it was so, that when any man that had a controuersie, † came to the King for iudgement, then Absalom called vnto him, and said, Of what city *art* thou? And hee said, Thy seruant *is* of one of the tribes of Israel.

3 And Absalom said vnto him, See, thy matters *are* good and right: but there is ‖ no man *deputed* of the King to heare thee.

4 Absalom said moreouer, O that I were made Iudge in the land, that euery man which hath any suit or cause, might come vnto mee, and I would doe him iustice!

5 And it was so, that when any man came nigh to him to doe him obeisance, he put foorth his hand, and tooke him, and kissed him.

6 And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel, that came to the King for iudgement: so Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel.

7 ¶ And it came to passe after fourty yeeres, that Absalom said vnto the King, I pray thee, let mee

Hebr. woman of Tekoah. *Hebr. rest.* *Hebr. heare.* † *Hebr. blessed.* ‖ *Or, thy.* † *Hebr. And as Absalom there was not a beautiful man in all Israel to praise greatly.* † *Hebr. neere my place.* † *Hebr. to come.* ‖ *Or, none will heare you from the king downeward.*

me go and pay my vow which I haue vowed vnto the LORD in Hebron.

8 For thy ſeruant vowed a vow while I abode at Geſhur in Syria, ſaying, If the LORD ſhall bring me againe indeed to Ieruſalem, then I will ſerue the LORD.

9 And the King ſaid vnto him, Goe in peace. So he aroſe, and went to Hebron.

10 ¶ But Abſalom ſent ſpies thorowout all the tribes of Iſrael, ſaying, Aſſoone as ye heare the ſound of the trumpet, then ye ſhall ſay, Abſalom reigneth in Hebron.

11 And with Abſalom went two hundred men out of Ieruſalem that were called, and they went in their ſimplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Abſalom ſent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, Dauids counſeller, from the city, *euen* from Giloh, while he offered ſacrifices: and the conſpiracy was ſtrong, for the people increaſed continually with Abſalom.

13 ¶ And there came a meſſenger to Dauid, ſaying, The hearts of the men of Iſrael are after Abſalom.

14 And Dauid ſaid vnto all his ſeruants that *were* with him at Ieruſalem, Ariſe, and let vs flee: for we ſhall not *elſe* eſcape from Abſalom: make ſpeed to depart, leſt hee ouertake vs ſuddenly, and † bring euill vpon vs, and ſmite the city with the edge of the ſword.

† Hebr. thruſt.

15 And the Kings ſeruants ſaid vnto the King, Behold, thy ſeruants *are ready to doe* whatſoeuer my lord the King ſhall † appoint.

† Hebr. chuſe.

16 And the King went forth, and all his houſhold † after him: and the King left ten women which were concubines, to keepe the houſe.

† Hebr. at his feet.

17 And the King went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was far off.

18 And all his ſeruants paſſed on beſide him: and all the Cherethites, and all the Pelethites, and all the Gittites, ſix hundred men, which came after him from Gath, paſſed on before the King.

19 ¶ Then ſaid the King to Ittai the Gittite, Wherefore goeſt thou alſo with vs? returne to thy place, and abide with the King: for thou art a ſtranger, and alſo an exile.

20 Whereas thou cameſt *but* yeſterday, ſhould I this day † make thee go vp and down with vs? Seeing I go whither I may, returne thou, and take back thy brethren: mercy & truth *be* with thee.

† Hebr. make thee wander in going?

21 And Ittai anſwered the King, and ſaid, As the LORD liueth, and as my lord the King liueth, ſurely in what place my lord the King ſhall be, whether in death or life, euen there alſo will thy ſeruant be.

22 And Dauid ſaid to Ittai, Go and paſſe ouer. And Ittai the Gittite paſſed ouer, and all his men, and all the little ones that *were* with him.

23 And all the countrey wept with a loud voyce, and all the people paſſed ouer: the King alſo himſelfe paſſed ouer the brooke ‖ Kidron, and all the people paſſed ouer toward the way of the wilderneſſe.

‖ Called Iob. 18. 1, Cedron.

24 ¶ And loe, Zadok alſo, and all the Leuites *were* with him, bearing the Arke of the Couenant of God, and they ſet downe the Arke of God: and Abiathar went vp, vntill all the people had done paſſing out of the city.

25 And the King ſaid vnto Zadok, Carry backe the Arke of God into the city: if I ſhall find fauour in the eyes of the LORD, he will bring me againe, and ſhew me *both* it, and his habitation.

26 But if hee thus ſay, I haue no delight in thee: behold, here am I, let him doe to mee, as ſeemeth good *vnto him*.

27 The King ſaid alſo vnto Zadok the Prieſt, * Art not thou a Seer? returne into the city in peace, and your two ſonnes with you, Ahimaaz thy ſonne, and Ionathan the ſonne of Abiathar.

* 1. Sam. 9. 9.

28 See, I will tarry in the plain of § wildernes, vntill there come word from you to certifie me.

29 Zadok therfore, & Abiathar caried the Arke of God again to Ieruſalem: and they taried there

30 ¶ And Dauid went vp by the aſcent of *mount* Oliuet, † and wept as he went vp, & had his head couered, & he went barefoot, and all the people that *was* with him, couered euery man his head, and they went vp, weeping as they went vp.

† Hebr. going vp and weeping.

31 ¶ And *one* told Dauid, ſaying, Ahithophel *is* among the conſpirators with Abſalom. And Dauid ſaid, O LORD, I pray thee, turne the counſell of Ahithophel into fooliſhneſſe.

32 ¶ And it came to paſſe that *when* Dauid was come to the top *of the mount*, where he worſhipped God, behold, Huſhai § Archite came to meet him with his coat rent, and earth vpon his head:

33 Vnto whom Dauid ſaid, If thou paſſeſt on with me, then thou ſhalt be a burthen vnto me.

34 But if thou returne to the city, and ſay vnto Abſalom, I will bee thy ſeruant, O King: *as* I *haue beene* thy fathers ſeruant hitherto, ſo will I now alſo be thy ſeruant; then mayeſt thou for me defeat the counſell of Ahithophel.

35 And *haſt thou* not there with thee Zadok, and Abiathar the Prieſts? therefore it ſhall be, that what thing ſoeuer thou ſhalt heare out of the Kings houſe, thou ſhalt tell *it* to Zadok and Abiathar the Prieſts.

36 Behold, *they haue* there with them their two ſonnes, Ahimaaz Zadoks *ſon*, and Ionathan Abiathars *ſonne*: and by them ye ſhall ſend vnto mee euery thing that ye can heare.

37 So Huſhai Dauids friend came into the citie, and Abſalom came into Ieruſalem.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Ziba by preſents and falſe ſuggeſtions obtaineth his maſters inheritance. 5 At Bahurim Shimei curſeth Dauid. 9 Dauid with patience abſtaineth, and reſtraineth others from reuenge. 15 Huſhai inſinuateth himſelfe into Abſaloms counſell. 20 Ahithophels counſell.

AND when Dauid was a little paſt the top *of the hill*, behold, Ziba the ſeruant of Mephiboſheth met him with a couple of aſſes ſadled, & vpon them two hundred *loaues* of bread, and an hundred bunches of raiſins, and an hundred of ſummer fruits, and a bottle of wine.

2 And the King ſaid vnto Ziba, What meaneſt thou by theſe? And Ziba ſaid, The aſſes be for the Kings houſhold to ride on, & the bread & ſummer fruit for the yong men to eat, and the wine, that ſuch as be faint in the wildernes, may drink.

3 And the King ſaid, And where is thy maſters ſonne? And Ziba ſaid vnto the King, Behold, he abideth at Ieruſalem: for he ſaid, To day ſhall the houſe of Iſrael reſtore mee the Kingdome of my father.

4 Then ſaid the King to Ziba, Behold, thine are all that pertained vnto Mephiboſheth. And Ziba ſaid, † I humbly beſeech thee *that* I may finde grace in thy ſight, my lord, O King.

† Heb. I doe obeiſance.

5 ¶ And when king Dauid came to Bahurim, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the houſe of Saul, whoſe name was Shimei, the ſon of Gera: he came forth, and curſed ſtill as he came.

‖ Or, he ſtill came forth and curſed.

6 And he caſt ſtones at Dauid, and at all the ſeruants of King Dauid: and all the people, and all the mighty men were on his right hand, and on his left.

7 And

7 And thus ſaid Shimei when he curſed, Come out, come out, thou † bloody man, and thou man of Belial:

8 The LORD hath returned vpon thee all the blood of the houſe of Saul, in whoſe ſtead thou haſt reigned, and the LORD hath delinered the kingdome into the hand of Abſalom thy ſonne: and † behold, thou *art taken* to thy miſchiefe, becauſe thou *art* a bloody man.

9 ¶ Then ſaid Abiſhai the ſonne of Zeruiah vnto the King, Why ſhould this * dead dog curſe my lord the King? let me goe ouer, I pray thee, and take off his head.

10 And the King ſaid, What haue I to do with you, ye ſons of Zeruiah? So let him curſe, becauſe the LORD hath ſaid vnto him, Curſe Dauid. Who ſhall then ſay, Wherefore haſt thou done ſo?

11 And Dauid ſaid to Abiſhai, and to all his ſeruants, Behold, my ſon which came forth of my bowels, ſeeketh my life: how much more now *may* this Beniamite *doe it*? Let him alone, and let him curſe: for the LORD hath bidden him.

12 It may bee that the LORD will looke on mine ‖ affliction, and that the LORD will requite good for his curſing this day.

13 And as Dauid and his men went by the way, Shimei went along on the hils ſide ouer againſt him, and curſed as he went, and threw ſtones at him, and † caſt duſt.

14 And the king, and all the people † were with him, came weary, and refreſhed themſelues there.

15 ¶ And Abſalom, & all the people, the men of Iſrael came to Ieruſalem, & Ahithophel with him

16 And it came to paſſe when Huſhai the Archite, Dauids friend, was come vnto Abſalom, that Huſhai ſaid vnto Abſalom, † God ſaue the King, God ſaue the King.

17 And Abſalom ſaid to Huſhai, *Is* this thy kindneſſe to thy friend? Why wenteſt thou not with thy friend?

18 And Huſhai ſaid vnto Abſalom, Nay, but whom the LORD and this people, and all the men of Iſrael chuſe, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And again, Who ſhould I ſerue? ſhould I not *ſerue* in † preſence of his ſon? as I haue ſerued in thy fathers preſence, ſo will I be in thy preſence.

20 ¶ Then ſaid Abſalom to Ahithophel, Giue counſell among you what we ſhall doe.

21 And Ahithophel ſaid vnto Abſalom, Go in vnto thy fathers concubines, which he hath left to keepe the houſe, and all Iſrael ſhall heare that thou art abhorred of thy father, then ſhall the hands of all that are with thee be ſtrong.

22 So they ſpread Abſalom a tent vpon the top of the houſe, and Abſalom went in vnto his fathers concubines, in the ſight of all Iſrael.

23 And the counſell of Ahithophel which he counſelled in thoſe dayes, was as if a man had enquired at the † Oracle of God: ſo *was* all the counſell of Ahithophel, both with Dauid and with Abſalom.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *Ahithophels counſell is ouerthrowne by Huſhai, according to Gods appointment.* 15 *Secret intelligence is ſent to Dauid.* 23 *Ahithophel hangeth himſelfe.* 25 *Amaſa is made Captaine.* 27 *Dauid at Mahanaim is furniſhed with prouiſion.*

MOreouer Ahithophel ſaid vnto Abſalom, Let mee now chuſe out twelue thouſand men, and I will ariſe and purſue after Dauid this night.

2 And I will come vpon him while he is weary and weake handed, and will make him afraid: and all the people that are with him ſhall flee, and I will ſmite the King onely.

3 And I will bring backe all the people vnto thee: the man whom thou ſeekeſt *is* as if all returned: ſo all the people ſhall be in peace.

4 And the ſaying † pleaſed Abſalom well, and all the Elders of Iſrael.

5 Then ſaid Abſalom, Call now Huſhai the Archite alſo, & let vs heare likewiſe † what he ſaith.

6 And when Huſhai was come to Abſalom, Abſalom ſpake vnto him, ſaying, Ahithophel hath ſpoken after this manner: ſhall we doe after his † ſaying? If not, ſpeake thou.

7 And Huſhai ſaid vnto Abſalom, The counſell that Ahithophel hath † giuen, *is* not good at this time.

8 For (ſaid Huſhai) thou knoweſt thy father and his men, that they *be* mighty men, and they † chafed in their minds, as a Beare robbed of her whelpes in the field: and thy father *is* a man of warre, and will not lodge with the people.

9 Behold, he is hid now in ſome pit, or in ſome *other* place: and it will come to paſſe when ſome of them be † ouerthrowne at the firſt, that whoſoeuer heareth it, will ſay, There is a ſlaughter among the people that follow Abſalom.

10 And he alſo *that is* valiant, whoſe heart *is* as the heart of a lion, ſhall vtterly melt: for all Iſrael knoweth that thy father is a mighty man, and they which be with him *are* valiant men.

11 Therefore I counſell, that all Iſrael be generally gathered vnto thee, from Dan euen to Beerſheba, as the ſand that *is* by the ſea for multitude, and † that thou go to battell in thine owne perſon.

12 So ſhall we come vpon him in ſome place, where he ſhall be found, and we will light vpon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of him, and of all the men that *are* with him, there ſhall not be left ſo much as one.

13 Moreouer, if he be gotten into a city, then ſhall all Iſrael bring ropes to that city, and wee will draw it into the riuer, vntill there bee not one ſmall ſtone found there.

14 And Abſalom and all the men of Iſrael ſaid, The counſell of Huſhai the Archite, *is* better then the counſell of Ahithophel: For the LORD had † appointed to defeat the good counſell of Ahithophel, to the intent that the LORD might bring euill vpon Abſalom.

15 ¶ Then ſaid Huſhai vnto Zadok, and to Abiathar the Prieſts, Thus and thus did Ahithophel counſell Abſalom and the Elders of Iſrael, and thus and thus haue I counſelled.

16 Now therefore ſend quickly, and tell Dauid, ſaying, Lodge not this night in the plaines of the wildernеſſe, but ſpeedily paſſe ouer, leſt the King bee ſwallowed vp, and all the people that are with him.

17 Now Ionathan and Ahimaaz ſtayed by Enrogel, (for they might not bee ſeene to come into the city) and a wench went and told them: and they went and told King Dauid.

18 Nеuertheleſſe, a lad ſaw them, and told Abſalom: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a mans houſe in Bahurim, which had a well in his court, whither they went downe.

19 And the woman tooke and ſpread a couering ouer the wells mouth, and ſpread groundcorne thereon, and the thing was not knowne.

20 And when Abſaloms ſeruants came to the woman to the houſe, they ſaid, Where *is* Ahimaaz and Ionathan? And the woman ſaid vnto them, they bee gone ouer the brooke of water.

And

* Hebr. dead.

† Hebr. was right in the eyes of, &c.

† Hebr. what is in his mouth.

† Hebr. word.

† Hebr. counſelled.

† Hebr. bitter of ſoule.

† Hebr. fallen.

† Hebr. that thy face or preſence go, &c.

† Hebr. commanded.

And when they had ſought and could not finde them, they returned to Ieruſalem.

21 And it came to paſſe after they were departed, that they came vp out of the well, and went and told king Dauid, and ſaid vnto Dauid, Ariſe, and paſſe quickly ouer the water: for thus hath Ahithophel counſelled againſt you.

22 Then Dauid aroſe, and all the people that were with him, and they paſſed ouer Iordan: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone ouer Iordan.

23 ¶ And when Ahithophel ſaw that his counſel was not †followed, he ſadled *his* aſſe, & aroſe, and gate him home to his houſe, to his city, and † put his houſhold in order, and hanged himſelfe, and died, & was buried in the ſepulchre of his father

† Hebr. done. † Hebr. gaue charge concerning his houſe.

24 Then Dauid came to Mahanaim: and Abſalom paſſed ouer Iordan, he and all the men of Iſrael with him.

25 ¶ And Abſalom made Amaſa captaine of the hoſte in ſtead of Ioab: which Amaſa *was* a mans ſon whoſe name *was* Ithra an Iſraelite, that went in to Abigail the daughter of Nahaſh, ſiſter to Zeruiah Ioabs mother.

26 So Iſrael and Abſalom pitched in the land of Gilead.

27 ¶ And it came to paſſe when Dauid was come to Mahanaim, that Shobi the ſonne of Nahaſh of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir the ſonne of Ammiel of Lodebar, and Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogelim,

28 Brought beds, & ‖ baſins, & earthen veſſels, and wheat, and barley, and floure, and parched *corne*, and beanes, and lentiles, & parched *pulſe*,

‖ Or, cups.

29 And hony, and butter, and ſheepe, & cheeſe of kine for Dauid, and for the people that were with him, to eate: for they ſaid, The people *is* hungry, and weary, and thirſty in the wildernes.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Dauid viewing the armies in their march giueth them charge of Abſalom. 6 The Iſraelites are ſore ſmitten in the wood of Ephraim. 9 Abſalom hanging in an oake, is ſlain by Ioab and caſt into a pit. 18 Abſaloms place. 19 Ahimaaz and Cuſhi bring tidings to Dauid. 33 Dauid mourneth for Abſalom.

AND Dauid numbred the people that *were* with him, and ſet captaines of thouſands, and captaines of hundreds ouer them.

2 And Dauid ſent forth a third part of the people vnder the hand of Ioab, and a third part vnder the hand of Abiſhai ſ ſon of Zeruiah Ioabs brother, and a third part vnder the hand of Ittai the Gittite: and the King ſaid vnto the people, I will ſurely goe forth with you my ſelfe alſo.

3 But the people anſwered, Thou ſhalt not go forth: for if wee flee away, they will not care for vs, neither if halfe of vs die will they † care for vs: but *now thou art* † worth ten thouſand of vs: therefore now *it is* better that thou † ſuccour vs out of the citie.

† Hebr. ſet their heart on vs. † Hebr. as ten thouſand of vs. † Hebr. bee to ſuccour.

4 And the king ſaid vnto them, What ſeemeth you beſt, I will doe. And the King ſtood by the gates ſide, and all the people came out by hundreds, and by thouſands.

5 And the King commanded Ioab, and Abiſhai, and Ittai, ſaying, *Deale* gently for my ſake with the young man, *euen* with Abſalom. And all the people heard when the King gaue all the captaines charge concerning Abſalom.

6 ¶ So the people went out into ſ field againſt Iſrael: & the battell was in the wood of Ephraim

7 Where ſ people of Iſrael were ſlaine before the ſeruants of Dauid, & there was ſ there a great ſlaughter that day of twenty thouſand *men*.

8 For the battell was there ſcattered ouer the face of all the country: and the wood † deuoured † more people that day, then the ſword deuoured.

† Hebr. multiplied to deuour.

9 ¶ And Abſalom met the ſeruants of Dauid. And Abſalom rode vpon a mule, and the mule went vnder the thicke boughes of a great Oake, and his head caught hold of the Oake, and hee was taken vp between the heauen and the earth, and the mule that *was* vnder him, went away.

10 And a certaine man ſaw *it*, & told Ioab, and ſaid, Behold, I ſaw Abſalom hanged in an Oake.

11 And Ioab ſaid vnto the man that told him: And behold, thou ſaweſt *him*, and why didſt thou not ſmite him there to the ground, and I would haue giuen thee ten *ſhekels* of ſiluer, & a girdle?

12 And ſ man ſaid vnto Ioab, Though I ſhould † receiue a thouſand *ſhekels* of ſiluer in mine hand, *yet* would I not put forth mine hand againſt the kings ſon: for in our hearing the king charged thee, and Abiſhai, and Ittai, ſaying, † Beware that none *touch* the young man Abſalom.

† Hebr. weigh. ‖ Or, vpon mine hand. † Hebr. beware ye of.

13 Otherwiſe, I ſhould haue wrought falſhood † againſt mine *owne* life: for there is no matter hid from the King, and thou thy ſelfe wouldeſt haue ſet thy ſelfe againſt *me*.

† Hebr. beware before thee.

14 Then ſaid Ioab, I may not tarry thus † with thee. And he tooke three darts in his hand, and thruſt them thorow the heart of Abſalom, while he was yet aliue in the † middeſt of the Oake.

† Hebr. heart.

15 And ten young men that bare Ioabs armour, compaſſed about & ſmote Abſalom, & ſlew him.

16 And Ioab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from purſuing after Iſrael: for Ioab held backe the people.

17 And they tooke Abſalom, and caſt him into a great pit in the wood, and laid a very great heape of ſtones vpon him: and all Iſrael fled euery one to his tent.

18 ¶ Now Abſalom in his life time had taken and reared vp for himſelfe a pillar which *is* in * the Kings dale: for he ſaid, I haue no ſonne to keepe my name in remembrance: and he called the pillar after his owne name, and it is called vnto this day, Abſaloms place.

* Gen. 14.17.

19 ¶ Then ſaid Ahimaaz the ſon of Zadok, Let me now run, & beare the King tidings, how that the LORD hath † auenged him of his enemies.

20 And Ioab ſaid vnto him, Thou ſhalt not † beare tidings this day, but thou ſhalt beare tidings another day: but this day thou ſhalt beare no tidings, becauſe the Kings ſonne is dead.

† Hebr. iudged him from the hand &c. † Heb. he a man of tidings. † Hebr. he what may.

21 Then ſaid Ioab to Cuſhi, Goe tell the King what thou haſt ſeene. And Cuſhi bowed himſelfe vnto Ioab, and ran.

22 Then ſaid Ahimaaz the ſonne of Zadok yet againe to Ioab, But † howſoeuer, let me, I pray thee, alſo run after Cuſhi. And Ioab ſaid, Wherefore wilt thou run, my ſonne, ſeeing that thou haſt no tidings ‖ ready?

† Hebr. be what may. ‖ Or, conuenient.

23 But howſoeuer (*ſaid he*) let me run: And he ſaid vnto him, Run. Then Ahimaaz ran by the way of the plaine, and ouer-ran Cuſhi.

24 And Dauid ſate betweene the two gates: and the watchman went vp to the roofe ouer the gate vnto the wall, and lift vp his eyes, and looked, and behold, a man running alone.

25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king ſaid, If he *be* alone, *there is* tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, and drew neere.

26 And the watchman ſaw another man running, and the watchman called vnto the porter, and ſaid, Behold, *another* man running alone. And the King ſaid, He alſo bringeth tidings.

27 And

27 And the watchman said, †Me thinketh the running of the foremost is like the running of Ahimaaz the son of Zadok. And the king said, He is a good man, and commeth with good tidings.

28 And Ahimaaz called, and said vnto the King, ‖ All is well. And hee fell downe to the earth vpon his face before the King, and said, Blessed *be* the LORD thy God, which hath † deliuered vp the men that lift vp their hand against my lord the King.

29 And the King said, † Is the yong man Absalom safe? And Ahimaaz answered, When Ioab sent the Kings seruant, and *me* thy seruant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what *it was*.

30 And the King said *vnto him*, Turne aside, *and* stand here. And he turned aside, & stood still.

31 And behold, Cushi came, and Cushi said, † Tidings my lord the king: for the LORD hath auenged thee this day of all them that rose vp against thee.

32 And the King said vnto Cushi, Is the young man Absalom safe? And Cushi answered, The enemies of my lord the King, & all that rise against thee to doe *thee* hurt, be as that young man is.

33 ¶ And the King was much moued, and went vp to the chamber ouer the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, O my son Absalom, my son, my son Absalom: would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my sonne, my sonne.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *Ioab causeth the King to cease his mourning.* 9 *The Israelites are earnest to bring the King backe.* 11 *Dauid sendeth to the Priests to incite them of Iudah.* 18 *Shimei is pardoned.* 24 *Mephibosheth excused.* 32 *Barzillai dismissed.* *Chimham his son is taken into the Kings family.* 41 *The Israelites expostulate with Iudah for bringing home the King without them.*

AND it was told Ioab, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Absalom.

2 And the † victory that day was turned into mourning vnto all the people: for the people heard say that day, how the King was grieued for his sonne.

3 And the people gate them by stealth that day into the city, as people being ashamed steale away when they flee in battell.

4 But the King couered his face, and the King cried with a loud voyce, O my son Absalom, O Absalom my sonne, my sonne.

5 And Ioab came into the house to the King, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy seruants, which this day haue saued thy life, and the liues of thy sons, and of thy daughters, and the liues of thy wiues, and the liues of thy concubines,

6 † In that thou louest thine enemies, and hatest thy friends; for thou hast declared this day, † that thou regardest neither Princes, nor seruants: for this day I perceiue, that if Absalom had liued, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well.

7 Now therefore arise, goe forth, and speake † comfortably vnto thy seruants: for I sweare by the LORD, if thou goe not forth, there will not tarry one with thee this night, and that will be worse vnto thee then all the euill that befell thee from thy youth vntill now.

8 Then the King rose, and sate in the gate: and they told vnto all the people, saying, Behold, the King doth sit in the gate: and all the people came before the King: for Israel had fled euery man to his tent.

9 ¶ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, The King saued vs out of the hand of our enemies, and hee deliuered vs out of the hand of the Philistines, and now he is fled out of the land for Absalom.

10 And Absalom whom we anointed ouer vs, is dead in battell: now therefore why † speake ye not a word of bringing the King backe? †Heb. are ye silent?

11 ¶ And King Dauid sent to Zadok, & to Abiathar the Priests, saying, Speake vnto the Elders of Iudah, saying, Why are ye † last to bring the King backe to his house? (seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the king, euen to his house.)

12 Ye *are* my brethren, ye *are* my bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring backe the King?

13 And say ye to Amasa, *Art* thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? God doe so to me, and more also, if thou be not captaine of the hoste before me continually, in the roome of Ioab.

14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Iudah, euen as *the heart* of one man, so that they sent *this word* vnto the King, Returne thou and all thy seruants.

15 So the King returned, and came to Iordan: and Iudah came to Gilgal to goe to meet the King, to conduct the King ouer Iordan.

16 ¶ And *Shimei the son of Gera, a Beniamite, which *was* of Bahurim, hasted and came downe with the men of Iudah, to meet King Dauid. *1 Kings 2.8.

17 And there *were* a thousand men of Beniamin with him, and *Ziba the seruant of the house of Saul, and his fifteene sons, and his twenty seruants with him, and they went ouer Iordan before the King. *Chap. 16.1.

18 And there went ouer a ferry-boat to carry ouer the Kings household, and to doe † what her thought good: and Shimei the son of Gera fell downe before the King, as hee was come ouer Iordan; †Heb. the good in his eyes.

19 And said vnto the King, Let not my lord impute iniquity vnto me, neither doe thou remember that which thy seruant did peruersly the day that my lord the King * went out of Ierusalem, that the King should take it to his heart. *Chap. 16.13.

20 For thy seruant doth know that I haue sinned: therefore behold, I am come the first this day of all the house of Ioseph, to goe downe to meet my lord the King.

21 But Abishai the son of Zeruiah answered, and said, Shall not Shimei be put to death for this, because he cursed the LORDS Anointed?

22 And Dauid said, What haue I to doe with you, ye sons of Zeruiah, that ye should this day be aduersaries vnto me? shall there any man be put to death this day in Israel? for doe not I know, that I *am* this day King ouer Israel?

23 Therefore the King said vnto Shimei, Thou shalt not die: and the King sware vnto him.

24 ¶ And Mephibosheth the son of Saul came downe to meet the King, and had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes from the day the King departed, vntill the day he came againe in peace.

25 And it came to passe when he was come to Ierusalem to meet the King, that the King said vnto him, Wherefore wentest not thou with me, Mephibosheth?

26 And he answered, My lord, O King, my seruant deceiued mee; for thy seruant said, I will saddle me an asse, that I may ride thereon, and goe to the King, because thy seruant is lame:

27 And * hee hath slandered thy seruant vnto my lord the King: but my lord the King is as an Angel of God: doe therefore what is good in thine eyes, *Chap. 16.3.

28 For

†Hebr. by louing, &c. † Hebr. that Princes, or seruants are not to thee. † Heb. to the heart of thy seruants.

Hebr. saluation or deliuerance.

28 For all of my fathers house were but † dead men before my lord the king: yet didst thou set thy seruant among them that did eat at thine owne table: what right therefore haue I yet to cry any more vnto the King?

† Hebr. men of death.

29 And the King said vnto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I haue said, Thou and Ziba diuide the land.

30 And Mephibosheth said vnto the king, yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the King is come againe in peace vnto his owne house.

31 ¶ And Barzillai the Gileadite came downe from Rogelim, and went ouer Iordan with the King, to conduct him ouer Iordan.

32 Now Barzillai was a very aged man, *euen* fourescore yeeres old, and * he had prouided the King of sustenance while hee lay at Mahanaim: for he *was* a very great man.

* Chap. 17.27.

33 And the King said vnto Barzillai, Come thou ouer with mee, and I will feed thee with me in Ierusalem.

34 And Barzillai said vnto the King, † How long haue I to liue, that I should go vp with the King vnto Ierusalem?

† Hebr. How many dayes are the yeeres of my life?

35 I *am* this day fourescore yeeres old: *and* can I discerne between good and euill? Can thy seruant taste what I eat, or what I drinke? Can I heare any more the voice of singing men and singing women? wherefore then should thy seruant be yet a burden vnto my lord the King?

36 Thy seruant will go a little way ouer Iordan with the King: and why should the King recompense it me with such a reward?

37 Let thy seruant, I pray thee, turne backe againe, that I may die in mine owne city, and *be buried* by the graue of my father, and of my mother: but behold thy seruant Chimham, let him goe ouer with my lord the King, and do to him what shall seeme good vnto thee.

38 And the King answered, Chimham shall go ouer with mee, and I will do to him that which shall seeme good vnto thee: and whatsoeuer thou shalt † require of mee, that will I doe for thee.

† Hebr. chuse.

39 And all the people went ouer Iordan: and when the King was come ouer, the King kissed Barzillai and blessed him, and he returned vnto his owne place.

40 Then the King went on to Gilgal, and Chimham went on with him: and all the people of Iudah conducted the King, and also halfe the people of Israel.

41 ¶ And behold, all the men of Israel came to the King, and said vnto the King, Why haue our brethren ‡ men of Iudah stollen thee away, and haue brought the King and his houshold, and all Dauids men with him, ouer Iordan?

42 And all the men of Iudah answered the men of Israel, Because the King is neere of kin to vs: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? Haue we eaten at all of the Kings cost? or hath he giuen vs any gift?

43 And the men of Israel answered the men of Iudah, and said, We haue ten parts in the King, and we haue also more *right* in Dauid then ye: why then did yee † despise vs, that our aduice should not bee first had in bringing backe our King? And the words of the men of Iudah were fiercer then the words of the men of Israel.

† Hebr. set vs at light.

CHAP. XX.

1 By occasion of the quarrell, Sheba maketh a party in Israel. 3 Dauids ten concubines are shut vp in perpetuall prison. 4 Amasa made captaine ouer Iudah, is slaine by Ioab. 14 Ioab pursueth Sheba vnto Abel. 16 A wise woman saueth the city by Shebaes head. 23 Dauids officers.

AND there happened to bee there a man of Belial, whose name *was* Sheba, the sonne of Bichri, a Beniamite, and he blew a trumpet, and said, We haue no part in Dauid, neither haue we inheritance *in* the sonne of Iesse: euery man to his tents, O Israel.

2 So euery man of Israel went vp from after Dauid, *and* followed Sheba the sonne of Bichri: but the men of Iudah claue vnto their King, from Iordan euen to Ierusalem.

3 ¶ And Dauid came to his house at Ierusalem, and the King tooke the ten women his * concubines, whom he had left to keepe the house, and put them in † ward, and fed them, but went not in vnto them: so they were † shut vp vnto the day of their death, † liuing in widowhood.

* Chap. 16.22.
† Hebr. house of ward.
† Hebr. bound.
† Hebr. widowhood of life.

4 ¶ Then said the King to Amasa, † Assemble me the men of Iudah within three dayes, and be thou here present.

† Hebr. call.

5 So Amasa went to assemble the men of Iudah: but hee tarried longer then the set time which he had appointed him.

6 And Dauid said to Abishai, Now shall Sheba the sonne of Bichri doe vs more harme then did Absalom: take thou thy lords seruants, and pursue after him, least he get him fenced cities, and † escape vs.

† Hebr. deliuer himself from our eies.

7 And there went out after him Ioabs men, and the * Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Ierusalem, to pursue after Sheba the sonne of Bichri.

* Chap. 8.18.

8 When they *were* at the great stone which *is* in Gibeon, Amasa went before them: and Ioabs garment that he had put on, was girded vnto him, and vpon it a girdle, *with* a sword fastned vpon his loynes in the sheath thereof, and as he went forth, it fell out.

9 And Ioab said to Amasa, Art thou in health, my brother? And Ioab tooke Amasa by the beard with the right hand to kisse him.

10 But Amasa tooke no heed to the sword that *was* in Ioabs hand; so hee smote him therewith in the fifth *rib*, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and † strake him not againe, and hee died: so Ioab and Abishai his brother pursued after Sheba the sonne of Bichri.

† Hebr. doubled not his stroke.

11 And one of Ioabs men stood by him, and said, Hee that fauoureth Ioab, and he that *is* for Dauid, *let him goe* after Ioab.

12 And Amasa wallowed in blood in the midst of the high way: and when the man saw that all the people stood still, hee removed Amasa out of the high way into the field, and cast a cloth vpon him, when hee saw that euery one that came by him, stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the high way, all the people went on after Ioab, to pursue after Sheba the sonne of Bichri.

14 ¶ And he went thorow all the tribes of Israel vnto Abel, and to Bethmaachah, and all the Berites: and they were gathered together, and went also after him.

15 And they came and besieged him in Abel of Bethmaachah, and they cast vp a bank against the city, and ‖ it stood in the trench: and all the people that *were* with Ioab, † battered the wall, to throw *it* downe.

‖ Or, it stood against the outwall.
† Hebr. marred to throw downe.

16 ¶ Then cried a wise woman out of the city, Heare, heare; say, I pray you, vnto Ioab, Come neere hither, that I may speake with thee.

17 And when he was come neere vnto her, the woman said, *Art* thou Ioab? And he answered, I *am he*: Then shee said vnto him, Heare the words of thine handmaid. And hee answered, I doe heare.

18 Then

18 Then ſhe ſpake, ſaying, They were wont to ſpeake in old time, ſaying, They ſhall ſurely aſke counſell at Abel: and ſo they ended *the matter.*

19 I *am* one of them that are peaceable *and* faithfull in Iſrael: thou ſeekeſt to deſtroy a city, and a mother in Iſrael: Why wilt thou ſwallow vp the inheritance of the LORD?

20 And Ioab anſwered, & ſaid, Far be it, far be it from me, that I ſhould ſwallow vp or deſtroy.

21 The matter is not ſo: but a man of mount Ephraim (Sheba the ſonne of Bichri † by name) hath lift vp his hand againſt the King, *euen* againſt Dauid: deliuer him onely, and I will depart from the city. And the woman ſaid vnto Ioab, Behold, his head ſhall be throwne to thee ouer the wall.

22 Then the woman went vnto all the people in her wiſedome, and they cut off the head of Sheba the ſon of Bichri, and caſt *it* out to Ioab: and he blew a trumpet, and they † retired from the city, euery man to his tent: and Ioab returned to Ieruſalem vnto the King.

23 ¶ Now * Ioab *was* ouer all the hoſte of Iſrael, and Benaiah the ſonne of Iehoiada *was* ouer the Cherethites, and ouer the Pelethites.

24 And Adoram *was* ouer the tribute, and Iehoſhaphat the ſon of Ahilud *was* ‖ recorder.

25 And Sheua *was* Scribe, and Zadok and Abiathar *were* the Prieſts.

26 And Ira alſo the Iairite, was ‖ a chiefe ruler about Dauid.

CHAP. XXI.

1 *The three yeeres famine for the Gibeonites, ceaſe, by hanging ſeuen of Sauls ſons.* 10 *Rizpahs kindnes vnto the dead.* 12 *Dauid burieth the bones of Saul & Ionathā in his fathers ſepulchre.* 15 *Foure battels againſt the Philiſtines, wherin foure valiants of Dauid ſlay foure giants.*

THen there was a famine in the daies of Dauid three yeeres, yeere after yeere, and Dauid † enquired of the LORD. And the LORD anſwered, *It is* for Saul, and for *his* bloody houſe, becauſe he ſlew the Gibeonites.

2 And the King called the Gibeonites, & ſaid vnto them, (now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Iſrael, but * of the remnant of the Amorites, and the children of Iſrael had ſworne vnto them: and Saul ſought to ſlay them, in his zeale to the children of Iſrael and Iudah)

3 Wherefore Dauid ſaid vnto the Gibeonites, What ſhall I doe for you? and wherewith ſhall I make the atonement, that ye may bleſſe the inheritance of the LORD?

4 And the Gibeonites ſaid vnto him, ‖ We will haue no ſiluer nor gold of Saul, nor of his houſe, neither for vs ſhalt thou kill any man in Iſrael. And he ſaid, What you ſhall ſay, *that* will I doe for you.

5 And they anſwered the King, The man that conſumed vs, and that ‖ deuiſed againſt vs, *that* we ſhould be deſtroyed from remaining in any of the coaſts of Iſrael,

6 Let ſeuen men of his ſons be delinered vnto vs, and we will hang them vp vnto the LORD in Gibeah of Saul, ‖ *whom* the LORD did chuſe. And the King ſaid, I will giue *them.*

7 But the King ſpared Mephiboſheth the ſon of Ionathan, the ſonne of Saul, becauſe of the * LORDS oath that was betweene them, betweene Dauid and Ionathan the ſonne of Saul.

8 But the King tooke ſ two ſons of Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah, whōſhe bare vnto Saul, Armoni, and Mephiboſheth, & the fiue ſons of ‖ Michal the daughter of Saul, whom ſhe † brought vp for Adriel the ſonne of Barzillai the Meholathite.

9 And he deliuered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, & they hanged them in ſ hill before the LORD: and they fell all ſeuen together, and were put to death in the daies of harueſt, in the firſt *daies*, in the beginning of barley harueſt.

10 ¶ And * Rizpah the daughter of Aiah tooke ſackcloth, and ſpread it for her vpon the rocke, from the beginning of harueſt, vntill water dropped vpon them out of heauen, and ſuffered neither the birds of the aire to reſt on them by day, nor the beaſts of the field by night.

11 And it was told Dauid what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, ſ concubine of Saul had done.

12 ¶ And Dauid went and tooke the bones of Saul, and the bones of Ionathan his ſon from the men of Iabeſh-Gilead, which had ſtollen them from the ſtreet of Bethſhan, where the * Philiſtines had hanged them, when the Philiſtines had ſlaine Saul in Gilboa.

13 And he brought vp from thence the bones of Saul, & the bones of Ionathan his ſon, & they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Saul & Ionathan his ſon buried they in the country of Beniamin in Zelah, in the ſepulchre of Kiſh his father: and they performed all that the King commanded: and after that, God was intreated for the land.

15 ¶ Moreouer the Philiſtines had yet warre againe with Iſrael, and Dauid went downe, and his ſeruants with him, and fought againſt the Philiſtines, and Dauid waxed faint.

16 And Iſhbi-benob which *was* of the ſonnes of ‖ the Giant, (the weight of whoſe † ſpeare weighed three hundred ſhekels of braſſe in weight) he being girded with a new *ſword*, thought to haue ſlaine Dauid.

17 But Abiſhai the ſon of Zeruiah ſuccoured him, and ſmote the Philiſtine, and killed him. Then the men of Dauid ſware vnto him, ſaying, Thou ſhalt goe no more out with vs to battell, that thou quench not the † light of Iſrael.

18 * And it came to paſſe after this, that there was againe a battell with the Philiſtines at Gob: then Sibbechai the Huſhathite ſlew Saph, which *was* of the ſonnes of ‖ the giant.

19 And there was againe a battell in Gob, with the Philiſtines, where Elhanan the ſonne of Iaare-Oregim, a Bethlehemite, ſlew * *the brother of* Goliath the Gittite, the ſtaffe of whoſe ſpeare *was* like a weauers beame.

20 And there was yet a battell in Gath, where was a man of *great* ſtature, that had on euery hand ſixe fingers, and on euery foot ſix toes, foure and twenty in number, and he alſo was borne to ‖ the giant.

21 And when he ‖ defied Iſrael, Ionathan the ſon of * Shimea, the brother of Dauid, ſlew him.

22 Theſe foure were borne to the Giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of Dauid, and by the hand of his ſeruants.

CHAP. XXII.

A Pſalme of thankeſgiuing for Gods powerfull deliuerance, and manifold bleſſings.

AND Dauid ſpake vnto the LORD the words of this ſong, in the day *that* the LORD had deliuered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul.

2 And he ſaid, * The LORD *is* my rocke, and my fortreſſe, and my deliuerer:

3 The God of my rocke, in him will I truſt: he *is* my ſhield, and the horne of my ſaluation, my high tower, and my refuge, my Sauiour; thou ſaueſt me from violence.

Heb. ſeed, or race, &c.

Ioſh. 9. 16. 17. Or, it is not ſiluer or gold, that we haue to do with Saul or his houſe, neither pertaines it to vs to kill, &c. Or, cut vs off. Or, choſen of the Lord. * 2. Sam. 18. 3. and 20. 8, 42.

‖ Or, Michals ſiſter.

† Hebr. bare to Adriel.

* Chap. 3. 7.

* 1. Sam. 31. 10.

‖ Or, Rapha. † Heb. the ſtaffe, or, the head.

† Hebr. candle, or, lamp.

* 1. Chro. 20. 4.

‖ Or, Rapha. * See 1. Chron. 20. 5.

‖ Or, Rapha. ‖ Or, reproched. * 1. Sam. 16. 9.

* Pſal. 18. 2, &c.

4 I will call on the LORD, who is worthy to be praised: so shal I be saued from mine enemies.

‖ Or, pangs. 5 When the ‖ waues of death compassed me: the floods of † vngodly men made me afraid.

† Hebr. Belial. 6 The ‖ sorrowes of hell compassed me about: the snares of death preuented me.

‖ Or, cords. 7 In my distresse I called vpon the LORD, and cried to my God, and he did heare my voyce out of his Temple, and my cry *did enter* into his eares.

8 Then the earth shooke and trembled: the foundations of heauen mooued and shooke, because he was wroth.

† Heb. by. 9 There went vp a smoake † out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth deuoured: coales were kindled by it.

10 Hee bowed the heauens also, and came downe: and darkenesse *was* vnder his feet.

11 And he rode vpon a Cherub, and did flie: and he was seene vpon the wings of the wind.

† Hebr. binding of waters. 12 And hee made darkenesse pauilions round about him, † darke waters, *and* thicke clouds of the skies.

13 Through the brightnesse before him, were coales of fire kindled.

14 The LORD thundred from heauen: and the most High vttered his voyce.

15 And hee sent out arrowes, and scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them.

16 And the chanels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discouered at the rebuking of the LORD, at the blast of the breath of his nostrils.

‖ Or, great. 17 He sent from aboue, hee tooke mee: hee drew me out of ‖ many waters.

18 He deliuered me from my strong enemie, *and* from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.

19 They preuented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.

20 He brought me forth also into a large place: he deliuered me, because he delighted in me.

21 The LORD rewarded mee according to my righteousnesse: according to the cleannesse of my hands hath he recompensed me.

22 For I haue kept the wayes of the LORD, and haue not wickedly departed from my God.

23 For all his Iudgements *were* before me: and as for his Statutes, I did not depart from them.

† Hebr. to him. 24 I was also vpright † before him: and haue kept my selfe from mine iniquity.

25 Therefore the LORD hath recompensed mee according to my righteousnesse: according to my cleannesse † in his eye-sight.

† Hebr. before his eyes. 26 With the mercifull thou wilt shew thy selfe mercifull, *and* with the vpright man thou wilt shew thy selfe vpright.

27 With the pure thou wilt shew thy selfe pure: and with the froward thou wilt ‖ shew thy selfe vnsauoury.

‖ Or, wrestle. psalme 18.27. 28 And the afflicted people thou wilt saue: but thine eyes *are* vpon the haughty, *that* thou mayest bring *them* downe.

‖ Or, candle. 29 For thou *art* my ‖ lampe, O LORD: and the LORD will lighten my darkenesse.

‖ Or, broken a troupe. 30 For by thee I haue ‖ run through a troupe: by my God haue I leaped ouer a wall.

‖ Or, refined. 31 As for God, his way is perfect, the word the LORD is ‖ tryed: hee is a buckler to all them that trust in him.

† Hebr. riddeth or loseth. 32 For who *is* God, saue the LORD? and who *is* a rocke, saue our God?

33 God is my strength *and* power: and hee † maketh my way perfect,

34 He † maketh my feet like Hindes *feet*: and setteth me vpon my high places.

35 He teacheth my hands † to warre: so that a bow of steele is broken by mine armes.

36 Thou hast also giuen me *the* shield of my saluation: and thy gentlenes † hath made me great.

37 Thou hast enlarged my steps vnder me: so that my † feet did not slip.

38 I haue pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them: and turned not againe vntill I had consumed them.

39 And I haue consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea they are fallen vnder my feet.

40 For thou hast girded me with strength to battell: them that rose vp against me, hast thou † subdued vnder me.

41 Thou hast also giuen me the necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy them that hate me.

42 They looked, but there was none to saue: *euen* vnto the LORD, but he answered them not.

43 Then did I beat them as small as the dust of the earth: I did stampe them as the myre of the street, *and* did spread them abroad.

44 Thou also hast deliuered me from the strivings of my people, thou hast kept me *to be* head of the heathen: a people which I knew not, shall serue me.

† Hebr. sonnes of the stranger. 45 † Strangers shall ‖ submit themselues vnto me: as soone as they heare, they shall be obedient vnto me.

‖ Or, yeeld feigned obedience. Heb. lie. 46 Strangers shall fade away: and they shall be afraid out of their close places.

† Hebr. giueth auenge ment for me. 47 The LORD liueth, & blessed *be* my rocke: & exalted be the God of the rocke of my saluation.

48 It *is* God that † auengeth me, and *that* bringeth downe the people vnder me:

49 And that bringeth mee foorth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted me vp on high aboue them that rose vp against me: thou hast deliuered me from the violent man.

* Rom. 15.9. 50 Therefore I will giue thankes vnto thee, O LORD, among * the heathen: and I will sing praises vnto thy Name.

* Chap. 7.13. 51 He is the tower of saluation for his King: and sheweth mercy to his Anointed, vnto Dauid, and * to his seed for euermore.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Dauid in his last words professeth his faith in Gods promises to be beyond sense or experience. 6 The different estate of the wicked. 8 A catalogue of Dauids mighty men.

NOw these be the last words of Dauid: Dauid the son of Ieese said, and the man who was raised vp on high, the Anointed of the God of Iacob, and the sweet Psalmist of Israel, said,

2 The Spirit of the LORD spake by me, and his word *was* in my tongue.

3 The God of Israel said, the Rocke of Israel spake to me: ‖ He that ruleth ouer men *must be* iust, ruling in the feare of God:

‖ Or, he that ruleth, &c. 4 And *he shall be* as the light of the morning, *when* the Sunne riseth, *euen* a morning without clouds: *as* the tender grasse *springing* out of the earth by cleare shining after raine?

5 Although my house be not so with God: yet he hath made with me an euerlasting Couenant, ordered in all things, and sure: for *this is* all my saluation, and all *my* desire, although he make it not to grow.

6 ¶ But *the sonnes* of Belial *shall be* all of them as thornes thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands,

7 But the man *that* shall touch them, must be † fenced

† fenced with iron, and § ſtaffe of a ſpeare, & they ſhalbe vtterly burnt with fire in the *ſame* place.

8 ¶ Theſe *bee* the names of the mighty men whom Dauid had: ‖The Tachmonite that ſate in the ſeat, chiefe among the captains (the ſame *was* Adino the Eznite:) ‖ *he lift vp his ſpeare* againſt eight hundred, † whom he ſlew at one time.

9 And after him *was* * Eleazar the ſonne of Dodo the Ahohite, *one* of the three mighty men with Dauid, when they defied the Philiſtines *that* were there gathered together to battell, and the men of Iſrael were gone away.

10 He aroſe, and ſmote the Philiſtines vntill his hand was weary, and his hand claue vnto the ſword: and the LORD wrought a great victory that day, and the people returned after him only to ſpoile.

11 And after him *was* * Shammah the ſonne of Agee the Hararite: and the Philiſtines were gathered together ‖ into a troupe, where was a piece of ground full of lentiles: and the people fled from the Philiſtines.

12 But hee ſtood in the middeſt of the ground, and defended it, and ſlew the Philiſtines: and the LORD wrought a great victorie.

13 And ‖ three of the thirty chiefe went downe, and came to Dauid in the harueſt time, vnto the caue of Adullam: and the troupe of the Philiſtines pitched in the valley of Rephaim.

14 And Dauid *was* then in an hold, and the gariſon of the Philiſtines *was* then in Bethlehem.

15 And Dauid longed, and ſaid, Oh that one would giue mee drinke of the water of the well of Bethlehem which is by the gate.

16 And the three mighty men brake thorow the hoſte of the Philiſtines, and drew water out of the well of Bethlehem, that was by the gate; and tooke *it*, and brought *it* to Dauid: neuertheleſſe, hee would not drinke thereof, but powred it out vnto the LORD.

17 And he ſaid, Be it farre from me, O LORD, that I ſhould doe this: *Is* not this the blood of the men that went in ieopardie of their liues? therefore hee would not drinke it. Theſe things did theſe three mighty men.

18 And * Abiſhai the brother of Ioab the ſon of Zeruiah, was chiefe among three, and hee lift vp his ſpeare againſt three hundred, † *and* ſlew *them*, and had the name among three.

19 Was hee not moſt honourable of three? therefore he was their captaine: howbeit, hee attained not vnto the *firſt* three.

20 And Benaiah the ſonne of Iehoiada, the ſon of a valiant man, of Kabzeel, † who had done many actes, hee ſlew two † lion-like men of Moab: he went downe alſo, and ſlew a lion in the midſt of a pit in time of ſnow.

21 And he ſlew an Egyptian, † a goodly man: and the Egyptian had a ſpeare in his hand, but he went down to him with a ſtaffe, and plucked the ſpeare out of the Egyptians hand, and ſlew him with his owne ſpeare.

22 Theſe things did Benaiah the ſon of Iehoiada, and had the name among three mighty men.

23 He was ‖ more honourable then the thirty, but hee attained not to the *firſt* three: and Dauid ſet him ouer his ‖ guard.

24 * Aſahel the brother of Ioab *was* one of the thirty: Elhanan the ſonne of Dodo of Bethlehem,

25 Shammah the Harodite, Elika the Harodite,

26 Helez the * Paltite, Ira the ſonne of Ikkeſh the Tekoite,

27 Abiezer the Anethothite, Mebunnai the Huſhathite,

28 Zalmon the Ahohite, Maharai the Netophathite,

29 Heleb the ſonne of Baanah, a Netophathite, Ittai the ſonne of Ribai, out of Gibeah of the children of Beniamin,

30 Benaiah the Pirathonite, Hiddai of the ‖ brookes of Gaath,

31 Abialbon the Arbathite, Azmaueth the Barhumite,

32 Eliahba the Shaalbonite: of the ſonnes of Iaſhen, Ionathan,

33 Shammah the Hararite, Ahiam the ſonne of Sharar the Hararite,

34 Eliphelet the ſonne of Ahaſbai, the ſonne of the Maachathite, Eliam the ſonne of Ahithophel the Gilonite,

35 Hezrai the Carmelite, Paarai the Arbite,

36 Igal the ſonne of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite,

37 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, armour-bearer to Ioab the ſon of Zeruiah,

38 Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite,

39 Vriah the Hittite: thirty and ſeuen in all.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Dauid tempted by Satan, forceth Ioab to number the people. 5 The captaines in nine moneths and twenty daies bring the muſter of thirteene hundred thouſand fighting men. 10 Dauid hauing three plagues propounded by Gad, repenteth and chuſeth the three dayes peſtilence. 15 After the death of threeſcore and ten thouſand, Dauid by repentance preuenteth the deſtruction of Ieruſalem. 18 Dauid by Gads direction purchaſeth Araunahs threſhing-floore, where hauing ſacrificed, the plague ſtayeth.

AND again the anger of the LORD was kindled againſt Iſrael, and ‖ he moued Dauid againſt them, to ſay, Go, number Iſrael and Iudah.

2 For the King ſaid to Ioab the captaine of the hoſte, which *was* with him, ‖ Goe now thorow all the tribes of Iſrael, from Dan euen to Beerſheba, and number yee the people, that I may know the number of the people.

3 And Ioab ſaid vnto the King, Now the LORD thy God adde vnto the people (how many ſoeuer they be) an hundred fold, and that the eyes of my lord the King may ſee it: but why doeth my lord the King delight in this thing?

4 Notwithſtanding, the kings word preuailed againſt Ioab, and againſt the captaines of the hoſte: and Ioab and the captaines of the hoſte went out from the preſence of the King, to number the people of Iſrael.

5 ¶ And they paſſed ouer Iordan, & pitched in Aroer, on the right ſide of the city, that *lieth* in the midſt of the ‖ riuer of Gad, & toward Iazer.

6 Then they came to Gilead, and to the ‖ land of Tahtim-Hodſhi; and they came to Dan-Iaan, and about to Zidon,

7 And came to the ſtrong hold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the Hiuites, and of the Canaanites: and they went out to the South of Iudah, *euen to* Beerſheba.

8 So when they had gone thorow all the land, they came to Ieruſalem at the end of nine moneths, and twenty dayes.

9 And Ioab gaue vp the ſum of the number of the people vnto the King, and there were in Iſrael eight hundred thouſand valiant men that drew the ſword: and the men of Iudah were fiue hundred thouſand men.

10 ¶ And Dauids heart ſmote him, after that he had numbred the people: and Dauid ſaid vnto the LORD, I haue ſinned greatly in that I haue

‖ *Or, valleys.*

‖ *Satan. See 1. chro. 21. 1.*

‖ *Or, compaſſ.*

‖ *Or, valley.*

‖ *Or, nether land newly inhabited.*

† Hebr. a man of countenance, or ſight, called, 1. chr. 11. 23 a man of great ſtature.

‖ Or, honourable among the thirty.

‖ Or, counſell: heb. at his command

* Chap. 2. 18.

* 1. Chro. 27. 27.

haue done: and now I beseech thee, O LORD, take away the iniquity of thy seruant, for I haue done very foolishly.

11 For when Dauid was vp in the morning, the word of the LORD came vnto the Prophet Gad, Dauids Seer, saying,

12 Goe and say vnto Dauid, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three things; chuse thee one of them, that I may doe it vnto thee.

13 So Gad came to Dauid, and told him, and said vnto him, Shall seuen yeres of famine come vnto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three moneths before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be three dayes pestilence in thy land? Now aduise, and see what answere I shall returne to him that sent me.

14 And Dauid said vnto Gad, I am in a great strait: let vs fall now into the hand of the LORD, (for his mercies are ‖ great) and let mee not fall into the hand of man.

‖ Or, many.

15 ¶ So the LORD sent a pestilence vpon Israel, from the morning 'euen to the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dan euen to Beer-sheba, seuenty thousand men.

16 And when the Angel stretched out his hand vpon Ierusalem to destroy it, *the LORD repented him of the euill, and said to the Angel that destroyed the people, It is enough: stay now thine hand. And the Angel of the LORD was by the threshing place of Araunah the Iebusite.

*1.Sam. 15.11.

17 And Dauid spake vnto the LORD when hee saw the Angel that smote the people, and said, Loe, I haue sinned, and I haue done wickedly: but these sheepe, what haue they done? Let thine hand, I pray thee, be against mee, and against my fathers house.

18 ¶ And Gad came that day to Dauid, and said vnto him, Goe vp, reare an Altar vnto the LORD in the threshing-floore of Araunah the Iebusite.

19 And Dauid, according to the saying of Gad, went vp, as the LORD commanded.

20 And Araunah looked, and saw the King and his seruants comming on toward him: and Araunah went out, and bowed himselfe before the King on his face vpon the ground.

21 And Araunah said, Wherefore is my lord the King come to his seruant? And Dauid said, To buy the threshing floore of thee, to build an Altar vnto the LORD, that the plague may bee stayed from the people.

22 And Araunah said vnto Dauid, Let my lord the King take and offer vp what seemeth good vnto him: Behold, *here be* oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing instruments, and *other* instruments of the oxen for wood.

23 All these things did Araunah *as* a King, giue vnto the King: and Araunah said vnto the King, The LORD thy God accept thee.

24 And the King said vnto Araunah, Nay, but I will surely buy it of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings vnto the LORD my God, of that which doeth cost mee nothing. So Dauid bought the threshing floore, and the oxen, for fifty shekels of siluer.

25 And Dauid built there an Altar vnto the LORD and offered burnt offerings, and peace offerings: so the LORD was intreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from Israel.

¶ THE FIRST BOOKE OF THE KINGS, commonly called, The third booke of the Kings.

CHAP. I.

1 *Abishag cherisheth Dauid in his extreame age.* 5 *Adonijah, Dauids dearling, vsurpeth the kingdome.* 11 *By the counsell of Nathan,* 15 *Bathsheba mooueth the King.* 22 *and Nathan secondeth her.* 28 *Dauid reneweth his oath to Bathsheba.* 32 *Solomon by Dauids appointment, being anointed King by Zadok and Nathan, the people triumph.* 41 *Ionathan bringing these newes, Adonijahs ghests flee.* 50 *Adonijah fleeing to the hornes of the Altar, vpon his good behauiour is dismissed by Solomon.*

NOw King Dauid was old, *and* †stricken in yeeres, and they couered him with clothes, but he gate no heat.

† Hebr. entred into dayes.

2 Wherefore his seruants said vnto him, † Let there bee sought for my lord the King, † a young virgin, and let her stand before the King, and let her †cherish him, and let her lie in thy bosome, that my lord the King may get heat.

† Hebr. let them seeke. †Hebr. a damosell, a virgin. †Heb. be a cherisher vnto him

3 So they sought for a faire damosell thorowout all the coasts of Israel, and found Abishag a Shunammite, and brought her to the King.

4 And the damosell was very faire, and cherished the King, and ministred to him: but the King knew her not.

5 ¶ Then Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himselfe, saying, I will † bee King: and hee prepared him charets and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

† Hebr. reigne.

6 And his father had not displeased him † at any time, in saying, Why hast thou done so? And he also *was* a very goodly man: and *his mother* bare him after Absalom.

† Hebr. from his dayes.

7 And he † conferred with Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah, and with Abiathar the Priest: and they following Adonijah, † helped *him*.

† Hebr. words were with Ioab. † Hebr. helped after him.

8 But Zadok the Priest, and Benaiah the son of Iehoiada, and Nathan the Prophet, and Shimei, and Rei, and the mighty men which *belonged* to Dauid, were not with Adonijah.

9 And Adonijah slew sheepe and oxen, and fat cattell, by the stone of Zoheleth, which *is* by ‖ Enrogel, and called all his brethren the Kings sons, and all the men of Iudah the Kings seruants.

‖ Or, well Rogel.

10 But Nathan the Prophet, and Benaiah, and the mighty men, and Solomon his brother hee called not.

11 ¶ Wherefore Nathan spake vnto Bathsheba the mother of Solomon, saying, Hast thou not heard that Adonijah the son of * Haggith doeth reigne, and Dauid our lord knoweth *it* not?

*2.Sam. 3.4.

12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, giue thee counsell, that thou mayest saue thine owne life, and the life of thy son Solomon.

13 Goe, and get thee in vnto King Dauid, and say vnto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O King, sweare vnto thine hand-maid, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy sonne shall reigne after me, and he shall sit vpon my throne? Why then doth Adonijah reigne?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the King, I also will come in after thee, and † confirme thy words.

† Hebr. fill vp.

15 ¶ And Bathsheba went in vnto the King, into the chamber: and the King was very old, and Abishag the Shunammite ministred vnto the King.

16 And Bathsheba bowed and did obeisance

vnto

vnto the King: and the King said, † What wouldest thou?

17 And shee said vnto him, My lord, thou swarest by the LORD thy God vnto thine handmaid, *saying*, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reigne after me, and he shall sit vpon my throne:

18 And now behold, Adonijah reigneth: and now my lord the King, thou knowest *it* not.

19 And he hath slaine oxen, and fat cattell, and sheepe in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the King, and Abiathar the Priest, and Ioab the captaine of the hoste: but Solomon thy seruant hath he not called.

20 And thou, my lord O King, the eyes of all Israel *are* vpon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the King after him.

21 Otherwise it shall come to passe, when my lord the King shall sleepe with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shalbe counted offenders.

22 ¶ And loe, while she yet talked with the King, Nathan the Prophet also came in.

23 And they told the King, saying, Behold, Nathan the Prophet. And when he was come in before the King, hee bowed himselfe before the King with his face to the ground.

24 And Nathan said, My lord O King, hast thou said, Adonijah shall reigne after me, and he shall sit vpon my throne?

25 For he is gone down this day, & hath slaine oxen, and fat cattell, and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the Kings sons, and the captaines of the host, and Abiathar the Priest; and behold, they eate and drinke before him, and say, † God saue King Adonijah.

26 But me, *euen* mee thy seruant, and Zadok the Priest, and Benaiah the son of Iehoiada, and thy seruant Solomon hath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the King, and thou hast not shewed it vnto thy seruant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the King, after him?

28 ¶ Then King Dauid answered, and said, Call mee Bathsheba. And shee came † into the Kings presence, and stood before the King.

29 And the King sware, and said, As the LORD liueth, that hath redeemed my soule out of all distresse;

30 Euen as I sware vnto thee by the LORD God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shal reigne after me, and he shall sit vpon my throne in my stead: euen so will I certainly doe this day.

31 Then Bathsheba bowed with *her* face to the earth, and did reuerence to the King, and said, Let my lord King Dauid liue for euer.

32 ¶ And King Dauid said, Call me Zadok the Priest, and Nathan the Prophet, and Benaiah the son of Iehoiada. And they came before the King.

33 The King also said vnto them, Take with you the seruants of your lord, and cause Solomon my sonne to ride vpon † mine owne mule, and bring him downe to Gihon,

34 And let Zadok the Priest, and Nathan the Prophet, anoint him there King ouer Israel: and blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God saue King Solomon.

35 Then yee shall come vp after him, that he may come, and sit vpon my throne; for he shall be King in my stead: and I haue appointed him to be ruler ouer Israel, and ouer Iudah.

36 And Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada answered the King, and said, Amen: The LORD God of my lord the King say so too.

37 As the LORD hath beene with my lord the King, euen so be he with Solomon, and make his throne greater then the throne of my lord King Dauid.

38 So Zadok the Priest, and Nathan the Prophet, and Benaiah the son of Iehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites went downe, and caused Solomon to ride vpon King Dauids mule, and brought him to Gihon.

39 And Zadok the Priest tooke an horne of oyle out of the Tabernacle, and anointed Solomon: and they blew the trumpet, and all the people said, God saue King Solomon.

40 And all the people came vp after him, and the people piped with ‖ pipes, and reioyced with great ioy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.

‖ Or, flutes.

41 ¶ And Adonijah, and all the guests that *were* with him, heard it, as they had made an end of eating: and when Ioab heard the sound of the trumpet, hee said, Wherefore *is* this noise of the city, being in an vproare?

42 And while he yet spake, behold, Ionathan the sonne of Abiathar the Priest came, and Adonijah said vnto him, Come in, for thou art a valiant man, and bringest good tidings.

43 And Ionathan answered, and said to Adonijah, Verely our lord King Dauid hath made Solomon King.

44 And the King hath sent with him Zadok the Priest, and Nathan the Prophet, and Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and they haue caused him to ride vpon the Kings mule.

45 And Zadok the Priest, and Nathan the Prophet haue anointed him King in Gihon: and they are come vp frō thence reioycing, so that ‡ city rang againe: this is the noise that ye haue heard.

46 And also Solomon sitteth on the throne of the kingdome.

47 And moreouer, the Kings seruants came to blesse our lord King Dauid, saying, God make the name of Solomon better then thy name, and make his throne greater then thy throne. And the King bowed himselfe vpon the bed.

48 And also thus said the King, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, which hath giuen *one* to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes euen seeing *it*.

49 And all the guests that were with Adonijah, were afraid, and rose vp, and went euery man his way.

50 ¶ And Adonijah feared because of Solomon, and arose, and went, and caught hold on the hornes of the Altar.

51 And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adonijah feareth King Solomon: for loe, hee hath caught hold on the horns of the Altar, saying, Let King Solomon sweare vnto me to day, that he will not slay his seruant with the sword.

52 And Solomon said, If he will shew himselfe a worthy man, there shall not an haire of him fall to the earth: but if wickednesse shall be found in him, he shall die.

53 So King Solomon sent, and they brought him downe from the Altar, and he came and bowed himselfe to King Solomon: and Solomon said vnto him, Goe to thine house.

CHAP. II.

1 *Dauid hauing giuen a charge to Solomon,* 3 *of religiousnes,* 5 *of Ioab,* 7 *of Barzillai,* 8 *of Shimei,* 10 *dieth.* 12 *Solomon succeedeth.* 13 *Adonijah mouing Bathsheba to sue vnto Solomon for Abishag, is put to death.* 26 *Abiathar hauing his life giuen him, is deprined of*

the Priesthood. 28 Ioab fleeing to the hornes of the Altar is there slaine. 35 Benaiah is put in Ioabs roome, and Zadok in Abiathars. 36 Shimei confined to Ierusalem, by occasion of going thence to Gath, is put to death.

NOw the dayes of Dauid drew nigh, that he should die, and hee charged Solomon his sonne, saying,

2 I goe the way of all the earth: be thou strong therefore, and shew thy selfe a man:

3 And keepe the charge of the LORD thy God, to walke in his wayes, to keepe his Statutes, *and* his commandements, and his Iudgements, and his Testimonies, as it is written in the Law of Moses, that thou mayest * ‖ prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoeuer thou turnest thy selfe:

4 That the LORD may confirme his word which hee spake concerning me, saying, If thy children take heed to their way, to walke before me in trueth, with all their heart, and with all their soule, *there shall not † faile thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel.

5 Moreouer, thou knowest also what Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah did to me, *and* what he did to the two captaines of the hostes of Israel, vnto * Abner the sonne of Ner, and vnto * Amasa the sonne of Iether, whom hee slew, and † shed the blood of warre in peace, and put the blood of warre vpon his girdle that *was* about his loines, and in his shooes that *were* on his feet.

6 Doe therefore according to thy wisedome, and let not his hoare head goe downe to the graue in peace.

7 But shew kindnesse vnto the sons of * Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them bee of those that eate at thy table: for so they came to mee when I fled because of Absalom thy brother.

8 And behold, thou *hast* with thee * Shimei the son of Gera, a Beniamite of Bahurim, which cursed mee with a † grieuous curse, in the day when I went to Mahanaim: but he came downe to meet me at Iordan, and I sware vnto him by the LORD, saying, *I will not put thee to death with the sword.

9 Now therefore hold him not guiltlesse: for thou *art* a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to doe vnto him, but his hoare head bring thou downe to the graue with blood.

10 So * Dauid slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of Dauid.

11 And the dayes that Dauid * reigned ouer Israel, *were* fourty yeeres: seuen yeeres reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three yeeres reigned he in Ierusalem.

12 ¶ *Then sate Solomon vpon the throne of Dauid his father, and his kingdome was established greatly.

13 ¶ And Adonijah the son of Haggith came to Bathsheba the mother of Solomon, & she said, Commest thou peaceably? & he said, Peaceably.

14 He said moreouer, I haue somewhat to say vnto thee. And she said, Say on.

15 And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdome was mine, and that all Israel set their faces on me, that I should reigne: howbeit, the kingdome is turned about, and is become my brothers: for it was his from the LORD.

16 And now I aske one petition of thee, † deny me not. And she said vnto him, Say on.

17 And he said, Speake, I pray thee, vnto Solomon the King (for he will not say thee nay) that he giue me Abishag ℣ Shunammite to wife.

18 And Bathsheba said, Well! I will speake for thee vnto the King.

19 ¶ Bathsheba therefore went vnto King Solomon, to speake vnto him for Adonijah: and the King rose vp to meet her, and bowed himselfe vnto her, and sate downe on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the Kings mother, and she sate on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee, I pray thee say me not nay: And the King said vnto her, Aske on, my mother, for I will not say thee nay.

21 And she said, Let Abishag the Shunammite be giuen to Adonijah thy brother to wife.

22 And King Solomon answered, and said vnto his mother, And why doest thou aske Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah? Aske for him the kingdome also, (for hee *is* mine elder brother) euen for him, and for Abiathar the Priest, and for Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah.

23 Then King Solomon sware by ℣ LORD, saying, God do so to me, and more also, if Adonijah haue not spoken this word against his own life.

24 Now therefore as the LORD liueth, which hath established mee, and set me on the throne of Dauid my father, and who hath made me an house as hee * promised, Adonijah shall be put to death this day.

25 And King Solomon sent by the hand of Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada, and he fell vpon him that he died.

26 ¶ And vnto Abiathar the Priest, said the King, Get thee to Anathoth, vnto thine owne fields, for thou *art* † worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, because thou barest the Arke of the Lord GOD before Dauid my father, and because thou hast beene afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

27 So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being Priest vnto the LORD: that he might * fulfill the word of the LORD, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh.

28 ¶ Then tidings came to Ioab (for Ioab had turned after Adonijah, though he turned not after Absalom) and Ioab fled vnto the Tabernacle of the LORD, and caught hold on the hornes of the Altar.

29 And it was told King Solomon ℣ Ioab was fled vnto ℣ Tabernacle of the LORD, & behold, he *is* by the Altar: Then Solomon sent Benaiah the son of Iehoiada, saying, Goe fall vpon him.

30 And Benaiah came to the Tabernacle of the LORD, and said vnto him, Thus saith the King, Come foorth. And he said, Nay, but I will die here. And Benaiah brought ℣ King word againe, saying, Thus said Ioab, and thus he answered me.

31 And the King said vnto him, Do as he hath said, and fall vpon him, and bury him, that thou mayest take away ℣ innocent blood which Ioab shed, from me, and from the house of my father.

32 And the LORD shall returne his blood vpon his owne head, who fell vpon two men more righteous and better then he, and slew them with the sword, my father Dauid not knowing thereof, *to wit*, * Abner the sonne of Ner, captaine of the hoste of Israel, and * Amasa the sonne of Iether, captaine of the hoste of Iudah.

33 Their blood shall therefore returne vpon the head of Ioab, and vpon the head of his seed for euer: but vpon Dauid, and vpon his seed, and vpon his house, and vpon his throne, shall there be peace for euer from the LORD.

34 So Benaiah the son of Iehoiada went vp, and fell vpon him, and slew him, and he was buried in his owne house in the wildernesse.

35 ¶ And the King put Benaiah the son of Iehoiada

* Deut. 29.9. iosh.1.7.
‖ *Or, doe wisely.*
*2.Sam. 7.12.
† *Heb. be cut off frō thee from the throne.*
*2.Sam. 3.27.
* 2.Sam. 20.10.
† *Hebr. put.*
* 2.Sam. 19.31.
* 2.Sam. 16.5.
† *Hebr. strong.*
*2.Sam. 19.23.
* Actes 2.29. and 13.36.
*2.Sam. 5.4. 1.chro. 29.26,27
*2.Chro. 89.23.
† *Hebr. turne not away my face.*

hoiada in his roome ouer the hoſte, and Zadok the Prieſt did the King put in the roome of Abiathar.

36 ¶ And the king ſent, and called for Shimei, and ſaid vnto him, Build thee an houſe in Ieruſalem, and dwell there, and goe not forth thence any whither.

37 For it ſhall be, that on the day thou goeſt out, and paſſeſt ouer the brooke Kidron, thou ſhalt know for certaine, that thou ſhalt ſurely die: thy blood ſhall be vpon thine owne head.

38 And Shimei ſaid vnto the King, The ſaying *is* good: as my lord the King hath ſaid, ſo will thy ſeruant doe. And Shimei dwelt in Ieruſalem many dayes.

39 And it came to paſſe at the end of three yeeres, that two of the ſeruants of Shimei ran away vnto Achiſh ſon of Maachah king of Gath: and they told Shimei, ſaying, Behold, thy ſeruants *be* in Gath.

40 And Shimei aroſe, & ſadled his aſſe, & went to Gath to Achiſh, to ſeek his ſeruants: and Shimei went and brought his ſeruants from Gath.

41 And it was told Solomon, that Shimei had gone from Ieruſalem to Gath, & was come again.

42 And the King ſent and called for Shimei, and ſaid vnto him, Did I not make thee to ſweare by the LORD, and proteſted vnto thee, ſaying, Know for a certaine, that on the day thou goeſt out, and walkeſt abroad any whither, that thou ſhalt ſurely die? And thou ſaidſt vnto me, The word *that* I haue heard, *is* good.

43 Why then haſt thou not kept the oath of the LORD, and the commandement that I haue charged thee with?

44 The king ſaid moreouer to Shimei, Thou knoweſt all the wickedneſſe which thine heart is priuy to, that thou didſt to Dauid my father: therefore the LORD ſhall returne thy wickedneſſe vpon thine owne head.

45 And King Solomon *ſhall be* bleſſed, and the throne of Dauid ſhall be eſtabliſhed before the LORD for euer.

46 So the King commanded Benaiah the ſonne of Iehoiada, which went out, and fell vpon him that he died, and the * kingdome was eſtabliſhed in the hand of Solomon.

CHAP. III.

1 Solomon marrieth Pharaohs daughter. 2 High places being in vſe, Solomon ſacrificeth at Gibeon. 5 Solomon at Gibeon in the choiſe which God gaue him, preferring wiſedome, obtaineth wiſdome, riches, and honour. 16 Solomons iudgment between the two harlots maketh him renowned.

AND * Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh King of Egypt, and tooke Pharaohs daughter, and brought her into the city of Dauid, vntill hee had made an end of building his owne houſe, and the houſe of the LORD, and the wall of Ieruſalem round about.

2 Onely the people ſacrificed in high places, becauſe there was no houſe built vnto the Name of the LORD vntill thoſe dayes.

3 And Solomon loued the LORD, walking in the ſtatutes of Dauid his father: only hee ſacrificed and burnt incenſe in high places.

4 And the King went to Gibeon to ſacrifice there; for that was the great high place: a thouſand burnt offrings did Solomon offer vpon that Altar.

5 ¶ In Gibeon the LORD appeared to Solomon in a dreame by night: and God ſaid, Aſke what I ſhall giue thee.

6 And Solomon ſaid, Thou haſt ſhewed vnto thy ſeruant Dauid my father great ‖mercy, according as he walked before thee in trueth and in righteouſneſſe, and in vprightneſſe of heart with thee, and thou haſt kept for him this great kindneſſe, that thou haſt giuen him a ſonne to ſit on his throne, as *it is* this day. ‖*Or, bounty.*

7 And now, O LORD my God, thou haſt made thy ſeruant King in ſtead of Dauid my father: and I am but a little childe: I know not how to goe out, or come in.

8 And thy ſeruant *is* in the midſt of thy people which thou haſt choſen, a great people, that cannot bee numbred, nor counted for multitude.

9 * Giue therefore thy ſeruant an † vnderſtanding heart, to iudge thy people, that I may diſcerne betweene good and bad: for who is able to iudge this thy ſo great a people? *2.Chro. 1.10. †Hebr. hearing.

10 And the ſpeech pleaſed the LORD, that Solomon had aſked this thing.

11 And God ſaid vnto him, Becauſe thou haſt aſked this thing, and haſt not aſked for thy ſelfe † long life, neither haſt aſked riches for thy ſelfe, nor haſt aſked the life of thine enemies, but haſt aſked for thy ſelfe vnderſtanding † to diſcerne iudgement. † *Hebr. many dayes.* † *Hebr. to heare.*

12 Behold, I haue done according to thy word: loe, I haue giuen thee a wiſe & an vnderſtanding heart, ſo † there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee ſhall any ariſe like vnto thee.

13 And I haue alſo * giuen thee that which thou haſt not aſked, both riches and honour: ſo that there ‖ſhall not bee any among the Kings like vnto thee, all thy dayes. * Mat. 6. 33. wiſd. 7. 11. ‖*Or, hath not been.*

14 And if thou wilt walke in my waies, to keepe my Statutes, and my Commandements, * as thy father Dauid did walke, then I wil lengthen thy dayes. *Chap. 15. 5.

15 And Solomon awoke, and behold, *it was* a dreame: and he came to Ieruſalem, and ſtood before the Ark of the Couenant of the LORD, and offered vp burnt offrings, and offered peace offerings, and made a feaſt to all his ſeruants.

16 ¶ Then came there two women that were harlots, vnto the King, and ſtood before him.

17 And the one woman ſaid, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one houſe, and I was deliuered of a child with her in the houſe.

18 And it came to paſſe the third day after that I was deliuered, that this woman was deliuered alſo: & we *were* together, there *was* no ſtranger with vs in the houſe, ſaue we two in the houſe.

19 And this womans child died in the night: becauſe ſhe ouer-laid it.

20 And ſhee aroſe at midnight, and tooke my ſon from beſide me, while thine handmaid ſlept, and laid it in her boſom, and laid her dead child in my boſome.

21 And when I roſe in the morning to giue my child ſucke, behold it was dead: but when I had conſidered it in the morning, behold, it was not my ſon which I did beare.

22 And the other woman ſaid, Nay, but the liuing *is* my ſon, and the dead *is* thy ſon: And this ſaid, No, but the dead is thy ſon, and the liuing is my ſon. Thus they ſpake before the King.

23 Then ſaid the King, The one ſaith, This *is* my ſon that liueth, and thy ſon *is* the dead: and the other ſaith, Nay: but thy ſon *is* the dead, and my ſon *is* the liuing.

24 And the King ſaid, Bring me a ſword. And they brought a ſword before the king.

25 And the king ſaid, Diuide the liuing child in two, and giue halfe to the one, and halfe to the other.

† Hebr. were hote.

26 Then spake the woman whose † liuing child was, vnto the king, (for her bowels † yerned vpon her son) and she said, O my lord, giue her the liuing child, & in no wise slay it: But the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, but diuide it.

27 Then the King answered, and said, Giue her the liuing childe, and in no wise slay it: she is the mother thereof.

† Hebr. in the midst of him.

28 And all Israel heard of the iudgment which the king had iudged, and they feared the King: for they saw that the wisdome of God was † in him to doe iudgement.

CHAP. IIII.

1 Solomons Princes. 7 His twelue Officers for prouision. 20, 24 The peace and largenesse of his kingdome. 22 His daily prouision. 26 His stables. 29 His wisedome.

SO King Solomon was King ouer all Israel.

2 And these were the Princes which he had, Azariah the son of Zadok ‖ the Priest,

‖ Or, the chiefe officer.

3 Elihoreph, and Ahia the sonnes of Shisha, ‖ Scribes: Iehoshaphat the son of Ahilud the ‖ Recorder;

‖ Or, Secretaries. ‖ Or, Remembrancer.

4 And Benaiah the son of Iehoiada was ouer the hoste: and Zadok and Abiathar were the Priests:

5 And Azariah the son of Nathan, was ouer the Officers: and Zabud the son of Nathan was principall Officer, and the Kings friend.

6 And Ahishar was ouer the household: and * Adoniram the son of Abda was ouer the ‖ tribute.

* Chap. 5.14. ‖ Or, levy.

7 ¶ And Solomon had twelue Officers ouer all Israel, which prouided victuals for the King and his household: each man his moneth in a yeere made prouision.

8 And these are their names: ‖ the sonne of Hur in mount Ephraim,

‖ Or, Ben-hur.

9 The ‖ son of Dekar in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Bethshemesh, and Elon Beth-hanan.

‖ Or, Ben-dekar.

10 The ‖ son of Hesed in Aruboth, *to him pertained* Sochoh, and all the land of Hepher:

‖ Or, Ben-Hesed.

11 The ‖ sonne of Abinadab in all the region of Dor, which had Taphath the daughter of Solomon to wife:

‖ Or, Ben-Abinadab.

12 Baana the sonne of Ahilud, *to him pertained* Taanach and Megiddo, and all Bethshean, which *is* by Zartanah beneath Iezreel, from Bethshean to Abel-Meholah, euen vnto *the place that is* beyond Iokneam:

13 The ‖ sonne of Geber in Ramoth-Gilead, to him *pertained* the townes of Iair the sonne of Manasseh, which *are* in Gilead: to him *also pertained* the region of Argob, which *is* in Bashan, threescore great cities, with walles and brazen barres.

‖ Or, Ben-Geber.

14 Ahinadab the son of Iddo, *had* ‖ Mahanaim.

‖ Or, to Mahanaim.

15 Ahimaaz *was* in Naphtali, hee also tooke Basmath the daughter of Solomon to wife.

16 Baanah the sonne of Hushai *was* in Asher, and in Aloth:

17 Iehoshaphat the son of Paruah in Issachar:

18 Shimei the sonne of Elah in Beniamin:

19 Geber the son of Vri *was* in the countrey of Gilead, *in* the countrey of Sihon King of the Amorites, and of Og King of Bashan: and he *was* the onely Officer which *was* in the land.

20 ¶ Iudah and Israel *were* many, as the sand which is by the sea in multitude, eating, and drinking, and making merry.

* Ecclus. 47.15. † Hebr. bread.

21 And * Solomon reigned ouer all kingdomes from the riuer vnto the land of the Philistines, and vnto the border of Egypt: they brought presents, and serued Solomon all † dayes of his life.

† Hebr. Cori.

22 ¶ And Solomons † prouision for one day was thirty measures of fine flour, and threescore † measures of meale,

23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of † pastures, and an hundred sheepe, besides Harts, and Roe-buckes, and fallow Deere, and fatted Foule.

24 For he had dominion ouer all *the region* on this side the riuer, from Tiphsah euen to Azzah, ouer all the Kings on this side the riuer: and he had peace on all sides round about him.

† Hebr. in dayes.

25 And Iudah and Israel dwelt † safely euery man vnder his vine, and vnder his figtree, from Dan euen to Beersheba, all † dayes of Solomon.

* 1 Chron. 9.25.

26 ¶ And * Solomon had fourty thousand stalls of horses for his charets, and twelue thousand horsemen.

27 And those officers prouided victuall for King Solomon, and for all that came vnto king Solomons table, euery man in his moneth: they lacked nothing.

‖ Or, swift beasts.

28 Barly also & straw for the horses, and ‖ dromedaries, brought they vnto the place where the officers were, euery man according to his charge.

* Iob 47.14. 16.

29 ¶ And * God gaue Solomon wisdome and vnderstanding, exceeding much, and largenesse of heart, euen as the sand that *is* on the sea shore.

30 And Solomons wisdome excelled the wisedome of all the children of the East countrey, and all the wisedome of Egypt.

31 For he was wiser then all men: then Ethan the Ezrahite, and Heman, and Chalcol, and Darda the sons of Mahol: and his fame was in all nations round about.

32 And he spake three thousand Prouerbes, and his songs were a thousand and fiue.

33 And he spake of trees, from the Cedar tree that *is* in Lebanon, euen vnto the hyssope that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of foule, and of creeping things, & of fishes.

34 And there came of all people to heare the wisedome of Solomon, from all Kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisedome.

CHAP. V.

1 Hiram sending to congratulate Solomon, is certified of his purpose to build the Temple, and desired to furnish him with timber therto. 7 Hiram blessing God for Solomon, and requesting food for his family, furnisheth him with trees. 13 The number of Solomons workmen & labourers.

AND Hiram King of Tyre sent his seruants vnto Solomon (for he had heard that they had anointed him King, in the roome of his father) for Hiram was euer a louer of Dauid.

2 And * Solomon sent to Hiram, saying,

* 1 Chron. 22.

3 Thou knowest how that Dauid my father could not build an house vnto the Name of the LORD his God, for the warres which were about him on euery side, vntill the LORD put them vnder the soles of his feet.

4 But now the LORD my God hath giuen me rest on euery side, so that there is neither aduersary, nor euill occurrent.

† Hebr. say. * 2 Sam. 7.13. 1 Chron. 22.10.

5 And behold, I † purpose to build an house vnto the Name of † LORD my God, * as the LORD spake vnto Dauid my father, saying, Thy sonne whom I will set vpon thy throne in thy roome, hee shall build an house vnto my Name.

† Hebr. say.

6 Now therfore command thou, that they hew me Cedar trees out of Lebanon, and my seruants shall bee with thy seruants: and vnto thee will I giue hire for thy seruants, according to all that thou shalt † appoint: for thou knowest that *there is* not among vs, any that can skill to hew timber, like vnto the Sidonians.

† Hebr. say.

7 ¶ And it came to passe, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, † he reioiced greatly, & said, Blessed be the LORD this day, which hath giuen vnto

vnto Danid a wise son ouer this great people.

8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I haue †considered the things which thou sentest to me for: *and* I will doe all thy desire concerning timber of Cedar, and concerning timber of Firre.

9 My seruants shall bring *them* downe from Lebanon vnto the Sea: & I will conuey them by Sea in floates, vnto the place that thou shalt † appoint me, and will cause them to bee discharged there, and thou shalt receiue *them*: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, in giuing food for my household.

10 So Hiram gaue Solomon Cedar trees, and Firre trees, *according* to all his desire.

11 And Solomon gaue Hiram twenty thousand † measures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of pure oyle: thus gaue Solomon to Hiram yeere by yeere.

12 And the LORD gaue Solomon wisedome, *as he promised him: and there was peace betweene Hiram and Solomon, and they two made a league together.

13 ¶And King Solomon raised a † leuie out of all Israel, & the leuie was thirty thousand men:

14 And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a moneth by courses: a moneth they were in Lebanon, *and* two moneths at home, and *Adoniram *was* ouer the leuie.

15 And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourescore thousand hewers in the mountaines:

16 Besides the chiefe of Solomons officers which *were* ouer the worke, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled ouer the people that wrought in the worke.

17 And the King commanded, & they brought great stones, costly stones, *and* hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

18 And Solomons builders, and Hirams builders did hew them, and the ‖ stonesquarers: so they prepared timber & stones to build ℣ house.

CHAP. VI.

1 *The building of Solomons Temple.* 5 *The chambers thereof.* 11 *Gods promise vnto it.* 15 *The fieling & adorning of it.* 23 *The Cherubims.* 31 *The dores.* 36 *The Court.* 37 *The time of building it.*

AND * it came to passe in the foure hundred and fourescore yeere, after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth yeere of Solomons reigne ouer Israel, in the moneth Zif, which *is* the second moneth, that he † began to build the house of the LORD.

2 And the house which King Solomon built for the LORD, the length thereof *was* threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubites, and the height thereof thirty cubites.

3 And the porch before the Temple of the house: twenty cubites *was* the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house, and ten cubits *was* the breadth therof, before the house.

4 And for the house he made ‖ windowes of narrow lights:

5 ¶ And ‖ against ℣ wall of the house, he built † chambers round about; *against* the walls of the house round about, *both* of the Temple, & of the Oracle: & he made † chambers round about.

6 The nethermost chamber *was* fiue cubites broad, and the middle *was* sixe cubits broad, and the third *was* seuen cubits broad: for without *in the wall* of the house hee made † narrowed rests round about, that *the beames* should not be fastened in the walles of the house.

7 And the house when it was in building, was built of stone, made ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor axe, nor any toole of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

8 The doore for the middle chamber *was* in the right † side of the house: and they went vp with winding staires into the middle *chamber*, and out of the middle into the third.

9 So he built the house, & finished it: and couered the house ‖ with beames & boards of Cedar

10 And then he built chambers against all the house, fiue cubites high: and they rested on the house with timber of Cedar.

11 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Solomon, saying,

12 Concerning this house which thou art in building, if thou wilt walke in my Statutes, and execute my Iudgements, and keepe all my Commandements to walke in them: then will I performe my word with thee, * which I spake vnto Dauid thy father.

13 And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not forsake my people Israel.

14 So Solomon built the house, and finished it.

15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of Cedar, ‖ both the floore of the house, and the walls of the fieling: and he couered *them* on the inside with wood, and couered the floore of the house with plankes of Firre.

16 And he built twenty cubits on ℣ sides of the house, both the floore & the walles with boards of Cedar: he euen built *them* for it within, *euen* for the Oracle, *euen* for the most holy place.

17 And the house, that is, the Temple before it, was fourty cubites *long*.

18 And the Cedar of the house within was carued with ‖ knops, and † open flowers: all *was* Cedar, there was no stone seene.

19 And the Oracle hee prepared in the house within, to set there the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD.

20 And the Oracle in the forepart was twenty cubites in length, and twenty cubites in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and he ouerlaid it with † pure gold, and so couered the Altar *which was* of Cedar.

21 So Solomon ouerlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chaines of gold before the Oracle, and he ouerlaid it with gold.

22 And the whole house hee ouerlaid with gold, vntill hee had finished all the house: also the whole Altar that *was* by the Oracle, hee ouerlaid with gold.

23 ¶And within the Oracle he made two Cherubims of ‖ Oline tree, *each* ten cubites high.

24 And fiue cubits *was* the one wing of ℣ Cherub, & fiue cubites ℣ other wing of the Cherub: from the vttermost part of the one wing vnto the vttermost part of the other, were ten cubites.

25 And the other Cherub was ten cubits: both the Cherubims were of one measure, and one size

26 The height of the one Cherub *was* ten cubites, and so *was it* of the other Cherub.

27 And he set the Cherubims within the inner house; and * ‖ they stretched forth the wings of the Cherubims, so that the wing of ℣ one touched the *one* wall, and the wing of the other Cherub touched the other wall: and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.

28 And he ouerlaid the Cherubims with gold.

29 And hee carued all the walles of the house round about ℣ carued figures of Cherubims, and palme-trees, & †open flowers, within & without.

30 And the floore of the house hee ouerlaid with

† *Heb. shoulder.*

‖ *Or, the vault-beames, and the fielings with Cedar.*

* *2. Sam. 7.13. 1. Chron. 22.10.*

‖ *Or, from the floore of the house vnto the wals, &c. And so verse 16.*

‖ *Or, gourds.* † *Heb. open-wings of flowers.*

† *Heb. shut vp.*

‖ *Or, oyly. heb. trees of oyle.*

* *Exod. 25.20.* ‖ *Or, the Cherubims stretched forth their wings.* † *Heb. openings of flowers*

with gold, within and without.

31 ¶ And for the entring of the Oracle hee made doores of Oline tree: the lintell *and* ſide poſts *were* ‖ a fifth part *of the wall.*

‖ *Or, ſiue ſquare.*

32 The ‖ two doores alſo *were* of Oline tree, and he carued vpon them caruings of Cherubims, and palme-trees, and †open flowers, and ouerlaid *them* with gold, and ſpread gold vpon the Cherubims, and vpon the palme-trees.

‖ *Or, leaues of the doores.*

† *Hebr. openings of flowres*

33 So alſo made he for the doore of ſ Temple, poſtes of Oline tree ‖ a fourth part *of the wall.*

‖ *Or, foure ſquare.*

34 And the two doores *were* of firre tree: the two leaues of the one doore *were* folding, and the two leaues of the other doore *were* folding.

35 And hee carued *thereon* Cherubims, and palme-trees, and open flowres: and couered *them* with gold, fitted vpon the carued worke.

‖ *Or, with all the appurtenances thereof, and with all the ordinances thereof.*

36 ¶ And he built the inner court with three rowes of hewen ſtone, & a row of Cedar beames.

37 ¶ In the fourth yere was the foundation of the houſe of the LORD laid, in the moneth Zif.

38 And in the eleuenth yeere, in the moneth Bul, (which *is* the eighth moneth) was the houſe finiſhed ‖ throwout all the parts thereof, and according to all the faſhion of it: So was hee ſeuen yeeres in building it.

‖ *Or, throwout.*

CHAP. VII.

1 The building of Solomons houſe. 2 Of the houſe of Lebanon. 6 Of the porch of pillars. 7 Of the porch of Iudgement. 8 Of the houſe for Pharaohs daughter. 13 Hirams worke of the two pillars. 23 Of the molten Sea. 27 Of the ten baſes. 38 Of the ten Lauers, 40 and all the veſſels.

BVt Solomon was building his owne houſe thirteene yeres, & he finiſhed all his houſe.

* Chap. 9. 10.

2 ¶ He built alſo the houſe of the forreſt of Lebanon, ſ length therof *was* an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, & the height thereof thirty cubites, vpon foure rowes of Cedar pillars, with Cedar beames vpon the pillars.

3 And it *was* couered with Cedar aboue vpon the † beames, that *lay* on fourty ſiue pillars, fifteene in a row.

† *Hebr. ribbes.*

4 And *there were* windowes in three rowes, and † light *was* againſt light *in* three rankes.

† *Hebr. ſight againſt ſight.*

5 And all the ‖ doores and poſtes were ſquare, with the windowes: and light *was* againſt light *in* three rankes.

‖ *Or, ſpaces and pillars were ſquare in proſpect.*

6 ¶ And hee made a porch of pillars, the length thereof *was* fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubites: and the porch was ‖ before them: and the *other* pillars, and the thicke beame were ‖ before them.

‖ *Or, according to them.*

7 ¶ Then hee made a porch for the throne where he might iudge, euen the porch of Iudgement: and it was couered with Cedar from † one ſide of the floore to the other.

‖ *Or, according to them.*

† *Hebr. from floore to floore.*

8 ¶ And his houſe where he dwelt, *had* another court within the porch, *which* was of the like worke: Solomon made alſo an houſe for Pharaohs daughter, (* whom he had taken *to wife*) like vnto this porch.

* Chap. 3. 1.

9 All theſe were of coſtly ſtones, according to the meaſures of hewed ſtones, ſawed with ſawes within and without, euen from the foundation vnto the coping, and ſo on the outſide toward the great court.

10 And the foundation *was* of coſtly ſtones, *euen* great ſtones, ſtones of ten cubites, and ſtones of eight cubites.

11 And aboue were coſtly ſtones (after the meaſures of hewed ſtones) and Cedars.

12 And the great court round about was with three rowes of hewed ſtones, and a rowe of Cedar beames, both for the inner court of the houſe of the LORD, and for the porch of the houſe.

13 ¶ And King Solomon ſent and fet Hiram out of Tyre.

14 Hee *was* † a widowes ſonne of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father *was* a man of Tyre, a worker in braſſe, and he was filled with wiſedome and vnderſtanding, and cunning to worke all workes in braſſe: and he came to King Solomon, and wrought all his worke.

† *Hebr. the ſonne of a widow.*

15 For † he caſt two pillars of braſſe of eighteene cubites high a piece: and a line of twelue cubites did compaſſe either of them about.

† *Hebr. fifteene.*

16 And hee made two chapiters of molten braſſe, to ſet vpon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapiter *was* fiue cubites, and the height of the other chapiter *was* fiue cubits.

17 And nets of checker-worke, *and* wreathes of chain-worke, for the chapiters which *were* vpon the top of the pillars: ſeuen for the one chapiter, and ſeuen for the other chapiter.

18 And hee made the pillars, and two rowes round about vpon the one network, to couer the chapiters that *were* vpon the top with pomegranates: and ſo did he for the other chapiter.

19 And the chapiters that *were* vpon the top of the pillars, *were* of Lilly-worke in the porch, foure cubites.

20 And the chapiters vpon the two pillars *had* pomegranates alſo, aboue, ouer againſt the belly, which was by the net-worke: and the pomegranates were two hundred in rowes round about vpon the other chapiter.

21 *And he ſet vp ſ pillars in the porch of the Temple: and he ſet vp the right pillar, and called the name thereof ‖ Iachin: and he ſet vp the left pillar, and called the name thereof ‖ Boaz.

* 2. Chr. 3. 17.

‖ *That he ſhal eſtabliſh.*

‖ *That in it is ſtrength.*

22 And vpon the top of the pillars *was* Lilly-worke: ſo was the worke of the pillars finiſhed.

23 ¶ And he made a molten Sea, ten cubites † from ſ one brim to the other: *it was* round all about, and his height was fiue cubites: and a line of thirty cubites did compaſſe it round about.

† *Hebr. from his brim to his brim.*

24 And vnder the brim of it round about, *there were* knops compaſſing it, ten in a cubit, *compaſſing the ſea round about: the knops were caſt in two rowes, when it was caſt.

* 2. Chr. 4. 3.

25 It ſtood vpon twelue oxen, three looking toward the North, and three looking toward the Weſt, and three looking toward the South, and three looking toward the Eaſt: and the Sea *was ſet* aboue vpon them, and all their hinder parts *were* inward.

26 And it was an hand-breadth thicke, and the brim therof was wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of Lillies: it contained two thouſand bathes.

27 ¶ And he made ten baſes of braſſe: foure cubits *was* ſ length of one baſe, & foure cubits the breadth therof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the worke of the baſes was on this *manner*: they had borders, and the borders *were* betweene the ledges:

29 And on the borders that *were* betweene the ledges, *were* lyons, oxen, and Cherubims: and vpon the ledges there was a baſe aboue: and beneath the lions and oxen were certaine additions made of thin worke.

30 And euery baſe had foure brazen wheeles, and plates of braſſe: and the foure corners therof had vnderſetters: vnder the lauer were vnderſetters molten at the ſide of euery addition.

31 And the mouth of it within the chapiter, & aboue, was a cubite: but the mouth therof was

round

round *after* the work of the base, a cubit and an halfe: and also vpon the mouth of it were grauings with their borders, foure square, not round.

32 And vnder the borders were foure wheeles: and the axeltrees of the wheeles *were* † ioyned to the base, and the height of a wheele *was* a cubite, and halfe a cubite.

33 And the worke of the wheeles *was* like the worke of a charet-wheele: their axletrees, and their naues, and their felloes, and their spokes *were* all molten.

34 And *there were* foure vndersetters to the foure corners of one base: and the vndersetters *were* of the very base it selfe.

35 And in the top of the base *was there* a round compasse of halfe a cubite high: and on the top of the base the ledges thereof, and the borders thereof *were* of the same.

36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, hee graued Cherubims, lions, and palme-trees, according to the †proportion of euery one, and additions round about.

37 After this maner he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, and one size.

38 ¶ Then made hee ten lauers of brasse: one lauer contained fourty bathes: *and* euery lauer was foure cubites, *and* vpon euery one of the ten bases, one lauer.

39 And he put fiue bases on the right † side of the house, and fiue on the left side of the house: and he set the Sea on the right side of the house Eastward, ouer against the South.

40 ¶ And Hiram made the lauers, and the shouels, and the basins: So Hiram made an end of doing all the worke that he made king Solomon for the house of the LORD.

41 The two pillars, and the *two* bowles of the chapiters that *were* on the top of the two pillars: and the two net-workes to couer the two bowles of the chapiters which were vpon the top of the pillars:

42 And foure hundred pomegranats for the two net-workes, *euen* two rowes of pomegranates for one net-worke, to couer the two bowles of the chapiters, that *were* † vpon the pillars:

43 And the ten bases, & ten lauers on the bases.

44 And one Sea, and twelue oxen vnder the Sea.

45 And the pots, and the shouels, and the basins: and all these vessels which Hiram made to King Solomon for the house of the LORD, *were* of † bright brasse.

46 In the plain of Iordan did § king cast them, † in the clay ground, between Succoth & Zarthan.

47 And Solomon left all the vessels *vnweighed*, † because they were exceeding many: *neither* was the weight of the brasse † found out.

48 And Solomon made all the vessels that *pertained* vnto the house of the LORD: the Altar of gold, and the table of gold, whereupon the Shew-bread *was*:

49 And the Candlesticks of pure gold, fiue on the right *side*, and fiue on the left, before the Oracle, with the flowers, and the lampes, and the tongs of gold,

50 And the bowles, and the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoones, and the † censers of pure gold: and the hinges of gold, *both* for the doores of the inner house, the most holy place, *and* for the doores of the house, *to wit*, of the Temple.

51 So was ended all the worke that King Solomon made for the house of the LORD: and Solomon brought in the † things * which Dauid his father had dedicated, *euen* the siluer, and the gold, and the vessels did hee put among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The feast of the dedication of the Temple.* 12 *and* 54 *Solomons blessing.* 22 *Solomons prayer.* 62 *His sacrifice of peace offerings.*

THen * Solomon assembled the Elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the † chiefe of the fathers of the children of Israel, vnto King Solomon in Ierusalem, that they might bring vp the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, out of the city of Dauid, which is Zion. *2.Chro. 5.2. † Helv. Princes.

2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselues vnto King Solomon at the feast, in the moneth Ethanim, which *is* the seuenth moneth.

3 And all the Elders of Israel came, and the Priests tooke vp the Arke.

4 And they brought vp the Ark of the LORD, and the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in § Tabernacle, euen those did the Priests and the Leuites bring vp.

5 And king Solomon, and all the Congregation of Israel that were assembled vnto him, *were* with him before the Ark, sacrificing sheep, & oxen, that could not be told nor numbred for multitude.

6 And the Priests brought in the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD vnto his place, into the Oracle of the house, to the most Holy place, euen vnder the wings of the Cherubims.

7 For the Cherubims spread foorth *their* two wings ouer § place of the Ark, & the Cherubims couered the Arke, and the staues thereof aboue.

8 And they drew out the staues, that the † ends of the staues were seene out in the ‖ holy place before the Oracle, and they were not seene without: and there they are vnto this day. † Helv. heads. ‖ Or, Arke, as 2.chr.5.9

9 There was nothing in the Arke * saue the two Tables of stone, which Moses put there at Horeb, ‖ when the LORD made *a couenant* with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt. * Deut. 10.5. ‖ Or, where.

10 And it came to passe, when the Priests were come out of the Holy place, that the cloud * filled the house of the LORD; * Exod. 40.34.

11 So that the Priests could not stand to minister, because of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.

12 ¶ Then spake Solomon, The LORD * said that he would dwell in the thicke darkenesse. *2.Chro. 6.1.

13 I haue surely built thee an house to dwell in, a setled place for thee to abide in for euer.

14 And the King turned his face about, and blessed all the Congregation of Israel: (and all the Congregation of Israel stood.)

15 And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, which spake with his mouth vnto Dauid my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled *it*, saying,

16 Since the day that I brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build an house, that my Name might be therein: but I chose * Dauid to be ouer my people Israel. *2.Sam. 7.8.

17 And it was in the heart of Dauid my father, to build an house for the Name of the LORD God of Israel.

18 And the LORD said vnto Dauid my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house vnto my Name, thou diddest well that it was in thine heart.

19 Neuertheles, thou shalt not build the house, but thy sonne that shall come foorth out of thy loines, he shall build the house vnto my Name.

20 And the LORD hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen vp in the roome of Dauid my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and haue built an house for

for the Name of the LORD God of Iſrael.

21 And I haue ſet there a place for the Arke, wherein *is* the Couenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when hee brought them out of the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And Solomon ſtood before * the Altar of the LORD, in the preſence of all the Congregation of Iſrael, and ſpread foorth his hands toward heauen:

23 And he ſaid, *LORD God of Iſrael, *there is* no God like thee, in heauen aboue, or on earth beneath, who keepeſt couenant and mercy with thy ſeruants, † walk before thee with all their heart:

24 Who haſt kept with thy ſeruant Dauid my father, that thou promiſedſt him: thou ſpakeſt alſo with thy mouth, and haſt fulfilled it with thine hand, as *it is* this day.

25 Therefore now LORD God of Iſrael, keepe with thy ſeruant Dauid my father, that thou promiſedſt him, ſaying, *† There ſhal not faile thee a man in my ſight, to ſit on the throne of Iſrael; † ſo that thy children take heed to their way, † they walke before me, as thou haſt walked before me.

26 And now, O God of Iſrael, let thy word (I pray thee) be verified, which thou ſpakeſt vnto thy ſeruant Dauid my father.

27 But will God indeed dwell on the earth? Behold, the heauen, and heauen of heauens cannot containe thee: how much leſſe this houſe that I haue builded?

28 Yet haue thou reſpect vnto the prayer of thy ſeruant, and to his ſupplication, O LORD my God, to hearken vnto the cry, and to the prayer which thy ſeruant prayeth before thee to day:

29 That thine eyes may be open toward this houſe night and day, *euen* toward the place of which thou haſt ſaid, *My Name ſhall be there: that thou mayeſt hearken vnto the prayer which thy ſeruant ſhall make ‖ towards this place.

30 And hearken thou to the ſupplication of thy ſeruant, and of thy people Iſrael, when they ſhall pray ‖ towards this place: and heare thou in heauen thy dwelling place, and when thou heareſt, forgiue.

31 ¶ If any man treſpaſſe againſt his neighbour, † and an oath be laid vpon him, to cauſe him to ſweare, and the oath come before thine Altar in this houſe:

32 Then heare thou in heauen, and do, and iudge thy ſeruants, condemning the wicked, to bring his way vpon his head, and iuſtifying the righteous, to giue him according to his righteouſneſſe.

33 ¶ When thy people Iſrael be ſmitten down before the enemy, becauſe they haue ſinned againſt thee, and ſhall turne againe to thee, and confeſſe thy Name, and pray, and make ſupplication vnto thee ‖ in this houſe:

34 Then heare thou in heauen, and forgiue the ſin of thy people Iſrael, and bring them again vnto the land which thou gaueſt vnto their fathers.

35 ¶ When heauen is ſhut vp, & there is no rain, becauſe they haue ſinned againſt thee: if they pray towards this place, and confeſſe thy Name, and turne from their ſinne, when thou afflicteſt them:

36 Then heare thou in heauen, and forgiue the ſinne of thy ſeruants, and of thy people Iſrael, that thou teach them the good way wherein they ſhould walk, and giue raine vpon thy land which thou haſt giuen to thy people for an inheritance.

37 ¶ If there be in the land famine, if there be peſtilence, blaſting, mildew, locuſt, *or* if there be caterpillar: if their enemy beſiege them in the land of their ‖ cities, whatſoeuer plague, whatſoeuer ſickneſſe *there be*:

38 What prayer and ſupplication ſoeuer bee made by any man, *or* by all thy people Iſrael, which ſhall know euery man the plague of his owne heart, and ſpread forth his hands towards this houſe:

39 Then heare thou in heauen thy dwelling place, and forgiue, and doe, and giue to euery man according to his wayes, whoſe heart thou knoweſt, (for thou, *euen* thou onely knoweſt the hearts of all the children of men,)

40 That they may feare thee all the dayes that they liue in the land which thou gaueſt vnto our fathers.

41 Moreouer, concerning a ſtranger that is not of thy people Iſrael, but commeth out of a farre countrey for thy Names ſake;

42 (For they ſhal heare of thy great Name, and of thy ſtrong hand, & of thy ſtretched-out arme) when he ſhall come and pray towards this houſe:

43 Heare thou in heauen thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the ſtranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy Name, to feare thee, as *doe* thy people Iſrael, and that they may know that † this houſe, which I haue builded, is called by thy Name.

44 ¶ If thy people goe out to battell againſt their enemy, whitherſoeuer thou ſhalt ſend them, and ſhall pray vnto the LORD † toward the city which thou haſt choſen, and *toward* the houſe that I haue built for thy Name:

45 Then heare thou in heauen their prayer, and their ſupplication, and maintaine their ‖ cauſe.

46 If they ſinne againſt thee, (*for there is no man that ſinneth not) and thou bee angry with them, and deliuer them to the enemy, ſo that they carry them away captiues vnto the land of the enemy, farre or neere;

47 *Yet* if they ſhall † bethinke themſelues, in the land whither they were carried captiues, and repent, and make ſupplication vnto thee in the land of them that carried them captiues, ſaying, Wee haue ſinned, and haue done peruerſly, wee haue committed wickedneſſe;

48 And ſo return vnto thee with all their heart, and with all their ſoule, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captiue, and pray vnto thee toward their land, which thou gaueſt vnto their fathers, the city which thou haſt choſen, and the houſe which I haue built for thy Name:

49 Then heare thou their prayer, and their ſupplication in heauen thy dwelling place, and maintaine their ‖ cauſe,

50 And forgiue thy people that haue ſinned againſt thee, and all their tranſgreſſions, wherein they haue tranſgreſſed againſt thee, and giue them compaſſion before them, who carried them captiue, that they may haue compaſſion on them:

51 For they *bee* thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughteſt forth out of Egypt, from the midſt of the furnace of iron:

52 That thine eyes may be open vnto the ſupplication of thy ſeruant, and vnto the ſupplication of thy people Iſrael, to hearken vnto them in all that they call for vnto thee.

53 For thou didſt ſeparate them from among all the people of the earth, to bee thine inheritance, as thou ſpakeſt by the hand of Moſes thy ſeruant, when thou * broughteſt our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord GOD.

54 And it was ſo, that when Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and ſupplication vnto the LORD, he aroſe from before the Altar of the LORD, from kneeling on his knees, with his hands ſpread vp to heauen.

55 And

---

* 2. Chro. 6. 13.

* 2. Mat. 2. 8.

* Chap. 2. 4. 2. ſam. 7. 12. † Hebr. there ſhal not be cut off vnto thee a man from my ſight.

† Hebr. only if.

* Deut. 12. 11. ‖ Or, in this place

‖ Or, in this place

† Hebr. and he require an oath of him.

‖ Or, towards.

‖ Or, Iuriſdiction.

‖ Or, right

* Exod. 32. 6.

55 And he ſtood and bleſſed all the congregation of Iſrael with a loud voyce, ſaying,

56 Bleſſed *be* the LORD that hath giuen reſt vnto his people Iſrael, according to all that he promiſed: there hath not † failed one word of all his good promiſe, which he promiſed by the hand of Moſes his ſeruant.

57 The LORD our God bee with vs, as he was with our fathers: let him not leaue vs, nor forſake vs:

58 That he may encline our hearts vnto him, to walke in all his wayes, and to keepe his Commandements, and his Statutes, and his iudgements, which he commanded our fathers.

59 And let theſe my words wherewith I haue made ſupplication before the LORD, bee nigh vnto the LORD our God, day and night, that hee maintaine the cauſe of his ſeruant, and the cauſe of his people Iſrael † at all times, as the matter ſhall require;

60 That all the people of the earth may know, that ‖ LORD is God: *and that* there is none elſe.

61 Let your heart therfore be perfect with the LORD your God, to walke in his Statutes, and to keepe his Commandements, as at this day.

62 ¶ And * the King, and all Iſrael with him, offered ſacrifice before the LORD.

63 And Solomon offred a ſacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered vnto the LORD, two and twenty thouſand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thouſand ſheepe: ſo the king and all the children of Iſrael dedicated the houſe of the LORD.

64 The ſame day did the king hallow the middle of the court that was before the houſe of the LORD: for there he offred burnt offrings, & meat offrings, and the fat of the peace offrings, becauſe * the brazen Altar that *was* before the LORD, *was* too little to receiue the burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings.

65 And at that time Solomon held a feaſt, and all Iſrael with him, a great Congregation, from the entring in of Hamath, vnto the riuer of Egypt before the LORD our God, ſeuen dayes and ſeuen dayes, *euen* fourteene dayes.

66 On the eighth day he ſent the people away: and they ‖ bleſſed the King, and went vnto their tents ioyfull, and glad of heart, for all the goodneſſe that the LORD had done for Dauid his ſeruant, and for Iſrael his people.

CHAP. IX.

1 *Gods Couenant in a viſion, with Solomon.* 10 *The mutuall preſents of Solomon and Hiram.* 15 *In Solomons workes the Gentiles were his bondmen, the Iſraelites honourable ſeruants.* 24 *Pharaohs daughter remoueth to her houſe.* 25 *Solomons yeerely ſolemne ſacrifices.* 26 *His Nauie fetcheth gold from Ophir.*

AND * it came to paſſe, when Solomon had finiſhed the building of the houſe of the LORD, and the Kings houſe, and all Solomons deſire which he was pleaſed to doe,

2 That the LORD appeared to Solomon the ſecond time, * as he had appeared vnto him at Gibeon.

3 And the LORD ſaid vnto him, I haue heard thy prayer and thy ſupplication that thou haſt made before mee: I haue hallowed this houſe which thou haſt built, * to put my Name there for euer, and mine eyes and mine heart ſhall bee there perpetually.

4 And if thou wilt walke before me, as Dauid thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in vprightneſſe, to doe according to all that I haue commanded thee, *and* wilt keepe my Statutes, and my Iudgements;

5 Then I wil eſtabliſh the throne of thy kingdome vpon Iſrael for euer, * as I promiſed to Dauid thy father, ſaying, There ſhall not faile thee a man vpon the throne of Iſrael.

6 *But* if you ſhall at all turne from following me, you or your children, and will not keepe my Commandements, *and* my Statutes which I haue ſet before you, but go and ſerue other gods, and worſhip them:

7 Then will I cut off Iſrael out of the land which I haue giuen them, and this houſe which I haue hallowed * for my Name, will I caſt out of my ſight, and Iſrael ſhall be a prouerbe, and a by-word among all people:

8 And at this houſe *which* is high, euery one that paſſeth by it, ſhall be aſtoniſhed, and ſhall hiſſe, and they ſhall ſay, * Why hath the LORD done thus vnto this land, and to this houſe?

9 And they ſhall anſwere, Becauſe they forſooke the LORD their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and haue taken hold vpon other gods, and haue worſhipped them, and ſerued them: therefore hath the LORD brought vpon them all this euill.

10 ¶ And * it came to paſſe at the end of twenty yeeres, when Solomon had built the two houſes, the houſe of the LORD, and the Kings houſe,

11 (*Now* Hiram the king of Tyre had furniſhed Solomon with Cedar trees, and fir-trees, & with gold according to all his deſire) ‖ then Solomon gaue Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee.

12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to ſee the cities which Solomon had giuen him, and they † pleaſed him not.

13 And he ſaid, What cities *are* theſe which thou haſt giuen me, my brother? and hee called them the land of ‖ Cabul vnto this day.

14 And Hiram ſent to the King ſixſcore talents of gold.

15 ¶ And this *is* the reaſon of the leuy which king Solomon raiſed, for to build ‖ houſe of the LORD, & his owne houſe, & Millo, and the wall of Ieruſalem, and Hazor, & Megiddo, and Gezer.

16 *For* Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone vp, & taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and ſlain the Canaanites that dwelt in the citie, and giuen it for a preſent vnto his daughter Solomons wife.

17 And Solomon built Gezer, and Beth-horon the nether,

18 And Baalath, and Tadmor in the wildernеſſe, in the land,

19 And all the cities of ſtore that Solomon had, and cities for his charets, and cities for his horſemen, and † that which Solomon deſired to build in Ieruſalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.

20 *And* all the people that were left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hiuites, and Iebuſites which were not of the children of Iſrael,

21 Their children ‖ were left after them in the land, whom the children of Iſrael alſo were not able vtterly to deſtroy, vpon thoſe did Solomon leuie a tribute of bond-ſeruice vnto this day.

22 But of the children of Iſrael did Solomon * make no bond-men: but they *were* men of warre, and his ſeruants, & his princes, and his captaines, and rulers of his charets, and his horſemen.

23 Theſe *were* the chiefe of the officers, that *were* ouer Solomons worke, fiue hundred and fiftie, which bare rule ouer the people that wrought in the worke.

24 ¶ But * Pharaohs daughter came vp out of the city of Dauid vnto her houſe which Solomon had built for her; then did he build Millo.

25 ¶ And

---

my Iudgements; — 5 Then I wil eſtabliſh the throne of thy kingdome vpon Iſrael for euer, * as I promiſed to Dauid thy father, ſaying, There ſhall not faile thee a man vpon the throne of Iſrael. — *2. Sam. 7.12. 1. Chron. 22.10.

6 *But* if you ſhall at all turne from following me, you or your children, and will not keepe my Commandements, *and* my Statutes which I haue ſet before you, but go and ſerue other gods, and worſhip them:

7 Then will I cut off Iſrael out of the land which I haue giuen them, and this houſe which I haue hallowed * for my Name, will I caſt out of my ſight, and Iſrael ſhall be a prouerbe, and a by-word among all people: — *Ier. 7.14.

8 And at this houſe *which* is high, euery one that paſſeth by it, ſhall be aſtoniſhed, and ſhall hiſſe, and they ſhall ſay, * Why hath the LORD done thus vnto this land, and to this houſe? — * Deut. 29.24. Ier. 22.8.

9 And they ſhall anſwere, Becauſe they forſooke the LORD their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and haue taken hold vpon other gods, and haue worſhipped them, and ſerued them: therefore hath the LORD brought vpon them all this euill.

10 ¶ And * it came to paſſe at the end of twenty yeeres, when Solomon had built the two houſes, the houſe of the LORD, and the Kings houſe, — * 2. Chron. 8.1.

11 (*Now* Hiram the king of Tyre had furniſhed Solomon with Cedar trees, and fir-trees, & with gold according to all his deſire) ‖ then Solomon gaue Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee.

12 And Hiram came out from Tyre to ſee the cities which Solomon had giuen him, and they † pleaſed him not.

13 And he ſaid, What cities *are* theſe which thou haſt giuen me, my brother? and hee called them the land of ‖ Cabul vnto this day.

14 And Hiram ſent to the King ſixſcore talents of gold.

15 ¶ And this *is* the reaſon of the leuy which king Solomon raiſed, for to build ‖ houſe of the LORD, & his owne houſe, & Millo, and the wall of Ieruſalem, and Hazor, & Megiddo, and Gezer.

16 *For* Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone vp, & taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and ſlain the Canaanites that dwelt in the citie, and giuen it for a preſent vnto his daughter Solomons wife.

17 And Solomon built Gezer, and Beth-horon the nether,

18 And Baalath, and Tadmor in the wildernеſſe, in the land,

19 And all the cities of ſtore that Solomon had, and cities for his charets, and cities for his horſemen, and † that which Solomon deſired to build in Ieruſalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.

20 *And* all the people that were left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hiuites, and Iebuſites which were not of the children of Iſrael,

21 Their children ‖ were left after them in the land, whom the children of Iſrael alſo were not able vtterly to deſtroy, vpon thoſe did Solomon leuie a tribute of bond-ſeruice vnto this day.

22 But of the children of Iſrael did Solomon * make no bond-men: but they *were* men of warre, and his ſeruants, & his princes, and his captaines, and rulers of his charets, and his horſemen. — * Leuit. 25.39.

23 Theſe *were* the chiefe of the officers, that *were* ouer Solomons worke, fiue hundred and fiftie, which bare rule ouer the people that wrought in the worke.

24 ¶ But * Pharaohs daughter came vp out of the city of Dauid vnto her houſe which Solomon had built for her; then did he build Millo. — * 2. Chron. 8.11.

25 ¶ And

† *Hebr.* were not right in his eyes.

‖ That is, diſpleaſing or, euill.

† *Hebr.* the deſire of Solomon, which he deſired.

25 ¶ And three times in a yeere did Solomon offer burnt offerings, and peace offrings vpon the Altar which hee built vnto the LORD, and he burnt incense † vpon the Altar that *was* before the LORD: so he finished the house.

† Hebr. vpon it.

26 ¶ And king Solomon made a nauy of ships in Ezion Gebar, which *is* beside Eloth, on the † shore of the red sea, in the land of Edom.

† Hebr. lip.

27 And Hiram sent in the nauy his seruants, shipmen that had knowledge of the Sea, with the seruants of Solomon.

28 And they came to Ophir, and fet from thence gold, foure hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to King Solomon.

CHAP. X.

1 *The Queene of Sheba admireth the wisdome of Solomon.* 14 *Solomons gold.* 16 *His targets.* 18 *The throne of Iuory.* 21 *His vessels.* 24 *His presents.* 26 *His charets and horses.* 28 *His tribute.*

AND when the *Queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning † Name of the LORD, she came to proue him † with hard questions.

*2. Chro. 9. 1. mat. 12. 42. luk. 11. 31

† Hebr. Name.

† Hebr. with riddles.

2 And she came to Ierusalem with a very great traine, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when shee was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

3 And Solomon told her all her † questions; there was not any thinghid from the king, which he told her not.

† Hebr. wordes.

4 And when the Queene of Sheba had seen all Solomons wisdome, & the house † he had built,

† Hebr. building.

5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his seruants, and the ‖ attendance of his ministers, and their apparell, and his ‖ cup bearers, and his ascent by which hee went vp vnto the house of the LORD: there was no more spirit in her.

‖ Or, Butlers. ‖ Or, burnt offering.

6 And she said to the King, It was a true † report that I heard in mine owne land, of thy ‖ acts, and of thy wisedome.

† Hebr. word. ‖ Or, sayings.

7 Howbeit, I beleeued not the words, vntill I came, and mine eyes had seene *it*, and behold, the halfe was not told me: † thy wisedome and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.

† Hebr. thou hast added wisdome and good vnto the fame.

8 Happy *are* thy men, happy *are* these thy seruants which stand continually before thee, *and* that heare thy wisedome.

9 Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel, because the LORD loued Israel for euer, therefore made he thee King, to do iudgement and iustice.

10 And shee gaue the King an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices, as these which the Queene of Sheba gaue to King Solomon.

11 And the nauy also of Hiram that brought gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir, great plenty of Almug trees, and precious stones.

12 And the King made of the Almug trees, ‖ pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the Kings house, Harpes also and Psalteries for singers: there came no such * Almug trees, nor were seene vnto this day.

‖ Or, rayles. Heb. a prop. * 2. Chro. 9. 10.

13 And King Solomon gaue vnto the Queene of Sheba, all her desire *whatsoeuer* shee asked, besides that which Solomon gaue her † of *his* royall bounty: so shee turned and went to her owne country, she and her seruants.

† Hebr. according to the hand of King Solomon.

14 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one yeere was fixe hundred threescore and fixe talents of gold,

15 Besides *that he had* of the merchant men, and of the traffique of the spice-merchants, and of all the Kings of Arabia, and of the ‖ gouernours of the country.

‖ Or, lieutenants.

16 ¶ And King Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold; fixe hundred *shekels* of gold went to one target.

17 And *he made* three hundred shields of beaten gold; three pound of gold went to one shield: and the King put them in the * house of the forrest of Lebanon.

* Chap. 7. 4.

18 ¶ Moreouer, the King made a great throne of Iuory, and ouerlaid it with the best gold.

19 The throne *had* fixe steps, and the top of the throne *was* round † behind: and *there were* † stayes on either side on the place of the seat, and two Lions stood beside the stayes.

† Hebr. on the hinder part there. † Hebr. hands.

20 And twelue Lions stood there on the one side, and on the other vpon the fixe steps: there was not † the like made in any kingdome.

† Hebr. in any kingdomes.

21 ¶ And all King Solomons drinking vessels *were* of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forrest of Lebanon *were* of pure gold, ‖ none were of siluer, it was nothing accounted of in the dayes of Solomon.

† Heb. was not siluer them. ‖ Or, Lebanon was pure gold.

22 For the king *had* at sea a nauy of Tharshish, with the nauy of Hiram: once in three yeeres came the nauy of Tharshish, bringing gold and siluer, ‖ Iuory, and Apes, and Peacockes.

‖ Or, Elephants teeth.

23 So King Solomon exceeded all the Kings of the earth for riches, and for wisedome.

† Hebr. sought the face of.

24 ¶ And all the earth † sought to Solomon, to heare his wisedome which God had put in his heart.

25 And they brought euery man his present, vessels of siluer, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses and mules, a rate yeere by yeere.

*2. Chro. 1. 14. † Hebr. gaue.

26 ¶ And Solomon gathered together * charets and horsemen. And he had a thousand and foure hundred charets, and twelue thousand horsemen. whom he bestowed in the cities for charets, and with the King at Ierusalem.

*2. Chro. 1. 16. 2. 9. 28.

27 And the king † made siluer *to be* in Ierusalem as stones, and Cedars made hee *to be* as the Sycomore trees, that *are* in the vale for abundance.

† Hebr. and the going forth of the horses which was Solomons.

28 ¶ * † And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linnen yarne: the Kings merchants receiued the linnen yarne at a price.

† Hebr. by their hand.

29 And a charet came vp and went out of Egypt for fixe hundred *shekels* of siluer, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so for all the Kings of the Hittites, and for the Kings of Syria, did they bring *them* out † by their meanes.

CHAP. XI.

1 *Solomons wiues and concubines.* 4 *In his old age they draw him to idolatry.* 9 *God threatneth him.* 14 *Solomons aduersaries were Hadad, who was entertained in Egypt,* 23 *Rezon, who reigned in Damascus,* 26 *and Ieroboam, to whom Ahijah prophesied.* 41 *Solomons acts, reigne, and death: Rehoboam succeedeth him.*

BVt King Solomon loued * many strange women (‖ together with the daughter of Pharaoh) women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Sidonians *and* Hittites:

* Deut. 17. 17. eccles. 49. 19. ‖ Or, besides.

2 Of the nations concerning which the LORD said vnto the children of Israel, * Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in vnto you, *for* surely they will turne away your heart after their gods: Solomon claue vnto these in loue.

* Exod. 34. 16.

3 And he had seuen hundred wiues, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wiues turned away his heart.

4 For it came to passe when Solomon was old, that his wiues turned away his heart after other gods,

gods, and his heart was not perfect with ſ LORD his God, as *was* the heart of Dauid his father.

5 For Solomon went after * Aſhtoreth the goddeſſe of the Zidonians, and after Milcom the abomination of the Amorites.

6 And Solomon did euill in the ſight of the LORD, and † went not fully after the LORD, as *did* Dauid his father.

7 Then did Solomon build an high place for Chemoſh the abomination of Moab, in the hill that *is* before Ieruſalem, and for Molech the abomination of the children of Ammon.

8 And likewiſe did hee for all his ſtrange wiues, which burnt incenſe, and ſacrificed vnto their gods.

9 ¶ And the LORD was angry with Solomon, becauſe his heart was turned from ſ LORD God of Iſrael, *which had appeared vnto him twice,

10 And *had commanded him concerning this thing, that he ſhould not goe after other gods: but he kept not ſ which the LORD commanded.

11 Wherefore the LORD ſaid vnto Solomon, Foraſmuch as this † is done of thee, and thou haſt not kept my Couenant, and my Statutes which I haue commanded thee, * I will ſurely rend the kingdome from thee, and will giue it to thy ſeruant.

12 Notwithſtanding, in thy dayes I will not doe it, for Dauid thy fathers ſake: *but* I will rend it out of the hand of thy ſonne.

13 Howbeit, I will not rend away all the kingdome: *but* will giue one tribe to thy ſonne, for Dauid my ſeruants ſake, and for Ieruſalems ſake, which I haue choſen.

14 ¶ And the LORD ſtirred vp an aduerſary vnto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: hee *was* of the Kings ſeed in Edom.

15 * For it came to paſſe when Dauid was in Edom, and Ioab the captaine of the hoſte was gone vp to bury the ſlaine, after he had ſmitten euery male in Edom:

16 (For ſixe moneths did Ioab remaine there with all Iſrael, vntill he had cut off euery male in Edom;)

17 That Hadad fled, he and certaine Edomites of his fathers ſeruants with him, to goe into Egypt: Hadad being yet a little childe.

18 And they aroſe out of Midian, and came to Paran, and they tooke men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, vnto Pharaoh King of Egypt, which gaue him an houſe, and appointed him victuals, and gaue him land.

19 And Hadad found great fauour in the ſight of Pharaoh, ſo that he gaue him to wife the ſiſter of his own wife, the ſiſter of Tahpenes ſ queene,

20 And the ſiſter of Tahpenes bare him Genubath his ſonne, whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharaohs houſe: and Genubath was in Pharaohs houſhold among the ſonnes of Pharaoh.

21 And when Hadad heard in Egypt ſ Dauid ſlept with his fathers, & that Ioab the captain of the hoſte was dead, Hadad ſaid to Pharaoh, †Let me depart, that I may go to mine own countrey.

22 Then Pharaoh ſaid vnto him, But what haſt thou lacked with me, that behold, thou ſeekeſt to goe to thine owne countrey? And he anſwered, † Nothing: Howbeit, let me go in any wiſe.

23 ¶ And * God ſtirred him vp *another* aduerſary, Rezon the ſonne of Eliadah, which fled from his lord Hadadezer King of Zobah:

24 And hee gathered men vnto him, and became captaine ouer a band, when Dauid ſlew them *of Zobah*: and they went to Damaſcus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damaſcus.

25 And hee was an aduerſary to Iſrael all the dayes of Solomon, beſide the miſchiefe that Hadad *did*: and hee abhorred Iſrael, and reigned ouer Syria.

26 ¶ And * Ieroboam the ſonne of Nebat, an Ephrathite of Zereda, Solomons ſeruant, (whoſe mothers name *was* Zeruah a widow woman) euen he lift vp *his* hand againſt the King. *2.Chro. 13.6.

27 And this *was* the cauſe ſ he lift vp *his* hand againſt the King: Solomon built Millo, & † repaired ſ breaches of ſ city of Dauid his father. † Hebr. cloſed.

28 And the man Ieroboam *was* a mighty man of valour: and Solomon ſeeing the young man that hee † was induſtrious, he made him ruler ouer all the † charge of the houſe of Ioſeph. †Heb. did worke. † Hebr. burden.

29 And it came to paſſe at that time, when Ieroboam went out of Ieruſalem, that the Prophet Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the way: and hee had clad himſelfe with a new garment; and they two were alone in the field.

30 And Ahijah caught the new garment that *was* on him, and rent it in twelue pieces.

31 And he ſaid to Ieroboam, Take thee ten pieces: for thus ſaith the LORD the God of Iſrael, Behold, I will rent the kingdome out of the hand of Solomon, & wil giue ten tribes to thee:

32 (But he ſhal haue one tribe, for my ſeruant Dauids ſake, & for Ieruſalems ſake, ſ city which I haue choſen out of all the tribes of Iſrael:)

33 Becauſe that they haue forſaken me, and haue worſhipped Aſhtaroth the goddeſſe of the Zidonians, Chemoſh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon, and haue not walked in my wayes, to doe that which is right in mine eyes, and *to keep* my Statutes, & my Iudgements, as *did* Dauid his father.

34 Howbeit, I will not take the whole kingdome out of his hand: but I will make him Prince all the dayes of his life, for Dauid my ſeruants ſake, whom I choſe, becauſe he kept my Commandements, and my Statutes:

35 But * I will take ſ kingdom out of his ſons hand, and will giue it vnto thee, *euen* ten tribes. * Chap. 12.15.

36 And vnto his ſon will I giue one tribe, that Dauid my ſeruant may haue a † light alway before me in Ieruſalem, the city which I haue choſen me to put my Name there. † Hebr. lampe, or candle.

37 And I will take thee, and thou ſhalt reigne according to all that thy ſoule deſireth, and ſhalt be King ouer Iſrael.

38 And it ſhall be if thou wilt hearken vnto all that I command thee, and wilt walke in my wayes, and doe that is right in my ſight, to keepe my Statutes, and my Commandements, as Dauid my ſeruant did, that I will be with thee, and build thee a ſure houſe, as I built for Dauid, and will giue Iſrael vnto thee.

39 And I will for this afflict the ſeed of Dauid, but not for euer.

40 Solomon ſought therefore to kill Ieroboam, and Ieroboam aroſe, and fled into Egypt, vnto Shiſhak King of Egypt, and was in Egypt, vntill the death of Solomon.

41 ¶ And the reſt of the ‖ acts of Solomon, and all that he did, & his wiſedome, are they not written in the booke of the acts of Solomon? ‖ Or, words, or things. † Hebr. dayes. *2.Chro. 9.30.

42 And the † time that Solomon reigned in Ieruſalem ouer all Iſrael, *was* * fourty yeeres.

43 And Solomon ſlept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of Dauid his father: and * Rehoboam his ſonne reigned in his ſtead. * Mat. 1. 7. called Roboam.

CHAP. XII.

1 *The Iſraelites aſſembled at Shechem to crowne Rehoboam, by Ieroboam make a ſuit of relaxation*

relaxation vnto him. 6 Rehoboam refuſing the old mens counſell, by the aduiſe of yong men anſwereth them roughly. 16 Ten tribes reuolting, kill Adoram, and make Rehoboam to flee. 21 Rehoboam raiſing an army, is forbidden by Shemaiah. 25 Ieroboam ſtrengtheneth himſelfe by cities, 26 and by the idolatry of the two calues.

*2.Chro. 10.1. AND * Rehoboam went to Shechem: for all Iſrael were come to Shechem to make him King.

2 And it came to paſſe, when Ieroboam the ſon of Nebat, who was yet in * Egypt, heard of it (for hee was fled from the preſence of King Solomon, and Ieroboam dwelt in Egypt:)

3 That they ſent and called him: and Ieroboam and all the Congregation of Iſrael came and ſpake vnto Rehoboam, ſaying,

* Chap. 4.7. 4 Thy father made our * yoke grieuous: now therefore make thou the grieuous ſeruice of thy father, and his heauy yoke which hee put vpon vs, lighter, and we will ſerue thee.

5 And he ſaid vnto them, Depart yet for three dayes, then come againe to me. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And King Rehoboam conſulted with the old men that ſtood before Solomon his father, while he yet liued, and ſaid, How doe ye aduiſe, that I may anſwere this people?

7 And they ſpake vnto him, ſaying, If thou wilt be a ſeruant vnto this people this day, and wilt ſerue them, and anſwere them, and ſpeake good words to them, then they will be thy ſeruants for euer.

8 But hee forſooke the counſell of the old men, which they had giuen him, and conſulted with the young men that were growen vp with him, *and* which ſtood before him.

9 And he ſaid vnto them, What counſell giue yee, that we may anſwere this people, who haue ſpoken to me, ſaying, Make the yoke which thy father did put vpon vs, lighter?

10 And the young men that were growen vp with him, ſpake vnto him, ſaying, Thus ſhalt thou ſpeake vnto this people that ſpake vnto thee, ſaying, Thy father made our yoke heauy, but make thou it lighter vnto vs: thus ſhalt thou ſay vnto them, My little *finger* ſhall be thicker then my fathers loynes.

11 And now whereas my father did lade you with an heauy yoke, I will adde to your yoke: my father hath chaſtiſed you with whips, but I will chaſtiſe you with ſcorpions.

12 ¶ So Ieroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the King had appointed, ſaying, Come to me again the third day.

¶ Hebr. *hardly.* 13 And the King anſwered the people †roughly, and forſooke the old mens counſell that they gaue him:

14 And ſpake to them after the counſell of the young men, ſaying, My father made your yoke heauy, and I will adde to your yoke: my father *alſo* chaſtiſed you with whips, but I will chaſtiſe you with ſcorpions.

15 Wherefore the King hearkened not vnto the people: for the cauſe was from the LORD, that hee might performe his ſaying, which the LORD ſpake by * Ahijah the Shilonite, vnto Ieroboam the ſonne of Nebat.

* Chap. 11.11. 16 ¶ So when all Iſrael ſaw that the King hearkened not vnto them, the people anſwered the King, ſaying, What portion haue we in Dauid? neither *haue we* inheritance in the ſon of Ieſſe: to your tents, O Iſrael: now ſee to thine owne houſe, Dauid. So Iſrael departed vnto their tents.

17 But as for the children of Iſrael which dwelt in the cities of Iudah, Rehoboam reigned ouer them.

18 Then King Rehoboam ſent Adoram, who *was* ouer the tribute, and all Iſrael ſtoned him with ſtones that he died: therefore King Rehoboam † made ſpeed to get him vp to his charet, to flee to Ieruſalem. † Hebr. *ſtrengthened.*

19 So Iſrael ‖ rebelled againſt the houſe of Dauid vnto this day. ‖ Hebr. *haue.*

20 And it came to paſſe, when all Iſrael heard that Ieroboam was come againe, ‖ they ſent and called him vnto the Congregation, & made him King ouer all Iſrael: there was none ſ followed the houſe of Dauid, but ſ tribe of Iudah * onely. ‖ Hebr. *and.* * Chap. 11.13.

21 ¶ And when Rehoboam was come to Ieruſalem, he aſſembled all the houſe of Iudah, with the tribe of Beniamin, an hundred & foureſcore thouſand choſen men, which were warriers, to fight againſt ſ houſe of Iſrael, to bring the kingdome againe to Rehoboam the ſon of Solomon. * 2.Chro. 11.1.

22 But * the word of God came vnto Shemaiah the man of God, ſaying,

23 Speake vnto Rehoboam the ſon of Solomon King of Iudah, & vnto all ſ houſe of Iudah and Beniamin, & to the remnant of ſ people, ſaying,

24 Thus ſaith the LORD, Ye ſhall not go vp, nor fight againſt your brethren the children of Iſrael: returne euery man to his houſe, for this thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the LORD, and returned to depart according to the word of the LORD.

25 ¶ Then Ieroboam built Shechem in mount Ephraim, and dwelt therein, and went out from thence, and built Pennel.

26 And Ieroboam ſaid in his heart, Now ſhall the kingdome returne to the houſe of Dauid:

27 If this people goe vp to do ſacrifice in the houſe of the LORD at Ieruſalem, then ſhall the heart of this people turne againe vnto their lord, *euen* vnto Rehoboam King of Iudah, and they ſhall kill me, and goe againe to Rehoboam King of Iudah.

28 Whereupon the King tooke counſell, and made two calues of gold, and ſaid vnto them, It is too much for you to goe vp to Ieruſalem: * behold thy gods, O Iſrael, which brought thee vp out of the land of Egypt. * Exo. 32.8.

29 And he ſet the one in Bethel, and the other put he in Dan.

30 And this thing became a ſin: for the people went *to worſhip* before the one, *euen* vnto Dan.

31 And he made an houſe of high places: and made Prieſts of the loweſt of the people, which were not of the ſonnes of Leui. ‖ Or, *made vp to the altar, &c.*

32 And Ieroboam ordained a feaſt in ſ eighth moneth, on ſ fifteenth day of ſ moneth, like vnto the feaſt ſ *is* in Iudah, & he ſoffered vpon the altar, (ſo did he in Bethel) ‖ ſacrificing vnto the calues that he had made: & he placed in Bethel the prieſts of ſ high places which he had made. ‖ Or, *ſacrificed.*

33 So he ‖ offred vpon the Altar which he had made in Bethel, the fifteenth day of the eighth moneth, euen in the moneth which he had deuiſed of his owne heart: and ordained a feaſt vnto the children of Iſrael, and he offered vpon the Altar, † and burnt incenſe. ‖ Or, *made vp to the altar, &c.* † Heb. *burne incenſe.*

CHAP. XIII.

1 Ieroboams hand, that offered violence to him that propheſied againſt his altar at Bethel, withereth, 6 and at the prayer of the Prophet is reſtored. 7 The Prophet, refuſing the Kings entertainement, departeth from Bethel. 11 An old Prophet, ſeducing him, bringeth him backe.

10 He

20 Hee is reproomed by God, 23 ſlaine by a lion, 26 buried by the old Prophet: 31 who confirmeth his prophecy. 33 Ieroboams obſtinacy.

AND behold, there came a man of God out of Iudah by ‖ word of the LORD vnto Bethel: and Ieroboam ſtood by ‖ altar to ‖ burne incenſe

2 And he cryed againſt the altar in the word of the LORD, and ſaid, O altar, altar, thus ſaith the LORD, Behold, a child ſhalbe borne vnto the houſe of Dauid, * Ioſiah by name, and vpon thee ſhall he offer the Prieſts of the high places, that burne incenſe vpon thee, and mens bones ſhall be burnt vpon thee.

3 And hee gaue a ſigne the ſame day, ſaying, This is the ſigne which the LORD hath ſpoken: Behold, the altar ſhall be rent, and the aſhes that are vpon it ſhall be powred out.

4 And it came to paſſe when King Ieroboam heard ‖ ſaying of the man of God, which had cried againſt the altar in Bethel, that he put foorth his hand from the altar, ſaying, Lay hold on him: And his hand which he put forth againſt him, dried, ſo that he could not pull it in againe to him.

5 The Altar alſo was rent, and the aſhes powred out from the altar, according to the ſigne which the man of God had giuen by the word of the LORD.

6 And the King anſwered, and ſaid vnto the man of God, Intreat now the face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may bee reſtored mee againe. And the man of God beſought † the LORD, and the Kings hand was reſtored againe, and became as it was before.

7 And the King ſaid vnto the man of God, Come home with me, and refreſh thy ſelfe, and I will giue thee a reward.

8 And the man of God ſaid vnto the King, If thou wilt giue mee halfe thine houſe, I will not goe in with thee, neither will I eat bread, nor drinke water in this place:

9 For ſo was it charged me by the word of the LORD, ſaying, Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turne againe by the ſame way that thou cameſt.

10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Bethel.

11 ¶ Now there dwelt an old Prophet in Bethel, and his ſons came and told him all the workes that the man of God had done that day in Bethel: the words which he had ſpoken vnto the King, them they told alſo to their father.

12 And their father ſaid vnto them, What way went he? for his ſonnes had ſeene what way the man of God went, which came from Iudah.

13 And he ſaid vnto his ſons, Saddle me the aſſe. So they ſadled him the aſſe, and he rode thereon,

14 And went after the man of God, and found him ſitting vnder an oke: and he ſaid vnto him, Art thou the man of God that cameſt from Iudah? and hee ſaid, I *am*.

15 Then hee ſaid vnto him, Come home with mee, and eate bread.

16 And hee ſaid, I may not returne with thee, nor goe in with thee, neither will I eat bread, nor drinke water with thee in this place.

17 For † it was ſaid to me by the word of the LORD, Thou ſhalt eat no bread, nor drinke water there, nor turne againe to goe by the way that thou cameſt.

18 Hee ſaid vnto him, I *am* a Prophet alſo as thou *art*, and an Angel ſpake vnto mee by the word of the LORD, ſaying, Bring him backe with thee into thine houſe, that he may eat bread, and drinke water: *But* he lyed vnto him.

19 So hee went backe with him, and did eat bread in his houſe, and dranke water.

20 ¶ And it came to paſſe, as they ſate at the table, that the word of the LORD came vnto the Prophet that brought him backe:

21 And he cried vnto the man of God that came from Iudah, ſaying, Thus ſaith the LORD, Foraſmuch as thou haſt diſobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and haſt not kept the commandement which the LORD thy God commanded thee.

22 But cameſt backe, and haſt eaten bread, and drunke water in the place, of the which the LORD did ſay to thee, Eate no bread, and drinke no water; thy carcaſſe ſhall not come vnto the ſepulchre of thy fathers.

23 ¶ And it came to paſſe after hee had eaten bread, and after he had drunke, that he ſadled for him the aſſe, *to wit*, for the Prophet, whom he had brought backe.

24 And when he was gone, a Lion met him by the way, and ſlew him: and his carcaſſe was caſt in the way, and the aſſe ſtood by it, the Lion alſo ſtood by the carcaſſe.

25 And behold, men paſſed by, and ſaw the carcaſſe caſt in the way, and the Lion ſtanding by the carcaſſe: and they came and told it in the city where the old Prophet dwelt.

26 And when the Prophet that brought him backe from the way, heard *thereof*, he ſaid, It is the man of God, who was diſobedient vnto the word of the LORD: therefore the LORD hath deliuered him vnto the Lion, which hath † torne him, and ſlaine him, according to the word of the LORD, which he ſpake vnto him.

27 And he ſpake vnto his ſonnes, ſaying, Saddle me the aſſe, and they ſadled *him*.

28 And he went and found his carcaſſe caſt in the way, and the aſſe, and the Lion ſtanding by the carcaſſe: the Lion had not eaten the carcaſſe, nor † torne the aſſe.

29 And the Prophet tooke vp the carcaſſe of the man of God, and laid it vpon the aſſe, and brought it backe: and the old Prophet came to the city, to mourne, and to bury him.

30 And he laid his carcaſſe in his owne grane, and they mourned ouer him, *ſaying*, Alas my brother!

31 And it came to paſſe after hee had buried him, that hee ſpake to his ſonnes, ſaying, When I am dead, then bury me in the ſepulchre, wherein the man of God is buried, lay my bones beſide his bones.

32 For the ſaying which he cried by the word of the LORD, againſt the altar in Bethel, & againſt all the houſes of the high places, which *are* in the cities of Samaria, ſhall ſurely come to paſſe.

33 ¶ After this thing Ieroboam returned not from his euill way, but † made againe of the loweſt of the people Prieſts of the high places: whoſoeuer would, he † conſecrated him, and he became one of the Prieſts of the high places.

34 And this thing became ſinne vnto the houſe of Ieroboam, euen to cut it off, and to deſtroy it from off the face of the earth.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 Abijah being ſicke, Ieroboam ſendeth his wife diſguiſed with preſents to the Prophet Ahijah at Shiloh. 5 Ahijah forewarned by God, denounceth Gods iudgement. 17 Abijah dieth, and is buried. 19 Nadab ſucceedeth Ieroboam. 21 Rehoboams wicked reigne. 25 Shiſhak ſpoileth Ieruſalem. 29 Abijam ſucceedeth Reboboam.

AT that time Abijah the ſonne of Ieroboam fell ſicke.

2 And Ieroboam ſaid to his wife, Ariſe, I pray thee,

* Hebr. a face the LORD.
† Hebr. a word was.
† Hebr. broken.
† Hebr. broken.
† Hebr. returned & made.
† Hebr. filled his hand.

thee,& disguise thy selfe,that thou be not known to be the wife of Ieroboam,& get thee to Shiloh: Behold,there *is* Ahijah the Prophet, which told me, that * I should *be* King ouer this people.

3 And take † with thee ten loaues,and ‖ crakenels,and a ‖ cruse of honey, and goe to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

4 And Ieroboams wife did so,and arose, and went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ahijah: but Ahijah could not see, for his eyes † were set by reason of his age.

5 ¶And the LORD said vnto Ahijah,Behold, the wife of Ieroboam commeth to aske a thing of thee for her sonne, for hee is sicke: thus and thus shalt thou say vnto her: for it shalbe when she commeth in,that she shall faine her selfe to be another woman.

6 And it was so, when Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as shee came in at the doore, that he said, Come in thou wife of Ieroboam, why faineſt thou thy selfe to be another? for I am sent to thee with † heauy *tidings*.

7 Goe tell Ieroboam, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee Prince ouer my people Israel,

8 And rent the kingdome away from the house of Dauid,and gaue it thee: and *yet* thou hast not bin as my seruant Dauid,who kept my Commandements,& who followed me with all his heart, to doe that only which was right in mine eyes:

9 But hast done euill aboue all that were before thee: for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to prouoke mee to anger, and hast cast me behind thy backe:

10 Therefore behold,* I will bring euill vpon the house of Ieroboam,and will cut off from Ieroboam * him that pisseth against the wall,*and* him that *is* shut vp,and left in Israel,& will take away the remnant of the house of Ieroboam,as a man taketh away dung,till it be all gone.

11 Him that dieth of Ieroboam in the city, shall the dogs eate: and him that dieth in the field, shall the foules of the ayre eate: for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine owne house: and when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die.

13 And all Israel shall mourne for him, and bury him: for he only of Ieroboam shall come to the graue, because in him there is found some good thing toward the LORD God of Israel, in the house of Ieroboam.

14 Moreouer,the LORD shall raise him vp a King ouer Israel, who shall cut off the house of Ieroboam that day: but what? euen now.

15 For the LORD shall smite Israel as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall root vp Israel out of this good land, which he gaue to their fathers,and shall scatter them beyond the riuer, because they haue made their groues, prouoking the LORD to anger.

16 And he shall giue Israel vp,because of the sinnes of Ieroboam, who did sin, and who made Israel to sinne.

17 ¶And Ieroboams wife arose, and departed, and came to Tirzah: *and* when she came to the threshold of the doore, the child died.

18 And they buried him; and all Israel mourned for him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his seruant Ahijah the Prophet.

19 And the rest of the actes of Ieroboam, how hee warred, and how hee reigned, behold, they *are* written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel.

20 And the daies which Ieroboam reigned,*were* two and twenty yeeres: and he † slept with his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ And Rehoboam the sonne of Solomon reigned in Iudah: * Rehoboam *was* fourty and one yeeres old when he began to reigne, and hee reigned seuenteene yeeres in Ierusalem, the city which the LORD did chuse out of all the tribes of Israel,to put his Name there: and his mothers name was Naamah an Ammoniteſſe.

22 And Iudah did euill in the sight of the LORD, and they prouoked him to ielousie with their sinnes which they had committed, aboue all that their fathers had done.

23 For they also built them high places, and ‖ images, and groues on euery high hill, and vnder euery greene tree.

24 And there were also Sodomites in the land, *and* they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

25 ¶ And it came to passe in the fifth yeere of King Rehoboam, *that* Shishak King of Egypt came vp against Ierusalem.

26 And he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD,& the treasures of the kings house, he euen tooke away all: and he tooke away all the shields of gold * which Solomon had made.

27 And King Rehoboam made in their stead braſen shields, and committed them vnto the hands of the chiefe of the † guard, which kept the doore of the Kings house.

28 And it was so, when the King went into the house of the LORD, † that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard-chamber.

29 ¶And the rest of the acts of Rehoboam,and all that he did,are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

30 And there was warre betweene Rehoboam and Ieroboam all *their* dayes.

31 And Rehoboam slept with his fathers,& was buried with his fathers in the city of Dauid: and his mothers name was Naamah,an Ammoniteſſe. And Abijam his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XV.

1 Abijams wicked reigne. 7 Asa succeedeth him. 9 Asas good reigne. 16 The warre betweene Baasha and him, causeth him to make a league with Benhadad. 23 Iehoshaphat succeedeth Asa. 25 Nadabs wicked reigne. 27 Baasha conspiring against him executeth Ahijahs prophecie. 31 Nadabs acts and death. 33 Baashas wicked reigne.

NOw in the eighteenth yeere of King * Ieroboam the son of Nebat, reigned Abijam ouer Iudah.

2 Three yeeres reigned he in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom.

3 And hee walked in all the sinnes of his father, which hee had done before him: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of Danid his father.

4 Neuertheleſſe,for Dauids sake did the LORD his God giue him a ‖ lampe in Ierusalem,to set vp his son after him, and to establish Ierusalem:

5 Because Dauid did ſ which *was* right in the eyes of the LORD,and turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him all ſ dayes of his life, * saue only in ſ matter of Vrijah the Hittite.

6 And there was warre betweene Rehoboam and Ieroboam all the dayes of his life.

7 Now the rest of ſ acts of Abijam,& all that hee

* Chap. 11.31.
† Hebr. in thine hand.
‖ Or,cakes
‖ Or, bottle.
† Hebr. Good for hoarines.
† Hebr. hard.
* Chap. 15.29.
*Chap. 21.21. 2.Kings 9.8.
‖ Or, statues or images
† Hebr. runners
*2.Chron. 11.22.
‖ Or, candles
*2.Sam. 11.4, and 12.9.

he did, are they not written in the *booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah? And there was war betweene Abijam and Ieroboam.

8 And Abijam slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of Dauid: and Asa his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ And * in the twentieth yeere of Ieroboam King of Israel, reigned Asa ouer Iudah.

10 And fourty and one yeres reigned he in Ierusalem: and his ‖ mothers name *was* Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom.

11 And Asa did that which *was* right in the eyes of the LORD, as did Dauid his father.

12 And he tooke away the Sodomites out of the land, and remooued all the idols that his fathers had made.

13 And also *Maachah his mother, euen her he remooued from *being* Queene, because she had made an idole in a grone, and Asa †destroyed her idole, and burnt *it* by the brooke Kidron.

14 But the high places were not remooued: neuertheless, Asa his heart was perfect with the LORD all his dayes.

15 And he brought in the † things which his father had dedicated, and the things which himselfe had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, siluer, and gold, and vessels.

16 ¶ And there was war betweene Asa and Baasha King of Israel all their dayes.

17 And Baasha King of Israel went vp against Iudah, and built Ramah, that he might not suffer any to goe out or come in to Asa king of Iudah.

18 Then Asa tooke all the siluer and the gold that *were* left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the Kings house, and deliuered them into the hand of his seruants: and King Asa sent them to *Benhadad the son of Tabrimon, the son of Hezion King of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus, saying,

19 *There is* a league betweene me and thee, *and* betweene my father and thy father: Behold, I haue sent vnto thee a present of siluer, and gold, come and breake thy league with Baasha King of Israel, that he may † depart from me.

20 So Benhadad hearkened vnto King Asa, and sent the captaines of the hosts, which he had, against the cities of Israel, and smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abel-Bethmaachah, and all Cinneroth, with all the land of Naphtali.

21 And it came to passe when Baasha heard *thereof*, that he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in Tirzah.

22 Then King Asa made a Proclamation throughout all Iudah (none *was* †exempted) and they tooke away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof wherewith Baasha had builded, and king Asa built with them Geba of Beniamin, and Mizpah.

23 The rest of all § acts of Asa, & all his might, and all that he did, & the cities which he built, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah? Neuertheles, in the time of his old age, he was diseased in his feet.

24 And Asa slept with his fathers, & was buried with his fathers in the city of Dauid his father: and * Iehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ And Nadab the son of Ieroboam †began to reigne ouer Israel, in the second yere of Asa King of Iudah, & reigned ouer Israel two yeres.

26 And he did euill in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in his sinne wherewith he made Israel to sinne.

27 ¶ And Baasha the son of Ahijah of the house of Issachar, conspired against him, and Baasha smote him at Gibbethon, which belongeth to the Philistines, (for Nadab and all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon.)

28 Euen in the third yere of Asa king of Iudah did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to passe when he reigned, that he smote all the house of Ieroboam, he left not to Ieroboam any that breathed, vntill he had destroyed him, according vnto * the saying of the LORD, which he spake by his seruant Ahijah the Shilonite:

30 Because of the sins of Ieroboam which he sinned, and which he made Israel sinne, by his prouocation wherewith he prouoked the LORD God of Israel to anger.

31 ¶ Now the rest of the actes of Nadab, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

32 And there was war betweene Asa and Baasha King of Israel all their dayes.

33 In the third yeere of Asa King of Iudah began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reigne ouer all Israel in Tirzah, twenty and foure yeeres.

34 And he did euill in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of Ieroboam, and in his sinne wherewith he made Israel to sinne.

CHAP XVI.

1. 7. *Iehues prophecie against Baasha.* 5 *Elah succeedeth him.* 8 *Zimri conspiring against Elah, succeedeth him.* 11 *Zimri executeth Iehues prophecie.* 15 *Omri made King by the souldiers, forceth Zimri desperately to burne himselfe.* 21 *The kingdome being deuided, Omri preuaileth against Tibni.* 23 *Omri buildeth Samaria.* 25 *His wicked reigne.* 27 *Ahab succeedeth him.* 29 *Ahabs most wicked reigne.* 34 *Ioshuas curse vpon Hiel the builder of Iericho.*

THe word of the LORD came to Iehu the sonne of Hanani against Baasha, saying,

2 Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince ouer my people Israel, and thou hast walked in the way of Ieroboam, and hast made my people Israel to sinne, to prouoke me to anger with their sinnes:

3 Behold, I will take away the posterity of Baasha, and the posterity of his house: and will make thy house like * the house of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat.

4 * Him that dieth of Baasha in the city, shal the dogs eate: and him that dieth of his in the fields, shall the fowles of the ayre eate.

5 Now the rest of the actes of Baasha, and what he did, and his might, are they not written in the *booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

6 So Baasha slept with his fathers, and was buried in Tirzah, and Elah his sonne reigned in his stead.

7 And also by the hand of the Prophet Iehu, the son of Hanani, came the word of the LORD against Baasha, and against his house, euen for all the euill that he did in the sight of the LORD, in prouoking him to anger with the worke of his hands, in being like the house of Ieroboam, and because he killed him.

8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth yere of Asa king of Iudah, began Elah the sonne of Baasha to reigne ouer Israel in Tirzah, two yeeres.

9 And his seruant Zimri (captaine of halfe his charets) conspired against him as he was in Tirzah drinking himselfe drunke in the house of Arza † steward of his house in Tirzah.

10 And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seuenth yeere of Asa King of Iudah, and reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ And

Chro. 1.

Hebr. vp.

Hebr. set.

*Matth. 1.8. called Iosaphat † Hebr. reigned.

*Chap. 15.29.

*Chap. 14.11.

*2.Chro. 16.1.

† Hebr. which was euer.

11 ¶ And it came to passe when he began to reigne, assoone as he sate on his throne, that he slew all the house of Baasha: hee left him not one that pisseth against a wall, ‖ neither of his kinsefolkes, nor of his friends.

‖ Or, both his kinsemen and his friends.

12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Baasha † by Iehu the Prophet,

† Hebr. by the hand of.

13 For all the sins of Baasha, and the sinnes of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Israel to sin, in prouoking the LORD God of Israel to anger with their vanities.

14 Now the rest of the actes of Elah, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

15 ¶ In the twenty and seuenth yeere of Asa King of Iudah, did Zimri reigne seuen dayes in Tirzah: and the people were encamped against Gibbethon which *belonged* to the Philistines.

16 And the people that were encamped, heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also slaine the king: Wherefore all Israel made Omri the captaine of the hoste, King ouer Israel that day, in the campe.

17 And Omri went vp from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah.

18 And it came to passe when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the Kings house, and burnt the Kings house ouer him with fire, and died,

19 For his sins which he sinned in doing euill in the sight of the LORD, in walking in the way of Ieroboam, and in his sinne which hee did to make Israel sinne.

20 Now the rest of the actes of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

21 ¶ Then were the people of Israel diuided into two parts: halfe of the people followed Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king: and halfe followed Omri.

22 But the people that followed Omri, preuailed against the people that followed Tibni the son of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty and one yere of Asa King of Iudah, began Omri to reigne ouer Israel twelue yeeres: sixe yeeres reigned he in Tirzah.

24 And he bought the hil Samaria of Shemer, for two talents of siluer, and built on the hil, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shemer owner of the hill, † Samaria.

† Hebr. Shomeron.

25 ¶ But Omri wrought euill in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse then all that *were* before him.

26 For he walked in all the way of Ieroboam the son of Nebat, and in his sinne wherewith he made Israel to sin, to prouoke the LORD God of Israel to anger with their vanities.

27 Now the rest of the actes of Omri which he did, and his might that he shewed, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

28 So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria, and Ahab his son reigned in his stead.

29 ¶ And in the thirty and eighth yere of Asa King of Iudah, began Ahab the son of Omri to reigne ouer Israel, & Ahab the son of Omri reigned ouer Israel in Samaria, twenty & two yeres.

† Hebr. was it a light thing? &c.

30 And Ahab the son of Omri did euill in the sight of the LORD, aboue all † *were* before him.

31 And it came to passe, † as if it had bin a light thing for him to walke in the sins of Ieroboam the son of Nebat, that he tooke to wife Iezebel the daughter of Ethbaal King of the Zidonians, and went and serued Baal, and worshipped him.

32 And he reared vp an altar for Baal, in the house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria.

33 And Ahab made a grone, and Ahab did more to prouoke the LORD God of Israel to anger, then all the kings of Israel that were before him.

34 ¶ In his dayes did Hiel the Bethelite build Iericho: he laid the foundation therof in Abiram his first borne, and set vp the gates thereof in his yongest son Segub, *according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Iosh. 6.26 Iosh. 6.26 Iosua the son of Nun.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Elijah hauing propheſied against Ahab, is sent to Cherith, where the Rauens feed him. 8 He is sent to the widow of Zarephath. 17 He raiſeth the widowes son. 24 The woman beleeueth him.

AND † Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said vnto Ahab, *As the LORD God of Israel liueth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor raine these yeeres, but according to my word.

† Hebr. Eliah. * Hebr. Chai Iehouah Elohai Israel.

2 And the word of the LORD came vnto him, saying,

3 Get thee hence, and turne thee Eastward, and hide thy selfe by the brooke Cherith, that *is* before Iordan.

4 And it shall be, *that* thou shalt drinke of the brooke, and I haue commanded the Rauens to feed thee there.

5 So he went and did according to the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brooke Cherith, that *is* before Iordan.

6 And the Rauens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the euening: and he dranke of the brooke.

7 And it came to passe † after a while, that the brooke dryed vp, because there had beene no raine in the land.

† Hebr. at the end of dayes.

8 ¶ And the word of the LORD came vnto him, saying,

9 Arise, get thee to * Zarephath which *belongeth* to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I haue commanded a widow woman there to sustaine thee.

* Luk. 4.26 Sarepta.

10 So he arose, and went to Zarephath: and when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman was there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessell, that I may drinke.

11 And as she was going to fetch it, he called to her and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsell of bread in thine hand.

12 And she said, As the LORD thy God liueth, I haue not a cake, but an handfull of meale in a barrell, and a little oyle in a cruse: and behold, I am gathering two sticks, that I may goe in and dresse it for me and my son, that we may eate it, and die.

13 And Elijah said vnto her, Feare not, goe, and doe as thou hast said: but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring it vnto me, and after make for thee and for thy sonne.

14 For thus saith the LORD God of Israel, The barrell of meale shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oyle faile, vntill the day *that* the LORD † sendeth raine vpon the earth.

† Hebr. giueth.

15 And she went, and did according to the saying of Elijah: and she, and he, and her house did eate ‖ *many* dayes.

‖ Or a full yeere.

16 *And* the barrell of meale wasted not, neither did the cruse of oyle faile, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake † by Elijah.

† Hebr. by the hand of.

17 ¶ And it came to passe after these things, *that* the son of the woman, the mistresse of the house,

house, fell sicke, and his sickneſſe was ſo ſore, that there was no breath left in him.

18 And ſhe ſaid vnto Elijah, What haue I to doe with thee? O thou man of God! art thou come vnto me to call my ſinne to remembrance, and to ſlay my ſonne?

19 And he ſaid vnto her, Giue me thy ſonne. And he tooke him out of her boſome, and carried him vp into a loft, where he abode, and laid him vpon his owne bed.

20 And he cried vnto the LORD, and ſaid, O LORD my God, haſt thou alſo brought euill vpon the widow, with whom I ſoiourne, by ſlaying her ſonne?

21 And hee † ſtretched himſelfe vpon the childe three times, and cryed vnto the LORD, and ſaid, O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this childes ſoule come † into him againe.

22 And the LORD heard the voyce of Elijah, and the ſoule of the childe came into him againe, and he reuiued.

23 And Elijah tooke the childe, and brought him downe out of the chamber into the houſe, and deliuered him vnto his mother: and Elijah ſaid, See, thy ſonne liueth.

24 ¶ And the woman ſaid to Elijah, Now by this I know that thou art a man of God, & that the word of the LORD in thy mouth *is* truth.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *In the extremity of famine Elijah ſent to Ahab, meeteth good Obadiah.* 9 *Obadiah bringeth Ahab to Elijah.* 17 *Elijah reproouing Ahab, by fire from heauen conuinceth Baals prophets.* 41 *Elijah by prayer obtaining raine, followeth Ahab to Iezreel.*

AND it came to paſſe *after* many dayes, that the word of the LORD came to Elijah in the third yeere, ſaying, Goe ſhew thy ſelfe vnto Ahab, and I will ſend raine vpon the earth.

2 And Elijah went to ſhew himſelfe vnto Ahab, and *there was* a ſore famine in Samaria.

3 And Ahab called † Obadiah, which *was* the gouernor of his houſe: (Now Obadiah feared the LORD greatly:

4 For it was ſo, when † Iezebel cut off the Prophets of the LORD, that Obadiah tooke an hundred Prophets, and hid them by fifty in a caue, and fed them with bread and water.)

5 And Ahab ſaid vnto Obadiah, Goe into the land, vnto all fountaines of water, and vnto all brookes: peraduenture we may finde graſſe to ſaue the horſes and mules aliue, † that we leeſe not all the beaſts.

6 So they diuided the land betweene them, to paſſe thorowout it: Ahab went one way by himſelfe, and Obadiah went another way by himſelfe.

7 ¶ And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met him: and hee knew him, and fell on his face, and ſaid, *Art* thou that my lord Elijah?

8 And he anſwered him, I am: goe tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is* here.

9 And he ſaid, What haue I ſinned, that thou wouldeſt deliuer thy ſeruant into the hand of Ahab to ſlay me?

10 As the LORD thy God liueth, there is no nation or kingdome, whither my lord hath not ſent to ſeeke thee: and when they ſaid, Hee is not *there*, he tooke an oath of the kingdome and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou ſayeſt, Goe, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is* here.

12 And it ſhall come to paſſe, *aſſoone as* I am gone from thee, that the Spirit of the LORD ſhall cary thee whither I know not: and ſo when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, hee ſhall ſlay me: but I thy ſeruant feare the LORD from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord, what I did when Iezebel ſlew the Prophets of the LORD? how I hid an hundred men of the LORDS Prophets by fifty in a caue, & fed them with bread & water?

14 And now thou ſayeſt, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is* here; and he ſhal ſlay me.

15 And Elijah ſaid, As the LORD of hoſts liueth, before whom I ſtand, I will ſurely ſhew my ſelfe vnto him to day.

16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to meet Elijah.

17 ¶ And it came to paſſe when Ahab ſaw Elijah, that Ahab ſaid vnto him, Art thou hee that troubleth Iſrael?

18 And he anſwered, I haue not troubled Iſrael, but thou and thy fathers houſe, in that ye haue forſaken the Commandements of the LORD, and thou haſt followed Baalim.

19 Now therefore ſend, & gather to me all Iſrael vnto mount Carmel, & the prophets of Baal foure hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groues foure hundred, which eat at Iezebels table.

20 So Ahab ſent vnto all the children of Iſrael, and gathered the prophets together vnto mount Carmel.

21 And Elijah came vnto all the people, and ſaid, How long halt ye betweene two opinions? | *Or, thoughts* If the LORD be God, follow him: but if Baal, *then* follow him: and the people anſwered him not a word.

22 Then ſaid Elijah vnto the people, I, *euen* I onely remaine a Prophet of the LORD, but Baals prophets *are* foure hundred and fifty men.

23 Let them therefore giue vs two bullockes, and let them chuſe one bullocke for themſelues, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on wood, and put no fire vnder: and I will dreſſe the other bullocke, and lay *it* on wood, and put no fire vnder. † *Hebr.* *the word is good.*

24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will cal on the Name of the LORD: & the God that anſwereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people anſwerd, and ſaid, † It is well ſpoken. | *Or, anſwere.*

25 And Elijah ſaid vnto the Prophets of Baal, Chuſe you one bullocke for your ſelues, and dreſſe *it* firſt, for ye *are* many: and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire vnder. | *Or, hard.* | *Or, leaped vp and downe at the altar.*

26 And they tooke the bullocke which was giuen them, and they dreſſed *it*, and called on the name of Baal from morning euen vntill noone, ſaying, O Baal, heare vs. But there was no voyce, nor any that | anſwered: And they | leapt vpon the altar which was made. † *Hebr.* *with a great voice.*

27 And it came to paſſe at noone, that Elijah mocked them, and ſaid Cry † aloud: for he *is* a god, either | he is talking, or he † is purſuing, or he is in a iourney, *or* peraduenture he ſleepeth, and muſt be awaked. | *Or, he meditateth.* † *Hebr.* *hath a purſuit.*

28 And they cryed loud, and cut themſelues after their manner, with knines, and lancets, till † the blood guſhed out vpon them. † *Hebr.* *powred out blood vpon them.*

29 And it came to paſſe when mid-day was paſt, and they prophecied vntill the *time* of the † offering of the *euening* ſacrifice, *that* there was neither voyce, nor any to anſwere, nor † any that regarded. † *Hebr.* *aſcending.*

30 And Elijah ſaid vnto all the people, Come neere vnto mee. And all the people came neere vnto him. And hee repaired the Altar of the LORD that was broken downe. † *Hebr.* *aſſenting.*

31 And Elijah tooke twelue ſtones, according

to the number of the tribes of the ſonnes of Iacob, vnto whom the word of the LORD came, ſaying, *Iſrael ſhall be thy name.

* Gene. 32.28. 2 kings 17.34.

32 And with the ſtones he built an Altar in the Name of the LORD, and hee made a trench about the Altar, as great as would containe two meaſures of ſeed.

33 And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullocke in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and ſaid, Fill foure barrels with water, & powre it on the burnt ſacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he ſaid, Doe it the ſecond time. And they did it the ſecond time. And he ſaid, Doe it the third time. And they did it the third time.

† Hebr. went.

35 And the water † ran round about the Altar, and he filled the trench alſo with water.

36 And it came to paſſe at the time of the offering of the *euening* ſacrifice, that Elijah the Prophet came neere and ſaid, LORD God of Abraham, Iſaac, and of Iſrael, let it be known this day that thou *art* God in Iſrael, and *that* I *am* thy ſeruant, and *that* I haue done all theſe things at thy word.

37 Heare me, O LORD, heare me, that this people may know that thou *art* the LORD God, and *that* thou haſt turned their heart backe againe.

38 Then the fire of the LORD fell, and conſumed the burnt ſacrifice, and the wood, and the ſtones, and the duſt, and licked vp the water that *was* in the trench.

39 And when all the people ſaw it, they fell on their faces: and they ſaid, The LORD, he *is* the God; the LORD, he *is* the God.

‖ Or, apprehend.

40 And Elijah ſaid vnto them, ‖ Take the Prophets of Baal, let not one of them eſcape: And they tooke them, and Elijah brought them down to the brook Kiſhon, and ſlew them there.

‖ Or, a ſound of a noiſe of raine.

41 ¶ And Elijah ſaid vnto Ahab, Get thee vp, eate and drinke, for there *is* ‖ a ſound of abundance of raine.

42 So Ahab went vp to eate and to drinke, and Elijah went vp to the top of Carmel, and he caſt himſelfe downe vpon the earth, and put his face betweene his knees,

43 And ſaid to his ſeruant, Goe vp now, looke toward the Sea. And he went vp, and looked, and ſaid, *There is* nothing. And he ſaid, Goe againe ſeuen times.

44 And it came to paſſe at the ſeuenth time, that he ſaid, Behold, there ariſeth a little clond out of the Sea, like a mans hand. And he ſaid, Goe vp, ſay vnto Ahab, † Prepare *thy charet*, and get thee downe, that the raine ſtop thee not.

† Hebr. tie, or binde.

45 And it came to paſſe in the meane while, that the heauen was blacke with clouds and wind, and there was a great raine: and Ahab rode, and went to Iezreel.

† Hebr. till thou come to Iezreel.

46 And the hand of the LORD was on Elijah; and he girded vp his loines, and ranne before Ahab, † to the entrance of Iezreel.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Elijah threatned by Iezebel, fleeth to Beer-ſheba: 4 In the wilderneſſe being weary of his life, is comforted by an Angel: 9 At Horeb God appeareth vnto him, ſending him to anoint Hazael, Iehu, and Eliſha. 19 Eliſha taking leaue of his friends, followeth Eliiah.

AND Ahab told Iezebel all that Elijah had done, and withall, how he had ſlaine all the Prophets with the ſword.

2 Then Iezebel ſent a meſſenger vnto Elijah, ſaying, So let the gods doe *to me*, and more alſo, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them, by to morrow about this time,

3 And when he ſaw *that*, he aroſe, and went for his life, and came to Beer-ſheba, which *belongeth* to Iudah, and left his ſeruant there.

4 ¶ But he himſelfe went a dayes iourney into the wilderneſſe, and came and ſate downe vnder a Iuniper tree: and he requeſted † for himſelfe that hee might die, and ſaid, *It is* enough now, O LORD, take away my life: for I *am* not better then my fathers.

† Heb. his ſoule.

5 And as he lay and ſlept vnder a Iuniper tree, behold then, an Angel touched him, and ſaid vnto him, Ariſe, *and* eate.

6 And hee looked, and behold, there was a cake baken on the coales, and a cruſe of water at his † head: and he did eat and drinke, and laid him downe againe.

† Heb. beſides.

7 And the Angel of the LORD came againe the ſecond time, and touched him, and ſaid, Ariſe, *and* eat, becauſe the iourney *is* too great for thee.

8 And he aroſe, and did eat and drinke, and went in the ſtrength of that meat fourty dayes and forty nights, vnto Horeb the mount of God.

9 ¶ And hee came thither vnto a caue, and lodged there, and behold, the word of the LORD *came* to him, and he ſaid vnto him, What doeſt thou here, Elijah?

10 And he ſaid, I haue been very iealous for the LORD God of hoſts: for the children of Iſrael haue forſaken thy Couenant, throwne downe thine Altars, and ſlaine thy Prophets with the ſword: and * I, *euen* I onely am left, and they ſeeke my life to take it away.

* Rom. 11.3.

11 And he ſaid, Go foorth, and ſtand vpon the mount before the LORD. And behold, the LORD paſſed by, and a great and ſtrong wind rent the mountaines, and brake in pieces the rocks, before the LORD, *but* the LORD *was* not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake, *but* the LORD *was* not in the earthquake.

12 And after the earthquake a fire, *but* the LORD *was* not in the fire: and after the fire, a ſtill ſmall voyce.

13 And it was ſo, when Elijah heard *it*, that he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and ſtood in the entring in of the caue: and behold, *there came* a voyce vnto him, and ſaid, What doeſt thou here, Elijah?

14 And he ſaid, I haue beene very iealous for the LORD God of hoſtes, becauſe the children of Iſrael haue forſaken thy Couenant, throwne downe thine Altars, and ſlaine thy Prophets with the ſword, and I, *euen* I onely am left, and they ſeeke my life to take it away.

15 And the LORD ſaid vnto him, Goe, returne on thy way to the wildernes of Damaſcus: and when thou commeſt, anoint Hazael to be King ouer Syria.

16 And Iehu the ſonne of Nimſhi ſhalt thou anoint to be King ouer Iſrael: and * Eliſha the ſonne of Shaphat of Abel Meholah, ſhalt thou anoint to be Prophet in thy roome.

* Luke 4.27. called El-izeus 2 Kin. 2.14.

17 And * it ſhall come to paſſe, that him that eſcapeth the ſword of Hazael, ſhall Iehu ſlay, and him that eſcapeth from the ſword of Iehu, ſhall Eliſha ſlay.

18 * Yet ‖ I haue left *me* ſeuen thouſand in Iſrael, all the knees which haue not bowed vnto Baal, & euery mouth which hath not kiſſed him.

* Rom. 11.4. ‖ Or, I will leaue.

19 ¶ So he departed thence, and found Eliſha the ſonne of Shaphat, who was plowing with twelue yoke of oxen before him, and hee with the twelfth: and Elijah paſſed by him, and caſt his mantle vpon him.

20 And he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and

and said, Let me, I pray thee, kisse my father, and my mother, and then I will follow thee: and he said vnto him, † Goe backe againe: for what haue I done to thee?

21 And he returned backe from him, & tooke a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and boyled their flesh, with the instruments of the oxen, and gaue vnto the people, and they did eat: then he arose, and went after Eliiah, and ministred vnto him.

CHAP. XX.

1 Benhadad not content with Ahabs homage, besieged Samaria. 11 By the direction of a Prophet, the Syrians are slaine. 22 As the Prophet forewarned Ahab, the Syrians trusting in the valleys, come against him in Aphek. 28 By the word of the Prophet, & Gods iudgement, the Syrians are smitten againe. 31 The Syrians submitting themselues, Ahab sendeth Benhadad away with a couenant. 35 The Prophet vnder the parable of a prisoner, making Ahab to iudge himself, denounceth Gods iudgement against him.

AND Benhadad the king of Syria gathered all his hoste together, and *there were* thirty and two kings with him, and horses, and charets: and he went vp, and besieged Samaria, and warred against it.

2 And he sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel, into the citie, and said vnto him, Thus saith Benhadad,

3 Thy siluer & thy gold is mine, thy wiues also and thy children, *euen* the goodliest are mine.

4 And the King of Israel answered, and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, I *am* thine, and all that I haue.

5 And the messengers came againe, and said, Thus speaketh Benhadad, saying, Although I haue sent vnto thee, saying, thou shalt deliuer me thy siluer, and thy gold, and thy wiues, and thy children:

6 Yet I will send my seruants vnto thee to morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy seruants: & it shall be, that whatsoeuer is † pleasant in thine eyes, they shal put *it* in their hand, and take *it* away.

7 Then the king of Israel called all ¶ Elders of the land, and said, Marke, I pray you, and see how this *man* seeketh mischiefe: for he sent vnto me for my wiues, and for my children, & for my siluer, and for my gold, and † I denied him not.

8 And all the Elders, and all the people said vnto him, Hearken not *vnto him*, nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said vnto the messengers of Benhadad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou diddest send for to thy seruant at the first, I will doe: but this thing I may not doe. And the messengers departed, and brought him word againe.

10 And Benhadad sent vnto him, and said, The Gods doe so vnto mee, and more also, if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that † follow me.

11 And the King of Israel answered, and said, Tell *him*, Let not him that girdeth on *his harneſſe* boast himselfe, as he that putteth it off.

12 And it came to passe when *Benhadad* heard this † message (as he was drinking, hee and the Kings in the ‖ pauillions) that he said vnto his seruants, ‖ Set *your selues in aray*. And they set *themselues in aray* against the citie.

13 ¶ And behold, there † came a Prophet vnto Ahab king of Israel, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou seene all this great multitude? Behold, I will deliuer it into thine hand this day, and thou shalt know that I am the LORD.

14 And Ahab said, By whom? And hee said Thus saith the LORD, *Euen* by ¶ ‖ yong men of the Princes of the prouinces. Then he said, Who shall † order the battell? and he answered, Thou.

15 Then he numbred the yong men of the Princes of the Prouinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two: and after them hee numbred all the people, *euen* all the children of Israel, *being* seuen thousand.

16 And they went out at noone: but Benhadad was drinking himselfe drunke in the pauilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.

17 And the yong men of the Princes of the Prouinces, went out first, and Benhadad sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of Samaria.

18 And he said, Whether they bee come out for peace, take them aliue: or whether they be come out for warre, take them aliue.

19 So these yong men of the Princes of the Prouinces, came out of the citie, and the army which followed them:

20 And they slew euery one his man: and the Syrians fled, and Israel pursued them: and Benhadad the King of Syria escaped on an horse, with the horsemen.

21 And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and charets, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter.

22 ¶ And the Prophet came to the King of Israel, and said vnto him, Goe, strengthen thy selfe, and marke and see what thou doest: for at the returne of the yeere, the King of Syria will come vp against thee.

23 And the seruants of the King of Syria said vnto him, Their gods *are* gods of the hils, therefore they were stronger then we: but let vs fight against them in the plaine, and surely wee shall be stronger then they.

24 And doe this thing, Take the Kings away, euery man out of his place, and put captaines in their roomes.

25 And number thee an army, like the armie † that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and charet for charet: and we will fight against them in the plaine; *and* surely we shal be stronger then they. And he hearkened vnto their voyce, and did so.

26 And it came to passe at the returne of the yeere, that Benhadab numbred the Syrians, and went vp to Aphek, † to fight against Israel.

27 And the children of Israel were numbred, and ‖ were all present, and went against them: and the children of Israel pitched before them, like two little flockes of kids: but the Syrians filled the countrey.

28 ¶ And there came a man of God, and spake vnto the King of Israel, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Because the Syrians haue said, The LORD *is* God of the hils, but hee *is* not God of the valleys; therefore will I deliuer all this great multitude into thine hand, *and* ye shall know that I am the LORD.

29 And they pitched one ouer against the other seuen dayes, and so it was, that in the seuenth day the battell was ioyned; and the children of Israel slew of the Syrians an hundred thousand footmen in one day.

30 But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city, and there a wall fell vpon twenty & seuen thousand of the men that were left: and Benhadad fled, and came into the city, ‖ into an inner chamber.

31 ¶ And his seruants said vnto him, Behold now, we haue heard that the Kings of the house of Israel are mercifull kings: let vs, I pray thee,

Or, seruants.
† Hebr. binde, or, tie.
† Hebr. that was fastē.
† Hebr. to the warre with Israel.
‖ Or, were victualled.
‖ Or, from chamber to chamber, heb. into a chamber within a chamber.

put ſackcloth on our loynes, and ropes vpon our heads, and goe out to the king of Iſrael; peradventure he will ſaue thy life.

32 So they girded ſackecloth on their loynes, and *put* ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Iſrael, and ſaid, Thy ſeruant Benhadad ſaith, I pray thee, let me liue. And he ſaid, Is hee yet aliue? he *is* my brother.

33 Now the men did diligently obſerue whether any thing would come from him, and did haſtily catch *it*: and they ſaid, Thy brother Benhadad. Then he ſaid, Goe ye, bring him: Then Benhadad came forth to him: and he cauſed him to come vp into the charet.

34 And *Benhadad* ſaid vnto him, The cities which my father tooke from thy father, I will reſtore, and thou ſhalt make ſtreets for thee in Damaſcus, as my father made in Samaria. Then *ſaid Ahab*, I will ſend thee away with this couenant. So he made a couenant with him, and ſent him away.

35 ¶ And a certaine man of the ſonnes of the Prophets, ſaid vnto his neighbour in the word of the LORD, Smite mee, I pray thee. And the man refuſed to ſmite him.

36 Then ſaid he vnto him, Becauſe thou haſt not obeyed the voyce of the LORD, behold aſſoone as thou art departed from mee, a Lion ſhall ſlay thee. And aſſoone as hee was departed from him, a Lion found him, and ſlew him.

37 Then he found another man, and ſaid, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man ſmote him, ſo that in † ſmiting he wounded *him*.

† Hebr. *ſmiting & wounding.*

38 So the Prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and diſguiſed himſelfe with aſhes vpon his face.

39 And as the king paſſed by, hee cryed vnto the King: and he ſaid, Thy ſeruant went out into the middeſt of the battell, and behold, a man turned aſide, and brought a man vnto mee, and ſaid, Keepe this man: if by any meanes hee bee miſſing, then ſhall thy life be for his life, or elſe thou ſhalt † pay a talent of ſiluer.

† Hebr. *weigh.*

40 And as thy ſeruant was buſie here and there, † he was gone. And the King of Iſrael ſaid vnto him, So *ſhall* thy iudgement *be*, thy ſelfe haſt decided *it*.

† Heb. *he was not.*

41 And hee haſted, and tooke the aſhes away from his face, and the King of Iſrael diſcerned him that he *was* of the Prophets.

42 And he ſaid vnto him, Thus ſaith the LORD, * Becauſe thou haſt let goe out of *thy* hand, a man whom I appointed to vtter deſtruction, therefore thy life ſhall goe for his life, and thy people for his people.

* Chap. 20. 38.

43 And the King of Iſrael went to his houſe, heauie, and diſpleaſed, and came to Samaria.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Ahab being denied Naboths vineyard, is grieued. 5 Iezebel writing letters againſt Naboth, he is condemned of blaſphemy. 15 Ahab taketh poſſeſſion of the vineyard. 17 Elijah denounceth iudgments againſt Ahab and Iezebel. 25 Wicked Ahab repenting, God deferreth the iudgement.

AND it came to paſſe after theſe things, that Naboth the Iezreelite had a vineyard, which *was* in Iezreel, hard by the palace of Ahab king of Samaria.

2 And Ahab ſpake vnto Naboth, ſaying, Giue me thy vineyard, that I may haue it for a garden of herbs, becauſe it *is* neere vnto mine houſe, and I will giue thee for it a better vineyard then it: or if it † ſeeme good to thee, I will giue thee the worth of it in money.

† Heb. *be good in thine eyes.*

3 And Naboth ſaid to Ahab, The LORD forbid it me, that I ſhould giue the inheritance of my fathers vnto thee.

4 And Ahab came into his houſe, heauy and diſpleaſed, becauſe of the word which Naboth the Iezreelite had ſpoken to him: for he had ſaid, I will not giue thee the inheritance of my fathers: and he laid him downe vpon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eate no bread.

5 ¶ But Iezebel his wife came to him, and ſaid vnto him, Why is thy ſpirit ſo ſad, that thou eateſt no bread?

6 And he ſaid vnto her, Becauſe I ſpake vnto Naboth the Iezreelite, and ſaid vnto him, Giue me thy vineyard for mony, or elſe, if it pleaſe thee, I will giue thee *another* vineyard for it: And he anſwered, I will not giue thee my vineyard.

7 And Iezebel his wife ſaid vnto him, Doeſt thou now gouerne the kingdom of Iſrael? Ariſe, *and* eat bread, and let thine heart be merry: I wil giue thee the vineyard of Naboth the Iezreelite.

8 So ſhe wrote letters in Ahabs name, and ſealed *them* with his ſeale, and ſent the letters vnto the Elders, and to the Nobles that were in his city dwelling with Naboth.

9 And ſhe wrote in the letters, ſaying, Proclaime a faſt, & ſet Naboth † on high among the people:

† Heb. *the top of the people.*

10 And ſet two men, ſons of Belial before him, to beare witneſſe againſt him, ſaying, Thou didſt blaſpheme God and the King: and then carrie him out, and ſtone him that he may die.

11 And the men of his city, *euen* the Elders and nobles who were † inhabitants in his city, did as Iezebel had ſent vnto them, *and* as it was written in the letters which ſhe had ſent vnto them.

† Hebr. *the dwellers.*

12 They proclaimed a Faſt, and ſet Naboth on high among the people.

13 And there came in two men, children of Belial, and ſate before him: and the men of Belial witneſſed againſt him, euen againſt Naboth, in the preſence of the people, ſaying, Naboth did blaſpheme God and the King. Then they carried him forth out of the city, and ſtoned him with ſtones, that he died.

14 Then they ſent to Iezebel, ſaying, Naboth is ſtoned, and is dead.

15 ¶ And it came to paſſe when Iezebel heard that Naboth was ſtoned, & was dead, that Iezebel ſaid to Ahab, Ariſe, take poſſeſſion of the vineyard of Naboth the Iezreelite, which he refuſed to giue thee for mony: for Naboth is not aliue, but dead.

16 And it came to paſſe when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab roſe vp to goe downe to the vineyard of Naboth the Iezreelite to take poſſeſſion of it.

17 ¶ And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tiſhbite, ſaying,

18 Ariſe, goe downe to meet Ahab king of Iſrael, which *is* in Samaria: behold, hee *is* in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone downe to poſſeſſe it.

19 And thou ſhalt ſpeake vnto him, ſaying, Thus ſaith the LORD, Haſt thou killed, and alſo taken poſſeſſion? And thou ſhalt ſpeake vnto him, ſaying, Thus ſaith the LORD; In the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth, ſhall dogs licke thy blood, euen thine.

20 And Ahab ſaid to Elijah, Haſt thou found me, O mine enemie? And he anſwered, I haue found *thee*: becauſe thou haſt ſold thy ſelfe to worke euill in the ſight of the LORD.

* Chap. 14. 10. 2 kin. 9. 21. Sam. 25. 22.

21 Behold, * I will bring euill vpon thee, and will take away thy poſterity, and will cut off from Ahab * him that piſſeth againſt the wall,

and

and * him that is shut vp, and left in Israel,
22 And will make thine house like the house of * Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, and like the house of * Baasha the sonne of Ahijah, for the prouocation wherewith thou hast prouoked *mee* to anger, and made Israel to sinne.
23 And * of Iezebel also spake the LORD, saying, The dogs shall eate Iezebel by the ‖ wall of Iezreel.
24 Him that dieth of Ahab in the city, the dogs shall eate: and him that dieth in the field, shall the fowles of the aire eate.
25 ¶ But there was none like vnto Ahab, which did sell himselfe to worke wickednes in ℣ sight of the LORD, whom Iezebel his wife ‖ stirred vp.
26 And he did very abominably in following idoles, according to all things as did the Amorites, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.
27 And it came to passe when Ahab heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and put sackcloth vpon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.
28 And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,
29 Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the euill in his dayes: *but* in his sons dayes will I bring the euill vpon his house.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Ahab seduced by falst prophets, according to the word of Micaiah, is slaine at Ramoth-Gilead.* 37 *The dogs licke vp his blood, and Ahaziah succeedeth him.* 41 *Iehoshaphats good reigne.* 45 *His actes.* 50 *Jehoram succeedeth him.* 51 *Ahaziahs euill reigne.*

AND * they continued three yeeres without warre betweene Syria and Israel.
2 And it came to passe on the third yeere, that Iehoshaphat the King of Iudah came downe to the King of Israel.
3 (And the King of Israel said vnto his seruants, Know ye that Ramoth in Gilead is ours, and we be † still, *and* take it not out of the hand of the King of Syria?)
4 And he said vnto Iehoshaphat, Wilt thou goe with me to battell to Ramoth-Gilead? and Iehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, * I *am* as thou *art*, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.
5 And Iehoshaphat said vnto the King of Israel, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.
6 Then the king of Israel gathered ℣ Prophets together about foure hundred men, and said vnto them, Shall I go against Ramoth-Gilead to battell, or shall I forbeare? and they said, Go vp, for the LORD shal deliuer it into the hand of the king.
7 And Iehoshaphat said, *Is* there not here a Prophet of the LORD besides, that we might enquire of him?
8 And the king of Israel said vnto Iehoshaphat, There is yet one man, (Micaiah the son of Imlah) by whom we may enquire of the LORD, but I hate him, for he doth not prophesie good concerning me, but euill. And Iehoshaphat said, Let not the King say so.
9 Then the king of Israel called an ‖ officer, & said, Hasten *hither* Micaiah the son of Imlah.
10 And the King of Israel and Iehoshaphat the king of Iudah sate each on his throne, hauing put on their robes, in a † voide place in the entrance of the gate of Samaria, and all the Prophets prophesied before them.
11 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah made him hornes of iron: and he said, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Syrians, vntill thou haue consumed them.
12 And all the Prophets prophesied so, saying, Goe vp to Ramoth-Gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliuer *it* into the Kings hand.
13 And the messenger that was gone to call Micaiah, spake vnto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets *declare* good vnto the King with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speake *that which is* good.
14 And Micaiah said, As the LORD liueth, what the LORD saith vnto me, that will I speak.
15 ¶ So he came to the King, and the King said vnto him, Micaiah, shal we goe against Ramoth-Gilead to battell, or shall we forbeare? And he answered him, Goe, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliuer *it* into the hand of the King.
16 And ℣ king said vnto him, How many times shall I adiure thee, that thou tell me nothing but that which is true, in the Name of the LORD?
17 And he said, I saw all Israel scattered vpon the hils, as sheepe that haue not a shepherd. And the LORD said, These haue no master, let them returne euery man to his house in peace.
18 And the King of Israel said vnto Iehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee, that he would prophesie no good concerning me, but euill?
19 And he said, Heare thou therefore the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting on his Throne, and all the hoste of heauen standing by him, on his right hand and on his left.
20 And the LORD said, Who shall ‖ perswade Ahab, that he may goe vp and fall at Ramoth-Gilead? And one said on this manner, and another said on that manner.
21 And there came forth a spirit, & stood before the LORD, and said, I will perswade him.
22 And the LORD said vnto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will goe foorth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt perswade him, and preuaile also: Goe foorth, and doe so.
23 Now therefore behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken euill concerning thee.
24 But Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah went neere, and smote Micaiah on the cheeke, and said, * Which *way* went the Spirit of the LORD from me, to speake vnto thee?
25 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt goe ‖ into an inner chamber, to hide thy selfe.
26 And the King of Israel said, Take Micaiah, and carry him backe vnto Amon the Gouernour of the city, and to Ioash the kings sonne:
27 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this *fellow* in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction, and with water of affliction, vntill I come in peace.
28 And Micaiah said, If thou returne at all in peace, the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, O people, euery one of you.
29 So the King of Israel, and Iehoshaphat the King of Iudah, went vp to Ramoth-Gilead.
30 And ℣ king of Israel said vnto Iehoshaphat, ‖ I will disguise my selfe, & enter into ℣ battell, but put thou on thy robes. And the King of Israel disguised himselfe, and went into the battell.
31 But the King of Syria commanded his thirty and two captaines that had rule ouer his charets,

‖ Or, deceiue.
* 2. Chro. 18. 23.
‖ Or, from *chamber to chamber. heb. chamber in a chamber.*
‖ Or, *when he was to disguise himself, and enter into the battell.*

* Chro. 18. &c.
† Hebr. *Rent from the King is* 1. Kings 7.
‖ Or, Eunuch.
† Hebr. *Doore.*

charets, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, saue only with the King of Israel.

32 And it came to passe, when the captaines of the charets saw Iehoshaphat, that they said, Surely it is the King of Israel. And they turned aside to fight against him: and Iehoshaphat cryed out.

33 And it came to passe, when the captaines of the charets perceiued that it was not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him.

† Heb. in his simplicity. 34 And a certaine man drew a bow † at a venture, and smote the King of Israel betweene the † ioynts of the harnesse: wherefore he said vnto the driuer of his charet, Turne thine hand, and cary me out of the hoste, for I am † wounded.

† Heb. ioynts & the brest plate. 35 And the battell † increased that day: and the King was stayed vp in his charet against the Syrians, and died at Euen: and the blood ranne out of the wound, into the †midst of the charet.

† Hebr. made sticke. 36 And there went a proclamation throughout the hoste, about the going downe of the Sunne, saying, Euery man to his city, and euery man to his owne countrey.

† Hebr. ascended 37 ¶ So the King died, and † was brought to Samaria, and they buried the King in Samaria.

† Hebr. bosome. 38 And one washed the charet in the poole of Samaria, and the dogs licked vp his blood, and they washed his armour, according * vnto the word of the LORD which he spake.

† Hebr. came. 39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, & all that he did, & the ivory house which he made, & all the cities that he built, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of ¶ kings of Israel?

* Chap. 21.19. 40 So Ahab slept with his fathers, and Ahaziah his sonne reigned in his stead.

*2 Chro. 20.31. 41 ¶ And * Iehoshaphat the son of Asa began to reigne ouer Iudah in the fourth yeere of Ahab King of Israel.

42 Iehoshaphat was thirty and fiue yeeres old when he began to reigne, and he reigned twenty and fiue yeeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.

43 And he walked in all the wayes of Asa his father, he turned not aside from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheless, the high places were not taken away: for the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places.

44 And Iehoshaphat made peace with the King of Israel.

45 Now the rest of the actes of Iehoshaphat, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

46 And the remnant of the Sodomites which remained in the dayes of his father Asa, he tooke out of the land.

47 There was then no King in Edom: a deputy was King.

48 Iehoshaphat ‖ made ships of Tharshish to goe to Ophir for gold: but they went not, for the ships were broken at Ezion-Geber.

‖ Or, in.

49 Then said Ahaziah the son of Ahab vnto Iehoshaphat, Let my seruants goe with thy seruants in the ships: But Iehoshaphat would not.

50 ¶ And Iehoshaphat slept with his fathers, & was buried with his fathers in the city of Dauid his father: & Iehoram his son reigned in his stead.

51 ¶ Ahaziah the son of Ahab began to reigne ouer Israel in Samaria, the seuenteenth yeere of Iehoshaphat King of Iudah, and reigned two yeeres ouer Israel.

52 And he did euill in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, who made Israel to sinne.

53 For he serued Baal, & worshipped him, and prouoked to anger the LORD God of Israel, according vnto all that his father had done.

¶ THE SECOND BOOKE OF THE KINGS, commonly called, The fourth booke of the Kings.

CHAP. I.

Moab rebelleth. 2 *Ahaziah sending to Baal-zebub, hath his iudgement by Eliiah.* 5 *Elijah twice bringeth fire from heauen vpon them whom Ahaziah sent to apprehend him.* 13 *He pitying the third captaine, and encouraged by an Angel, telleth the king of his death.* 17 *Iehoram succeedeth Ahaziah.*

* Chap. 3.5. THen Moab rebelled against Israel, * after the death of Ahab.

2 ¶ And Ahaziah fell downe thorow a latteise in his vpper chamber that was in Samaria, and was sicke: and he sent messengers, and said vnto them, Goe, enquire of Baal-zebub the God of Ekron, whether I shall recouer of this disease.

3 But the Angel of the LORD said to Elijah the Tishbite, Arise, goe vp to meet the messengers of the King of Samaria, and say vnto them, *Is* it not because there is not a God in Israel, *that* ye goe to enquire of Baal-zebub the God of Ekron?

‖ Hebr. the lord whither thou art gone vp, thou shalt not come downe from it. 4 Now therefore thus saith the LORD, †Thou shalt not come downe from that bed on which thou art gone vp, but shalt surely die. And Elijah departed.

5 ¶ And when the messengers turned backe vnto him, he said vnto them, Why are ye now turned backe?

6 And they said vnto him, There came a man vp to meet vs, and said vnto vs, Goe, turne againe vnto the king that sent you, and say vnto him, Thus saith the LORD, *Is* it not because there is not a God in Israel, *that* thou sendest to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron? Therefore thou shalt not come downe from that bed on which thou art gone vp, but shalt surely die.

† Hebr. what manner of man was he 7 And he said vnto them, †What manner of man *was hee* which came vp to meet you, and told you these words?

8 And they answered him, He was an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins: and he said, It *is* Elijah the Tishbite.

9 Then the King sent vnto him a captaine of fifty, with his fifty: and he went vp to him, (and behold, he sate on the top of an hill) and hee spake vnto him, Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come downe.

10 And Elijah answered, and said to the captaine of fifty, If I *be* a man of God, then let fire come downe from heauen, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came downe fire from heauen, and consumed him and his fifty.

11 Againe also he sent vnto him another captaine of fifty, with his fifty: And hee answered and said vnto him, O man of God, Thus hath the King said, Come downe quickly.

12 And Elijah answered, and said vnto them, If I *be* a man of God, let fire come downe from heauen, and consume thee, and thy fifty. And the fire

fire of God came downe from heauen, and consumed him, and his fifty.

13 ¶ And he sent againe a captaine of the third fifty, with his fifty: and the third captain of fifty went vp, and came and † fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, and said vnto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy seruants, be precious in thy sight.

14 Behold there came fire downe from heauen, and burnt vp the two captaines of the former fifties, with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the Angel of § LORD said vnto Elijah, Go downe with him, be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went downe with him vnto the King.

16 And he said vnto him, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron, (is it not because there is no God in Israel, to enquire of his word,) therefore thou shalt not come downe off that bed on which thou art gone vp, but shalt surely die.

17 ¶ So he died, according to the word of the LORD which Elijah had spoken: and Iehoram reigned in his stead, in the second yeere of Iehoram the sonne of Iehoshaphat King of Iudah, because he had no sonne.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah which he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

CHAP. II.

1 Elijah taking his leaue of Elisha, with his mantle diuideth Iordan, 9 and granting Elisha his request, is taken vp by a fiery charet into heauen. 12 Elisha, diuiding Iordan with Elijahs mantle, is acknowledged his successour. 16 The young prophets hardly obtaining leaue to seeke Elijah, could not finde him. 19 Elisha with salt healeth the vnwholsome waters. 23 Beares destroy the children that mocked Elisha.

AND it came to passe when the LORD would take vp Elijah into heauen by a whirlewind, that Elijah went with *Elisha from Gilgal.

2 And Elijah said vnto Elisha, Tarry heere, I pray thee: for the LORD hath sent me to Bethel: and Elisha said vnto him, As the LORD liueth, and as thy soule liueth, I will not leaue thee. So they went downe to Bethel.

3 And the sonnes of the Prophets that *were* at Bethel, came forth to Elisha, and said vnto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he said, yea, I know *it*, hold you your peace.

4 And Elijah said vnto him, Elisha, tarry here, I pray thee: for the LORD hath sent me to Iericho: And he said, As the LORD liueth, and as thy soule liueth, I will not leaue thee. So they came to Iericho.

5 And the sonnes of the Prophets that *were* at Iericho, came to Elisha, and said vnto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he answered, Yea, I know *it*, hold you your peace.

6 And Elijah said vnto him, Tary, I pray thee, here; for the LORD hath sent me to Iordan. And he said, As the LORD liueth, and as thy soule liueth, I will not leaue thee. And they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the sonnes of the Prophets went, and stood † to view a farre off: and they two stood by Iordan.

8 And Elijah tooke his mantle, and wrapt it together, and smote the waters, and they were diuided hither and thither: so that they two went ouer on dry ground.

9 ¶ And it came to passe when they were gone ouer, that Elijah said vnto Elisha, Aske what I shall doe for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be vpon me.

10 And he said, † Thou hast asked a hard thing: *nevertheless*, if thou seeme *when I am* taken from thee, it shall be so vnto thee: but if not, it shall not be *so*.

11 And it came to passe, as they still went on and talked, § behold, *there appeared* a charet of fire, & horses of fire, & parted them both asunder, and * Elijah went vp by a whirlwind into heauen.

12 ¶ And Elisha saw *it*, & he cried, * My father, my father, § charet of Israel, & the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he tooke hold of his owne clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

13 He tooke vp also the mantle of Elijah, that fell from him, and went backe, and stood by the † banke of Iordan.

14 And he tooke the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where is the LORD God of Elijah? And when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisha went ouer.

15 And when the sonnes of the Prophets, which *were* * to view at Iericho, saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doeth rest on Elisha: And they came to meet him, and bowed themselues to the ground before him.

16 ¶ And they said vnto him, Behold now there be with thy seruants fifty † strong men, let them goe, we pray thee, and seeke thy master, lest peradeuenture the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him vp, and cast him vpon † some mountaine, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

17 And when they vrged him, till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men, and they sought three dayes, but found him not.

18 And when they came againe to him, (for he tarried at Iericho) he said vnto them, Did I not say vnto you, Goe not?

19 ¶ And the men of the city said vnto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city *is* pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water *is* nought, and the ground † barren.

20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought it to him.

21 And he went forth vnto § spring of the waters, and cast the salt in there, & said, Thus saith the LORD, I haue healed these waters; there shall not be † thence any more death or barren *land*.

22 So the waters were healed vnto this day, according to the saying of Elisha, which he spake.

23 ¶ And he went vp from thence vnto Bethel: and as he was going vp by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said vnto him, Goe vp thou bald-head, goe vp thou bald-head.

24 And he turned backe, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the LORD: and there came foorth two shee beares out of the wood, & tare fourty and two children of them.

25 And hee went from thence to mount Carmel, and from thence he returned to Samaria.

CHAP. III.

1 Iehorams reigne. 4 Mesha rebelleth. 6 Iehoram with Iehoshaphat, and the king of Edom, being distressed for want of water, by Elisha obtaineth water, and promise of victory. 21 The Moabites deceiued by the colour of the water, comming to spoile, are ouercome. 26 The King of Moab by sacrificeing the King of Edoms sonne, raiseth the siege.

Now

* Hebr. to fight, or, ouer against.

* Hebr. thou hast done hard in asking.

* Eccles. 48.9. 1. Mac. 2.58.

* Chap. 13.14.

† Heb. lip.

* Verly.

† Hebr. sonnes of strength.

† Hebr. one of the mountaines.

† Hebr. causing to miscarry.

NOw Iehoram the ſonne of Ahab began to reigne ouer Iſrael in Samaria, the eighteenth yeere of Iehoſhaphat king of Iudah, and reigned twelue yeeres.

2 And hee wrought euill in the ſight of the LORD, but not like his father and like his mother; for he put away the † image of Baal, that his father had made.

† Hebr. ſtatue.

3 Neuertheleſſe, he cleaued vnto the ſinnes of Ieroboam the ſonne of Nebat, which made Iſrael to ſinne: he departed not therefrom.

4 ¶ And Meſha king of Moab was a ſheepemaſter, and rendred vnto the king of Iſrael an hundred thouſand lambes, and an hundred thouſand rams, with the wooll.

5 But it came to paſſe when *Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled againſt the king of Iſrael

*Chap. 1.1.

6 ¶ And King Iehoram went out of Samaria the ſame time, and numbred all Iſrael.

7 And hee went and ſent to Iehoſhaphat the king of Iudah, ſaying, The king of Moab hath rebelled againſt me: Wilt thou goe with mee againſt Moab to battell? and he ſaid, I will goe vp: *I am as thou art, my people as thy people, and my horſes as thy horſes.

*1. Kings 22.4.

8 And he ſaid, Which way ſhall we goe vp? And he anſwered, The way thorow the wildernes of Edom.

9 So the king of Iſrael went, and the king of Iudah, and the king of Edom: and they fetcht a compaſſe of ſeuen dayes iourney: and there was no water for the hoſt, and for the cattell † that followed them.

† Hebr. as their feet.

10 And the king of Iſrael ſaid, Alas, that the LORD hath called theſe three kings together, to deliuer them into the hand of Moab.

11 But Iehoſhaphat ſaid, *Is* there not heere a Prophet of the LORD, that wee may enquire of the LORD by him? and one of the king of Iſraels ſeruants anſwered, and ſaid, Here *is* Eliſha the ſonne of Shaphat, which powred water on the hands of Elijah.

12 And Iehoſhaphat ſaid, The word of the LORD is with him. So the king of Iſrael, and Iehoſhaphat, and the king of Edom went downe to him.

13 And Eliſha ſaid vnto the King of Iſrael, What haue I to doe with thee? Get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Iſrael ſaid vnto him, Nay, for the LORD hath called theſe three kings together, to deliuer them into the hand of Moab

14 And Eliſha ſaid, As the LORD of hoſts liueth before whō I ſtand, Surely were it not, that I regard the preſence of Iehoſhaphat the king of Iudah, I would not looke toward thee, nor ſee thee.

15 But now bring me a minſtrell. And it came to paſſe when the minſtrell played that the hand of the LORD came vpon him.

16 And he ſaid, Thus ſaith the LORD, Make this valley full of ditches.

17 For thus ſaith the LORD, Ye ſhall not ſee winde, neither ſhall ye ſee raine, yet that valley ſhall be filled with water, that ye may drinke, both ye, and your cattell, and your beaſts.

18 And this is but a light thing in the ſight of the LORD: he will deliuer the Moabites alſo into your hand.

19 And ye ſhall ſmite euery fenced city, and euery choice city, and ſhall fell euery good tree, and ſtop all wells of water, and † marre euery good piece of land with ſtones.

† Hebr. grieue.

20 And it came to paſſe in the morning when the meat offering was offered, that behold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the country was filled with water.

21 ¶ And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come vp to fight againſt them, they † gathered all that were able to † put on armour, and vpward, and ſtood in the border.

† Hebr. were ed. † Hebr. girded himſelf.

22 And they roſe vp early in the morning, and the Sun ſhone vpon the water, and the Moabites ſaw the water on the other ſide, as red as blood.

23 And they ſaid, This *is* blood: the Kings are ſurely † ſlaine, and they haue ſmitten one another: now therefore, Moab, to the ſpoile.

† Hebr. deſtroyed.

24 And when they came to the campe of Iſrael, the Iſraelites roſe vp and ſmote the Moabites, ſo that they fled before them: but ‖ they went forward ſmiting the Moabites, euen in *their* country

‖ Or, and ſmote in, euen ſmiting

25 And they beat downe the cities: and on euery good piece of land caſt euery man his ſtone, and filled it, and they ſtopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: † onely in Kirharaſeth left they the ſtones thereof: howbeit the ſlingers went about *it* and ſmote it.

† Hebr. vaniſh. left their ſtones there in Kirharaſeth

26 ¶ And when the king of Moab ſaw that the battell was too ſore for him, he tooke with him ſeuen hundred men that drew ſwords, to breake thorow euen vnto the king of Edom: but they could not.

27 Then he tooke his eldeſt ſonne that ſhould haue reigned in his ſtead, and offered him for a burnt offring vpon the wall: and there was great indignation againſt Iſrael, and they departed from him, and returned to their owne land.

CHAP. IIII.

1 Eliſha multiplieth the widowes oyle. 8 He giueth a ſonne to the good Shunammite. 18 He raiſeth againe her dead ſonne. 38 At Gilgal he healeth the deadly potage. 42 He ſatisfieth an hundred men with twenty loaues.

NOw there cryed a certaine woman of the wiues of the ſonnes of the Prophets vnto Eliſha, ſaying, Thy ſeruant my husband is dead, and thou knoweſt that thy ſeruant did feare the LORD: and the creditour is come to take vnto him my two ſonnes to be bondmen.

2 And Eliſha ſaid vnto her, What ſhall I doe for thee? Tell me, what haſt thou in the houſe? And ſhee ſaid, Thine handmaid *hath* not any thing in the houſe, ſaue a pot of oyle.

3 Then hee ſaid, Goe, borrow thee veſſels abroad of all thy neighbours, *euen* empty veſſels, ‖ borrow not a few.

‖ Or, ſtint not.

4 And when thou art come in, thou ſhalt ſhut the doore vpon thee, and vpon thy ſons, and ſhalt powre out into all thoſe veſſels, and thou ſhalt ſet aſide that which is full.

5 So ſhe went from him, and ſhut the doore vpon her, and vpon her ſonnes: who brought *the veſſels* to her, and ſhe powred out.

6 And it came to paſſe when the veſſels were full, that ſhe ſaid vnto her ſonne, Bring me yet a veſſell. And he ſaid vnto her, *There is* not a veſſell more. And the oyle ſtayed.

7 Then ſhe came and told the man of God: and he ſaid, Goe, ſell the oyle, and pay thy ‖ debt, and liue thou and thy children of the reſt.

‖ Or, creditour.

8 ¶ And † it fell on a day, that Eliſha paſſed to Shunem, where was a great woman; and ſhe † conſtrained him to eate bread: And ſo it was, that as oft as he paſſed by, he turned in thither to eate bread.

† Hebr. there was a day. † Hebr. laid hold on him.

9 And ſhe ſaid vnto her husband, Behold now, I perceiue that this *is* an holy man of God, *which* paſſeth by vs continually.

10 Let vs make a little chamber, I pray thee, on the wall, and let vs ſet for him there a bed, and a table, and a ſtoole, and a candleſticke: and it ſhall

ſhall be when he commeth to vs, that hee ſhall turne in thither.

11 And it fell on a day that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber, and lay there.

12 And hee ſaid to Gehazi his ſeruant, Call this Shunammite. And when hee had called her, ſhe ſtood before him.

13 And he ſaid vnto him, Say now vnto her, Behold, thou haſt beene careſull for vs with all this care; What *is* to be done for thee? Wouldeſt thou be ſpoken for to the king, or to the captaine of the hoſte? And ſhe anſwered, I dwell among mine owne people.

14 And he ſaid, What then *is* to be done for her? And Gehazi anſwered, Verely ſhe hath no childe, and her husband is old.

15 And he ſaid, Call her. And when hee had called her, ſhe ſtood in the doore.

16 And he ſaid, *About this* †ſeaſon, according to the time of life, thou ſhalt embrace a ſonne. And ſhe ſaid, Nay my lord, *thou* man of God, doe not lie vnto thine hand-maid.

17 And the woman conceiued, and bare a ſon at that ſeaſon, that Eliſha had ſaid vnto her, according to the time of life.

18 ¶ And when the child was growne, it fel on a day, that he went out to his father, to the reapers

19 And he ſaid vnto his father, My head, my head; and he ſaid to a lad, Carry him to his mother.

20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, hee ſate on her knees till noone, and *then* died.

21 And ſhe went vp, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and ſhut *the doore* vpon him, and went out.

22 And ſhe called vnto her husband, and ſaid, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the aſſes, that I may run to the man of God, and come againe.

23 And he ſaid, Wherefore wilt thou goe to him to day? It is neither new Moone nor Sabbath. And ſhe ſaid, *It ſhall be* † well.

24 Then ſhe ſadled an aſſe, and ſaid to her ſeruant, Drive, and goe forward: † ſlacke not *thy* riding for me, except I bid thee.

25 So ſhe went, and came vnto the man of God to mount Carmel: and it came to paſſe when the man of God ſaw her afar off, † he ſaid to Gehazi his ſeruant, Behold, *yonder is* that Shunammite:

26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her, and ſay vnto her, *Is it* well with thee? *is it* well with thy husband? *is it* well with the child? And ſhe anſwered, *It is* well.

27 And when ſhe came to the man of God to the hill, ſhee caught † him by the feet: but Gehazi came neere to thruſt her away. And the man of God ſaid, Let her alone, for her ſoule is † vexed within her: and the LORD hath hid *it* from me, and hath not told me.

28 Then ſhee ſaid, Did I deſire a ſonne of my lord? Did I not ſay, Doe not deceiue me?

29 Then he ſaid to Gehazi, Gird vp thy loines, and take my ſtaffe in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, ſalute him not: and if any ſalute thee, anſwere him not againe: and lay my ſtaffe vpon the face of the childe.

30 And the mother of the childe ſaid, As the LORD liueth, and as thy ſoule liueth, I will not leaue thee. And he aroſe, and followed her.

31 And Gehazi paſſed on before them, and laid the ſtaffe vpon the face of the childe, but *there* was neither voyce, nor † hearing: wherefore he went againe to meet him, and told him, ſaying, The child is not awaked.

32 And when Eliſha was come into the houſe, behold, the child was dead, *&* laid vpon his bed.

33 Hee went in therefore, and ſhut the doore vpon them twaine, and prayed vnto the LORD.

34 And hee went vp, and lay vpon the childe, and put his mouth vpon his mouth, and his eyes vpon his eyes, and his hands vpon his hands, and he ſtretched himſelfe vpon the childe, and the fleſh of the childe waxed warme.

35 Then he returned, and walked in the houſe † to and fro, and went vp, and ſtretched himſelfe vpon him: and the child neeſed ſeuen times, and the child opened his eyes. † Hebr. once hither, and once thither.

36 And he called Gehazi, & ſaid, Call this Shunammite. So he called her: and when ſhee was come in vnto him, he ſaid, Take vp thy ſonne.

37 Then ſhee went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed her ſelfe to the ground, and tooke vp her ſonne, and went out.

38 ¶ And Eliſha came againe to Gilgal, and there was a dearth in the land, and the ſonnes of the Prophets *were* ſitting before him: and hee ſaid vnto his ſeruant, Set on the great pot, and ſeethe pottage for the ſonnes of the Prophets.

39 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wilde vine, and gathered thereof wilde gourds his lap full, and came and ſhred them into the pot of pottage: for they knew *them* not.

40 So they powred out for the men to eate: and it came to paſſe as they were eating of the pottage, that they cryed out, and ſaid, O thou man of God, *there is* death in the pot. And they could not eate *thereof*.

41 But he ſaid, Then bring meale. And he caſt *it* into the pot: And he ſaid, Powre out for the people, that they may eate. And there was no † harme in the pot. † Hebr. euill thing.

42 ¶ And there came a man from Baal-Shaliſha, and brought the man of God bread of the firſt fruits, twenty loaues of barley, and ful eares of corne ‖ in the huſke thereof: and hee ſaid, Giue vnto the people, that they may eate. ‖ Or, in his ſcrip, or, garment.

43 And his ſeruitour ſaid, What ſhould I ſet this before an hundred men? hee ſaid againe, Giue the people that they may eate: for thus ſaith the LORD, *They ſhall eate, and ſhall leaue *thereof*. *Iohn 6.11.

44 So he ſet *it* before them, & they did eat, and left *thereof*, according to the word of the LORD.

CHAP. V.

1 *Naaman by the report of a captiue maide, is ſent to Samaria to be cured of his leproſie.* 8 *Eliſha, ſending him to Iordan, cureth him.* 15 *He refuſing Naamans gifts, graunteth him ſome of the earth.* 20 *Gehazi abuſing his maſters name vnto Naaman, is ſmitten with leproſie.*

NOw Naaman captaine of the hoſte of the King of Syria, was a great man † with his maſter, & ‖ honourable, becauſe by him § LORD had giuen ‖ deliuerance vnto Syria: hee was alſo a mighty man in valour, *but he was* a leper. † Hebr. before. ‖ Or, gracious. hee lifted vp, or, accepted in countenance. § Or, victory.

2 And the Syrians had gone out by companies, and had brought away captiue out of the land of Iſrael a little maid, and ſhe † waited on Naamans wife. † Hebr. was before.

3 And ſhe ſaid vnto her miſtreſſe, Would God my lord *were* † with the Prophet that *is* in Samaria, for he would † recouer him of his leproſie. † Hebr. before. † Hebr. gather in.

4 And one went in, and told his lord, ſaying, Thus and thus ſaid the maid that *is* of the land of Iſrael.

5 And the king of Syria ſaid, Goe to, goe, and I will ſend a letter vnto the king of Iſrael. And he

† Heb. attention.

† Hebr. in his hand.

he departed, and tooke † with him ten talents of siluer, and six thousand pieces of gold, and ten changes of raiment.

6 And he brought the letter to the King of Israel, saying, Now when this letter is come vnto thee, behold, I haue therewith sent Naaman my seruant to thee, that thou mayest recouer him of his leprosie.

7 And it came to passe, when the king of Israel had read the letter, that he rent his clothes, and said, Am I God, to kill and to make aliue, that this man doth send vnto me to recouer a man of his leprosie? Wherefore consider, I pray you, and see how he seeketh a quarrell against me.

8 ¶ And it was so when Elisha the man of God had heard, that the king of Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? Let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a Prophet in Israel.

9 So Naaman came with his horses, & with his charet, & stood at ‡ dore of the house of Elisha.

10 And Elisha sent a messenger vnto him, saying, Goe and wash in Iordan seuen times, and thy flesh shall come againe to thee, and thou shalt be cleane.

11 But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, I † thought, Hee will surely come out to mee, and stand and call on the Name of the LORD his God, † and strike his hand ouer the place, and recouer the leper.

12 Are not Abana and Pharpar, riuers of Damascus, better then all the waters of Israel? May I not wash in them, and be cleane? So hee turned, and went away in a rage.

13 And his seruants came neere and spake vnto him, and said, My father, if the Prophet had bid thee doe some great thing, wouldest thou not haue done it? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash and be cleane?

14 Then went he downe, and dipped himselfe seuen times in Iordan, according to the saying of the man of God: and his flesh came againe like vnto the flesh of a little child, & * he was cleane.

15 ¶ And he returned to the man of God, he & all his company, and came and stood before him: and he said, Behold, now I know that there is no God in all the earth, but in Israel: now therefore, I pray thee, take a blessing of thy seruant.

16 But he said, As the LORD liueth, before whom I stand, I will receiue none: and he vrged him to take it, but he refused.

17 And Naaman said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, bee giuen to thy seruant two mules burden of earth? for thy seruant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering, nor sacrifice vnto other gods, but vnto the LORD.

18 In this thing the LORD pardon thy seruant, that when my master goeth into ‡ house of Rimmon to worship there, & he leaneth on my hand, and I bow my selfe in ‡ house of Rimmon: when I bow downe my selfe in the house of Rimmon, the LORD pardon thy seruant in this thing.

19 And he said vnto him, Goe in peace. So he departed from him † a little way.

20 ¶ But Gehazi the seruant of Elisha the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared Naaman this Syrian, in not receiuing at his hands that which he brought: but as the LORD liueth, I will run after him, and take somewhat of him.

21 So Gehazi followed after Naaman: and when Naaman saw him running after him, hee lighted downe from the charet to meet him, and said, † Is all well?

22 And he said, All is well: my master hath sent me, saying, Behold, euen now there be come to me from mount Ephraim two young men, of the sons of the Prophets: giue them, I pray thee, a talent of siluer, and two changes of garments.

23 And Naaman said, Be content, take two talents: and he vrged him, and bound two talents of siluer in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid them vpon two of his seruants, and they bare them before him.

24 And when he came to the ‖ tower, he tooke them from their hand, and bestowed them in the house, and he let the men goe, and they departed.

25 And he went in, and stood before his master: & Elisha said vnto him, Whence comest thou, Gehazi? & he said, Thy seruant went † no whither.

26 And he said vnto him, Went not mine heart with thee, when the man turned againe from his charet to meet thee? Is it a time to receiue money, and to receiue garments, & oliue-yards, and vineyards, and sheep, and oxen, and menseruants, and maid-seruants?

27 The leprosie therefore of Naaman shal cleaue vnto thee, & vnto thy seed for euer: and he went out from his presence a leper as white as snow.

CHAP. VI.

1 Elisha giuing leaue to the yong Prophets to enlarge their dwellings, causeth iron to swim. 8 He discloseth the King of Syria his counsell. 13 The army which was sent to Dothan to apprehend Elisha, is smitten with blindnesse: 19 Being brought into Samaria, they are dismissed in peace. 24 The famine in Samaria causeth women to eat their owne children. 30 The King seeketh to slay Elisha.

AND the sonnes of the Prophets said vnto Elisha, Behold now, the place where wee dwell with thee, is too straight for vs:

2 Let vs goe, we pray thee, vnto Iordan, and take thence euery man a beame, and let vs make vs a place there where we may dwell. And hee answered, Goe ye.

3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy seruants. And he answered, I will goe.

4 So he went with them: and when they came to Iordan, they cut downe wood.

5 But as one was felling a beame, the † axe head fell into the water: and he cryed, and said, Alas master, for it was borrowed.

6 And the man of God said, Where fell it? and he shewed him the place: & he cut down a stick, and cast it in thither, and the iron did swim.

7 Therefore said he, Take it vp to thee: and he put out his hand, and tooke it.

8 ¶ Then the King of Syria warred against Israel, and tooke counsel with his seruants, saying, In such and such a place shall be my ‖ campe.

9 And the man of God sent vnto the King of Israel, saying, Beware that thou passe not such a place, for thither the Syrians are come downe.

10 And the King of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him, and warned him of, and saued himselfe there, not once nor twice.

11 Therefore the heart of the King of Syria was sore troubled for this thing, and he called his seruants, and said vnto them, Will ye not shew me which of vs is for the King of Israel?

12 And one of his seruants said, † None, my lord, O King; but Elisha the Prophet, that is in Israel, telleth the King of Israel, the words that thou speakest in thy bed-chamber.

13 ¶ And he said, Goe and spie where he is, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, he is in Dothan.

14 There

† Hebr. in his hand.

‡ Hebr. said, or, I said with my selfe, He will surely, come out, &c.

† Hebr. none vp & down.

‖ Or, Amma.

* Luke 4. 27.

† Hebr. a little piece of ground.

† Hebr. Is there peace.

‖ Or, secret place.

† Hebr. not his thers, thus.

† Hebr. No.

‖ Or, re campe.

† Hebr. iron.

14 Therefore ſent he thither horſes, and charets, and a † great hoſte: and they came by night, and compaſſed the city about.

15 And when the ‖ ſeruant of the man of God was riſen early and gone forth, behold, an hoſte compaſſed the city, both with horſes and charets: and his ſeruant ſaid vnto him, Alas my maſter, how ſhall we doe?

16 And he anſwered, Feare not: for *they that be* with vs, *are* moe then they that *be* with them.

17 And Eliſha prayed, and ſaid, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes that he may ſee. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man, and he ſaw: and behold, the mountaine *was* full of horſes, and charets of fire round about Eliſha.

18 And when they came down to him, Eliſha prayed vnto the LORD, & ſaid, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindneſſe. And he ſmote them with blindnes, according to the word of Eliſha.

19 ¶ And Eliſha ſaid vnto them, This *is* not the way, neither *is* this the city: † follow mee, and I will bring you to the man whom ye ſeeke. But he led them to Samaria.

20 And it came to paſſe when they were come into Samaria, that Eliſha ſaid, LORD, open the eyes of theſe men, that they may ſee. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they ſaw, and behold, *they were* in the midſt of Samaria.

21 And the King of Iſrael ſaid vnto Eliſha, when hee ſaw them, My father, ſhall I ſmite *them?* ſhall I ſmite *them?*

22 And hee anſwered, Thou ſhalt not ſmite *them:* wouldeſt thou ſmite thoſe whom thou haſt taken captiue with thy ſword, and with thy bow? ſet bread and water before them, that they may eat, and drinke, and goe to their maſter.

23 And he prepared great prouiſion for them, and when they had eaten & drunk, he ſent them away, & they went to their maſter: ſo the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Iſrael.

24 ¶ And it came to paſſe after this, that Benhadad King of Syria gathered all his hoſte, and went vp, and beſieged Samaria.

25 And there was a great famine in Samaria: and behold they beſieged it, vntill an aſſes head was *ſold* for fourteſcore *pieces* of ſiluer, and the fourth part of a cab of doues dung for fiue *pieces* of ſiluer.

26 And as the King of Iſrael was paſſing by vpon the wall, there cried a woman vnto him, ſaying, Helpe, my lord, O King.

27 And he ſaid, ‖ If the LORD doe not helpe thee, whence ſhall I help thee? out of the barne floore, or out of the winepreſſe?

28 And the King ſaid vnto her, What aileth thee? And ſhe anſwered, This woman ſaid vnto me, Giue thy ſonne, that we may eat him to day, and we will eat my ſonne to morrow.

29 So we boiled my ſon, and did eat him: and I ſaid vnto her on the † next day, Giue thy ſonne, that we may eat him: and ſhe hath hid her ſon.

30 ¶ And it came to paſſe when the King heard the words of the woman, that he rent his clothes, and he paſſed by vpon the wall, and the people looked, and behold, hee had ſackcloth within, vpon his fleſh.

31 Then he ſaid, God doe ſo, and more alſo to mee, if the head of Eliſha the ſonne of Shaphat, ſhall ſtand on him this day.

32 But Eliſha ſate in his houſe (and the Elders ſate with him) and the King ſent a man from before him: but yer the meſſenger came to him, he ſaid to the Elders, See yee how this ſonne of a murderer hath ſent to take away mine head? Looke when the meſſenger commeth, ſhut the doore and hold him faſt at the doore: *is* not the ſound of his maſters feet behinde him?

33 And while hee yet talked with them, behold, the meſſenger came downe vnto him: and he ſaid, Behold, this euill *is* of the LORD, what ſhould I wait for the LORD any longer?

CHAP. VII.

1 *Eliſha propheſieth incredible plenty in Samaria.* 3 *Foure lepers venturing on the hoſte of the Syrians, bring tidings of their flight.* 18 *The King finding by ſpies the newes to bee true, ſpoileth the tents of the Syrians.* 17 *The lord who would not beleeue the prophecie of plenty, hauing the charge of the gate, is troden to death in the preaſſe.*

THen Eliſha ſaid, Heare yee the word of the LORD, Thus ſaith the LORD, To morrow about this time ſhall a meaſure of fine floure *be ſold* for a ſhekel, and two meaſures of barley for a ſhekel, in the gate of Samaria.

2 Then † a lord on whoſe hand § King leaned, anſwered the man of God, and ſaid, Behold, *if* the LORD would make windowes in heauen, might this thing be? and hee ſaid, Behold, thou ſhalt ſee *it* with thine eyes, but ſhalt not eat thereof.

3 ¶ And there were foure leprous men at the entring in of the gate: and they ſaid one to another, Why ſit we here vntill we die?

4 If we ſay, We will enter into the city, then the famine *is* in the city, and we ſhall die there: and if we ſit ſtill here, we die alſo. Now therefore come, and let vs fall vnto the hoſte of the Syrians: if they ſaue vs aliue, we ſhall liue, and if they kill vs, we ſhall but die.

5 And they roſe vp in the twilight, to goe vnto the campe of the Syrians: and when they were come to the vttermoſt part of the campe of Syria, behold, there was no man there:

6 For the LORD had made the hoſte of the Syrians to heare a noiſe of charets, and a noiſe of horſes, *euen* the noiſe of a great hoſte: and they ſaid one to another, Loe, the King of Iſrael hath hired againſt vs the Kings of the Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians to come vpon vs.

7 Wherfore they aroſe & fled in the twilight, and left their tents & their horſes, & their aſſes, euen the campe as it *was*, and fled for their liſe.

8 And when theſe lepers came to the vttermoſt part of the campe, they went into one tent, and did eat and drinke, and carried thence ſiluer, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid it, and came againe, and entred into another tent, and carried thence alſo, and went and hid it.

9 Then they ſaid one to another, We do not well: this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if wee tarry till the morning light, † ſome miſchiefe will come vpon vs: now therefore come, that wee may goe, and tell the Kings houſhold.

10 So they came, and called vnto the porter of the city: and they told them, ſaying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, & behold, *there was* no man there, neither voyce of man, but horſes tied, and aſſes tied, and the tents as they *were*.

11 And he called the porters, and they told *it* to the Kings houſe within.

12 ¶ And the King aroſe in the night, and ſaid vnto his ſeruants, I will now ſhew you what the Syrians haue done to vs: They know that we *be* hungry, therefore are they gone out of the campe, to hide themſelues in the field, ſaying, When they come out of the city, we ſhall catch them aliue, and get into the city.

13 And

† *Hebr. a lord which belonged to the king, leaning vpon his hand.*

† *Hebr. we ſhall finde punishment.*

13 And one of his ſeruants anſwered, and ſaid, Let ſome take, I pray thee, fiue of the horſes that
† Hebr. in it. remaine, which are left † in the citie: (behold, they are as all the multitude of Iſrael that are left in it: behold, I ſay, they are euen as all the multitude of the Iſraelites that are conſumed) and let vs ſend, and ſee.

14 They tooke therefore two charet horſes, and the King ſent after the hoſte of the Syrians, ſaying, Goe and ſee.

15 And they went after them vnto Iordan, and loe, all the way was full of garments, and veſſels, which the Syrians had caſt away in their haſte: and the meſſengers returned and told the King.

16 And the people went out, and ſpoiled the tents of the Syrians: So a meaſure of fine flowre was *ſold* for a ſhekel, & two meaſures of barley for a ſhekel, according to ‡ word of the LORD.

17 ¶ And the King appointed the lord on whoſe hand he leaned, to haue the charge of the gate: and the people trod vpon him in the gate, and hee died, as the man of God had ſaid, who ſpake when the King came downe to him.

18 And it came to paſſe, as the man of God had ſpoken to the King, ſaying, Two meaſures of barley for a ſhekel, and a meaſure of fine flowre for a ſhekel ſhall be to morrow about this time in the gate of Samaria:

19 And that lord anſwered the man of God, and ſaid, Now behold, if the LORD ſhould make windowes in heauen, might ſuch a thing be? and he ſaid, Behold, thou ſhalt ſee it with thine eyes, but ſhalt not eat thereof.

20 And ſo it fell out vnto him: for the people trode vpon him in the gate, and he died.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The Shunnamite hauing left her countrey ſeuen yeeres, to auoid the forewarned famine, for Eliſhaes miracles ſake, hath her land reſtored by the King.* 7 *Hazael being ſent with a preſent by Benhadad to Eliſha at Damaſcus, after hee had heard the prophecy, killeth his maſter, and ſucceedeth him.* 16 *Iehorams wicked reigne in Iudah.* 20 *Edom and Libnah reuolt.* 23 *Ahaziah ſucceedeth Iehoram.* 25 *Ahaziahs wicked reigne.* 28 *Hee viſiteth Iehoram wounded, at Iezreel.*

*Chap. 4.35. THen ſpake Eliſha vnto the woman, (*whoſe ſonne he had reſtored to life) ſaying, Ariſe, and goe thou and thine houſhold, and ſoiourne whereſoeuer thou canſt ſoiourne: for the LORD hath called for a famine, and it ſhall alſo come vpon the land ſeuen yeeres.

2 And the woman aroſe, and did after the ſaying of the man of God: and thee went with her houſhold, and ſoiourned in the land of the Philiſtines ſeuen yeeres.

3 And it came to paſſe at the ſeuen yeeres end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philiſtines: and ſhe went forth to cry vnto the King for her houſe, and for her land.

4 And the King talked with Gehazi the ſeruant of the man of God, ſaying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Eliſha hath done.

5 And it came to paſſe as hee was telling the King how hee had reſtored a dead body to life, that behold, the woman whoſe ſonne he had reſtored to life, cried to the King for her houſe and for her land. And Gehazi ſaid, My lord, O King, this *is* the woman, and this *is* her ſonne, whom Eliſha reſtored to life.

6 And when the King aſked the woman, ſhee told him. So the King appointed vnto her a certaine ‖ officer, ſaying, Reſtore all that was hers, and all the fruits of the field, ſince the day that ſhe left the land, euen till now.

‖ Or, Eunuch.

7 ¶ And Eliſha came to Damaſcus, and Benhadad the King of Syria was ſicke, and it was told him, ſaying, The man of God is come hither.

8 And the King ſaid vnto Hazael, Take a preſent in thine hand, and goe meet the man of God, and enquire of the LORD by him, ſaying, Shall I recouer of this diſeaſe?

9 So Hazael went to meet him, and tooke a preſent † with him, euen of euery good thing of Damaſcus, fourty camels burden, and came, and ſtood before him, and ſaid, Thy ſonne Benhadad King of Syria, hath ſent me to thee, ſaying, Shall I recouer of this diſeaſe?

† Hebr. in his hand.

10 And Eliſha ſaid vnto him, Go, ſay vnto him, Thou mayeſt certainely recouer: howbeit, the LORD hath ſhewed me, that he ſhall ſurely die.

11 And he ſetled his countenance † ſtedfaſtly, vntill he was aſhamed: & the man of God wept.

† Hebr. ſtedfaſt.

12 And Hazael ſaid, Why weepeth my lord? and he anſwered, Becauſe I know the euill that thou wilt doe vnto the children of Iſrael: their ſtrong holds wilt thou ſet on fire, & their young men wilt thou ſlay with the ſword, and wilt daſh their children, & rip vp their women with child.

13 And Hazael ſaid, But what, *is* thy ſeruant a dog, that he ſhould doe this great thing? And Eliſha anſwered, The LORD hath ſhewed mee that thou *ſhalt be* King ouer Syria.

14 So he departed from Eliſha, and came to his maſter, who ſaid to him, What ſaid Eliſha to thee? And he anſwered, He told me that thou ſhouldeſt ſurely recouer.

15 And it came to paſſe on the morrow, that he tooke a thicke cloth, and dipt it in water, and ſpread *it* on his face, ſo that he died, and Hazael reigned in his ſtead.

16 ¶ And in the fifth yeere of Ioram the ſonne of Ahab King of Iſrael, Iehoſhaphat *being* then King of Iudah, * Iehoram the ſonne of Iehoſhaphat King of Iudah † began to reigne.

*2. Chr. 21.4.

17 Thirty and two yeeres old was he when he † began to reigne, and hee reigned eight yeeres in Ieruſalem.

† Hebr. reigned.

18 And he walked in the way of the Kings of Iſrael, as did the houſe of Ahab: for the daughter of Ahab was his wife, and he did euill in the ſight of the LORD.

19 Yet the LORD would not deſtroy Iudah, for Dauid his ſeruants ſake, * as he promiſed to giue to him alway a † light, and to his children.

*2. Sam. 7.13.

† Hebr. candle, or lamp.

20 ¶ In his dayes Edom reuolted from vnder the hand of Iudah, and made a king ouer themſelues.

21 So Ioram went ouer to Zair, & all ‡ charets with him, & he roſe by night, and ſmote the Edomites, which compaſſed him about and ‡ captains of the charets, & the people fled into their tents.

‡ Or, chariots.

22 Yet Edom reuolted from vnder the hand of Iudah vnto this day. Then Libnah reuolted at the ſame time.

23 And the reſt of the acts of Ioram, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

24 And Ioram ſlept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dauid: And * Ahaziah his ſonne reigned in his ſtead.

*2. Chro. 22.1.

25 ¶ In the twelfth yeere of Ioram the ſonne of Ahab King of Iſrael, did Ahaziah the ſonne of Iehoram King of Iudah, begin to reigne.

26 Two and twenty yeeres old *was* Ahaziah when hee began to reigne, and hee reigned one yeere in Ieruſalem, and his mothers name *was* Athaliah the daughter of Omri King of Iſrael.

27 And

27 And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did euill in the sight of the LORD, as *did* the house of Ahab: for he *was* the sonne in law of the house of Ahab.

28 ¶ And he went with Ioram the son of Ahab, to the war against Hazael King of Syria in Ramoth Gilead, and the Syrians wounded Ioram.

29 And King Ioram went backe to be healed in Iezreel, of the wounds † which the Syrians † had giuen him at Ramah, when he fought against Hazael King of Syria. And Ahaziah the son of Ieboram King of Iudah, went downe to see Ioram the son of Ahab in Iezreel, because he was sicke.

CHAP. IX.

1 Elisha sendeth a young Prophet with instructions to anoint Iehu at Ramoth-Gilead. 4 The Prophet hauing done his message, flieth. 11 Iehu being made King by the souldiers, killeth Ioram in the field of Naboth. 27 Ahaziah is slaine at Gur, and buried at Ierusalem. 30 Proud Iezebel is throwne downe out of a window, and eaten by dogs.

AND Elisha the Prophet called one of the children of the Prophets, and said vnto him, Gird vp thy loynes, and take this boxe of oyle in thine hand, and goe to Ramoth Gilead.

2 And when thou commest thither, looke out there Iehu § son of Iehoshaphat the son of Nimshi, and go in, and make him arise vp from among his brethren, and carry him to an inner chamber.

3 Then * take the boxe of oyle, and powre it on his head, and say, Thus saith the LORD, I haue anointed thee King ouer Israel: then open the doore and flee, and tarry not.

4 ¶ So the young man, *euen* the young man the Prophet, went to Ramoth-Gilead:

5 And when he came, behold, the captaines of the hoste were sitting; and he said, I haue an errand to thee, O captaine: and Iehu said, Vnto which of all vs? and he said, To thee, O captaine.

6 And he arose and went into the house, and he powred the oyle on his head, and said vnto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I haue anointed thee King ouer the people of the LORD, *euen* ouer Israel.

7 And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, that I may auenge the blood of my seruants the Prophets, and the blood of all the seruants of the LORD, *at the hand of Iezebel.

8 For the whole house of Ahab shall perish, & *I will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, & him that is shut vp and left in Israel.

9 And I will make the house of Ahab like the house of * Ieroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of *Baasha the son of Ahijah.

10 And the dogs shall eat Iezebel in the portion of Iezreel, and there shall be none to bury *her*. And he opened the doore, and fled.

11 ¶ Then Iehu came forth to the seruants of his lord, & *one* said vnto him, Is all well? Wherefore came this mad fellow to thee? And he said vnto them, Ye know the man and his communication.

12 And they said, *It is* false, tell vs now: and he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I haue anointed thee king ouer Israel.

13 Then they hasted, & took euery man his garment, & put it vnder him on the top of ‖ staires, and blew with trumpets, saying, Iehu † is King.

14 So Iehu the son of Iehoshaphat the son of Nimshi, conspired against Ioram: (Now Ioram had kept Ramoth-Gilead, he, and all Israel, because of Hazael King of Syria;

15 But *King † Ioram was returned to be healed in Iezreel, of the wounds which the Syrians had † giuen him, when hee fought with Hazael king of Syria.) And Iehu said, If it be your minds, then † let none goe foorth *nor* escape out of the city, to goe to tell *it* in Iezreel.

16 So Iehu rode in a charet, and went to Iezreel, (for Ioram lay there:) and Ahaziah king of Iudah was come downe to see Ioram.

17 And there stood a watchman on the tower in Iezreel, and hee spied the company of Iehu as hee came, and said, I see a company. And Ioram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, *Is it* peace?

18 So there went one on horsebacke to meete him, and said, Thus saith the King, *Is it* peace? And Iehu said, What hast thou to doe with peace? turne thee behind mee. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he commeth not againe.

19 Then hee sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the King, *Is it* peace? And Iehu answered, What hast thou to doe with peace? turne thee behind mee.

20 And the watchman told, saying, Hee came euen vnto them, and commeth not againe: and the ‖ driuing is like the driuing of Iehu the son of Nimshi; for he driueth † furiously.

21 And Ioram said, † Make ready. And his charet was made ready. And Ioram King of Israel, and Ahaziah King of Iudah went out, each in his charet, and they went out against Iehu, and † met him in the portion of Naboth the Iezreelite.

22 And it came to passe when Ioram saw Iehu, that he said, *Is it* peace, Iehu? And he answered, What Peace, so long as § whoredoms of thy mother Iezebel, and her witchcrafts *are so* many?

23 And Ioram turned his hand, and fled, and said to Ahaziah, There is treachery, O Ahaziah.

24 And Iehu † drew a bowe with his full strength, and smote Iehoram betweene his armes, and the arrow went out at his heart, and hee † sunke downe in his charet.

25 Then said *Iehu* to Bidkar his captain, Take vp, *and* cast him in the portion of the field of Naboth the Iezreelite: for remember how that when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, the LORD laid this burden vpon him:

26 * Surely I haue seene yesterday the † blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sonnes, said the LORD, and I will requite thee in this ‖ plat, saith the LORD. Now therefore take *and* cast him into the plat *of ground*, according to the word of the LORD.

27 ¶ But when Ahaziah the King of Iudah saw *this*, hee fled by the way of the garden house: and Iehu followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the charet, *and they did so*, at the going vp to Gur, which is by Ibleam: and hee fled to Megiddo, and died there.

28 And his seruants carried him in a charet to Ierusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers, in the city of Dauid.

29 And in the eleuenth yeere of Ioram the son of Ahab, began Ahaziah to reigne ouer Iudah.

30 ¶ And when Iehu was come to Iezreel, Iezebel heard *of it*, and she † painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window.

31 And as Iehu entred in at the gate, she said, Had Zimri peace, who slew his master?

32 And hee lift vp his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side, who? And there looked out to him two *or* three ‖ Eunuches.

33 And hee said, Throw her downe. So they threw her downe, and *some* of her blood was sprinkled

† Hebr. smote.
† Hebr. let no escaper goe, &c.
‖ Or, marching.
† Hebr. in madnesse
† Hebr. binde.
† Hebr. found.
† Hebr. filled his hand with a bow.
† Hebr. bowed.
* 1. Kings 21. 29.
† Hebr. bloods.
‖ Or, portion.
† Hebr. put her eyes in painting.
‖ Or, chamberlaines.

ſprinkled on the wall, and on the horſes: and he trode her vnder foot.

34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drinke, and ſaid, Goe, ſee now this curſed *woman*, and bury her: for ſhe *is* a kings daughter.

35 And they went to bury her, but they found no more of her then the ſkull, and the feet, and the palmes of *her* hands.

36 Wherefore they came againe, and told him: and hee ſaid, This *is* the word of the LORD, which he ſpake † by his ſeruant Elijah the Tiſhbite, ſaying, * In the portion of Iezreel ſhall dogs eate the fleſh of Iezebel:

† *Hebr. by the hand of.*

*1.Kings 21.23.

37 And the carcaſſe of Iezebel ſhalbe as dung vpon the face of the field in the portion of Iezreel, *ſo* that they ſhall not ſay, This *is* Iezebel.

CHAP. X.

† *Iehu by his letters cauſeth ſeuenty of Ahabs children to bee beheaded.* 8 *Hee excuſeth the fact by the prophecy of Elijah.* 12 *At the ſhearing-houſe he ſlayeth two and fourty of Ahaziahs brethren.* 15 *Hee taketh Iehonadab into his company.* 18 *By ſubtilty he deſtroyeth all the worſhippers of Baal.* 29 *Iehu followeth Ieroboams ſinnes.* 32 *Hazael oppreſſeth Iſrael.* 34 *Iehoahaz ſucceedeth Iehu.*

AND Ahab had ſeuenty ſons in Samaria: and Iehu wrote letters, and ſent to Samaria vnto the Rulers of Iezreel, to the Elders, and to † them that brought vp Ahabs *children*, ſaying,

† *Hebr. nourſers.*

2 Now aſſoone as this letter commeth to you, ſeeing your maſters ſons *are* with you, and there *are* with you charets and horſes, a fenced city alſo, and armour:

3 Looke euen out the beſt and meeteſt of your maſters ſons, and ſet *him* on his fathers throne, and fight for your maſters houſe.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and ſaid, Behold, two Kings ſtood not before him: how then ſhall we ſtand?

5 And hee that *was* ouer the houſe, and hee that *was* ouer the city, the Elders alſo, and the bringers vp *of the children*, ſent to Iehu, ſaying, We are thy ſeruants, and will doe all that thou ſhalt bid vs, wee will not make any King: doe thou *that which is* good in thine eyes.

6 Then he wrote a letter the ſecond time to them, ſaying, If yee *bee* † mine, and if ye will hearken vnto my voyce, take ye the heads of the men your maſters ſons, and come to me to Iezreel by to morrow this time: (now the Kings ſons being ſeuenty perſons, *were* with the great men of the city, which brought them vp.)

† *Hebr. for me.*

7 And it came to paſſe when the letter came to them, that they tooke the Kings ſons, and ſlew ſeuenty perſons, and put their heads in baſkets, and ſent him *them* to Iezreel.

8 ¶ And there came a meſſenger, and told him, ſaying, They haue brought the heads of the kings ſonnes. And he ſaid, Lay ye them in two heapes at the entring in of the gate, vntill the morning.

9 And it came to paſſe in the morning, that he went out, and ſtood, and ſaid to all the people, Ye *be* righteous: behold, I conſpired againſt my maſter, and ſlew him: but who ſlew all theſe?

10 Know now, that there ſhall fall vnto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD ſpake concerning the houſe of Ahab: for the LORD hath done *that* which hee ſpake † by his ſeruant Elijah.

*1.Kings 21.29.

† *Hebr. by the hand of.*

11 So Iehu ſlew all that remained of the houſe of Ahab in Iezreel, and all his great men, and his ‖ kinſefolkes, and his Prieſts, vntill he left him none remaining.

‖ *Or, acquaintance.*

12 ¶ And he aroſe, and departed, and came to Samaria: and *as* he was at the † ſhearing houſe in the way,

† *Hebr. houſe of binding.*

13 Iehu † met with the brethren of Ahaziah King of Iudah, and ſaid, Who *are* ye? And they anſwered, We *are* the brethren of Ahaziah, and wee goe downe † to ſalute the children of the King, and the children of the Queene.

† *Hebr. found.*

† *Hebr. the peace of.*

14 And hee ſaid, Take them aliue. And they tooke them aliue, and ſlew them at the pit of the ſhearing houſe, *euen* two and fourty men; neither left he any of them.

15 ¶ And when he was departed thence, hee † lighted on Iehonadab the ſon of Rechab, *coming* to meet him: and he † ſaluted him, and ſaid to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart *is* with thy heart? and Iehonadab anſwered, It is: If it be, giue me thine hand. And hee gaue him his hand, & he tooke him vp to him into the charet.

† *Hebr. found.*

† *Hebr. bleſſed.*

16 And hee ſaid, Come with mee, and ſee my zeale for the LORD: ſo they made him ride in his charet.

17 And when he came to Samaria, he ſlew all that remained vnto Ahab in Samaria, till he had deſtroyed him, according to the ſaying of the LORD, which he ſpake to Elijah.

18 ¶ And Iehu gathered all the people together, and ſaid vnto them, Ahab ſerued Baal a little, *but* Iehu ſhall ſerue him much.

19 Now therefore call vnto mee all the prophets of Baal, all his ſeruants, and all his Prieſts, let none be wanting: for I haue a great ſacrifice *to do* to Baal: whoſoeuer ſhalbe wanting, he ſhall not liue. But Iehu did *it* in ſubtilty, to the intent that he might deſtroy the worſhippers of Baal.

20 And Iehu ſaid, † Proclaime a ſolemne aſſembly for Baal, and they proclaimed *it*.

† *Hebr. ſanctifie.*

21 And Iehu ſent thorow all Iſrael, and all the worſhippers of Baal came, ſo that there was not a man left that came not: and they came into the houſe of Baal, and the houſe of Baal was ‖ full from one end to another.

‖ *Or, ſo full that they ſtood mouth to mouth.*

22 And hee ſaid vnto him that was ouer the veſtry, Bring foorth veſtments for all the worſhippers of Baal. And hee brought them foorth veſtments.

23 And Iehu went, and Iehonadab the ſonne of Rechab into the houſe of Baal, and ſaid vnto the worſhippers of Baal, Search, and looke that there bee here with you none of the ſeruants of the LORD, but the worſhippers of Baal onely.

24 And when they went in to offer ſacrifices, and burnt offerings, Iehu appointed foureſcore men without, and ſaid, If any of the men whom I haue brought into your hands, eſcape, he that letteth him go, his life *ſhalbe* for the life of him.

25 And it came to paſſe, aſſoone as hee had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Iehu ſaid to the guard, and the captaines, Goe in, *and* ſlay them, let none come foorth. And they ſmote them with the † edge of the ſword, and the guard, and the captaines caſt them out, and went to the city of the houſe of Baal:

† *Heb. the mouth.*

26 And they brought foorth the † images out of the houſe of Baal, and burnt them.

† *Hebr. ſtatues.*

27 And they brake downe the image of Baal, and brake downe the houſe of Baal, and made it a draught-houſe vnto this day.

28 Thus Iehu deſtroyed Baal out of Iſrael.

29 ¶ Howbeit, *from* the ſins of Ieroboam the ſonne of Nebat, who made Iſrael to ſinne, Iehu departed not from after them, *to wit*, the golden calues that *were* in Bethel, and that *were* in Dan.

30 And the LORD ſaid vnto Iehu, Becauſe thou haſt

last done well in executing that which is right in mine eyes, *and* hast done vnto the house of Ahab according to all that *was* in mine heart, thy children of the fourth *generation* shall sit on the throne of Israel.

31 But Iehu † tooke no heed to walke in the Law of the LORD God of Israel, with all his heart: *for* hee departed not from the sinnes of Ierobeam, which made Israel to sinne.

32 ¶ In those dayes the LORD began † to cut Israel short: and Hazael smote them in all the coasts of Israel:

33 From Iordane † Eastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manasites, from Aroer, (which *is* by the riuer Arnon) ‖ euen Gilead and Bashan.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Iehu, and all that he did, and all his might, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

35 And Iehu slept with his fathers, and they buried him in Samaria, and Iehoahaz his sonne reigned in his stead.

36 And † the time that Iehu reigned ouer Israel in Samaria, *was* twenty and eight yeeres.

CHAP. XI.

1 Iehosh beng saued by Iehosheba his aunt from Athaliahs massacre of the seed Royall, is hid sixe yeeres in the house of God. 4 Iehoiada giuing order to the captaines, in the seuenth yere anoynteth him King. 13 Athaliah is slaine. 17 Iehoiada restoreth the worship of God.

AND when * Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, shee arose, and destroyed all the † seed royall.

2 But Iehosheba the daughter of King Ioram, sister of Ahaziah, tooke Ioash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the Kings sonnes which were slaine; and they hid him, *euen* him and his nurse in the bed chamber from Athaliah, so that he was not slaine.

3 And hee was with her hid in the house of the LORD sixe yeeres: and Athaliah did reigne ouer the land.

4 ¶ And * the seuenth yeere Iehoiada sent, and fet the rulers ouer hundreds, with the captaines, and the guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD, and made a couenant with them, and tooke an oath of them in the house of the LORD, and shewed them the Kings sonne.

5 And he commanded them, saying, This *is* the thing that ye shall doe: A third part of you that enter in on the Sabbath, shall euen be Keepers of the watch of the Kings house:

6 And a third part *shall be* at the gate of Sur, and a third part at the gate behinde the guard: so shall ye keepe the watch of the house, ‖ that it be not broken downe.

7 And two ‖ parts of all you that goe foorth on the Sabbath, *euen* they shall keepe the watch of the house of the LORD about the King.

8 And yee shall compasse the King round about, euery man with his weapons in his hand: and hee that commeth within the ranges, let him be slaine: and be ye with the King as hee goeth out, and as he commeth in.

9 And the captaines ouer the hundreds did according to all things that Iehoiada the Priest commanded: and they tooke euery man his men, that were to come in on the Sabbath, with them that should goe out on the Sabbath, and came to Iehoiada the Priest.

10 And to the captaines ouer hundreds, did the Priest giue King Dauids speares and shields, that were in the Temple.

11 And the guard stood euery man with his weapons in his hand, round about the King, from the right † corner of the Temple, to the left corner of the Temple, *along* by the Altar and the Temple.

12 And he brought foorth the Kings son, and put the crowne vpon him, and *gaue him* the Testimony, and they made him King, and anoynted him, and they clapt their hands, and said, † God saue the King.

13 ¶ And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard, *and* of the people, shee came to the people into the Temple of the LORD.

14 And when shee looked, behold, the King stood by a pillar, as the manner was, and the Princes, and the trumpeters by the King, and all the people of the land reioyced, and blew with trumpets: and Athaliah rent her clothes, and cried, Treason, treason.

15 But Iehoiada the Priest commanded the captaines of the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said vnto them, Haue her foorth without the ranges, and him that followeth her, kill with the sword: for the Priest had said, Let her not be slaine in the house of the LORD.

16 And they laid hands on her, and she went by the way, by the which the horses came into the Kings house, and there was she slaine.

17 ¶ And Iehoiada made a couenant betweene the LORD and the King, and the people, that they should bee the LORDS people: betweene the King also and the people.

18 And all the people of the land went into the house of Baal, and brake it downe, his altars, and his images brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Mattan the Priest of Baal, before the altars: and the Priest appointed † officers ouer the house of the LORD.

19 And he tooke the rulers ouer hundreds, and the captaines, and the guard, and all the people of the land, and they brought downe the King from the house of the LORD, and came by the way of the gate of the guard, to the Kings house, and he sate on the throne of the Kings.

20 And all the people of the land reioyced, and the city was in quiet, and they slew Athaliah with the sword, *beside* the Kings house.

21 Seuen yeeres old was Iehoash when he began to reigne.

CHAP. XII.

1 Iehoash reigneth well all the dayes of Iehoiada. 4 He giueth order for the repaire of the Temple. 17 Hazael is diuerted from Ierusalem, by a present of the hallowed treasures of Iehoash being slain by his seruants, Amaziah succeedeth him.

IN the seuenth yeere of Iehu, Iehoash began to reigne, and forty yeeres reigned he in Ierusalem, and his mothers name *was* Zibiah of Beersheba.

2 And Iehoash did that which *was* right in the sight of the LORD all his dayes, wherein Iehoiada the Priest instructed him.

3 But the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed, and burnt incense in the high places.

4 ¶ And Iehoash said to the Priests, All the money of the ‖ dedicated things that is brought into the house of the LORD, *euen* the money of euery one that passeth *the account*, † the money that euery man is set at, *and* all the mony that † commeth into any mans heart, to bring into the house of the LORD,

5 Let the Priests take *it* to them, euery man of his acquaintance, & let them repaire the breaches of the house, wherfoeuer any breach shalbe found

6 But it was so, *that* in the three and twentieth

† Hebr. shoulder.

† Heb. let the King liue.

† Hebr. officers.

2 Chro. 24.1.

‖ Or, holy things. Heb. holinesses.

† Heb. the money of the soules of his estimation

† Hebr. ascendeth vpon the heart of a man.

† Hebr. in the twentieth yere and third

yeere of King Iehoash, the Priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.

7 Then King Iehoash called for Iehoiada the Priest, and the *other* Priests, and said vnto them, Why repaire ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receiue no more mony of your acquaintance, but deliuer it for the breaches of the house.

8 And the Priests consented to receiue no more money of the people, neither to repaire the breaches of the house.

9 But Iehoiada the Priest tooke a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the Altar, on the right side, as one commeth into the house of the LORD, and the Priests that kept the † doore, put therein all the money that was brought into the house of the LORD.

† Hebr. threshold

10 And it was so when they saw that *there was* much mony in the chest, that the Kings ‖ Scribe, and the high Priest came vp, and they † put vp in bagges and told the money that was found in the house of the LORD.

‖ Or, Secretary. † Hebr. bound vp

11 And they gaue the money being told, into the hands of them that did the worke, that had the ouersight of the house of the LORD: and they † laid it out to the carpenters and builders that wrought vpon the house of the LORD,

† Heb. brought it forth.

12 And to masons, and hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone, to repaire the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that † was laid out for the house to repaire *it*.

† Heb. went forth.

13 Howbeit there were not made for the house of the LORD, bowles of siluer, snuffers, basons, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of siluer, of the mony that was brought into the house of the LORD:

14 But they gaue that to the workemen, and repaired therewith the house of the LORD.

15 Moreouer they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they deliuered the money to be bestowed on workment: for they dealt faithfully.

16 The trespasse money, and sinne money *was* not brought into the house of the LORD, it was the Priests.

17 ¶ Then Hazael King of Syria went vp, and fought against Gath, and tooke it: and Hazael set his face to goe vp to Ierusalem.

18 And Iehoash King of Iudah tooke all the hallowed things that Iehoshaphat, and Iehoram, and Ahaziah his fathers, Kings of Iudah had dedicate, and his owne hallowed things, and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and in the Kings house, and sent it to Hazael king of Syria, and he † went away from Ierusalem.

† Hebr. went vp.

19 ¶ And the rest of the actes of Iehoash, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

20 And his seruants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Iehoash in ‖ the house of Millo, which goeth downe to Silla.

‖ Or, Beth-Millo.

21 For Iozachar the son of Shimeath, and Iehozabad the son of Shomer his seruants, smote him, and he died: and they buried him with his fathers in the city of Dauid, and Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Iehoahaz his wicked reigne. 3 Iehoahaz oppressed by Hazael, is relieued by prayer. 8 Ioash succeedeth him. 10 His wicked reigne. 12 Ieroboam succeedeth him. 14 Elisha dying, prophesieth to Ioash three victories ouer the Syrians. 20 The Moabites inuading the land, Elishaes bones raise vp a dead man. 22 Hazael dying, Ioash getteth three victories ouer Benhadad.

IN † the three and twentieth yere of Ioash the son of Ahaziah King of Iudah, Iehoahaz the son of Iehu began to reigne ouer Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* seuenteene yeeres.

† In the three and twentieth yere of Ioash the son of Ahaziah King of Iudah, Iehoahaz the son of Iehu began to reigne ouer Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* seuenteene yeeres.

2 And he did that which *was* euill in the sight of the LORD, and † followed the sins of Ieroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sinne, he departed not therefrom.

† Hebr. walked after.

3 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and hee deliuered them into the hand of Hazael King of Syria, and into the hand of Benhadad the son of Hazael, all *their dayes*.

4 And Iehoahaz besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened vnto him: for he saw the oppression of Israel, because the King of Syria oppressed them.

5 (And the LORD gaue Israel a Sauiour, so that they went out from vnder the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in their tents † as before time.

† Hebr. yesterday and the day before, Hebr. walked in, Hebr. stood

6 Nevertheless, they departed not from the sins of the house of Ieroboam, who made Israel sin, *but* † walked therein: and there † remained the groue also in Samaria.)

7 Neither did hee leaue of the people to Iehoahaz, but fifty horsemen, and ten charets, and ten thousand footmen: for the King of Syria had destroyed them, and had made them like the dust by threshing.

8 ¶ Now the rest of the actes of Iehoahaz, and all that he did, and his might, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

9 And Iehoahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in Samaria, and Ioash his sonne reigned in his stead.

10 ¶ In the thirty and seuenth yeere of Ioash King of Iudah, began Iehoash the son of Iehoahaz to reigne ouer Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* sixteene yeeres.

11 And he did that which *was* euill in the sight of the LORD, he departed not from all the sinnes of Ieroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel sinne: *but* he walked therein.

12 And the rest of the actes of Ioash, and all that he did, and his might, wherewith he fought against Amaziah king of Iudah, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

13 And Ioash slept with his fathers, and Ieroboam sate vpon his throne: and Ioash was buried in Samaria with the Kings of Israel.

14 ¶ Now Elisha was fallen sicke of his sickenesse whereof he died, and Ioash the King of Israel came downe vnto him, and wept ouer his face, and said, O my father, my father, the charet of Israel, and the horsemen thereof.

15 And Elisha said vnto him, Take bow and arrowes. And hee tooke vnto him bow and arrowes.

16 And he said to the King of Israel, † Put thine hand vpon the bow. And he put his hand *vpon it*: and Elisha put his hands vpon the Kings hands.

† Hebr. make thine hand ride.

17 And hee said, Open the window Eastward. And he opened *it*. Then Elisha said, Shoot: and he shot. And he said, The arrow of the LORDS deliuerance, and the arrow of deliuerance from Syria: for thou shalt smite the Syrians in Aphek, till thou haue consumed *them*.

18 And he said, Take the arrowes. And he took *them*. And he said vnto the King of Israel, Smite vpon the ground. And he smote thrice, & stayed.

19 And the man of God was wroth with him, and

and said, Thou shouldest haue smitten fiue or six times, then hadst thou smitten Syria, till thou hadst consumed it: whereas now thou shalt smite Syria *but* thrice.

20 ¶ And Elisha died, and they buried him: and the bands of the Moabites inuaded the land at the comming in of the yeere.

21 And it came to passe, as they were burying a man, that behold, they spied a band *of men*, and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha: and when the man † was let downe, and touched the bones of Elisha, * hee reuiued, and stood vp on his feet.

22 ¶ But Hazael King of Syria, oppressed Israel all the dayes of Iehoahaz.

23 And the LORD was gracious vnto them, and had compassion on them, and had respect vnto them, because of his Couenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Iacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his † presence as yet.

24 So Hazael the King of Syria died, and Benhadad his sonne reigned in his stead.

25 And Iehoash the son of Iehoahaz † tooke againe out of the hand of Benhadad the sonne of Hazael, the cities which he had taken out of the hand of Iehoahaz his father, by warre: three times did Ioash beat him, and recouered the cities of Israel.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 *Amaziah his good reigne.* 5 *His iustice on the murderers of his father.* 7 *His victory ouer Edom.* 8 *Amaziah prouoking Iehoash, is ouercome and spoiled.* 15 *Ieroboam succeedeth Iehoash.* 17 *Amaziah slaine by a conspiracy.* 21 *Azariah succeedeth him.* 23 *Ieroboams wicked reigne.* 28 *Zachariah succeedeth him.*

IN the second yeere of Ioash son of Iehoahaz King of Israel, reigned * Amaziah the sonne of Ioash King of Iudah.

2 He was twenty and fiue yeeres old when he began to reigne, and reigned twenty and nine yeeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Iehoaddan of Ierusalem.

3 And hee did that which *was* right in the sight of the LORD, yet not like Dauid his father: he did according to all things as Ioash his father did.

4 Howbeit, the high places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice, and burnt incense on the high places.

5 ¶ And it came to passe, assoone as the kingdome was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his seruants * which had slaine the King his father.

6 But the children of the murderers hee slew not, according vnto that which is written in the booke of the Law of Moses, wherein the LORD commanded, saying, * The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children bee put to death for the fathers: but euery man shall be put to death for his owne sinne.

7 He slew of Edom in the valley of salt, ten thousand, and tooke ‖ Selah by warre, and called the name of it, Ioktheel, vnto this day.

8 ¶ Then Amaziah sent messengers to Iehoash, the son of Iehoahaz, sonne of Iehu King of Israel, saying, Come, let vs looke one another in the face.

9 And Iehoash the King of Israel sent to Amaziah King of Iudah, saying, The thistle that *was* in Lebanon, sent to the Cedar that *was* in Lebanon, saying, Giue thy daughter to my sonne to wife. And there passed by a wilde beast that *was* in Lebanon, and trod downe the thistle.

10 Thou hast indeed smitten Edom, and thine heart hath lifted thee vp: glory *of this*, and tarry † at home: for why shouldest thou meddle to *thy* hurt, that thou shouldest fall, *euen* thou, and Iudah with thee?

11 But Amaziah would not heare: therefore Iehoash king of Israel went vp, and he, and Amaziah king of Iudah, looked one another in the face at Bethshemesh, which *belongeth* to Iudah.

12 And Iudah † was put to the worse before Israel, and they fled euery man to their tents.

13 And Iehoash king of Israel tooke Amaziah King of Iudah, the sonne of Iehoash, the sonne of Ahaziah at Bethshemesh, and came to Ierusalem, and brake downe the wall of Ierusalem, from the gate of Ephraim, vnto the corner gate, foure hundred cubites.

14 And he tooke all the gold and siluer, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the Kings house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.

15 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Iehoash which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Amaziah King of Iudah, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

16 And Iehoash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria, with the kings of Israel, and Ieroboam his sonne reigned in his stead.

17 ¶ And Amaziah the son of Ioash, King of Iudah, liued after the death of Iehoash sonne of Iehoahaz king of Israel, fifteene yeeres.

18 And the rest of the actes of Amaziah, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

19 Now * they made a conspiracy against him in Ierusalem: and he fled to Lachish, but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there.

20 And they brought him on horses, and he was buried at Ierusalem with his fathers, in the city of Dauid.

21 ¶ And all the people of Iudah tooke * Azariah (which *was* sixteene yeres old) and made him king in stead of his father Amaziah.

22 He built Elath, and restored it to Iudah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

23 ¶ In the fifteenth yeere of Amaziah the son of Ioash king of Iudah, Ieroboam the son of Ioash king of Israel began to reigne in Samaria, *and reigned* fourty and one yeeres:

24 And hee did that *which was* euill in the sight of the LORD: hee departed not from all the sinnes of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, who made Israel to sinne.

25 He restored the coast of Israel, from the entring of Hamath, vnto the Sea of the plaine, according to the word of the LORD God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his seruant * Ionah the son of Amittai the Prophet, which *was* of Gath-Hepher.

26 For the LORD saw the affliction of Israel, *that it was* very bitter: for there was not any shut vp, nor any left, nor any helper for Israel.

27 And the LORD said not, that he would blot out the name of Israel from vnder heauen: but he saued them by the hand of Ieroboam the son of Ioash.

28 ¶ Now the rest of the actes of Ieroboam, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recouered Damascus, and Hamath *which belonged* to Iudah, for Israel, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

29 And Ieroboam slept with his fathers, *euen* with the Kings of Israel, and Zachariah his sonne reigned in his stead.

† Heb. at thy house.

† Heb. was smitten.

*2. Chro. 25.27.

*2. Chro. 26.1. *he is called Vzziah.*

*Matth. 12.39,40. *called Jonas.*

CHAP. XV.

1 *Azariah his good reigne.* 5 *He dying a leper, Iotham succeedeth.* 8 *Zachariah the last of Iehu his generation reigning ill, is slaine by Shallum.* 13 *Shallum reigning a moneth, is slaine by Menahem.* 16 *Menahem strengtheneth himselfe by Pul.* 21 *Pekahiah succeedeth him.* 23 *Pekahiah is slaine by Pekah.* 27 *Pekah is oppressed by Tiglath-Pileser, and slaine by Hoshea.* 32 *Iothams good reigne.* 36 *Ahaz succeedeth him.*

IN the twenty and seuenth yeere of Ieroboam King of Israel, began Azariah son of Amaziah King of Iudah to reigne.

2 Sixteene yeeres old was he when he began to reigne, and he reigned two and fifty yeeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Iecholiah of Ierusalem.

3 And he did that *which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah had done:

4 Saue that the high places were not remooued: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places.

5 ¶ And the LORD smote the king, so that he was a leper vnto the day of his death, and dwelt in a seuerall house, & Iotham the Kings son *was* ouer the house, iudging the people of the land.

6 And the rest of the actes of Azariah, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

7 So Azariah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the city of Danid, and Iotham his sonne reigned in his stead.

8 ¶ In the thirty and eighth yeere of Azariah King of Iudah, did Zachariah the son of Ieroboam reigne ouer Israel in Samaria sixe moneths.

9 And he did that *which was* euill in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, who made Israel to sinne.

10 And Shallum the son of Iabesh conspired against him, and smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

11 And the rest of the actes of Zachariah, behold, they are written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel.

12 This *was* * the word of the LORD which he spake vnto Iehu, saying, Thy sons shall sit on the throne of Israel vnto the fourth generation. And so it came to passe. * Chap. 10.30.

13 ¶ Shallum the sonne of Iabesh began to reigne in the nine and thirtieth yeere of * Vzziah King of Iudah, and he reigned † a full moneth in Samaria. *Matth. 1.9. called Ozias. †Hebr. a moneth of daies.

14 For Menahem the sonne of Gadi went vp from Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and smote Shallum the son of Iabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

15 And the rest of the actes of Shallum, and the conspiracy which he made, behold, they are written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel.

16 ¶ Then Menahem smote Tiphsah, and all that *were* therein, and the coasts thereof from Tirzah: because they opened not *to him*, therefore he smote *it*, *and* all the women therein that were with childe, he ript vp.

17 In the nine and thirtieth yeere of Azariah King of Iudah, began Menahem the son of Gadi to reigne ouer Israel, *and reigned* ten yeeres in Samaria.

18 And hee did that *which was* euill in the sight of the LORD: he departed not all his daies from the sins of Ieroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

19 * *And* Pul the king of Assyria came against the land: and Menahem gaue Pul a thousand talents of siluer, that his hand might bee with him, to confirme the kingdome in his hand. * 1.Chr. 5.26.

20 And Menahem † exacted the money of Israel, *euen* of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of siluer, to giue to the King of Assyria: so the King of Assyria turned backe, and stayed not there in the land. † Hebr. caused come foorth.

21 ¶ And the rest of the actes of Menahem, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel?

22 And Menahem slept with his fathers, and Pekahiah his sonne reigned in his stead.

23 ¶ In the fiftieth yeere of Azariah King of Iudah, Pekahiah the son of Menahem began to reigne ouer Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* two yeeres.

24 And he did that *which was* euill in the sight of the LORD, he departed not from † sins of Ieroboam ‡ son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin. † Hebr. the sins.

25 But Pekah the son of Remaliah, a captaine of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in the palace of the Kings house, with Argob, and Arieh, and with him fifty men of the Gileadites: and hee killed him, and reigned in his roome.

26 And the rest of the actes of Pekahiah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel.

27 ¶ In the two and fiftieth yeere of Azariah King of Iudah, Pekah the son of Remaliah began to reigne ouer Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* twenty yeeres.

28 And hee did that *which was* euill in the sight of the LORD, hee departed not from the sins of Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, who made Israel to sinne.

29 In the dayes of Pekah King of Israel, came Tiglath-Pileser King of Assyria, and tooke Iion, and Abel-Beth-maacha, and Ianoah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and caried them captiue to Assyria.

30 And Hoshea the sonne of Elah, made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead, in the twentieth yeere of Iotham the son of Vzziah.

31 And the rest of the actes of Pekah, and all that hee did, behold, they are written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel.

32 ¶ * In the second yeere of Pekah the sonne of Remaliah King of Israel, began Iotham the sonne of Vzziah King of Iudah to reigne. * 2.Chr. 27.1.

33 Fiue and twenty yeeres old was he when he began to reigne, and he reigned sixteene yeeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Ierusha, the daughter of Zadok.

34 And hee did that *which was* right in the sight of the LORD: he did according to all that his father Vzziah had done.

35 ¶ Howbeit, the high places were not remoued: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still in the high places: Hee built the higher gate of the house of the LORD.

36 ¶ Now the rest of the actes of Iotham, and all that hee did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

37 (In those dayes the LORD began to send against Iudah, Rezin the King of Syria, and Pekah the sonne of Remaliah.)

38 And Iotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Danid his father, and Ahaz his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Ahaz his wicked reigne. 5 Ahaz assailed by Rezin and Pekah, hireth Tiglath-Pileser against them. 10 Ahaz sending a paterne of an altar from Damascus to Vrijah, directeth the brazen Altar to his owne deuotion. 17 He spoileth the Temple. 19 Hezekiah succeedeth him.

IN * the seuenteenth yeere of Pekah the son of Remaliah, Ahaz the son of Iotham king of Iudah began to reigne.

2 Twenty yeeres old *was* Ahaz when he began to reigne, and reigned sixteene yeeres in Ierusalem, and did not that *which was* right in the sight of ℣ LORD his God, like Dauid his father:

3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, and made his sonne to passe thorow the fire, according to the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel.

4 And he sacrificed & burnt incense in the high places, & on the hils, & vnder euery greene tree.

5 ¶ * Then Rezin king of Syria, and Pekah sonne of Remaliah king of Israel, came vp to Ierusalem to warre: and they besieged Ahaz, but could not ouercome him.

6 At that time Rezin king of Syria recouered Elath to Syria, and drane the Iewes from Elath: and the Syrians came to Elath, and dwelt there vnto this day.

7 So Ahaz sent messengers to Tiglath-Pileser king of Assyria, saying, I *am* thy seruant, and thy son: come vp, and saue mee out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which rise vp against me.

8 And Ahaz tooke the siluer and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the kings house, and sent *it for* a present to the King of Assyria.

9 And the king of Assyria hearkened vnto him: for the King of Assyria went vp against Damascus, and tooke it, and caried *the people of* it captiue to Kir, and slew Rezin.

10 ¶ And king Ahaz went to † Damascus to meet Tiglath-Pileser king of Assyria, and saw an altar ℣ *was* at Damascus: & king Ahaz sent to Vrijah the Priest the fashion of the altar, and ℣ paterne of it, according to all the workmanship thereof.

11 And Vrijah the Priest built an altar: according to all that king Ahaz had sent from Damascus, so Vrijah the Priest made *it*, against King Ahaz came from Damascus.

12 And when the king was come from Damascus, the King saw the altar: and the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon.

13 And hee burnt his burnt offering, and his meat offering, and powred his drinke offering, and sprinkled the blood of † his peace offerings vpon the altar.

14 And he brought also the brazen altar which was before the LORD, from the forefront of the house, from betweene ℣ altar & the house of the LORD, and put it on the North side of the altar.

15 And king Ahaz commanded Vrijah ℣ Priest, saying, Vpon the great altar, burne the morning burnt offering, & the euening meat offering, and the kings burnt sacrifice, and his meat offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their meat offering, & their drink offerings, and sprinkle vpon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: and the brazen altar shalbe for me to enquire *by*.

16 Thus did Vrijah the Priest, according to all that king Ahaz commanded.

17 ¶ And king Ahaz cut off the bordes of the bases, & remoued ℣ lauer from off them, & tooke downe the sea from off the brazen oxen ℣ were vnder it, and put it vpon a pauement of stones:

18 And ℣ couert for the Sabbath that they had built in the house, and the kings entry without, turned he from the house of the LORD, for the King of Assyria.

19 ¶ Now the rest of the actes of Ahaz, which he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the citie of Dauid, and Hezekiah his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Hoshea his wicked reigne. 3 Being subdued by Shalmaneser, he conspireth against him with So King of Egypt. 5 Samaria for their sinnes, is captiuated. 24 The strange nations, which were transplanted in Samaria, being plagued with lions, make a mixture of religions.

IN the twelfth yeere of Ahaz king of Iudah, began Hoshea the sonne of Elah to reigne in Samaria, ouer Israel nine yeeres.

2 And he did that *which was* euill in the sight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Israel that were before him.

3 ¶ Against him came vp Shalmaneser king of Assyria, and Hoshea became his seruant, and † gaue him ‖ presents.

4 And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshea: for he had sent messengers to So king of Egypt, & brought no present to the king of Assyria, as *he had done* yere by yere: therfore ℣ king of Assyria shut him vp, and bound him in prison.

5 ¶ Then the king of Assyria came vp thorowout all the land, and went vp to Samaria, and besieged it three yeeres.

6 * In the ninth yeere of Hoshea, the king of Assyria took Samaria, & caried Israel away into Assyria, & placed them in Halath, & in Habor, *by* the riuer of Gozan, and in the cities of ℣ Medes.

7 For so it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, which had brought them vp out of the land of Egypt, from vnder the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods,

8 And walked in the statutes of the heathen, (whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel) and of the Kings of Israel, which they had made.

9 And the children of Israel did secretly those things that were not right, against the LORD their God: and they built them high places in all their cities, from the tower of the watchmen, to the fenced citie.

10 And they set them vp † images and groues in euery high hill, and vnder euery greene tree.

11 And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as did the heathen whom the LORD caried away before them, and wrought wicked things to prouoke the LORD to anger.

12 For they serued idoles, whereof the LORD had said vnto them, * Ye shall not do this thing.

13 Yet the LORD testified against Israel, and against Iudah, † by all the Prophets, *and by* all the Seers, saying, * Turne yee from your euill wayes, and keepe my Commandements, and my Statutes, according to all the Law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my seruants the Prophets.

14 Notwithstanding, they would not heare, but * hardened their necks, like to ℣ neck of their fathers, ℣ did not beleeue in the LORD their God.

15 And they reiected his statutes, and his Co-

† Hebr. Damascus.

† Hebr. which were his

† Hebr. caused some to worship

Chron. 28.

2 King. 16.7. Isa.

† Hebr. gaue

† Hebr. rendred. ‖ Or, tribute.

* Chap. 18.10.

† Hebr. images

† Hebr. by the hand of all.

* Deut. 4.19. * Ier. 18. 11. and 25.5. and 35.15.

* Deut. 31.27.

nenant that he made with their fathers, and his Testimonies which he testified against them, and they followed vanity, and became vaine, and went after the heathen that were round about them, concerning whom the LORD had charged them, that they should not doe like them.

16 And they left all the Commandements of the LORD their God, and * made them molten images, euen two calues, and made a groue, and worshipped all ſ hoste of heauen, & serued Baal. * Exod. 32.8. 1 kings 12.28.

17 And they caused their sons and their daughters to passe thorow the fire, & vsed diuination, and inchantments, & sold themselues to do euill in ſ sight of the LORD, to prouoke him to anger.

18 Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight, there was none left, but the tribe of Iudah onely.

19 Also Iudah kept not the commandements of the LORD their God, but walked in the Statutes of Israel, which they made.

20 And the LORD reiected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and deliuered them into the hand of spoilers, vntill he had cast them out of his sight.

21 For he rent Israel from the house of Dauid, and they made Ieroboam the son of Nebat king, and Ieroboam draue Israel from following the LORD, and made them sinne a great sinne.

22 For the children of Israel walked in all the sinnes of Ieroboam which he did, they departed not from them:

23 Vntill the LORD removed Israel out of his sight, as hee had said by all his seruants the Prophets: so was Israel caried away out of their owne land to Assyria, vnto this day.

24 ¶ And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from Ana, and from Hamath, and from Sepharuaim, and placed *them* in the cities of Samaria, in stead of the children of Israel; and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

25 And so it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, *that* they feared not the LORD; therefore the LORD sent lions among them, which slew some of them.

26 Wherefore they spake to ſ king of Assyria, saying, The nations which ſ hast remoued, and placed in ſ cities of Samaria, know not ſ maner of the God of ſ land: therfore he hath sent lions among them, and behold, they slay them, because they know not ſ maner of the God of the land.

27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carrie thither one of the Priests whom ye brought from thence, and let them goe and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.

28 Then one of the Priests whom they had caried away frō Samaria, came & dwelt in Bethel, & taught them how they should feare ſ LORD.

29 Howbeit, euery nation made gods of their owne, and put them in the houses of the high places which the Samaritanes had made, euery nation in their cities wherein they dwelt:

30 And the men of Babylon made Succoth-Benoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashima:

31 And the Anites made Nibhaz and Tartak; and the Sepharuites burnt their children in fire to Adrammelech, and Anammelech, the gods of Sepharuaim.

32 So they feared the LORD, and made vnto themselues of the loweſt of them Priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

33 * They feared the LORD, and serued their owne gods, after the manner of the nations whom they caried away from thence. * Zeph. 1.5. ‖ Or, who carried them away from thence.

34 Vnto this day they doe after the former maners: they feare not the LORD, neither doe they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the Law and Commandement which the LORD commanded the children of Iacob, * whom he named Israel,

35 With whom the LORD had made a Couenant, and charged them, saying, * Yee shall not feare other gods, nor bow your selues to them, nor serue them, nor sacrifice to them: * Gen. 28.18. 35.14. * Iudg. 6.10.

36 But the LORD who brought you vp out of the land of Egypt, with great power, and a stretched out arme, him shall ye feare, and him shall ye worship, and to him shall ye doe sacrifice.

37 And the statutes and the ordinances, and the Law, and the Commandement, which hee wrote for you, yee shall obserue to doe for euermore, and ye shall not feare other gods:

38 And ſ Couenant ſ I haue made with you, ye shal not forget, neither shal ye feare other gods.

39 But the LORD your God ye shall feare, and he shall deliuer you out of the hand of all your enemies.

40 Howbeit, they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner.

41 So these nations feared the LORD, and serued their grauen images, both their children, and their childrens children: as did their fathers, so doe they vnto this day.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Hezekiah his good reigne. 4 He destroyeth Idolatry & prospereth. 9 Samaria is caried captiue for their sins. 13 Sennacherib inuading Iudah is pacified by a tribute. 17 Rabshakeh sent by Sennacherib againe, reuileth Hezekiah, & by blasphemous perswasions, solicyteth the people to reuolt.

NOw it came to passe in the third yeere of Hoshea sonne of Elah King of Israel, *that* * Hezekiah the sonne of Ahaz King of Iudah began to reigne. * 2. Chr. 28.27. 29.1. Matt. 1.

2 Twenty and fiue yeeres old was he when he began to reigne, and he reigned twenty and nine yeeres in Ierusalem: His mothers name also *was* Abi, the daughter of Zachariah. is called Ezechias

3 And hee did that which *was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Dauid his father did.

4 ¶ He removed the high places, & brake the † images, and cut downe the groues, and brake in pieces the * brazen serpent that Moses had made: for vnto those dayes the children of Israel did burne incense to it: and he called it Nehushtan. † Heb. statues. * Numb. 21.8.

5 Hee trusted in the LORD God of Israel, so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Iudah, nor *any* that were before him.

6 For he claue to the LORD, *and* departed not † from following him, but kept his Commandements which the LORD commanded Moses. † Heb. from after him.

7 And the LORD was with him, *and* he prospered whithersoeuer he went forth: and he rebelled against ſ king of Assyria, & serued him not.

8 He smote the Philistines euen vnto † Gaza, and the borders thereof, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced cities. † Heb. Azzah.

9 ¶ And it * came to passe in the fourth yeere of King Hezekiah (which was the seuenth yeere of Hoshea, sonne of Elah King of Israel) that Shalmaneser king of Assyria came vp against Samaria, and besieged it. * Chap. 17.3.

10 And at the end of three yeeres they tooke it: euen in the sixth yere of Hezekiah (that is the ninth * Chap. 17.6.

ninth yeere of Hoſhea king of Iſrael) Samaria was taken.

11 And ſ king of Aſſyria did carry away Iſrael vnto Aſſyria,& put them in Halah and in Habor *by* the riuer of Gozan,& in the cities of ſ Medes:

12 Becauſe they obeyed not the voyce of the LORD their God, but tranſgreſſed his Couenant, *and* all that Moſes the ſeruant of ſ LORD commanded,& would not heare *them*,nor doe *them*.

13 ¶Now * in ſ fourteenth yere of king Hezekiah, did † Sennacherib king of Aſſyria come vp againſt all ſ fenced cities of Iudah,& tooke the.

14 And Hezekiah king of Iudah ſent to the king of Aſſyria to Lachiſh, ſaying, I haue offended, returne from me: that which thou putteſt on me,will I beare. And the king of Aſſyria appointed vnto Hezekiah king of Iudah three hundred talents of ſiluer,and thirty talents of gold.

15 And Hezekiah gaue *him* all the ſiluer that was found in the houſe of the LORD, and in the treaſures of the kings houſe.

16 At that time did Hezekiah cut off *the gold from* the doores of the Temple of the LORD, & *from* the pillars which Hezekiah king of Iudah had ouerlaid,& gaue † it to the king of Aſſyria.

17 ¶And the King of Aſſyria ſent Tartan,and Rabſaris, and Rabſhakeh from Lachiſh to King Hezekiah,with a †great hoſte againſt Ieruſalem: and they went vp, and came to Ieruſalem: and when they were come vp,they came and ſtood by the conduit of the vpper poole, which *is* in the high way of the fullers field.

18 And when they had called to the king,there came out to them Eliakim the ſonne of Helkiah which *was* ouer the houſhold, and Shebna the ‖ſcribe,and Ioah the ſon of Aſaph the Recorder.

19 And Rabſhakeh ſaid vnto them, Speake ye now to Hezekiah,Thus ſaith the great King,the King of Aſſyria,What confidence *is* this wherin thou truſteſt?

20 Thou ‖ ſayeſt (but *they are but* † vaine words,) ‖ *I haue* counſell and ſtrength for the war: now on whom doeſt thou truſt, that thou rebelleſt againſt me?

21 Now behold,thou † truſteſt vpon the ſtaffe of this bruiſed reed, *euen* vpon Egypt, on which if a man leane, it will goe into his hand, and pierce it: ſo *is* Pharaoh king of Egypt vnto all that truſt on him.

22 But if ye ſay vnto me, Wee truſt in the LORD our God: *is* not that he, whoſe high places, & whoſe Altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and hath ſaid to Iudah and Ieruſalem, Yee ſhall worſhip before this altar in Ieruſalem?

23 Now therefore,I pray thee,giue ‖ pledges to my lord the King of Aſſyria, and I will deliuer thee two thouſand horſes, if thou be able on thy part to ſet riders vpon them.

24 How thē wilt thou turne away ſ face of one captaine of ſ leaſt of my maſters ſeruants,& put thy truſt on Egypt for charets,and for horſemen?

25 Am I now come vp without the LORD againſt this place,to deſtroy it? The LORD ſaid to me,Goe vp againſt this land,and deſtroy it.

26 Then ſaid Eliakim the ſon of Hilkiah,and Shebna, and Ioah vnto Rabſhakeh, Speake, I pray thee,to thy ſeruants in the Syrian language, (for we vnderſtand *it*) and talke not with vs in the Iewes language, in the eares of the people that *are* on the wall.

27 But Rabſhakeh ſaid vnto them, Hath my maſter ſent me to thy maſter, and to thee, to ſpeake theſe words? hath he not *ſent me* to the men which ſit on ſ wall,that they may eat their owne dung,& drink their † owne piſſe with you?

28 Then Rabſhakeh ſtood & cryed with a loud voyce in ſ Iewes language,& ſpake,ſaying,Heare the word of the great King,the king of Aſſyria.

29 Thus ſaith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceiue you,for he ſhall not be able to deliuer you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hezekiah make you truſt in the LORD,ſaying,The LORD will ſurely deliuer vs, and this city ſhal not be deliuered into the hand of the king of Aſſyria.

31 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus ſaith the King of Aſſyria, ‖ Make *an agreement* with me by a preſent, and come out to me, and then eate ye euery man of his owne vine, and euery one of his figtree, and drinke ye euery one the waters of his ‖ ciſterne:

32 Vntill I come and take you away to a land like your owne land, a land of corne and wine,a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oyle oliue,and of honey,that ye may liue,& not die: and hearken not vnto Hezekiah, when he ‖ perſwadeth you,ſaying, The LORD will deliuer vs.

33 Hath any of the gods of the nations deliuered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Aſſyria?

34 Where *are* the gods of Hamath,and of Arpad? where *are* the gods of Sepharuaim, Hena and Iuah? Haue they deliuered Samaria out of mine hand?

35 Who *are* they among all the gods of the countreys, that haue deliuered their countrey out of mine hand,that the LORD ſhould deliuer Ieruſalem out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and anſwered him not a word: for the Kings commandement was,ſaying,Anſwere him not.

37 Then came Eliakim the ſonne of Hilkiah, which *was* ouer the houſhold, and Shebna the Scribe,and Ioah the ſon of Aſaph the Recorder, to Hezekiah with *their* clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabſhakeh.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *Hezekiah mourning, ſendeth to Eſay to pray for them.* 6 *Eſay comforteth them.* 8 *Sennacherib going to encounter Tirhakah, ſendeth a blaſphemous letter to Hezekiah.* 14 *Hezekiah his prayer.* 20 *Eſay his prophecy of the pride and deſtruction of Sennacherib,and the good of Zion.* 35 *An Angel ſlayeth the Aſſyrians.* 36 *Sennacherib is ſlaine as Nineueh by his owne ſons.*

AND * it came to paſſe when King Hezekiah heard *it*, that he rent his clothes, and couered himſelfe with ſackecloth, and went into the houſe of the LORD.

2 And he ſent Eliakim, which *was* ouer the houſhold,and Shebna the Scribe, and the Elders of the Prieſts couered with ſackecloth, to Eſay the Prophet the ſonne of Amoz.

3 And they ſaid vnto him,Thus ſaith Hezekiah, This day *is* a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and ‖ blaſphemy: for the children are come to the birth,& *there is* not ſtrength to bring forth.

4 It may be the LORD thy God will heare all the words of Rabſhakeh whom the King of Aſſyria his maſter hath ſent to reproch the liuing God, and will reproue the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift vp *thy* prayer for the remnant that are † left.

5 So the ſeruants of king Hezekiah came to Iſaiah.

6 ¶And * Iſaiah ſaid vnto them,Thus ſhall ye ſay to your maſter,Thus ſaith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words which thou haſt heard, with

† *Helr. the water of their feet?*

‖ *Or,ſeeke my fauour,Heb. make with me a bleſſing.*

‖ *Or,pit.*

‖ *Or,deceiueth.*

* Iſaiah. 37.1.

† *Helr. found.*

* *Luke 3.4. called Eſaias.*

which the ſeruants of the King of Aſſyria haue blaſphemed me.

7 Behold, I will ſend a blaſt vpon him, and he ſhall heare a rumour, and ſhall returne to his owne land, and I will cauſe him to fall by the ſword in his owne land.

8 ¶ So Rabſhakeh returned, and found the King of Aſſyria warring againſt Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachiſh.

9 And when he heard ſay of Tirhakah King of Ethiopia, Behold, hee is come out to fight againſt thee: he ſent meſſengers againe vnto Hezekiah, ſaying,

10 Thus ſhall ye ſpeake to Hezekiah king of Iudah, ſaying, Let not thy God in whom thou truſteſt deceiue thee, ſaying, Ieruſalem ſhall not be deliuered into the hand of ſ king of Aſſyria.

11 Behold, thou haſt heard what the Kings of Aſſyria haue done to all lands, by deſtroying them vtterly: and ſhalt thou be deliuered?

12 Haue the gods of the nations deliuered them, which my fathers haue deſtroyed? *as* Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which *were* in Thelaſar?

13 Where is the King of Hamath, and the King of Arpad, and the King of the city of Sepharuaim, of Hena, and Iuah?

14 ¶ And Hezekiah receiued the letter of the hand of the meſſengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went vp into the houſe of the LORD, and ſpread it before the LORD.

15 And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and ſaid, O LORD God of Iſrael, which dwelleſt *betweene* the Cherubims, thou art the God, *euen* thou alone of all the kingdomes of the earth, thou haſt made heauen and earth.

16 LORD bow downe thine eare and heare: open LORD thine eyes, and ſee: and heare the words of Sennacherib, which hath ſent him to reproach the liuing God.

17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Aſſyria haue deſtroyed the nations, and their lands,

18 And haue † caſt their gods into the fire: for they *were* no gods, but the worke of mens hands, wood and ſtone: therefore they haue deſtroyed them.

19 Now therefore, O LORD our God, I beſeech thee, ſaue thou vs out of his hand, that all the kingdomes of the earth may know, that thou art the LORD God, *euen* thou onely.

20 ¶ Then Iſaiah the ſonne of Amoz ſent to Hezekiah, ſaying, Thus ſaith the LORD God of Iſrael, That which thou haſt prayed to me againſt Sennacherib king of Aſſyria, I haue heard.

21 This *is* ſ word that the LORD hath ſpoken concerning him, The virgin, ſ daughter of Zion hath deſpiſed thee, & laughed thee to ſcorne, the daughter of Ieruſalem hath ſhaken her head at thee.

22 Whom haſt thou reproched and blaſphemed? and againſt whom haſt thou exalted *thy* voyce, and lift vp thine eyes on high? *euen* againſt the holy One of Iſrael.

23 † By thy meſſengers thou haſt reproched the Lord, and haſt ſaid, With the multitude of my charets, I am come vp to the height of ſ mountaines, to the ſides of Lebanon, & will cut downe † the tall Cedar trees thereof, & the choiſe Firre trees thereof: & I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, *and into* the ‖ forreſt of his Carmel.

24 I haue digged and drunke ſtrange waters, and with the ſole of my feet haue I dried vp all the riuers of ‖ beſieged places.

25 ‖ Haſt thou not heard long ago, how I haue done it, *and* of ancient times that I haue formed it? now haue I brought it to paſſe, that thou ſhouldeſt be to lay waſte fenced cities into ruinous heapes.

26 Therfore their inhabitants were † of ſmall power, they were diſmayed and confounded, they were *as* the graſſe of the field, and *as* the greene herbe, *as* the graſſe on the houſe tops, and as *corne* blaſted before it be growen vp.

27 But I know thy ‖ abode, and thy going out, and thy comming in, and thy rage againſt me.

28 Becauſe thy rage againſt me, and thy tumult is come vp into mine eares, therefore I will put my hooke in thy noſe, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turne thee backe by the way by which thou cameſt.

29 And this *ſhall be* a ſigne vnto thee, Ye ſhall eat this yeere ſuch things as grow of themſelues, & in the ſecond yere that which ſpringeth of the ſame, and in the third yeere, ſowe ye and reape, and plant vineyards, and eate the fruits thereof.

30 And † the remnant that is eſcaped of the houſe of Iudah, ſhall yet againe take root downward, and beare fruit vpward.

31 For out of Ieruſalem ſhall goe forth a remnant, and † they that eſcape out of mount Zion: the zeale of the LORD of hoſtes ſhall doe this.

32 Therefore thus ſaith the LORD concerning the king of Aſſyria, He ſhall not come into this city, nor ſhoot an arrow there, nor come before it with ſhield, nor caſt a banke againſt it:

33 By the way that he came, by the ſame ſhall he returne, and ſhal not come into this city, ſaith the LORD.

34 For I will defend this city to ſaue it, for mine owne ſake, and for my ſeruant Dauids ſake.

35 ¶ * And it came to paſſe that night, that the Angel of the LORD went out, and ſmote in the campe of the Aſſyrians, an hundred foureſcore and fiue thouſand: and when they aroſe early in the morning, behold, they *were* all dead corpſes.

36 So Sennacherib King of Aſſyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nineueh.

37 And it came to paſſe, as he was worſhipping in ſ houſe of Niſroch his god, that Adrammelech & Sharezer his ſons ſmote him with the ſword: and they eſcaped into the land of † Armenia, and Eſarhaddon his ſon reigned in his ſtead.

CHAP. XX.

1 Hezekiah hauing receiued a meſſage of death, by prayer hath his life lengthened. 8 The Sunne goeth ten degrees backeward for a ſigne of that promiſe. 12 Berodach Baladan ſending to viſit Hezekiah, becauſe of the wonder, hath notice of his treaſures. 14 Iſaiah vnderſtanding thereof, foretelleth the Babyloniſh captiuity. 20 Manaſſeh ſucceedeth Hezekiah.

IN thoſe dayes * was Hezekiah ſicke vnto death; and the Prophet Iſaiah the ſonne of Amoz came to him, and ſaid vnto him, Thus ſaith the LORD, † Set thine houſe in order: for thou ſhalt die, and not liue.

2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed vnto the LORD, ſaying,

3 I beſeech thee, O LORD, remember now how I haue walked before thee in truth, and with a perfect heart, and haue done that which is good in thy ſight: and Hezekiah wept † ſore.

4 And it came to paſſe, afore Iſaiah was gone out into the middle court, that the word of the LORD came to him, ſaying,

5 Turne againe, and tell Hezekiah the captaine of my people, Thus ſaith the LORD, the God of Dauid thy father, I haue heard thy prayer, I haue ſeene thy teares: behold, I will heale

† Hebr. giuen.
† Hebr. by the hand of.
† Hebr. the tallnes, &c.
‖ Or, the forreſt & his fruitfull field.
‖ Or, fenced.
‖ Or, haſt thou not heard how I haue made it long agoe, and formed it of ancient times? ſhould I now bring it to be laid waſte, & fenced cities to be ruinous heapes?
† Hebr. ſhorte hand.
‖ Or, ſitting.
† Hebr. the eſcaping of the houſe of Iudah that remaine.
† Hebr. the eſcaping.
*Iſa.37. 36. 2 Chron. 32. 21. Eccl. 48. 24. 1. Mac. 7. 41. 2. Mac. 8. 19.
† Hebr. Ararat.
*2. Chron. 32. 24. Iſa. 38. 1.
† Hebr. giue charge concerning thine houſe.
† Hebr. with a great weeping.
‖ Or, citie

heale thee: on the third day thou ſhalt goe vp vnto the houſe of the LORD.

6 And I will adde vnto thy dayes fifteen yeres, and I will deliuer thee & this city out of the hand of the king of Aſſyria, and I will defend this city for mine owne ſake, & for my ſeruant Dauids ſake.

7 And Iſaiah ſaid, Take a lumpe of figs: & they tooke and laid *it* on the boile, and he recouered.

8 ¶ And Hezekiah ſaid vnto Iſaiah, What *ſhall be* the ſigne that the LORD will heale mee, and that I ſhall goe vp into the houſe of the LORD the third day?

9 And Iſaiah ſaid, This ſigne ſhalt thou *haue* of the LORD, that the LORD will doe the thing that he hath ſpoken: ſhall the ſhadow goe forward ten degrees, or * goe backe ten degrees?

10 And Hezekiah anſwered, It is a light thing for the ſhadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the ſhadow returne backeward ten degrees.

11 And Iſaiah the Prophet cryed vnto the LORD, and he brought the ſhadow ten degrees backeward, by which it had gone downe in the † diall of Ahaz.

12 ¶ * At that time Berodach Baladan the ſonne of Baladan King of Babylon, ſent letters, and a preſent vnto Hezekiah: for he had heard that Hezekiah had beene ſicke.

13 And Hezekiah hearkened vnto them, and ſhewed them the houſe of his ‖ precious things, the ſiluer, and the gold, and the ſpices, and the precious ointment, and all the houſe of his ‖ armour, and all that was found in his treaſures: there was nothing in his houſe, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah ſhewed them not.

14 ¶ Then came Iſaiah the Prophet vnto king Hezekiah, and ſaid vnto him, What ſaid theſe men? and from whence came they vnto thee? And Hezekiah ſaid, They are come from a farre countrey, *euen* from Babylon.

15 And he ſaid, What haue they ſeene in thy houſe? And Hezekiah anſwered, All the things that *are* in mine houſe haue they ſeene: there is nothing among my treaſures, that I haue not ſhewed them.

16 And Iſaiah ſaid vnto Hezekiah, Heare the word of the LORD.

17 Behold, the dayes come, that all that is in thine houſe, & that which thy fathers haue laid vp in ſtore vnto this day, *ſhall be carried vnto Babylon: nothing ſhall be left, ſaith the LORD.

18 And of thy ſons that ſhall iſſue from thee, which thou ſhalt beget, ſhall they take away, and they ſhall be Eunuches in the palace of the king of Babylon.

19 Then ſaid Hezekiah vnto Iſaiah, Good *is* the word of the LORD which thou haſt ſpoken. And he ſaid, Is it not good, if peace and trueth be in my dayes?

20 ¶ And the reſt of the acts of Hezekiah, and all his might, and how hee made a poole and a conduit, and brought water into the city, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

21 And Hezekiah ſlept with his fathers, and Manaſſeh his ſonne reigned in his ſtead.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Manaſſeh his reigne. 3 His great idolatry. 10 His wickednesse cauſeth prophecies againſt Iudah. 17 Amon ſucceedeth him. 19 Amons wicked reigne. 23 He being ſlaine by his ſeruants, and thoſe murderers ſlaine by the people, Joſiah is made King.

MAnaſſeh * *was* twelue yeeres old when he began to reigne, and reigned fifty and fiue yeeres in Ieruſalem: and his mothers name *was* Hephzibah.

2 And he did that *which was* euill in the ſight of the LORD, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD caſt out before the children of Iſrael.

3 For hee built vp againe the high places, * which Hezekiah his father had deſtroyed, and he reared vp altars for Baal, and made a groue, as did Ahab king of Iſrael, and worſhipped all the hoſte of heauen, and ſerued them.

4 And * hee built altars in the houſe of the LORD, of which the LORD ſaid, * In Ieruſalem will I put my Name.

5 And he built altars for all the hoſte of heauen, in the two courts of the houſe of the LORD.

6 And he made his ſonne paſſe thorow the fire, and obſerued times, and vſed inchantments, and dealt with familiar ſpirits, and wizards: hee wrought much wickednesse in the ſight of the LORD, to prouoke *him* to anger.

7 And he ſet a grauen image of the groue that he had made, in the houſe, of which § LORD ſaid to Dauid, and to Solomon his ſon, * In this houſe, and in Ieruſalem, which I haue choſen out of all tribes of Iſrael, will I put my Name for euer:

8 Neither will I make the feet of Iſrael moone any more out of the land, which I gaue their fathers: onely if they will obſerue to doe according to all that I haue commanded them, and according to all the Law that my ſeruant Moſes commanded them.

9 But they hearkened not: and Manaſſeh ſeduced them to doe more euill then did the nations whom the LORD deſtroyed before the children of Iſrael.

10 ¶ And the LORD ſpake by his ſeruants the Prophets, ſaying,

11 * Becauſe Manaſſeh king of Iudah hath done theſe abominations, *and* hath done wickedly aboue all that the Amorites did, which *were* before him, and hath made Iudah alſo to ſinne with his idoles:

12 Therefore thus ſaith the LORD God of Iſrael, Behold, I am bringing *ſuch* euill vpon Ieruſalem, and Iudah, that whoſoeuer heareth of it, both * his eares ſhall tingle.

13 And I will ſtretch ouer Ieruſalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the houſe of Ahab: and I will wipe Ieruſalem as a man wipeth a diſh, † wiping it, and turning *it* vpſide downe.

14 And I will forſake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliuer them into the hand of their enemies, and they ſhall become a prey, and a ſpoile to all their enemies.

15 Becauſe they haue done that *which was* euill in my ſight, and haue prouoked mee to anger, ſince the day their fathers came foorth out of Egypt, euen vnto this day.

16 Moreouer, Manaſſeh ſhed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Ieruſalem † from one end to another, beſide his ſinne wherewith he made Iudah to ſinne, in doing that *which was* euill in the ſight of the LORD.

17 ¶ Now the reſt of the acts of Manaſſeh, and all that he did, and his ſinne that he ſinned, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

18 And * Manaſſeh ſlept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own houſe, in the garden of Vzza: and Amon his ſonne reigned in his ſtead.

19 ¶ Amon was twenty and two yeeres olde when hee began to reigne, and hee reigned two yeeres

yeeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name was Meshullemeth the daughter of Haruz of Iotbah.
20 And he did that which was euill in the sight of the LORD, as his father Manasseh did.
21 And he walked in all the wayes that his father walked in, and serued the idoles that his father serued, and worshipped them:
22 And he forsooke the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.
23 ¶ And the seruants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the King in his owne house.
24 And the people of ỹ land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon, and the people of the land made Iosiah his son king in his stead.
25 Now the rest of the actes of Amon, which he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?
26 And he was buried in his sepulchre, in the garden of Vzza, and * Iosiah his sonne reigned in his stead.

*Matth. 1.10. called Iosias.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Iosiah his good reigne. 3 He taketh care for the repaire of the Temple. 8 Hilkiah hauing found a booke of the Law, Iosiah sendeth to Huldah to enquire of the Lord. 15 Huldah prophesieth the destruction of Ierusalem, but respite thereof in Iosiahs time.

*2.Chro. 34.1.

IOsiah * was eight yeeres old when he began to reigne, and he reigned thirty and one yeeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name was Iedidah, the daughter of Adaiah of Boscath.
2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the wayes of Dauid his father, and turned not aside to the right hand, or to the left.
3 ¶ And it came to passe in the eighteenth yeere of King Iosiah, that the King sent Shaphan the sonne of Azaliah, the sonne of Meshullam the Scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying,
4 Goe vp to Hilkiah the high Priest, that he may summe the siluer which is brought into the house of the LORD, which the keepers of the † doore haue gathered of the people.
5 And let them deliuer it into the hand of the doers of the work, that haue the ouersight of the house of the LORD: and let them giue it to the doers of the worke, which is in the house of the LORD, to repaire the breaches of the house,
6 Vnto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber, and hewen stone to repaire the house.
7 Howbeit, there was no reckoning made with them, of the money that was delinered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.
8 ¶ And Hilkiah the high Priest said vnto Shaphan the Scribe, I haue found the booke of the Law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah gaue the booke to Shaphan, and he read it.
9 And Shaphan the Scribe came to the King, and brought the King word againe, and said, Thy seruants haue †gathered the money that was found in the house, and haue deliuered it into the hand of them that doe the worke, that haue the ouersight of the house of the LORD.
10 And Shaphan the Scribe shewed the King, saying, Hilkiah the Priest hath deliuered mee a booke: and Shaphan read it before the King.
11 And it came to passe when the King had heard the words of the booke of the Law, that he rent his clothes.
12 And the King commanded Hilkiah the Priest, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, & Achbor the son of Michaiah, and Shaphan the Scribe, and Asahiah a seruant of the Kings, saying,
13 Goe ye, enquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Iudah, concerning the words of this booke that is found: for great is the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against vs, because our fathers haue not hearkened vnto the words of this booke, to doe according vnto all that which is written concerning vs.
14 So Hilkiah the Priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asahiah, went vnto Huldah the Prophetesse, the wife of Shallum the sonne of Tikuah, the sonne of Harhas, keeper of the † wardrobe: now she dwelt in Ierusalem in ‖ the colledge: And they communed with her.
15 ¶ And she said vnto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell the man that sent you to me;
16 Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring euill vpon this place, and vpon the inhabitants thereof, *euen* all the words of the booke which the King of Iudah hath read.
17 Because they haue forsaken me, and haue burnt incense vnto other gods, that they might prouoke me to anger with all the works of their hands, therefore my wrath shall bee kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.
18 But to the King of Iudah, which sent you to enquire of the LORD, Thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, as touching the words which thou hast heard:
19 Because thine heart was tender, and thou hast humbled thy selfe before the LORD, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become a desolation and a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before mee; I also haue heard *thee*, saith the LORD.
20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee vnto thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered into thy graue in peace, and thine eyes shall not see all the euill which I will bring vpon this place. And they brought the King word againe.

†Hebr. threshold

†Hebr. melted.

† Hebr. gaue into the hand of them that did the worke.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Iosiah causeth the booke to bee read in a solemne assembly. 3 Hee reneweth the couenant of the Lord. 4 He destroyeth idolatry. 15 He burnt dead mens bones vpon the altar of Bethel, as was fore-propheſied. 21 Hee kept a most solemne Passeouer. 24 He put away witches, and all abomination. 26 Gods finall wrath against Iudah. 29 Iosiah prouoking Pharaoh Necho, is slaine at Megiddo. 31 Iehoahaz succeeding him, is imprisoned by Pharaoh Necho, who made Iehoiakim King. 36 Iehoiakim his wicked reigne.

AND * the King sent, and they gathered vnto him all the elders of Iudah, and of Ierusalem.
2 And the King went vp into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Iudah, and all the inhabitants of Ierusalem with him, and the Priests, and the Prophets, and all the people †both small and great: and hee read in their eares all the words of the booke of the Couenant which was found in the house of the LORD.
3 ¶ And the King stood by a pillar, and made a Couenant before the LORD, to walke after the LORD, and to keepe his Commandements, and his Testimonies, and his Statutes, with all *their* heart, and all *their* soule, to performe the words of this Couenant, that were written in this booke: and all the people stood to the Couenant.
4 And the King commanded Hilkiah the high Priest, and the Priests of the second order, and the keepers of the doore to bring foorth out of the Temple of the LORD, all the vessels that were made

* 2.Chro. 34.30.

† Hebr. from small euen vnto great.

made for Baal, and for the grone, and for all the hoste of heauen: and he burnt them without Ierusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them vnto Bethel.

5 And he † put downe the † idolatrous priests whom the kings of Iudah had ordained to burne incense in the high places, in the cities of Iudah, and in the places round about Ierusalem: them also that burnt incense vnto Baal, to the Sun and to the Moone, and to the ‖ planets, and to all the hoste of heauen.

6 And he brought out the * grone from the house of the LORD, without Ierusalem, vnto the brooke Kidron, and burnt it at the brooke Kidron, and stampt it small to powder, and cast the powder thereof vpon the graues of the children of the people.

7 And he brake down the houses of the Sodomites that *were* by the house of the LORD, where the women woue † hangings for the grone.

8 And hee brought all the Priests out of the cities of Iudah, and defiled the high places, where the Priests had burnt incense, from Geba to Beersheba, and brake downe the high places of the gates that were in the entring in of the gate of Ioshua the gouernour of the city, which *were* on a mans left hand at the gate of the city.

9 Neuertheless, the priests of the high places came not vp to the Altar of the LORD in Ierusalem, but they did eate of the vnleauened bread among their brethren.

10 And hee defiled Topheth which *is* in the valley of the children of Hinnom, that no man might make his sonne or his daughter to passe thorow the fire to Molech.

11 And hee tooke away the horses that the Kings of Iudah had giuen to the Sunne, at the entring in of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Nathan-melech, the ‖ chamberlaine, which was in the suburbes, and burnt the charets of the Sunne with fire.

12 And the Altars that *were* on the top of the vpper chamber of Ahaz, which the Kings of Iudah had made, and the Altars which * Manasseh had made in the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the King beat downe, and ‖ brake them downe from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brooke Kidron.

13 And the high places that were before Ierusalem, which *were* on the right hand of the ‖ mount of corruption, which * Solomon the king of Israel had builded for Ashtoreth, the abomination of the Zidonians, and for Chemosh the abomination of the Moabites, & for Milchom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the King defile.

14 And he brake in pieces the † images, and cut downe the grones, and filled their places with the bones of men.

15 ¶ Moreouer, the altar that *was* at Bethel, *and* the high place which Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat, who made Israel to sinne, had made: both that altar, and the high place, he brake downe, and burnt the high place, and stampt *it* small to powder, and burnt the grone.

16 And as Iosiah turned himselfe, he spied the sepulchres that *were* there in the mount, and sent and tooke the bones out of the sepulchres, and burnt *them* vpon the altar, and polluted it, according to the * word of the LORD which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words.

17 Then hee said, What title *is* that that I see? and the men of the city told him, It *is* the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Iudah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Bethel.

18 And he said, Let him alone: let no man moue his bones: so they let his bones † alone, with the bones of the Prophet that came out of Samaria.

19 And all the houses also of the high places that were in the cities of Samaria, which the Kings of Israel had made to prouoke *the* LORD to anger, Iosiah tooke away, and did to them according to all § acts that he had done in Bethel.

20 And he ‖ slew all the priests of the high places that *were* there, vpon the altars, & burnt mens bones vpon them, and returned to Ierusalem.

21 ¶ And the king commanded all the people, saying, * Keepe the Passeouer vnto the LORD your God, *as it is written in this booke of the Couenant.

22 Surely there was not holden such a Passeouer from the dayes of the Iudges that iudged Israel, nor in all the dayes of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Iudah:

23 But in the eighteenth yeere of king Iosiah, *wherein* this Passeouer was holden to the LORD in Ierusalem.

24 ¶ Moreouer the *workers* with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the ‖ images, and the idoles, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Iudah, and in Ierusalem, did Iosiah put away, that hee might performe the words of * the Law, which were written in the booke that Hilkiah the Priest found in the house of the LORD.

25 And like vnto him was there no King before him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soule, and with all his might, according to all the Law of Moses, neither after him arose there *any* like him.

26 ¶ Notwithstanding, the LORD turned not from the fiercenesse of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Iudah, because of all the † prouocations that Manasseh had prouoked him withall.

27 And the LORD said, I will remooue Iudah also out of my sight, as I haue remooued Israel, and wil cast off this city Ierusalem, which I haue chosen, and the house of which I said, * My Name shall be there.

28 Now the rest of the actes of Iosiah, and all that he did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Iudah?

29 ¶ * In his dayes Pharaoh Nechoh king of Egypt went vp against the king of Assyria to the riuer Euphrates: and king Iosiah went against him, and he slew him at Megiddo, when hee had seene him.

30 And his seruants caried him in a charet dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Ierusalem, and buried him in his owne sepulchre: and * the people of the land tooke Iehoahaz the sonne of Iosiah, and anointed him, and made him King in his fathers stead.

31 ¶ Iehoahaz *was* twenty and three yeeres old when hee began to reigne, and hee reigned three moneths in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Hamital, the daughter of Ieremiah of Libnah.

32 And hee did that *which was* euill in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

33 And Pharaoh Nechoh put him in bands at Riblah in the land of Hamath, ‖ that hee might † not reigne in Ierusalem, and † put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of siluer, and a talent of gold.

34 And Pharaoh Nechoh made Eliakim the son of

† Hebr. to escape.

‖ Or, sacrificed.

* 2. Chro. 35. 1. 1. esd 1. 1.

* Exod. 12. 3. deut. 16. 2

‖ Or, Teraphim.

* Leuit. 20. 27. deut. 18. 11.

† Hebr. angers.

* 1. Kings 8. 29. and 9. 3. chap. 21. 7.

* 2. Chro. 35. 20.

* 2. Chro. 36. 1.

‖ Or, because he reigned.

† Hebr. set a mulct vpon the land.

of Iosiah king, in ſ roome of Ioſiah his father, and
Mat. 1. 11. called Jakim. turned his name to *Iehoiakim, and tooke Iehoahaz away: and he came to Egypt, & died there.

35 And Iehoiakim gaue the ſiluer, and the gold to Pharaoh, but he taxed the land to giue the money according to the commandement of Pharaoh: he exacted the ſiluer and the gold of the people of the land, of euery one according to his taxation, to giue it vnto Pharaoh Nechoh.

36 ¶ Iehoiakim *was* twenty and fiue yeeres old when he began to reigne, and hee reigned eleuen yeeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name was Zebudah, the daughter of Pedaiah of Rumah.

37 And he did that *which was* euill in the ſight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Iehoiakim firſt ſubdued by Nebuchad-nezzar, then rebelling againſt him, procureth his owne ruine. 5 Iehoiachin ſucceedeth him. 7 The King of Egypt is vanquiſhed by the King of Babylon. 8 Iehoiachinhis euill reigne. 10 Ieruſalem is taken and caried captiue into Babylon. 17 Zedekiah is made King, and reigneth ill, vnto the vtter deſtruction of Iudah.

IN his daies Nebuchad-nezzar king of Babylon came vp, & Iehoiakim became his ſeruãt three yeeres: then he turned and rebelled againſt him.

2 And the LORD ſent againſt him bands of the Caldees, and bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and ſent them againſt Iudah to deſtroy it,
* Chap. 20.17. & 23.27. according to the word of the LORD, which he ſpake † by his ſeruants the Prophets.

3 Surely at the commandement of the LORD came *this* vpon Iudah, to remoone *them* out of his ſight, for the ſinnes of Manaſſeh, according
† *Helr. by the hand of.* to all that he did:

4 And alſo for the innocent blood that hee ſhed: (for hee filled Ieruſalem with innocent blood) which the LORD would not pardon.

5 ¶ Now the reſt of the actes of Iehoiakim, and all that hee did, are they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the Kings of Iudah?

6 So Iehoiakim ſlept with his fathers: and Iehoiachin his ſonne reigned in his ſtead.

7 And the king of Egypt came not againe any more out of his land: for ſ king of Babylon had taken from the riuer of Egypt, vnto the riuer Euphrates, all ſ pertained to the king of Egypt.

8 ¶ Iehoiachin was eighteene yeeres old when he began to reigne, and he reigned in Ieruſalem three moneths: and his mothers name *was* Nehuſhta the daughter of Elnathan, of Ieruſalem.

9 And he did that *which was* euill in the ſight of the LORD, ſ according to all that his father had done.

*Dan. 1. 1 10 ¶ *At that time the ſeruants of Nebuchadnezzar King of Babylon came vp againſt Ieruſa-
† *Helr. came into ſiege.* lem, and the city † was beſieged.

11 And Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babylon came againſt ſ city, & his ſeruants did beſiege it.

12 And Iehoiachin the king of Iudah went out to the King of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his ſeruants, and his princes, and his ‖ officers: and the King of Babylon tooke him in the eighth yeere of his reigne.
‖ *Or, Eunuches*

13 * And he carried out thence all ſ treaſures
* Chap. 20.17. Eſa. 39.6. of the houſe of the LORD, & the treaſure of the kings houſe, & cut in pieces all ſ veſſels of gold which Solomon King of Iſrael had made in the Temple of the LORD, as the LORD had ſaid.

14 And he carried away all Ieruſalem, and all the Princes, and all ſ mighty men of valour, euen ten thouſand captiues, and all the craftſmen, and ſmithes: none remained, ſaue the pooreſt ſort of the people of the land.

15 And * he caried away Iehoiachin to Babylon, and the kings mother, & the kings wiues, and his officers, and the mighty of the land, thoſe caried he into captiuity, from Ieruſalem to Babylon.

16 And all the men of might, *euen* ſeuen thouſand, and craftſmen, and ſmithes a thouſand, all that were ſtrong and apt for warre, euen them the king of Babylon brought captiue to Babylon.

17 ¶ And * the king of Babylon made Mattaniah his fathers brother king in his ſtead, and changed his name to Zedekiah.

18 Zedekiah *was* twenty and one yeeres old when he began to reigne, *and* hee reigned eleuen yeeres in Ieruſalem: and his mothers name was Hamutal, the daughter of Ieremiah of Libnah.

19 And hee did that *which was* euill in the ſight of the LORD, according to all that Iehoiachin had done.

20 For through the anger of the LORD it came to paſſe in Ieruſalem and Iudah, vntill he had caſt them out from his preſence, that Zedekiah rebelled againſt the king of Babylon.

CHAP. XXV.

1 Ieruſalem is beſieged. 4 Zedekiah taken, his ſons ſlaine, his eyes put out. 8 Nebuzaradan deſiceth the city, carieth the remnant, except a few poore labourers, into captiuity, 13 ſpoileth and carrieth away the treaſures. 18 The Nobles are ſlaine at Riblah. 22 Gedaliah, who was ſet ouer them that remained, being ſlaine, the reſt flee into Egypt. 27 Euil-Merodach aduanceth Iehoiachin in his court.

AND it came to paſſe * in the ninth yeere of
*Ier. 52. 1. & 52. his reigne, in the tenth moneth, in the tenth *day* of the moneth, that Nebuchadnezzar King of Babylon came, he, and all his hoſte, againſt Ieruſalem, and pitched againſt it, and they built forts againſt it, round about.

2 And the city was beſieged vnto the eleuenth yeere of King Zedekiah.

3 And on the ninth *day* of the * *fourth* moneth,
*Ier. 52. 6. the famine preuailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

4 ¶ And the city was broken vp, and all the men of warre *fled* by night, by the way of the gate, betweene two walls, which *is* by the Kings garden (now the Caldees *were* againſt the city round about) and *the King* went the way toward the plaine.

5 And the army of the Caldees purſued after the king, and ouertooke him in the plaines of Iericho: and all his army were ſcattered from him.

6 So they tooke the King, and brought him vp to the King of Babylon, to Riblah, and they
† *Helr. ſtake iudgement with him.* gaue † iudgement vpon him.

7 And they ſlew the ſonnes of Zedekiah before his eyes, and † put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of braſſe, and caried him to Babylon.
† *Helr. made blind.*

8 ¶ And in the fifth moneth, on the ſeuenth *day* of the moneth (which is the nineteenth yeere of King Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babylon) came Nebuzaradan ‖ captaine of the guard, a ſeruant of the King of Babylon, vnto Ieruſalem:
‖ *Or, chiefe Marſhall*

9 And he burnt the houſe of the LORD, and the Kings houſe, and all the houſes of Ieruſalem, and euery great mans houſe burnt he with fire.

10 And all the armie of the Caldees that were with the captaine of the guard, brake downe the walls of Ieruſalem round about.

11 Now the reſt of the people that were left in

in the city, and the † fugitiues that fell away to the King of Babylon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Nebuzaradan the captaine of the guard carry away.

12 But the captaine of § guard left of § poore of the land, to be vine-dreſſers, and husbandmen.

13 And * the pillars of braſſe that *were* in the houſe of the LORD, and the baſes, and the brazen Sea that *was* in the houſe of the LORD, did the Caldees breake in pieces, and carried the braſſe of them to Babylon.

14 And the pots, and the ſhouels, and the ſnuffers, and the ſpoones, and all the veſſels of braſſe wherewith they miniſtred, tooke they away.

15 And the fire-pans, and the bowles, and ſuch things as were of gold, *in* gold, and of ſilver *in* ſilver, the captaine of the guard tooke away.

16 The two pillars, † one Sea, and the baſes, which Solomon had made for the houſe of the LORD, the braſſe of all theſe veſſels was without weight.

17 *The height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits, and the chapiter vpon it was braſſe: and the height of the chapiter three cubits; and the wreathen work, and pomegranates vpon the chapiter round about, all of braſſe: and like vnto theſe had § ſecond pillar with wreathen worke.

18 ¶ And the captaine of the guard tooke Seraiah the chiefe Prieſt, and Zephaniah the ſecond Prieſt, and the three keepers of the † doore.

19 And out of the city hee tooke an ‖ officer, that was ſet ouer the men of warre, and fiue men of them that †were in the Kings preſence, which were found in the city, and the ‖ principall Scribe of the hoſte, which muſtered the people of the land, and threeſcore men of the people of the land that were found in the city.

20 And Nebuzaradan captaine of the guard tooke theſe, and brought them to the King of Babylon, to Riblah.

21 And the King of Babylon ſmote them, and ſlew them at Riblah in the land of Hamath: ſo Iudah was carried away out of their land.

22 ¶ * And as for the people that remained in the land of Iudah, whom Nebuchad-nezzar king of Babylon had left, euen ouer them hee made Gedaliah the ſonne of Ahikam, the ſon of Shaphan, ruler. *Iere. 40.5,8.

23 And when all the * captaines of the armies, they, and their men, heard that the King of Babylon had made Gedaliah gouernor, there came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, euen Iſhmael the ſon of Nethaniah, and Iohanan the ſon of Careah, and Seraiah the ſonne of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, and Iaazaniah the ſonne of a Maachathite, they, and their men. *Iere. 40.7.

24 And Gedaliah ſware to them, and to their men, and ſaid vnto them, Feare not to bee the ſeruants of the Caldees: dwell in the land, and ſerue the King of Babylon; and it ſhall be well with you.

25 But it came to paſſe in the ſeuenth moneth, that Iſhmael the ſonne of Nethaniah, the ſon of Eliſhama, of † the ſeed royall, came, and ten men with him, and * ſmote Gedaliah, that hee died, and the Iewes, and the Caldees that were with him at Mizpah. †Heb. of the kingdome * Iere. 41.2.

26 And all the people both ſmall and great, and the captaines of the armies aroſe, and came to Egypt: for they were afraid of the Caldees.

27 ¶ And it came to paſſe, in the ſeuen and thirtieth yeere of the captiuity of Iehoiachin King of Iudah, in the twelfth moneth, on the ſeuen and twentieth *day* of the moneth, that Euil-merodach King of Babylon, in the yeere that he began to reigne, did lift vp the head of Iehoiachin King of Iudah out of priſon.

28 And he ſpake † kindly to him, and ſet his throne aboue the throne of the Kings that *were* with him in Babylon, † Heb. good things with him

29 And changed his priſon garments: and he did eate bread continually before him all the dayes of his life.

30 And his allowance *was* a continuall allowance giuen him of the King, a daily rate for euery day, all the dayes of his life.

¶ THE FIRST BOOKE OF THE CHRONICLES.

CHAP. I.

1 *Adams line to Noah.* 5 *The ſonnes of Iapheth.* 8 *The ſonnes of Ham.* 17 *The ſonnes of Shem.* 24 *Shems line to Abraham.* 29 *Iſmaels ſonnes.* 32 *The ſonnes of Keturah.* 34 *The poſterity of Abraham by Eſau.* 43 *The Kings of Edom.* 51 *The Dukes of Edom.*

ADam, * Sheth, Enoſh,
2 Kenan, Mahalaleel, Iered,
3 Henoch, Methuſhelah, Lamech,
4 Noah, Shem, Ham, and Iapheth.
5 ¶ * The ſonnes of Iapheth: Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Iauan, and Tubal, and Meſhech, and Tiras.
6 And the ſonnes of Gomer: Aſhchenaz, and ‖ Riphath, and Togarmah.
7 And the ſonnes of Iauan: Eliſha, and Tarſhiſh, Kittim, and ‖ Dodanim.
8 ¶ The ſonnes of Ham: Cuſh, and Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.
9 And the ſons of Cuſh: Siba, and Hauilah, and Sabta, and Raamah, and Sabtecha: and the ſonnes of Raamah: Sheba, and Dedan.
10 And Cuſh * begat Nimrod: hee began to be mighty vpon the earth.
11 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,
12 And Pathruſim, and Caſluhim, (of whom came the Philiſtines) and * Caphthorim. * Deut. 2.23.
13 And Canaan begate Zidon his firſt borne, and Heth:
14 The Iebuſite alſo, and the Amorite, and the Girgaſhite,
15 And the Hiuite, & the Arkite, & the Sinite,
16 And the Aruadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite.
17 ¶ The ſons of * Shem: Elam, and Aſſhur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram, and Vz, and Hul, and Gether, and ‖ Meſhech. *Gene. 10.23. & 11.10. ‖ Or, Maſh.
18 And Arphaxad begat Shelah, and Shelah begat Eber. gen. 10.25
19 And vnto Eber were borne two ſons: the name of the one *was* ‖ Peleg, (becauſe in his dayes the earth was diuided) and his brothers name *was* Ioktan. ‖ That is, diuiſion.
20 And * Ioktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazermaueth, and Ierah, *Gene. 10.26.
21 Hadoram alſo, and Vzal, and Diklah,
22 And Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba,
23 And Ophir, and Hauilah, and Iobab: all theſe *were* the ſonnes of Ioktan.
24 ¶ * Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah, * Luke 3.24.
25 * Eber, Peleg, Rehu, *Gene. 11.18.
26 Serug, Nahor, Terah,
27 * Abram,

27 * Abram, the ſame *is* Abraham.
28 The ſons of Abraham: * Iſaac, & * Iſhmael.
29 ¶ Theſe *are* their generations: The * firſt borne of Iſhmael, Nebaioth, then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibſam,
30 Miſhma, & Duma, Maſſa, ‖ Hadad, & Tema,
31 Ietur, Naphiſh, and Kedemah. Theſe are the ſonnes of Iſhmael.
32 ¶ Now the ſonnes of Keturah Abrahams concubine: ſhee bare Zimran, and ‖ Okſhan, and Medan, and Midian, and Iſhbak, and Shuah. And the ſonnes of Iokſhan; Sheba, and Dedan.
33 And the ſonnes of Midian: Ephah, and Epher, and Henoch, and Abida, and Eldaah. All theſe *are* the ſonnes of Keturah.
34 And Abraham begat Iſaac. The ſonnes of Iſaac: Eſau, and Iſrael.
35 ¶ The ſons of * Eſau: Eliphaz, Reuel, and Ieuſh, and Iaalam, and Korah.
36 The ſonnes of Eliphaz: Teman, and Omar, ‖ Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Amalek.
37 The ſons of Reuel: Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah.
38 And the ſons of Seir: Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, and Diſhon, and Ezer, and Diſhan.
39 And the ſonnes of Lotan: Hori, and ‖ Homam: and Timna *was* Lotans ſiſter.
40 The ſonnes of Shobal: ‖ Alian, and Manahath, and Ebal, ‖ Shephi, and Onam. And the ſonnes of Zibeon: Aiah, and Anah.
41 The ſonnes of Anah: * Diſhon. And the ſonnes of Diſhon: ‖ Amram, and Eſhban, and Ithran, and Cheran.
42 The ſons of Ezer: Bilham, and Zauan, *and* ‖ Iakan. The ſonnes of Diſhon: Vz, and Aran.
43 ¶ Now theſe *are* the * Kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before any King reigned ouer the children of Iſrael. Bela the ſonne of Beor, and the name of his city was Dinhabah.
44 And when Bela was dead, Iobab the ſonne of Zerah of Boſrah, reigned in his ſtead.
45 And when Iobab was dead, Huſham of the land of the Temanites, reigned in his ſtead.
46 And when Huſham was dead, Hadad the ſon of Bedad, (which ſmote Midian in the field of Moab) reigned in his ſtead: and the name of his city *was* Anith.
47 And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Maſrekah, reigned in his ſtead.
48 And when Samlah was dead, Shaul of Rehoboth * by the riuer, reigned in his ſtead.
49 And when Shaul was dead, Baal-hanan the ſonne of Achbor, reigned in his ſtead.
50 And when Baal-hanan was dead, ‖ Hadad reigned in his ſtead: & the name of his city *was* ‖ Pai: and his wiues name *was* Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.
51 ¶ Hadad died alſo. And the * Dukes of Edom were: Duke Timnah, Duke Aliah, Duke Ietheth,
52 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,
53 Duke Kenaz, Duke Teman, Duke Mibzar,
54 Duke Magdiel, Duke Iram. Theſe *are* the Dukes of Edom.

CHAP. II.

1 The ſonnes of Iſrael. 3 The poſterity of Iudah by Tamar. 13 The children of Ieſſe. 18 The poſterity of Caleb the ſonne of Heſron. 21 Heſrons poſterity by the daughter of Machir. 25 Ierahmeels poſterity. 34 Sheſhans poſterity. 42 Another branch of Calebs poſterity. 50 The poſterity of Caleb the ſonne of Hur.

THeſe *are* the ſons of ‖ Iſrael: * Reuben, Simeon, Leui, and Iudah, Iſſachar, & Zebulun,
2 Dan, Ioſeph, and Beniamin, Naphtali, Gad, and Aſher.
3 ¶ The ſonnes of * Iudah: Er, and Onan, and Shelah. *Which* three were borne vnto him of the daughter of Shua * the Canaaniteſſe. And Er the firſt borne of Iudah was euill in the ſight of the LORD, and he ſlew him.
4 And * Tamar his daughter in law bare him Pharez, & Zerah. All the ſons of Iudah *were* fiue.
5 The ſons of * Pharez, Hezron, and Hamul.
6 And the ſonnes of Zerah: ‖ Zimri, * and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and ‖ Dara. Fiue of them in all.
7 And the ſons of Carmi: ‖ Achar the troubler of Iſrael, who tranſgreſſed in the thing * accurſed.
8 And the ſonnes of Ethan: Azariah.
9 The ſons alſo of Hezron, that were borne vnto him: Ierahmeel, and ‖ Ram, and ‖ Chelubai.
10 And Ram * begat Aminadab, and Aminadab begat Nahſhon, Prince of the children of Iudah.
11 And Nahſhon begat Salma, and Salma begat Boaz.
12 And Boaz begat Obed, and Obed begat Ieſſe.
13 ¶ * And Ieſſe begat his firſt borne Eliab, and Abinadab the ſecond, & ‖ Shimma the third,
14 Nathanael the fourth, Raddai the fifth,
15 Ozem the ſixth, Dauid the ſeuenth:
16 Whoſe ſiſters were Zeruiah, and Abigail. And the ſons of Zeruiah: Abiſhai, and Ioab, and Aſahel, three.
17 And Abigail bare Amaſa. And the father of Amaſa, *was* Iether the Iſhmeelite.
18 ¶ And Caleb the ſonne of Hezron begat *children* of Azubah *his* wife, and of Ieriioth: her ſonnes *are* theſe: Ieſher, Shobab, and Ardon.
19 And when Azubah was dead, Caleb tooke vnto him Ephrath, which bare him Hur,
20 And Hur begat Vri, and Vri begat * Bezaleel.
21 ¶ And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of Machir, the father of Gilead, whom he † maried when he *was* threeſcore yeeres old, and ſhe bare him Segub.
22 And Segub begat Iair, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gilead.
23 * And he tooke Geſhur, and Aram, with the townes of Iair, from them, with Kenath, and the townes thereof, *euen* threeſcore cities. All theſe *belonged to* the ſonnes of Machir the father of Gilead.
24 And after that Hezron was dead in Caleb Ephratah, then Abiah Hezrons wife, bare him Aſhur the father of Tekoa.
25 ¶ And the ſonnes of Ierahmeel the firſt borne of Hezron, were Ram the firſt borne, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozen, *and* Ahijah.
26 Ierahmeel had alſo another wife, whoſe name *was* Atarah, ſhe *was* the mother of Onam.
27 And the ſons of Ram the firſt borne of Ierahmeel, were Maaz, and Iamin, and Ekar.
28 And the ſons of Onam were Shammai, and Iada. And the ſonnes of Shammai: Nadab, and Abiſhur.
29 And the name of the wife of Abiſhur, *was* Abihail, and ſhe bare him Ahban, and Molid.
30 And the ſons of Nadab: Seled, and Appaim. But Seled died without children.
31 And the ſonnes of Appaim, Iſhi: and the ſons of Iſhi, Sheſhan: and the children of Sheſhan, Ahlai.
32 And the ſonnes of Iada the brother of Shammai,

Shammai, Iether, and Ionathan: and Iether died without children.

33 And the ſons of Ionathan, Peleth, and Zaza. Theſe were the ſonnes of Ierahmeel.

34 ¶ Now Sheſhan had no ſons, but daughters: and Sheſhan had a ſeruant, an Egyptian, whoſe name was Iarha.

35 And Sheſhan gaue his daughter to Iarha his ſeruant to wife, and ſhe bare him Attai.

36 And Attai begate Nathan, and Nathan begate * Zabad,

37 And Zabad begate Ephlal, and Ephlal begate Obed,

38 And Obed begate Iehu, and Iehu begate Azariah,

39 And Azariah begate Helez, and Helez begate Eleaſah,

40 And Eleaſah begat Siſamai, and Siſamai begate Shallum,

41 And Shallum begat Iekamiah, and Iekamiah begate Eliſhama.

42 ¶ Now the ſons of Caleb the brother of Ierahmeel *were*, Meſha his firſt borne, which was the father of Ziph: and the ſonnes of Mareſha the father of Hebron.

43 And the ſons of Hebron: Korah, and Tappuah, and Rekem, and Shema.

44 And Shema begate Raham, the father of Iorkoam: and Rekem, begate Shammai.

45 And the ſonne of Shammai was Maon: and Maon *was* the father of Beth-zur.

46 And Ephah Calebs concubine bare Haran, and Moza, and Gazez: and Haran begat Gazez.

47 And the ſons of Iahdai: Regem, and Iotham, and Geſhan, and Pelet, and Ephah, and Shaaph.

48 Maacha Calebs concubine, bare Sheber, and Tirhanah.

49 She bare alſo Shaaph the father of Madmannah, Sheua the father of Machbenah, and the father of Gibeah: and the daughter of Caleb * *was* Achſah.

50 ¶ Theſe were the ſonnes of Caleb the ſon of Hur, the firſt borne of Ephratah: Shobal the father of Kiriath-iearim.

51 Salma the father of Bethlehem: Hareph the father of Beth-gader.

52 And Shobal the father of Kiriath-iearim, had ſonnes, ‖ Haroe, *and* ‖ halfe of the Manahethites.

53 And the families of Kiriath-iearim the Ithrites, and the Puhites, and the Shumathites, and the Miſhraites: of them came the Zareathites, and the Eſhtaulites.

54 The ſons of Salmah: Bethlehem, and the Netophathites, ‖ Ataroth, the houſe of Ioab, and halfe of the Manahethites, the Zorites.

55 And the families of the Scribes, which dwelt at Iabez, the Tirathites, the Shimeathites, *and* Suchathites. Theſe *are* the * Kenites that came of Hemath, the father of the houſe of * Rechab.

CHAP. III.

1 *The ſons of Dauid.* 10 *His line to Zedekiah.* 17 *The ſucceſſours of Ieconiah.*

NOw theſe were the ſonnes of Dauid, which were borne vnto him in Hebron. The firſt borne, * Amnon of Ahinoam the * Iezreelitеſſe: the ſecond, ‖ Daniel, of Abigail the Carmeliteſſe:

2 The third, Abſalom the ſonne of Maacha, the daughter of Talmai king of Geſhur: the fourth, Adoniah the ſonne of Haggith:

3 The fifth, Shephatiah of Abital: the ſixth, Ithream, by * Eglah his wife.

4 *Theſe* ſixe *were* borne vnto him in Hebron, and there hee reigned ſeuen yeeres, and ſixe moneths: and in Ieruſalem he reigned thirty and three yeeres.

5 *And theſe were born vnto him in Ieruſalē; ‖ Shimea, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, foure, of ‖ Bathſhua the daughter of ‖ Ammiel.

6 Ibhar alſo, and ‖ Eliſhama, and Eliphelet,

7 And Noga, and Nepheg, and Iaphia,

8 And Eliſhama, and ‖ Eliada, and Eliphelet, nine.

9 *Theſe were* all the ſons of Dauid: beſide the ſons of the concubines, and Tamar * their ſiſter.

10 ¶ And Solomons ſon *was* * Rehoboam: ‖ Abia his ſon: Aſa his ſonne: Iehoſhaphat his ſonne:

11 Ioram his ſonne: ‖ Ahaziah his ſon: Ioaſh his ſonne:

12 Amaziah his ſon: ‖ Azariah his ſon: Iotham his ſonne:

13 Ahaz his ſonne: Hezekiah his ſonne: Manaſſeh his ſonne:

14 Amon his ſonne: Ioſiah his ſonne.

15 And the ſons of Ioſiah *were:* the firſt borne ‖ Iohanan, the ſecond ‖ Ioakim, the third ‖ Zedekiah, the fourth Sallum.

16 And the ſonnes of * Ioakim: ‖ Ieconiah his ſonne, ‖ Zedekiah his ſonne.

17 ¶ And the ſons of ‖ Ieconiah, Aſsir, † Salathiel * his ſonne,

18 Malchiram alſo, and Pedaiah, and Shenazar, Iecamiah, Hoſama, and Nedabiah.

19 And the ſons of Pedaiah *were:* Zerubbabel, and Shimei: and the ſons of Zerubbabel, Meſhullam, and Hananiah, and Shelomith their ſiſter.

20 And Haſubah, and Ohel, and Berechiah, and Haſadiah, Iuſhabheſed, fiue.

21 And the ſons of Hananiah, Pelatiah, and Ieſaiah: the ſons of Rephaiah, the ſons of Arnan, the ſonnes of Obadiah, the ſonnes of Sechaniah.

22 And the ſonnes of Sechaniah, Semaiah: and the ſonnes of Semaiah, Hattuſh, and Igeal, and Bariah, and Neariah, and Shophat, ſixe.

23 And the ſonnes of Neariah: Elioenai, and † Hezekiah, and Azrikam, three.

24 And the ſons of Elioenai *were:* Hodaiah, and Eliaſhib, and Pelaiah, and Akkub, and Iohanan, and Dalaiah, and Anani, ſeuen.

*2. Sam. 5. 14. ‖ Or, Shimma, 2. Sam. 5. 14. ‖ Or, Bethſabe, 2. Sa. 11. 13. ‖ Or, Eliada, 2. Sam. 5. 16. ‖ Or, Beliada, 1. chr. 14. 7. *2. Sam. 13. 1. *1. Kings 11. 43. & 15. 8. &c. ‖ Or, Abiam, 1. kin. 15. 1. ‖ Or, Azariah, 2. chr. 22. 6. & 21. 17. ‖ Or, Vzziah, 2. kin. 15. 30. ‖ Or, Ioachaz, 2. kin. 23. 30 ‖ Or, Eliakim, 2. kin. 23. 34. ‖ Or, Mattaniah, 2. kin. 24. 17. *Mat. 1. 11

‖ *Or, Iehoiachin, 2. king. 24. 6.* ‖ *Or, Coniah, Ier. 22. 24.* † *Hebr. Shealtiel.* * 2 King. 24. 17. *being his vncle.* * Mat. 1. 12. † *Hebr. Hukkiah.*

CHAP. IIII.

1. 11. *The poſterity of Iudah by Caleb the ſon of Hur,* 5 *Of Aſher the poſthumus ſonne of Hezron.* 9 *Of Iabez and his prayer.* 21 *The poſterity of Shelah.* 24 *The poſterity and cities of Simeon.* 39 *Their conqueſt of Gedor, and of the Amalekites in mount Seir.*

THe ſonnes of Iudah: * Pharez, Hezron, and ‖ Carmi, and Hur, and Shobal.

2 And ‖ Reaiah the ſonne of Shobal begat Iahath, and Iahath begat Ahumai, and Lahad. Theſe are the families of the Zorathites.

3 And theſe *were* of the father of Etam: Iezreel, and Iſhma, and Idbaſh: and the name of their ſiſter *was* Hazelelponi,

4 And Penuel the father of Gedor, & Ezer the father of Huſhah. Theſe *are* the ſons of Hur, the firſt borne of Ephratah, the father of Bethlehem.

5 ¶ And * Aſher the father of Tekoa, had two wiues: Helah, and Naarah.

6 And Naarah bare him Ahuſam, and Hepher, and Temeni, and Ahaſhtari. Theſe *were* the ſonnes of Naarah.

7 And the ſonnes of Helah *were* Zereth, and Zoar, and Ethnan,

*Gen. 38. 29. & 46. 12. ‖ Or, Chelubai, chap. 2. 9. or, Caleb, cha. 2. 18. ‖ Or, Haroe, chap. 2. 52. * Chap. 2. 24.

8 And

8 And Coz begate Anub, and Zobebah, and the families of Aharhel the ſonne of Harum.

9 ¶ And Iabez was more honourable then his brethren: and his mother called his name ‖ Iabez, ſaying, Becauſe I bare him with ſorrow.

10 And Iabez called on the God of Iſrael, ſaying, † Oh that thou wouldeſt bleſſe me indeed, and enlarge my coaſt, and that thine hand might be with mee, and that thou wouldeſt † keepe me from euill, that it may not grieue me. And God granted him that which he requeſted.

11 ¶ And Chelub the brother of Shuah, begate Mehir, which *was* the father of Eſhton.

12 And Eſhton begate Beth-rapha, and Paſeah, and Tehinnah, the father of ‖ Irnahaſh. Theſe *are* the men of Rechah.

13 And the ſonnes of Kenaz: Othniel, and Saraia: and the ſonnes of Othniel, ‖ Hathath.

14 And Meonothai begat Ophrah: and Seraiah begate Ioab, the father of the ‖ valley of ‖ Charaſim: for they were craftſmen.

15 And the ſonnes of Caleb the ſon of Iephunneh: Iru, Elah, and Naam: and the ſons of Elah, ‖ euen Kenaz.

16 And the ſonnes of Iehaleleel: Ziph, and Ziphah, Tiria, and Aſareel.

17 And the ſons of Ezra *were*: Iether, and Mered, and Epher, and Ialon: and ſhe bare Miriam, and Shammai, & Iſhbah the father of Eſhtemoa.

18 And his wife ‖ Iehudijah bare Iered the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of Socho, and Iekuthiel the father of Zanoah. And theſe are the ſons of Bithiah the daughter of Pharaoh, which Mered tooke.

19 And the ſons of his wife ‖ Hodiah, the ſiſter of Naham the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Eſhtemoa the Maachathite.

20 And the ſons of Simeon *were*: Amnon, and Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and Tilon. And the ſonnes of Iſhi *were*: Zoheth, and Benzoheth.

21 ¶ The ſons of Shelah * the ſonne of Iudah *were*: Er the father of Lecah, and Laadah the father of Mareſhah, and the families of the houſe of them that wrought fine linnen, of the houſe of Aſhbea.

22 And Iokim, and the men of Chozeba, and Ioaſh, and Saraph, who had the dominion in Moab, and Iaſhubi-Lehem. And theſe are ancient things.

23 Theſe *were* the Potters, and thoſe that dwelt amongſt plants and hedges. There they dwelt with the King for his worke.

24 ¶ The ſonnes of Simeon *were*: ‖ Nemuel, and Iamin, Iarib, Zerah, *and* Shaul.

25 Shallum his ſonne: Mibſam his ſon: Miſhma his ſonne.

26 And the ſonnes of Miſhma: Hamuel his ſonne, Zacchur his ſonne, Shimei his ſonne.

27 And Shimei *had* ſixteene ſonnes, and ſixe daughters, but his brethren had not many children: neither did all their family multiply † like to the children of Iudah.

28 And they dwelt at * Beerſheba, and Moladah, and Hazar-ſhual,

29 And at ‖ Bilha, and at Ezem, and at ‖ Tolad,

30 And at Bethuel, & at Hormah, & at Ziklag,

31 And at Beth-marcaboth, and ‖ Hazar-Suſim, and at Bethbirei, and at Shaaraim. Theſe were their cities, vnto the reigne of Dauid.

32 And their villages *were*: ‖ Etam, and Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Aſhan, fiue cities.

33 And all their villages that *were* round about the ſame cities, vnto ‖ Baal. Theſe were their habitations, and their ‖ genealogie.

34 And Meſhobab, and Iamlech, and Ioſhah, the ſon of Amaſhiah.

35 And Ioel, and Iehu the ſonne of Ioſibia, the ſonne of Seraia, the ſonne of Aſiel,

36 And Elioenai, and Iaakobah, and Ieſohaiah, and Aſaiah, and Adiel, and Ieſimiel, and Benaiah,

37 And Ziza the ſon of Shiphi, the ſon of Allon, the ſonne of Iedaia, the ſonne of Shimri, the ſonne of Shemaiah.

38 Theſe † mentioned by *their* names, *were* † Princes in their families, and the houſe of their fathers increaſed greatly.

39 ¶ And they went to the entrance of Gedor, euen vnto the Eaſt ſide of the valley, to ſeeke paſture for their flockes.

40 And they found fat paſture and good, and the land *was* wide, and quiet, and peaceable: for *they* of Ham had dwelt there of old.

41 And theſe written by name, came in the daies of Hezekiah king of Iudah, and ſmote their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and deſtroyed them vtterly vnto this day, and dwelt in their roomes: becauſe *there was* paſture there for their flockes.

42 And *ſome* of them, *euen* of the ſonnes of Simeon, fiue hundred men, went to mount Seir, hauing for their captaines, Pelatiah, and Neariah, and Rephaiah, and Vzziel, the ſons of Iſhi.

43 And they ſmote the reſt of the Amalekites that were eſcaped, & dwelt there vnto this day.

CHAP. V.

1 The line of Reuben (who loſt his birth-right) vnto the captiuity. 9 Their habitation and conqueſt of the Hagarites. 11 The chiefe men, and habitations of Gad. 18 The number and conqueſt of Reuben, Gad, and the halfe of Manaſſeh. 23 The habitations, and chiefe men of that halfe tribe: 25 Their captiuity for their ſinne.

NOw the ſonnes of Reuben the firſt borne of Iſrael (for * he *was* the firſt borne, but foraſmuch as he defiled his fathers bed, his birthright was giuen vnto the ſonnes of Ioſeph, the ſonne of Iſrael: and the genealogie is not to be reckoned after the birth-right.

2 For * Iudah preuailed aboue his brethren, and of him came the * chiefe ‖ ruler, but the birth-right was Ioſephs.)

3 * The ſons, ‖ *ſay*, of Reuben, the firſt borne of Iſrael *were*: Hanoch, and Pallu, Ezron, & Carmi.

4 The ſons of Ioel: Shemaiah his ſon: Gog his ſonne: Shimei his ſonne:

5 Micah his ſonne: Reaia his ſonne: Baal his ſonne:

6 Beerah his ſonne: whom ‖ Tilgath-Pilneſer King of Aſſyria carried away *captiue*: hee *was* Prince of the Reubenites.

7 And his brethren by their families, (when the genealogie of their generations was reckoned) *were* the chiefe, Ieiel, and Zechariah,

8 And Belah the ſon of Azah, the ſon of ‖ Shema, the ſon of Ioel, who dwelt in * Aroer, euen vnto Nebo, and Baalmeon.

9 And Eaſtward he inhabited vnto the entring in of the wildernes, from the riuer Euphrates: becauſe their cattell were multiplied in the land of Gilead.

10 And in the dayes of Saul, they made war with the Hagarites, who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents † throughout all the Eaſt *land* of Gilead.

11 ¶ And § children of Gad dwelt ouer againſt them in the land of * Baſhan vnto Salchah.

12 Ioel the chiefe, and Shapham the next, then Ianai, and Shaphat in Baſhan.

13 And

‖ That is, ſorrowfull. † Hebr. if thou wilt, &c. † Hebr. doe me.

‖ Or, the city of Nahaſh. ‖ Or, Hazhaſh & Meonothai, who begate, &c. ‖ Or, inhabitants of the valley. ‖ That is, craftſmen. ‖ Or, Kenaz. ‖ Or, the Kenezite. ‖ Or, Iehudijah, mentioned before.

* Gene. 38.15.

‖ Or, Iemuel, Gene. 46.10. exod. 6.15 † Hebr. vnto. * Ioſh. 19.2. ‖ Or, Bela, Ioſh. 19.3 ‖ Or, Eltolad, Ioſh. 19.4. ‖ Or, Hazer-Suſa, Ioſh. 19.5 ‖ Or, Ether, Ioſh 19.7. ‖ Or, Baalath-Beer Ioſh. 19.8 ‖ Or, as they diuided themſelues by nations among them.

* Gen. 35.22. 49.4

* Gen. 49.8. * Mic. 5.2. ‖ Or Prince. * Gene. 46.9. ex. 6.14. num. 26. ‖ Or, Tilgath-Pilneſer. 2. kings 15.29. 16.7. ‖ Or, Shemaiah. verſe 4. * Ioſh. 13.15. † Hebr. vpon all the face of the Eaſt. * Ioſh. 13.11.

13 And their brethren of the house of their fathers, were: Michael, and Meshullam, and Sheba, and Iorai, and Iachan, and Zia, and Heber, seuen.
14 These are the children of Abihail, the son of Huri, the son of Iaroah, the son of Gilead, the son of Michael, the son of Ieshishai, the son of Iahdo, the sonne of Buz:
15 Ahi the sonne of Abdiel, the sonne of Guni, chiefe of the house of their fathers.
16 And they dwelt in Gilead in Bashan, and in her townes, and in all the suburbs of * Sharon, vpon † their borders.
17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the dayes of Iotham * King of Iudah, and in the dayes of Ieroboam King of Israel.
18 ¶ The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and halfe the tribe of Manasseh, of † valiant men, men able to beare buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilfull in warre, were foure and fourty thousand, seuen hundred and threescore, that went out to the warre.
19 And they made warre with the Hagarites, with * Ietur, and Nephish, and Nodab.
20 And they were helped against them, and the Hagarites were deliuered into their hand, and all that were with them: for they cryed to God in the battell, and he was intreated of them, because they put their trust in him.
21 And they † tooke away their cattell: of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheepe two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of † men an hundred thousand.
22 For there fell downe many slaine, because the warre was of God. And they dwelt in their steads vntill the captiuity.
23 ¶ And the children of the halfe tribe of Manasseh dwelt in the land: they increased from Bashan vnto Baal Hermon, and Senir, and vnto mount Hermon.
24 And these were the heads of the house of their fathers, euen Epher, and Ishai, and Eliel, and Azriel, and Ieremiah, and Hodauiah, and Iahdiel, mighty men of valour, † famous men, and heads of the house of their fathers.
25 ¶ And they transgressed against the God of their fathers, and went *a whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them.
26 And the God of Israel stirred vp the spirit of *Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of Tilgath Pilneser king of Assyria, and he carryed them away (euen the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the halfe tribe of Manasseh:) and brought them vnto * Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the riuer Gozan, vnto this day.

CHAP. VI.

1 The sons of Leui. 4 The line of the Priests vnto the captiuity. 16 The families of Gershom, Merari, and Kohath. 49 The office of Aaron, and his line vnto Ahimaaz.

THe sons of Leui: * ‖Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.
2 And the sons of Kohath: Amram, Izhar, and Hebron, and Vzziel.
3 And the children of Amram: Aaron and Moses, and Miriam. The sons also of Aaron: * Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.
4 ¶ Eleazar begate Phinehas, Phinehas begat Abishua,
5 And Abishua begate Bukki, and Bukki begate Vzzi,
6 And Vzzi begate Zerahiah, and Zerahiah begate Meraioth,
7 Meraioth begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub,
8 And *Ahitub begate Zadok, and Zadok begat Ahimaaz,
9 And Ahimaaz begate Azariah, and Azariah begate Iohanan,
10 And Iohanan begat Azariah, (he it † that executed the Priests office in † the *Temple that Solomon built in Ierusalem.)
11 And Azariah begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub,
12 And Ahitub begate Zadok, and Zadok begat ‖ Shallum,
13 And Shallum begat Hilkiah, and Hilkiah begat Azariah,
14 And Azariah begat * Seraiah, and Seraiah begat Iehozadak,
15 And Iehozadak went *into captiuity*, *when the LORD carried away Iudah and Ierusalem by the hand of Nebuchad-nezzar.
16 ¶ The sons of Leui: * ‖Gershom, Kohath, and Merari.
17 And these *be* the names of the sons of Gershom: Libni, and Shimei.
18 And the sons of Kohath *were*: Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Vzziel.
19 The sons of Merari: Mahli, and Mushi. And these *are* the families of the Leuites, according to their fathers.
20 Of Gershom: Libni his son, Iahath his son, * Zimmah his sonne,
21 ‖ Ioah his son, ‖ Iddo his son, Zerah his son, Ieaterai his son,
22 The sons of Kohath: ‖ Amminadab his son, Korah his son, Assir his son,
23 Elkanah his son, and Ebiasaph his son, and Assir his son,
24 Tahath his son, Vriel his son, Vzziah his son, and Shaul his son.
25 And the sonnes of Elkanah: * Amasai, and Ahimoth.
26 As for Elkanah: the sons of Elkanah, ‖ Zophai his son, and Nahath his son,
27 Eliab his son, Ieroham his son, Elkanah his sonne.
28 And the sonnes of Samuel: the first borne, ‖ Vashni, and Abiah.
29 The sons of Merari: Mahli, Libni his son, Shemei his son, Vzza his son,
30 Shimea his son, Haggiah his son, Asaiah his sonne.
31 And these *are they* whom Dauid set ouer the seruice of Song in the house of the Lord, after that the *Arke had rest.
32 And they ministred before the dwelling place of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, with singing, vntill Solomon had built the house of the LORD in Ierusalem: and then they waited on their office, according to their order.
33 And these are they that † waited with their children of the sonnes of the Kohathites, Heman a singer: the sonne of Ioel, the sonne of Shemuel,
34 The son of Elkanah, the son of Ieroham, the son of Eliel, the son of Toah,
35 The son of Zuph, the son of Elkanah, the son of Mahath, the son of Amasai,
36 The son of Elkanah, the son of Ioel, the son of Azariah, the son of Zephaniah,
37 The son of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of * Ebiasaph, the son of Korah,
38 The son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Leui, the son of Israel.
39 And his brother Asaph (who stood on his right hand) *euen* Asaph the son of Berachiah, the son of Shimea,

*2 Sam. 15.27.
† Heb. in the house.
* 2 Chr. & 1 king. 6.
‖ Or, Meshullam. 1 chron. 9.11.
* Nehe. 11.11.
* 2 Kings 25.18.
* Exod. 6.17.
‖ Or, Gershon, v.1.
* Ver. 42
‖ Or, Ethan. ver. 42.
‖ Or, Adaia. ver. 41.
‖ Or, Izehar, ver. 2, 18.
* See 35. and 36. verses.
‖ Or, Zuph 1 sam. 1.1
‖ Called also Ioel, v. 33. & 1 sam. 8.2
* Chap. 16.1.
† Heb. stood.
* Exod. 6.24.

40 The son of Michael, the son of Baasiah, the son of Melchiah,
41 The son of Ethni, the son of Zerah, the son of Adaiah,
42 The son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shimei,
43 The son of Iahath, the son of Gershom, the son of Leui.
44 And their brethren the sonnes of Merari *stood* on the left hand: Ethan the son of ‖ Kishi, the son of Abdi, the son of Malluch,
45 The son of Hashabiah, the son of Amaziah, the son of Hilkiah,
46 The son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the sonne of Shamer,
47 The son of Mahli, the son of Mushi, the son of Merari, the son of Leui.
48 Their brethren also the Leuites were appointed vnto all maner of seruice of the Tabernacle of the house of God.
49 ¶ But Aaron and his sons offered *vpon the Altar of the burnt offering, and * on the Altar of incense, *and were appointed* for all the worke of the place most holy, and to make an atonement for Israel, according to all that Moses the seruant of God had commanded.
50 And these *are* the sons of Aaron: Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son, Abishua his son,
51 Bukki his son, Vzzi his son, Zerahiah his son,
52 Meraioth his son, Amariah his son, Ahitub his son,
53 Zadok his son, Ahimaaz his son.
54 ¶ Now these *are* their dwelling places throughout their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aaron, of the families of the Kohathites: for theirs was the lot.
55 And they gaue them Hebron in the land of Iudah, and the suburbs thereof round about it;
56 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof they gaue to Caleb the sonne of Iephunneh.
57 And to the sonnes of Aaron they gaue the cities of Iudah, namely Hebron the city of refuge, and Libna with her suburbs, and Iattir, and Eshtemoa with their suburbs.
58 And ‖ Hilen with her suburbs, Debir with her suburbs,
59 And ‖ Ashan with her suburbs, and Beth-shemesh with her suburbs.
60 And out of the tribe of Beniamin, Geba with her suburbs, and ‖ Alemeth with her suburbs, Anathoth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families *were* thirteene cities.
61 And vnto the sons of Kohath which were left of the family of that tribe *were cities giuen* out of the halfe tribe, *namely*, out of the halfe *tribe* of Manasseh by * lot, ten cities.
62 And to the sonnes of Gershom throughout their families, out of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteene cities.
63 Vnto the sons of Merari *were giuen* by lot throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, * twelue cities.
64 And the children of Israel gaue to the Leuites these cities, with their suburbs.
65 And they gaue by lot out of the tribe of the children of Iudah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Beniamin, these cities which are called by *their* names.
66 And the *residue* of the families of the sons of Kohath, had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of Ephraim.
67 *And they gaue vnto them *of* the cities of refuge, Shechem in mount Ephraim with her suburbs: *they gaue* also Gezer with her suburbs,
68 And Iokmeam with her suburbes, and Beth-horon with her suburbs,
69 And Aialon with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs.
70 And out of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, Aner with her suburbs, and Bileam with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of Kohath.
71 Vnto the sons of Gershon, *were giuen* out of the family of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, Golan in Bashan with her suburbes, and Ashtaroth with her suburbes.
72 And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kedesh with her suburbes, Daberath with her suburbes,
73 And Ramoth with her suburbes, and Anem with her suburbes.
74 And out of the tribe of Asher, Mashal with her suburbes, and Abdon with her suburbes.
75 And Hukok with her suburbes, and Rehob with her suburbes.
76 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee, with her suburbes, and Hammon with her suburbes, and Kiriathaim with her suburbes.
77 Vnto the rest of the children of Merari, *were giuen* out of the tribe of Zebulun, Rimmon with her suburbes, Tabor with her suburbes.
78 And on the other side Iordan by Iericho, on the East side of Iordan *were giuen them* out of the tribe of Reuben, ‖ Bezer in the wildernesse with her suburbs, and Iahzah with her suburbes.
79 Kedemoth also with her suburbes, and Mephaath with her suburbes.
80 And out of ‖ tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead, with her suburbs, & Mahanaim with her suburbs,
81 And Heshbon with her suburbes, and Iazer with her suburbes.

‖ Or, Kushaiah, 1.chr.15.17.
* Leuit. 2.9.
* Exod. 30.7.
‖ Or, Holon, Iosh. 21.15.
‖ Or, Ain. Iosh. 21. 16.
‖ Or, Almon, Iosh. 21.18.
* Iosh. 21.5.
* Iosh. 21. 7, 34.
‖ Or, Kishon.
‖ Or, Remeth. Iosh. 21.29.
‖ Or, Iarmuth. Iosh. 21.29.
‖ Or, Engannim. Iosh. 21.29.

CHAP. VII.

1 The sonnes of Issachar. 6 Of Beniamin, 13 Of Naphtali, 14 Of Manasseh, 20, 24 and of Ephraim. 21 The calamity of Ephraim by the men of Gath. 23 Beriah is borne. 28 Ephraims habitations. 30 The sonnes of Asher.

NOw the sonnes of Issachar *were* * Tola, and Puah, Iashub, and Shimron, foure.
2 And the sons of Tola: Vzzi, and Rephaiah, and Ieriel, and Iahmai, and Ibsam, and Shemuel, heads of their fathers house, *to wit*, of Tola, *they were* valiant men of might in their generations, *whose number *was* in the dayes of Dauid, two and twenty thousand and sixe hundred.
3 And the sonnes of Vzzi, Izrahiah: and the sons of Izrahiah, Michael, and Obadiah, and Ioel, Ishiah, fiue: all of them chiefe men.
4 And with them by their generations, after the house of their fathers, *were* bands of souldiers for warre, sixe and thirty thousand men: for they had many wiues and sons.
5 And their brethren among all the families of Issachar, *were* men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies, fourescore and seuen thousand.
6 ¶ The sonnes of *Beniamin: Bela, and Becher, and Iediael, three.
7 And the sons of Bela: Ezbon, and Vzzi, and Vzziel, and Ierimoth, and Iri, fiue: heads of the house of *their* fathers, mighty men of valour, and were reckoned by their genealogies, twenty and two thousand, and thirty and foure.
8 And the sonnes of Becher: Zemira, and Ioash, and Eliezer, and Elioenai, and Omri, and Ierimoth,

* Gen. 46.13. Num. 26. 23.
* 2 Sam. 24.1, 9.
* Gen. 46.21.

† Ierimoth, and Abiah, and Anathoth, and Alameth. All these *are* the sonnes of Becher.

9 And the number of them after their genealogie, by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, *was* twentie thousand and two hundred.

10 The sons also of Iediael, Bilhan: and the sonnes of Bilhan, Ieush, and Beniamin, and Ehud, and Chenaanah, and Zethan, and Tharshish, and Ahishahar.

11 All these the sons of Iediael, by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, *were* seuenteene thousand and two hundred, souldiers fit to goe out for warre *and* battell.

12 Shuppim also and Huppim, the children of ‖ Ir, *and* Hushim the sonnes of ‖ Aher.

13 ¶ The sons of Naphtali, Iahziel, and Guni, and Iezer, and Shallum, the sonnes of Bilhah.

14 ¶ The sonnes of Manasseh: Asthriel, whom she bare (*but* his concubine the Aramitesse bare Machir the father of Gilead.

15 And Machir tooke to wife *the sister* of Huppim and Shuppim, whose sisters name was Maachah) and the name of the second *was* Zelophehad: and Zelophehad had daughters.

16 And Maachah the wife of Machir bare a sonne, and shee called his name Peresh, and the name of his brother *was* Sheresh, and his sonnes *were* Vlam and Rakem.

17 And the sonnes of Vlam, * Bedan. These *were* the sonnes of Gilead, the sonne of Machir, the sonne of Manasseh.

18 And his sister Hammoleketh bare Ishod, and Abiezer, and Mahalah.

19 And the sons of Shemida *were*: Ahian, and Shechem, and Likhi, and Aniam.

20 ¶ And the sons of Ephraim, Shuthelah: and Bered his son, and Tahath his son, and Eladah his sonne, and Tahath his sonne,

21 ¶ And Zabad his sonne, and Shuthelah his son, and Ezer, and Elead, whom the men of Gath, that were borne in the land, slew, because they came downe to take away their cattell.

22 And Ephraim their father mourned many dayes, and his brethren came to comfort him.

23 ¶ And when he went into his wife, she conceiued, and bare a sonne, and he called his name Beriah, because it went euill with his house.

24 (And his daughter was Sherah, who built Bethoron the nether, and the vpper, and Vzzen-Sherah.)

25 And Rephah *was* his sonne, also Rezeph, and Telah his sonne, and Tahan his sonne,

26 Laadan his sonne, Ammihud his sonne, Elishama his sonne,

27 ‖ Non his sonne, Iehoshua his sonne.

28 ¶ And their possessions and habitations *were* Bethel, and the townes thereof, and Eastward * Naaran, and Westward Gezer, with the † townes thereof, Shechem also and the townes thereof, vnto ‖ Gaza, and the townes thereof.

29 And by the borders of the children of * Manasseh, Bethshean and her townes, Taanach and her townes, * Megiddo and her townes, Dor and her townes. In these dwelt the children of Ioseph the sonne of Israel.

30 ¶ * The sons of Asher: Imnah, and Ishuah, and Ishuai, and Beriah, and Serah their sister.

31 And the sonnes of Beriah: Heber, and Malchiel, who *is* the father of Birzaith.

32 And Heber begat Iaphlet, and Shomer, and Hotham, and Shuah their sister.

33 And the sons of Iaphlet: Pasach & Bimhal, and Asmath. These *are* the children of Iaphlet.

34 And the sons of Shamer: Ahi, and Rohgah, Iehubbah, and Aram.

35 And the son of his brother Helem: Zopha, and Imna, and Sheleth, and Amal.

36 The sons of Zophah: Suah, and Harnepher, and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah:

37 Bezer, and Hod, and Shamma, and Shilshah, and Ithran, Beera.

38 And the sonnes of Iether: Iephunneh, and Pispa, and Ara.

39 And the sonnes of Vlla: Arah, and Haniel, and Rezia.

40 All these *were* the children of Asher, heads of their fathers house, choice *and* mighty men of valour, chiefe of the Princes. And the number throughout the genealogie of them that were apt to the warre *and* to battell, was twenty and fiue thousand men.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *The sonnes and chiefe men of Beniamin.* 33 *The stocke of Saul and Ionathan.*

NOw Beniamin begat * Bela his first borne, Asbel the second, and Aharah the third,

2 Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth.

3 And the sonnes of Bela *were*: ‖ Addar, and Gera, and Abihud,

4 And Abishua, and Naaman, and Ahoah,

5 And Gera, and ‖ Shephuphan, and Huram.

6 And these are the sonnes of Ehud: these are the heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Geba, and they remoued them to * Manahath:

7 And Naaman, and Ahiah, and Gera, hee remooued them, and begat Vzza, and Ahihud.

8 And Shaharaim begat *children* in the country of Moab. After he had sent them away: Hushim and Baara were his wiues.

9 And hee begat of Hodesh his wife, Iobab, and Zibia, and Mesha, and Malcham,

10 And Ieuz, and Shachia, and Mirma. These *were* his sonnes, heads of the fathers.

11 And of Hushim, he begat Ahitub, & Elpaal.

12 The sonnes of Elpaal: Eber, and Misham, and Shamed, who built Ono and Lod with the townes thereof.

13 Berioth also, and Shema, who *were* heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Aialon, who droue away the inhabitants of Gath.

14 And Ahio, Shashak, and Ierimoth,

15 And Zebadiah, and Arad, and Ader,

16 And Michael, and Ispah, and Ioha the sons of Beriah,

17 And Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and Hezeki, and Heber,

18 Ishmerai also, and Iezliah, and Iobab the sonnes of Elpaal.

19 And Iakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi,

20 And Elienai, and Zilthai, and Eliel,

21 And Adaiah, and Beraiah, and Shimrath, the sonnes of ‖ Shimhi;

22 And Ishpan, and Heber, and Eliel,

23 And Abdon, and Zichri, and Hanan,

24 And Hananiah, and Elam, and Anthothijah,

25 And Iphedeiah, and Pennel, the sonnes of Shashak,

26 And Shamsherai, and Sheheriah, and Athaliah,

27 And Iaresiah, and Eliah, and Zichri, the sonnes of Ieroham.

28 These *were* heads of the fathers by their generations, chiefe men. These dwelt in Ierusalem.

29 And at Gibeon *dwelt* the ‖ father of Gibeon (whose * wiues name *was* Maachah:)

30 And his first borne sonne, Abdon, and Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Nadab,

31 And

Or, Iri, 7.7.

Or, Huram, 8.

1.Sam. 31.

Or, Num. 26.39

Iosh. 15.7.

† Hebr. daughters.

‖ Or, Adassa, 1.Mac. 9.45.

Iosh. 17.7.

Iosh. 17.11.

Gene. 46.17.

* Gen. 46 21. num. 26.38.

‖ Or, Ard gen. 46. 21.

‖ Or, Shuphan, num. 26.39.

Chap. 2.52.

‖ Or, Shema, v. 13.

‖ Called, Jehiel. cha 9 35.

Chap. 9.35.

‖Or, Zachariah. 2.chron. 9.37.

31 And Gidor, and Ahio, and ‖ Zacher.

32 And Mikloth begat ‖ Shimeah. And these also dwelt with their brethren in Ierusalem, ouer against them.

‖Or, Shimeam. chap. 9.38

33 ¶ And * Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul, and Saul begat Ionathan, and Malchishua, and Abinadab, and ‖ Eshbaal.

*1.Sam. 14.51.

34 And the son of Ionathan, *was* ‖ Meribbaal; and Meribbaal begat Micah.

‖Or, Ishbosheth. 2.Sam. 2.8.

35 And the sons of Micah *were* Pithon, and Melech, and ‖ Tarea, and Ahaz.

‖Or, Mephibosheth. 2.Sam. 4.4.

36 And Ahaz begat Iehoadah, and Iehoadah begat Alemeth, and Azmaueth, and Zimri, and Zimri begat Moza,

‖Or, Tahrea, chap. 9.41.

37 And Moza begat Binea: Rapha *was* his sonne, Elasa his son, Azel his sonne:

38 And Azel *had* sixe sonnes, whose names *are* these, Azricam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these *were* the sons of Azel.

39 And the sonnes of Eshek his brother *were* Vlam his first borne, Iehush the second, and Eliphelet the third.

40 And the sons of Vlam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sonnes, and sonnes sonnes, an hundred and fifty. All these are of the sonnes of Beniamin.

CHAP. IX.

1 The originall of Israels, and Iudahs genealogies. 2 The Israelites, 10 The Priests, 14 and the Leuites, with Nethinims which dwelt in Ierusalem. 27 The charge of certaine Leuites. 35 The stocke of Saul and Ionathan.

SO all Israel were reckoned by genealogies, and behold, they were written in the booke of the Kings of Israel and Iudah, who were carried away to Babylon for their transgression.

2 ¶ Now the first inhabitants *that* dwelt in their possessions, in their cities, *were* the Israelites, the Priests, Leuites, and the Nethinims.

3 And in * Ierusalem dwelt of the children of Iudah, and of the children of Beniamin, and of the children of Ephraim and Manasseh.

*Nehe. 11.1.

4 Vthai the sonne of Amihud, the sonne of Omri, the sonne of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of Pharez, the son of Iudah.

5 And of the Shilonites: Asaiah the first borne, and his sonnes.

6 And of the sonnes of Zerah: Ieuel, and their brethren, sixe hundred and ninety.

7 And of the sonnes of Beniamin: Sallu the sonne of Meshullam, the sonne of Hodaniah, the sonne of Hasenuah:

8 And Ibneiah the son of Ieroham, and Elah the son of Vzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshullam the son of Shephatiah, the son of Reuel, the sonne of Ibnijah,

9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men *were* chiefe of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

10 ¶ And of the Priests: Iedaiah, and Iehoiarib, and Iachin,

11 And Azariah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the sonne of Meraioth, the sonne of Ahitub, the ruler of the house of God.

12 And Adaiah the sonne of Ieroham, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchijah, and Maasia the sonne of Adiel, the sonne of Iahzerah, the sonne of Meshullam, the sonne of Meshillemith, the sonne of Immer.

13 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seuen hundred and threescore, very † able men for the worke of the seruice of the house of God.

† Heb. men of valour.

14 And of the Leuites: Shemaiah the sonne of Hasshub, the sonne of Azrikam, the sonne of Hashabiah, of the sonnes of Merari.

15 And Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal: and Mattaniah the son of Micah, the son of Zichri, the sonne of Asaph.

16 And Obadiah the sonne of Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the sonne of Iedathun: and Berechiah the sonne of Asa, the son of Elkanah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites.

17 And the porters *were* Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren: Shallum *was* the chiefe.

18 (Who hitherto *waited* in the Kings gate Eastward) They were porters in the companies of the children of Leui.

19 And Shallum the son of Kore, the sonne of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren (of the house of his father) the Korahites *were* ouer § work of the seruice, keepers of the † gates of the Tabernacle: and their fathers being ouer the host of the LORD, *were* keepers of the entry.

† Heb. threshholds.

20 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar was the ruler ouer them in time past, *and* the LORD *was* with him.

21 *And* Zechariah the son of Meshelemiah, *was* porter of the doore of the Tabernacle of the Congregation.

22 All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates, *were* two hundred and twelue. These were reckoned by their genealogie in their villages: whom Dauid and Samuel the Seer † did ordaine in their ‖ set office.

† Heb. founded. ‖Or, trust.

23 So they and their children *had* the ouersight of the gates of the house of the LORD, *namely*, the house of the Tabernacle, by wards.

24 In the foure quarters were the porters toward the East, West, North, and South.

25 And their brethren *which were* in their villages, *were* to come after seuen dayes, from time to time with them.

26 For these Leuites, the foure chiefe porters, were in their ‖ set office, and were ouer the ‖ chambers, and treasuries of the house of God.

‖Or, trust. ‖Or, store houses,

27 ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge was vpon them, and the opening thereof euery morning pertained to them.

28 And *certaine* of them had the charge of the ministring vessells, that they should † bring them in and out by tale.

† Heb. bring them in by tale, and carry them out by tale.

29 *Some* of them also *were* appointed to ouersee the vessels, and all the ‖ instruments of the Sanctuary, and the fine flowre, and the wine, and the oyle, and the frankincense, and the spices.

‖Or, vessell.

30 And *some* of the sonnes of the Priests made * the oyntment of the spices.

*Exod. 30.23.

31 And Mattithiah one of the Leuites (who was the first borne of Shallum the Korahite) had the ‖ set office ouer the things that were made ‖ in the pans.

‖Or, trust ‖Or, on flat plates, or slices.

32 And *other* of their brethren of the sonnes of the Kohathites, *were* ouer the † Shewbread, to prepare *it* euery Sabbath.

† Heb. bread of ordering.

33 And these *are* the singers, chiefe of the fathers of the Leuites, who *remaining* in the chambers *were* free: for † they were imployed in that worke day and night.

† Heb. vpon them.

34 These chiefe fathers of the Leuites were chiefe throwout their generations: these dwelt at Ierusalem.

35 ¶ And in Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon,

beon, Iehiel, whose wives name was Maacha:
36 And his first borne sonne, Abdon, then Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Ner, and Nadab,
37 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth.
38 And Mikloth begate Shimeam: and they also dwelt with their brethren at Ierusalem, ouer against their brethren.
39 * And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul: and Saul begat Ionathan, and Malchishua, and Abinadab, and Eshbaal.
40 And the son of Ionathan was Meribbaal: and Meribbaal begat Micah.
41 And the sonnes of Micah were Pithon, and Melech, and Tahrea, *and Ahaz.
42 And Ahaz begat Iarah, and Iarah begat Alemeth, and Azmaueth, and Zimri: and Zimri begat Moza.
43 And Moza begat Binea: and Rephaiah his sonne, Eleasah his sonne, Azel his sonne.
44 And Azel had sixe sonnes, whose names are these: Azrikam, Bochern, and Ismael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. These were the sonnes of Azel.

CHAP. X.

1 *Sauls ouerthrow and death.* 8 *The Philistines triumph ouer Saul.* 11 *The kindnesse of Iabesh-Gilead towards Saul and his sonnes.* 13 *Sauls sinne, for which the kingdome was translated from him to Dauid.*

NOw * the Philistines fought against Israel, and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell downe ‖ slaine in mount Gilboa.
2 And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons, and the Philistines slew Ionathan, and ‖ Abinadab, and Malchishua the sonnes of Saul.
3 And the battell went sore against Saul, and the † archers † hit him, and he was wounded of the archers.
4 Then said Saul to his armour-bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me thorow therewith, lest these vncircumcised come, and ‖ abuse mee: but his armour-bearer would not, for hee was sore afraid. So Saul tooke a sword, and fell vpon it.
5 And when his armour-bearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, & dyed.
6 So Saul died, and his three sonnes, and all his house dyed together.
7 And when all the men of Israel that *were* in the valley, saw that they fled, and that Saul & his sons were dead: then they forsooke their cities, and fled, & the Philistines came & dwelt in them.
8 ¶ And it came to passe on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slaine, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gilboa.
9 And when they had stripped him, they tooke his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry tidings vnto their idoles, and to the people.
10 And they put his armour in y house of their gods, & fastened his head in y temple of Dagon.
11 ¶ And when all Iabesh-Gilead heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul:
12 They arose, all the valiant men, and tooke away the body of Saul, & the bodies of his sons, & brought them to Iabesh, & buried their bones vnder the oke in Iabesh, and fasted seuen dayes.
13 ¶ So Saul died for his transgression which he † committed against the LORD, *euen against the Word of the LORD, which he kept not, and also for asking counsell of one that had a familiar spirit, * to enquire *of it*:
14 And enquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdome vnto Dauid the sonne of † Iesse.

† *Hebr.* Isai.

CHAP. XI.

1 *Dauid by a generall consent is made king at Hebron.* 4 *He winneth the castle of Sion from the Iebusites, by Ioabs valour.* 10 *A Catalogue of Dauids mighty men.*

THen * all Israel gathered themselues to Dauid, vnto Hebron, saying, Behold, we *are* thy bone, and thy flesh.
2 And moreouer, † in time past, euen *when* Saul was king, thou *wast he* that leddest out, and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD thy God said vnto thee, Thou shalt ‖ feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be ruler ouer my people Israel.
3 Therefore came all the Elders of Israel to the king to Hebron, and Dauid made a couenant with them in Hebron before the LORD, and they anoynted Dauid king ouer Israel, according to the word of the LORD † by * Samuel.
4 ¶ And Dauid and all Israel * went to Ierusalem, which *is* Iebus, where the Iebusites *were* the inhabitants of the land.
5 And the inhabitants of Iebus said to Dauid, Thou shalt not come hither. Neuertheless, Dauid tooke the castle of Zion, which *is* the city of Dauid.
6 And Dauid said, Whosoeuer smiteth the Iebusites first, shall be † chiefe & captaine. So Ioab the son of Zeruiah went first vp, and was chiefe.
7 And Dauid dwelt in the castle: therefore they called †, it the citie of Dauid.
8 And he built the citie round about, euen from Millo round about: and Ioab † repaired the rest of the citie.
9 So Dauid † waxed greater and greater: for the LORD of hostes *was* with him.
10 ¶ * These also *are* the chiefe of the mighty men whom Dauid had, who ‖ strengthened themselues with him in his kingdome, *and* with all Israel, to make him King according to the word of the LORD concerning Israel.
11 And this *is* the number of the mighty men whom Dauid *had:* Iashobeam ‖ an Hachmonite, the chiefe of the captaines: he lift vp his speare against three hundred slaine *by him* at one time.
12 And after him *was* Eleazar the son of Dodo the Ahohite, who was one of the three mighties.
13 He was with Dauid at ‖ Pasdammim, and there the Philistines were gathered together to battel, where was a parcel of ground full of barley, & the people fled from before y Philistines.
14 And they ‖ set themselues in the midst of that parcell, and delinered it, and slew the * Philistines, and the LORD saued them by a great ‖ deliuerance.
15 ¶ Now ‖ three of the thirtie captaines went down to the rocke of Dauid, into the cane of Adullam, and the hoste of the Philistines encamped in the valley of Rephaim.
16 And Dauid *was* then in the hold, and the Philistines garison *was* then at Bethlehem.
17 And Dauid longed, and said, O that one would gine me drinke of the water of the well of Bethlehem, that *is* at the gate.
18 And the three brake through the hoste of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Bethlehem, that *was* by the gate, and tooke *it*, and brought *it* to Dauid. But Dauid would not drinke of it, but powred it out to the LORD,
19 And said, My God forbid it mee, that I should doe this thing. Shall I drinke the blood of these men, † that haue put their liues in ieopardy? for with *the ieopardy of* their liues they

† *Hebr.* transgressed. * 1. Sam. 15. 23. * 1. Sam. 28. 7.

† *Hebr.* both yesterday, *and the* third day. ‖ *Or,* rule.

† *Hebr.* by the hand of. * 1. Sam. 16. 13. * 2. Sam. 5. 6.

† *Hebr.* head.

† *That is,* Zion, 2. Sam. 5. 7.

† *Hebr.* renued. † *Hebr.* went in going and increasing. * 2. Sam. 23. 8. ‖ *Or,* held strongly with him. ‖ *Or,* sonne of Hachmoni.

‖ *Or,* Ephesdammim. 1. Sam. 17. 1. ‖ *Or,* stood * 2. Sam. 23. 13. ‖ *Or,* saluation.

‖ *Or,* three captaines ouer the thirty.

† *Hebr.* with these liues ‖

brought it: therefore he would not drinke it. These things did these three mightiest.

20 ¶ And Abishai the brother of Ioab, he was chiefe of the three: for lifting vp his speare against three hundred, hee slew *them*, and had a name among the three.

21 *Of the three hee was more honourable then the two, for he was their captaine; howbeit, he attained not to the *first* three.

22 Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada, the sonne of a valiant man of Kabzeel, † who had done many acts: he slew two lion-like men of Moab: also he went downe and slew a lion in a pit in a snowy day.

23 And he slew an Egyptian, † a man of *great* stature, fiue cubites high, and in the Egyptians hand *was* a speare like a weauers beame: and hee went downe to him with a staffe, and pluckt the speare out of the Egyptians hand, and slew him with his owne speare.

24 These things did Benaiah the son of Iehoiada, and had the name among ‖ three mighties.

25 Behold, he was honourable among the thirtie, but attained not to the *first* three: and Dauid set him ouer his guard.

26 ¶ Also the valiant men of the armies *were* Asahel the brother of Ioab, Elhanan the son of Dodo of Bethlehem:

27 Shammoth the ‖ Harorite, Helez the Pelonite,

28 Ira the sonne of Ikkesh the Tekoite, Abiezer the Antothite,

29 Sibbecai the Hushathite, Ilai the Ahohite,

30 Maharai the Netophathite, Heled the sonne of Baanah the Netophathite,

31 Ithai the sonne of Ribai of Gibeah, *that pertained* to the children of Beniamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite,

32 Hurai of the brookes of Gaash, Abiel the Arbathite,

33 Azmaueth the Baharumite; Eliahba the Shaalbonite,

34 The sonnes of Hashem the Gizonite: Ionathan the sonne of Shageh the Hararite,

35 Ahiam the sonne of Sacar the Hararite, Eliphal the sonne of Vr,

36 Hepher the Mecherathite, Ahijah the Pelonite,

37 Hezro the Carmelite, Naarai ‖ son of Ezbai,

38 Ioel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the ‖ son of Haggeri,

39 Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai ‖ Berothite, the armour-bearer of Ioab the son of Zeruiah,

40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite,

41 Vriah the Hittite, Zabad the son of Ahlai,

42 Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a captaine of the Reubenites, & thirty with him,

43 Hanan the sonne of Maacah, and Ioshaphat the Mithnite,

44 Vzzia the Ashterathite, Shama and Iehiel the sons of Hothan the Aroerite,

45 Iediael the ‖ son of Zimri, and Ioha his brother the Tizite,

46 Eliel the Mahauite, & Ieribai, and Ioshauiah the sons of Elnaan, and Ithmah the Moabite,

47 Eliel, and Obed, and Iaziel the Mesobaite.

CHAP. XII.

1 *The companies that came to Dauid at Ziklag.* 23 *The armies that came to him at Hebron.*

NOw * these *are they* that came to Dauid to Ziklag, † while he yet kept himselfe close because of Saul the son of Kish: and they *were* among the mighty men, helpers of the warre.

2 They were armed with bowes, and could vse both the right hand and the left, in *hurling* stones, and *shooting* arrowes out of a bow, *euen* of Sauls brethren of Beniamin.

3 The chiefe *was* Ahiezer, then Ioash the sons of ‖ Shemaah the Gibeathite, and Ieziel, and Pelet, the sons of Azmaueth, and Berachah, and Iehu the Antothite,

4 And Ismaiah the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the thirty, and ouer the thirty, and Ieremiah, and Iahaziel, and Iohanan, and Iosabad, the Gederathite,

5 Eleuzai, and Ierimoth, and Bealiah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite,

6 Elkanah, and Iesiah, and Azariel, and Ioezer, and Iashobeam the Korhites,

7 And Ioelah, and Zebadiah the sonnes of Ieroam of Gedor.

8 And of the Gadites there separated themselues vnto Dauid into the hold to the wildernesse, men of might, *and* men † of warre, fit for the battell, that could handle shield and buckler, whose faces *were* like the faces of lions, and were † as swift as the Roes vpon the mountains:

9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the second, Eliab the third.

10 Mashmannah the fourth, Ieremiah the fifth,

11 Atthai the sixth, Eliel the seuenth,

12 Iohanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth,

13 Ieremiah the tenth, Machbanai ‖ eleuenth.

14 These *were* of the sons of Gad, captaines of the hoste: ‖ one of the least was ouer an hundred, and the greatest ouer a thousand.

15 These *are* they that went ouer Iordan in the first moneth, when it had † ouerflowen all his * bankes, and they put to flight all them of the valleyes, *both* toward the East, and toward the West.

16 And there came of the children of Beniamin and Iudah, to the hold vnto Dauid.

17 And Dauid went out † to meet them, and answered and said vnto them: If ye be come peaceably vnto me to helpe me, mine heart shall † be knit vnto you, but if yee be come to betray me to mine enemies, seeing there is no ‖ wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers looke thereon, and rebuke *it*.

18 Then † the spirit came vpon Amasai, ‖ *who* was chiefe of the captaines, *and he said*, Thine *are we*, Dauid, and on thy side, thou sonne of Iesse: Peace, peace bee vnto thee, and peace bee to thine helpers, for thy God helpeth thee. Then Dauid receiued them, and made them captaines of the band.

19 And there fell some of Manasseh to Dauid, when hee came with the Philistines against Saul to battel, but they helped them not: for the lords of the Philistines, vpon aduisement, sent him away, saying, * He will fall to his master Saul, † to *the ieopardy of* our heads.

20 As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah, & Iozabad, and Iediel, and Michael and Iozabad, and Elihu, and Zilthai captaines of the thousands that *were* of Manasseh.

21 And they helped Dauid ‖ against the band *of the rouers*: for they *were* all mightie men of valour, and were captaines in the hoste.

22 For at *that* time day by day, there came to Dauid to helpe him, vntill it was a great hoste, like the hoste of God.

23 ¶ And these are the numbers of the ‖ bands, *that* were ready armed to the warre, and came to Dauid to Hebron, to turne the kingdome of Saul to him, according to † word of the LORD.

24 The children of Iudah that bare shield and speare,

---

*2. Sam. 23.19, &c.

† Hebr. great of deeds.

† Hebr. a man of measure.

‖ Or, Harodite, 2 Sam. 23.25.

‖ Or, the Haggerite.

‖ Or, Zimrite.

* 1 Sam. 27.1. † Hebr. being yet shut vp.

‖ Or, Hasupha.

† Heb. the hand.

† Heb. as the Roes vpon the mountaines make haste.

‖ Or, *that* could handle shield and buckler, whose faces were like the faces of lions, and were as swift as the Roes vpon the mountaines: Ezer the first, Obadiah the second, Eliab the third. Mashmannah the fourth, Ieremiah the fifth, Atthai the sixth, Eliel the seuenth, Iohanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth, Ieremiah the tenth, Machbanai eleuenth. These were of the sons of Gad, captaines of the hoste: one of the least was ouer an hundred, and the greatest ouer a thousand.

† Heb. filled ouer. * Iosh. 3. 15.

† Hebr. before. them.

† Hebr. the spirit clothed Amasai.

* 1 Sam. 29.4.

† Hebr. on our heads.

‖ Or, with a band.

‖ Or, captaines, or men, Hebr. heads.

speare, *were* fixe thousand and eight hundred ready ‖ armed to the warre.

25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the warre, seuen thousand and one hundred.

26 Of the children of Leui, foure thousand and fixe hundred.

27 And Iehoiada was the leader of the Aaronites, and with him, *were* three thousand, and seuen hundred.

28 And Zadok a yong man, mighty of valour, & of his fathers house twenty & two captaines.

29 And of the children of Beniamin, the †kinred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto † the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul.

30 And of ‡ children of Ephraim, twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, † famous throughout the house of their fathers.

31 And of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, eighteene thousand which were expressed by name, to come and make Dauid King.

32 And of the children of Issachar, which were men that had vnderstanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to doe: the heads of them were two hundred, and all their brethren were at their commandement.

33 Of Zebulun such as went foorth to battell, ‖ expert in warre, with all instruments of warre, fifty thousand, which could ‖ keepe ranke. They *were* † not of double heart.

34 And of Naphtali a thousand captaines, and with them, with shield and speare, thirty and seuen thousand.

35 And of the Danites, expert in warre, twenty and eight thousand and sixe hundred.

36 And of Asher, such as went forth to battell, ‖ expert in warre, fourty thousand.

37 And on the other side of Iordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, with all maner of instruments of warre for the battell, an hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of warre, that could keepe ranke, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make Dauid King ouer all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel, *were* of one heart to make Dauid King.

39 And there they were with Dauid three dayes, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.

40 Moreouer, they that were nigh them, euen vnto Issachar, and Zebulun, & Naphtali, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, *and* ‖ meat, meale, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oyle, & oxen, and sheepe abundantly: for there *was* ioy in Israel.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Dauid fetcheth the Arke with great solemnitie from Kiriath-iearim. 9 Vzza being smitten, the Arke is left at the house of Obed-Edom.

AND Dauid consulted with the captaines of thousands, and hundreds, *and* with euery leader.

2 And Dauid said vnto all the Congregation of Israel, If it *seeme* good vnto you, and that it *be* of the LORD our God, † let vs send abroad vnto our brethren euery where, that are left in all the land of Israel, and with them also to the Priests and Leuites which *are* in † their cities *and* suburbes, that they may gather themselues vnto vs:

3 And let vs † bring againe the Arke of our God to vs: for we enquired not at it in the dayes of Saul.

4 And all the Congregation said, that they would doe so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 So * Dauid gathered all Israel together, from Shihor of Egypt euen vnto the entring of Hemath, to bring the Arke of God from Kiriath-iearim. *1.Sam. 7.1. 2.sam.6.2 * Iosh. 16.9.

6 And Dauid went vp, and all Israel to * Baalah, that is, to Kiriath-iearim, which *belonged* to Iudah, to bring vp thence the Arke of God the LORD, that dwelleth betweene the Cherubims, whose Name is called *on it*.

7 And they † carried the Arke of God in a new cart, out of the house of Abinadab: and Vzza, and Ahio draue the cart. † *Hebr. made the Arke to ride.*

8 And Dauid and all Israel played before God with all *their* might, and with †singing, and with harpes, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets. † *Hebr. songs.*

9 ¶ And when they came vnto the threshing floore of ‖ Chidon, Vzza put foorth his hand to hold the Arke, for the oxen ‖ stumbled. ‖ *Called, Nachon, 2.sam.6.6*

10 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Vzza, and hee smote him, because hee put his hand to the * Arke: and there he died before God. ‖ *Or, shooke it.* **Num. 4.15.*

11 And Dauid was displeased, because ‡ LORD had made a breach vpon Vzza: Wherefore that place is called † Perez-Vzza to this day. † *Hebr. breach of Vzza.*

12 And Dauid was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the Arke of God home to mee?

13 So Dauid † brought not the Arke home to himselfe to the city of Dauid, but carried it aside into the house of Obed-Edom the Gittite. † *Hebr. remooued*

14 And the Arke of God remained with the family of Obed-Edom in his house three moneths. And the LORD blessed * the house of Obed-Edom, and all that he had. **As Chr. 26.5.*

CHAP. XIIII.

1 Hirams kindnesse to Dauid. 2 Dauids felicitie in people, wiues, and children. 8 He giueth two victories against the Philistines.

NOw * Hiram King of Tyre sent messengers to Dauid, and timber of Cedars, with masons, and carpenters to build him an house. **2.Sam. 5.11, &6.*

2 And Dauid perceiued that ‡ LORD had confirmed him king ouer Israel, for his kingdome was lift vp on high, because of his people Israel.

3 ¶ And Dauid tooke † more wiues at Ierusalem: and Dauid begat more sons and daughters. † *Hebr yet.*

4 Now these *are* the names of *his* children which he had in Ierusalem: Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon,

5 And Ibhar, and Elishua, and Elpalet,

6 And Noga, and Nepheg, and Iaphia,

7 And Elishama, and ‖ Beeliada, and Elpalet. ‖ *Or, Eliada, 2.sam 5.16.*

8 ¶ And when the Philistines heard that * Dauid was anointed king ouer all Israel, all the Philistines went vp to seeke Dauid: and Dauid heard *of it*, and went out against them. **2.Sam. 5.17.*

9 And the Philistines came and spread themselues in the valley of Rephaim.

10 And Dauid enquired of God, saying, Shall I goe vp against the Philistines? and wilt thou deliuer them into mine hand? And the LORD said vnto him, Goe vp, for I will deliuer them into thine hand.

11 So they came vp to Baal-Perazim, and Dauid smote them there. Then Dauid said, God hath broken in vpon mine enemies by mine hand, like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place, † Baal-Perazim. † *Hebr. that is, a place of breaches.*

12 And when they had left their gods there,

Dauid gaue a commandement, and they were burnt with fire.

13 And the Philiſtines yet againe ſpread themſelues abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore Dauid enquired againe of God, and God ſaid vnto him, Goe not vp after them, turne away from them, * and come vpon them ouer againſt the mulbery trees.

* 2.Sam. 5.23.

15 And it ſhall be, when thou ſhalt heare a ſound of going in the tops of the mulbery trees, *that* then thou ſhalt goe out to battell: for God is gone foorth before thee, to ſmite the hoſte of the Philiſtines.

16 Dauid therefore did as God commanded him: and they ſmote the hoſte of the Philiſtines from Gibeon euen to Gazer.

17 And the fame of Dauid went out into all lands, and the LORD brought the feare of him vpon all nations.

CHAP. XV.

1 Dauid hauing prepared a place for the Arke, ordereth the Prieſts and Leuites to bring it from Obed-Edom. 25 He performeth the ſolemnity thereof with great ioy. 29 Michal deſpiſeth him.

AND Dauid made him houſes in the city of Dauid, and prepared a place for the Arke of God, and pitched for it a tent.

† Heb. It is not to carry the Arke of God but for the Leuites.

2 Then Dauid ſaid, † None ought to carry the * Arke of God, but the Leuites: for them hath the LORD choſen to carry the Arke of God, and to miniſter vnto him for euer.

* Numb. 4.2,15.

3 And Dauid gathered all Iſrael together to Ieruſalem, to bring vp the Arke of the LORD vnto his place which he had prepared for it.

4 And Dauid aſſembled the children of Aaron, and the Leuites.

‖ Or, kinſmen.

5 Of the ſons of Kohath: Vriel the chiefe, and his ‖ brethren an hundred and twenty.

6 Of the ſons of Merari: Aſaiah the chiefe, and his brethren two hundred and twenty.

7 Of the ſonnes of Gerſhom: Ioel the chiefe, and his brethren an hundred and thirty.

8 Of the ſonnes of Elizaphan: Shemaiah the chiefe, and his brethren two hundred.

9 Of the ſonnes of Hebron: Eliel the chiefe, and his brethren ſoureſcore.

10 Of the ſonnes of Vzziel: Amminadab the chiefe, and his brethren an hundred and twelue.

11 And Dauid called for Zadok, and Abiathar the Prieſts, and for the Leuites, for Vriel, Aſaiah, and Ioel, Shemaiah, and Eliel, and Amminadab,

12 And ſaid vnto them, Ye *are* the chiefe of the fathers of the Leuites: ſanctifie your ſelues, *both* ye and your brethren, that you may bring vp the Arke of the LORD God of Iſrael, vnto *the place that* I haue prepared for it.

13 For becauſe ye *did it* not at the firſt, the LORD our God made a breach vpon vs, for that we ſought him not after the due order.

14 So the Prieſts and the Leuites ſanctified themſelues to bring vp the Arke of the LORD God of Iſrael.

15 And the children of the Leuites bare the Arke of God vpon their ſhoulders with the ſtaues thereon, as * Moſes commanded, according to the word of the LORD.

* Exod. 25.14.

16 And Dauid ſpake to the chiefe of the Leuites, to appoint their brethren *to be* the ſingers with inſtruments of muſicke, pſalteries, and harpes, and cymbals, ſounding, by lifting vp the voice with ioy.

* Chap. 6.33.

17 So the Leuites appointed * Heman the ſon

* Ver. 19. of Ioel: and of his brethren, * Aſaph the ſon of Berechiah: and of the ſonnes of Merari their brethren, * Ethan the ſonne of Kuſhaiah.

* 1.

18 And with them their brethren of the ſecond degree, Zachariah, Ben, and Iaziel, and Shemiramoth, and Iehiel, and Vnni, Eliab, & Benaiah, and Maaſiah, and Mattithiah, and Eliphalehu & Mikniah, and Obed-Edom, and Ieiel the porters.

19 So the ſingers, Heman, Aſaph, and Ethan were *appointed* to ſound with cymbals of braſſe,

20 And Zachariah, and Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Iehiel, and Vnni, and Eliab, and Maaſiah, and Benaiah, with Pſalteries on Alamoth.

21 And Mattithiah, and Eliphaſeh, and Mikniah, and Obed-Edom, and Ieiel, and Azaziah, with harpes ‖ on the Sheminith to excell.

‖ Or, to the ſet.

22 And Chenaniah chiefe of the Leuites ‖ *was* for † ſong: he inſtructed about the ſong, becauſe he was ſkilfull.

‖ Or, for the carriage. † Heb. Lifting.

23 And Berechiah, and Elkanah *were* doore-keepers for the Arke.

24 And Shebaniah, and Iehoſhaphat, and Nathaneel, and Amaſai, and Zachariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer the Prieſts did blow with the trumpets before the Arke of God: and Obed-Edom, and Iehiah *were* doore-keepers for the Arke.

25 ¶ So * Dauid, and the Elders of Iſrael, and the captaines ouer thouſands, went to bring vp the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, out of the houſe of Obed-Edom with ioy.

* 2.Sam. 6.12 &c.

26 And it came to paſſe, when God helped the Leuites that bare the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, that they offered ſeuen bullocks, and ſeuen rammes.

27 And Dauid was clothed with a robe of fine linnen, and all the Leuites that bare the Arke, and the ſingers, and Chenaniah the maſter of the ‖ ſong, with the ſingers. Dauid alſo *had* vpon him an Ephod of linnen.

‖ Or, carriage.

28 Thus all Iſrael brought vp the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, with ſhouting, and with ſound of the corner, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noiſe with pſalteries and harpes.

29 ¶ And it came to paſſe, *as* the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD came to the city of Dauid, that Michal the daughter of Saul, looking out at a window, ſaw King Dauid dancing and playing: and ſhe deſpiſed him in her heart.

CHAP. XVI.

1 Dauids feaſtiuall ſacrifice. 4 He ordereth a quire to ſing thankeſgiuing. 7 The Pſalme of thankeſgiuing. 37 Hee appointeth Miniſters, Porters, Prieſts and Muſicians, to attend continually on the Arke.

SO * they brought the Arke of God, and ſet it in the midſt of the tent that Dauid had pitched for it: and they offered burnt ſacrifices, and peace offerings before God.

* 2.Sam. 6.17.

2 And when Dauid had made an end of offering the burnt offerings, and the peace offerings, he bleſſed the people in the Name of the LORD.

3 And he dealt to euery one of Iſrael, both man and woman, to euery one a loafe of bread, and a good piece of fleſh, and a flagon *of wine*.

4 ¶ And he appointed *certaine* of the Leuites to miniſter before the Arke of the LORD, and to record, and to thanke, and praiſe the LORD God of Iſrael,

† Heb. with inſtruments of pſalteries and harpes.

5 Aſaph the chiefe, and next to him Zachariah, Ieiel, and Shemiramoth, and Iehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and Obed-Edom: and Ieiel † with Pſalteries and with harpes: but Aſaph made a ſound with cymbals.

6 Benaiah alſo and Iahaziel the Prieſts with trumpets

trumpets continually before the Arke of the Couenant of God.

7 ¶ Then on that day, Dauid deliuered first *this Psalme* to thanke the LORD, into the hand of Asaph and his brethren:

8 * Giue thankes vnto the LORD, call vpon his Name, make knowne his deeds among the people.

9 Sing vnto him, sing Psalmes vnto him, talke you of all his wondrous workes.

10 Glory ye in his holy Name, let the heart of them reioyce, that seeke the LORD.

11 Seeke the LORD, and his strength, seeke his face continually.

12 Remember his marueilous workes that he hath done, his wonders, and the iudgements of his mouth,

13 O ye seed of Israel his seruant, ye children of Iacob his chosen ones.

14 He *is* the LORD our God, his iudgements *are* in all the earth.

15 Be ye mindfull alwayes of his Couenant: the word *which* he commanded to a thousand generations:

16 *Euen of the* * *Couenant* which he made with Abraham, and of his oath vnto Isaac:

17 And hath confirmed the same to Iacob for a Law, and to Israel for an euerlasting Couenant,

18 Saying, Vnto thee will I giue the land of Canaan, the ¶ lot of your inheritance.

19 When ye were but † few, * euen a few, and strangers in it:

20 And when they went from nation to nation, and from *one* kingdome to another people:

21 He suffered no man to doe them wrong: yea, he * reprooued Kings for their sakes,

22 *Saying*, * Touch not mine Anointed, and doe my Prophets no harme.

23 * Sing vnto the LORD, all the earth: shew foorth from day to day his saluation.

24 Declare his glory among the heathen; his marueilous workes among all nations.

25 For great *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised: he also *is* to be feared aboue all gods.

26 For all the gods * of the people *are* idols: but the LORD made the heauens.

27 Glory and honour *are* in his presence: strength and gladnesse *are* in his place.

28 Giue vnto the LORD, ye kinreds of the people: giue vnto the LORD glory and strength.

29 Giue vnto the LORD the glory *due* vnto his Name: bring an offering, and come before him, worship the LORD in the beauty of holinesse.

30 Feare before him all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moued.

31 Let the heauens be glad, and let the earth reioyce: and let men say among the nations, The LORD reigneth.

32 Let the sea roare, and the fulnesse thereof: let the fields reioyce, and all that *is* therein.

33 Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the LORD, because he commeth to iudge the earth.

34 * O giue thankes vnto the LORD, for he *is* good: for his mercy endureth for euer.

35 And say ye, Saue vs, O God of our saluation, and gather vs together, and deliuer vs from the heathen, that we may giue thankes to thy holy Name, *and* glory in thy praise.

36 Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel for euer and euer: and all * the people said, Amen, and praised the LORD.

37 ¶ So he left there before the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, Asaph and his brethren, to minister before the Arke continually, as euery dayes worke required:

38 And Obed-Edom with their brethren, threescore and eight: Obed-Edom also the sonne of Ieduthun, and Hosah to be porters:

39 And Zadok the Priest, and his brethren the Priests, before the Tabernacle of the LORD, in the high place that *was* at Gibeon,

40 To offer burnt offerings vnto the LORD, vpon the Altar of the burnt offering continually † morning and euening, and *to doe* according to all that is written in the Law of the LORD, which he commanded Israel:

41 And with them Heman, and Ieduthun, and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name to giue thankes to the LORD, because his mercy *endureth* for euer.

42 And with them Heman and Ieduthun with trumpets and cymbals, for those that should make a sound, and with musicall instruments of God: and the sonnes of Ieduthun were † porters.

43 And all the people departed euery man to his house, and Dauid returned to blesse his house.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Nathan first approuing the purpose of Dauid to build God an house, after, by the word of God forbiddeth him. 11 Hee promiseth him blessings and benefits in his seed. 16 Dauids prayer and thankesgiuing.

NOw * it came to passe, as Dauid sate in his house, that Dauid said to Nathan the Prophet, Loe, I dwell in an house of Cedars, but the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD *remaineth* vnder curtaines.

2 Then Nathan said vnto Dauid, Do all that is in thine heart, for God *is* with thee.

3 ¶ And it came to passe the same night, that the word of God came to Nathan, saying,

4 Goe and tell Dauid my seruant, Thus saith the LORD, thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in:

5 For I haue not dwelt in a house since the day that I brought vp Israel, vnto this day, but † haue gone from tent to tent, and from one Tabernacle *to another*.

6 Wheresoeuer I haue walked with all Israel, spake I a word to any of the Iudges of Israel (whom I commanded to feed my people) saying, Why haue ye not built me an house of Cedars?

7 Now therefore, thus shalt thou say vnto my seruant Dauid, Thus saith the LORD of hostes, I tooke thee from the *sheepe*-coat, *euen* † from following the sheepe, that thou shouldest be ruler ouer my people Israel:

8 And I haue bin with thee whithersoeuer thou hast walked, and haue cut off all thine enemies from before thee, & haue made thee a name, like the name of the great men that *are* in the earth:

9 Also I will ordaine a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall bee moued no more: neither shall the children of wickednesse waste them any more (as at the beginning,

10 And since the time that I commanded Iudges *to be* ouer my people Israel.) Moreouer, I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee, that the LORD will build thee an house.

11 ¶ And it shall come to passe, when thy daies bee expired, that thou must goe *to be* with thy fathers, that I will raise vp thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sonnes, and I will stablish his kingdome.

12 Hee shall build mee an house, and I will stablish his throne for euer.

13 I * will

Psal. 105.1. & 118.1. & 136.1.

Deut. 27.15.

Exod. 17. Deut. 25.19.

Gen. 26.3. & 28.13.

Heb. *I caused*

Heb. *ca of number.*

Gen. 47.9.

Gen. 23.4. & 47.4. & 48.3.

Psal. 105.15.

Psal. 96.10.

Lenit. 19.4.

* 2. Sam. 7.1, &c.

† Heb. *haue been.*

† Heb. *from after.*

*2.Kings 9.14.

13 I * will be his father, and he shalbe my son, and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I tooke it from *him* that was before thee:

14 But I will settle him in mine house, and in my kingdome for euer, and his throne shall bee established for euermore.

15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speake vnto Dauid.

16 ¶ And Dauid the King came, and sate before the LORD, and said, Who *am* I, O LORD God, and what *is* mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

17 And *yet* this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God: for thou hast *also* spoken of thy seruants house, for a great while to come, and hast regarded mee according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God.

18 What can Dauid *speake* more to thee for the honour of thy seruant? for thou knowest thy seruant.

19 O LORD, for thy seruants sake, & according to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatnesse, in making knowne all these † great things.

† Hebr. greatnesses.

20 O LORD, *there is* none like thee, neither *is there* any God besides thee, according to all that we haue heard with our eares.

21 And what one nation in the earth *is* like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeeme, *to be* his owne people, to make thee a name of greatnesse and terribleness, by driuing out nations from before thy people, whom thou hast redeemed out of Egypt?

22 For thy people Israel didst thou make thine owne people for euer, and thou, LORD, becamest their God.

23 Therefore now, LORD, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy seruant, and concerning his house, bee established for euer, and doe as thou hast said.

24 Let it euen be established, that thy Name may be magnified for euer, saying, The LORD of hosts *is* the God of Israel, *euen* a God to Israel: and let the house of Dauid thy seruant be established before thee.

25 For thou, O my God, † hast told thy seruant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy seruant hath found *in his heart* to pray before thee.

† Hebr. hast reuealed the eare of thy seruant.

26 And now, LORD, (thou art God, and hast promised this goodnesse vnto thy seruant.)

27 Now therefore ‖ let it please thee to blesse the house of thy seruant, that it may be before thee for euer: for thou blessest, O LORD, and it *shall be* blessed for euer.

‖ Or, it hath pleased thee.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Dauid subdueth the Philistines and the Moabites. 3 He smiteth Hadadezer and the Syrians. 9 Tou sendeth Hadoram with presents to blesse Dauid. 11 The presents and the spoile, Dauid dedicateth to God. 13 He putteth garisons in Edom.

*2.Sam. 8.1,&c.

NOw after this * it came to passe, that Dauid smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and tooke Gath, and her townes, out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 And he smote Moab, and the Moabites became Dauids seruants, *and* brought gifts.

3 ¶ And Dauid smote ‖ Hadarezer King of Zobah vnto Hamath, as he went to stablish his dominion by the riuer Euphrates.

‖ Or, Hadadezer, in Sam.

4 And Dauid took frō him a thousand charets, and seuen thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen. Dauid also houghed all the charet *horses*, but reserued of them an hundred charets.

5 And when the Syrians of † Damascus came to helpe Hadarezer King of Zobah, Dauid slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

† Damascus.

6 Then Dauid put *garisons* in Syria Damascus, and the Syrians became Dauids seruants, and brought gifts. Thus the LORD preserued Dauid whithersoeuer he went.

7 And Dauid tooke the shields of gold that were on the seruants of Hadarezer, and brought them to Ierusalem.

8 Likewise from ‖ Tibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hadarezer, brought Dauid very much brasse, wherewith * Solomon made the brasen Sea, and the pillars and the vessels of brasse.

‖ Called Tebah. Berothai. *1.King. 7.23. 2.chron. 4.15.

9 ¶ Now when ‖ Tou King of Hamath heard how Dauid had smitten all the hoste of Hadarezer King of Zobah;

‖ Or, Toi. 2.Sam. 8.9.

10 He sent ‖ Hadoram his son to King Dauid ‖ to enquire of his welfare, and to congratulate him, because hee had fought against Hadarezer, and smitten him (for Hadarezer † had warre with Tou) and *with him* all manner of vessels of gold, and siluer, and brasse.

‖ Or, to salute. † Hebr. so bliss.

11 ¶ Them also King Dauid dedicated vnto the LORD, with the siluer and the gold that he brought from all *these* nations: from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from Amalek.

† Hebr. was the man of warre.

12 Moreouer, Abishai the son of Zeruiah, slew of the Edomites in the valley of Salt, eighteene thousand.

‖ Or, Remembrancer. ‖ Called Abimelech in Sam.

13 ¶ And hee put garisons in Edom, and all the Edomites became Dauids seruants. Thus the LORD preserued Dauid whithersoeuer he went.

14 ¶ So Dauid reigned ouer all Israel, and executed iudgment & iustice among all his people.

15 And Ioab the sonne of Zeruiah *was* ouer the host, and Iehoshaphat the sonne of Ahilud ‖ Recorder.

‖ Called Sarain in Sam. and Sisa, 1.ki.4.3.

16 And Zadok the sonne of Ahitub, and ‖ Abimelech the sonne of Abiathar, *were* the Priests, and ‖ Shausha *was* Scribe.

† Hebr. at the hand of the king.

17 And Benaiah the sonne of Iehoiada *was* ouer the Cherethites, and the Pelethites: and the sonnes of Dauid *were* † chiefe about the King.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Dauids messengers sent to comfort Hanun the son of Nahash, are villanously intreated. 6 The Ammonites strengthned by the Syrians are ouercome by Ioab and Abishai. 16 Shophach making a new supply of the Syrians, is slaine by Dauid.

NOw * it came to passe after this, that Nahash the King of the children of Ammon died, and his sonne reigned in his stead.

*2.Sam. 10.1,&c.

2 And Dauid said, I will shew kindnesse vnto Hanun the sonne of Nahash, because his father shewed kindnesse to me. And Dauid sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the seruants of Dauid came into the land of the children of Ammon, to Hanun, to comfort him.

3 But the Princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, † Thinkest thou that Dauid doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters vnto thee? Are not his seruants come vnto thee for to search and to ouerthrow, and to spie out the land.

† Hebr. in thine eyes doth Dauid, &c.

4 Wherefore Hanun tooke Dauids seruants, and shaued them, & cut off their garments in *the* midst, hard by their buttockes, and sent them away.

5 Then there went certaine, and told Dauid how the men were serued, and hee sent to meet them, (for the men were greatly ashamed) and the King said, Tary at Iericho vntill your beards be growne, *and* then returne.

6 ¶ And

6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made themselues † odious to Dauid; Hanun, and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of siluer, to hire them charets and horsemen out of Mesopotamia, and out of Syria-Maachah, and out of Zobah.

7 So they hired thirty and two thousand charets, and the king of Maachah and his people, who came and pitched before Medeba. And the children of Ammon gathered themselues together from their cities, and came to battell.

8 And when Dauid heard *of it*, he sent Ioab, and all the hoste of the mighty men.

9 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battell in aray before the gate of the city, and the kings that were come, *were* by themselues in the field.

10 Now when Ioab saw that † the battell was set against him before and behind: he chose out of all the ‖ choice of Israel, and put them in aray against the Syrians.

11 And the rest of the people hee deliuered vnto the hand of † Abishai his brother, and they set themselues in aray against the children of Ammon.

12 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me then thou shalt helpe me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will helpe thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let vs behaue our selues valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: and let the LORD doe that *which is* good in his sight.

14 So Ioab and the people that *were* with him, drew nigh before the Syrians, vnto the battell; and they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before Abishai his brother, and entred into the citie. Then Ioab came to Ierusalem.

16 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians that *were* beyond the ‖ riuer: and ‖ Shophach the captaine of the hoste of Hadarezer, *went* before them.

17 And it was told Dauid, and he gathered all Israel, and passed ouer Iordan, and came vpon them, and set *the battell* in aray against them: so when Dauid had put the battell in aray against the Syrians, they fought with him.

18 But the Syrians fled before Israel, and Dauid slew of the Syrians seuen thousand men, *which fought* in charets, and fourty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captaine of the hoste.

19 And when the seruants of Hadarezer saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with Dauid, and became his seruants: neither would the Syrians helpe the children of Ammon any more.

CHAP. XX.

1 Rabbah is besieged by Ioab, spoyled by Dauid, and the people thereof tormented. 4 Three giants are slaine in three seuerall ouerthrowes of the Philistines.

AND * it came to passe, that † after the yeere was expired, at the time that kings goe out *to battell*, Ioab led forth the power of the army, and wasted the countrey of the children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah, (but Dauid tarried at Ierusalem) and Ioab smote Rabbah, and destroyed it.

2 And Dauid ‖ tooke the crowne of *their king* from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and *there were* precious stones in it, and it was set vpon Dauids head: and hee brought also exceeding much spoile out of the city.

3 And he brought out the people that *were* in it, and cut them with sawes, and with harrowes of iron, and with axes: euen so dealt Dauid with all the cities of the children of Ammon. And Dauid and all the people returned to Ierusalem.

4 ¶ And it came to passe after this, * that there ‖ arose warre at ‖ Gezer with the Philistines: at which time Sibbechai the Hushathite slew Sippai, that was of the children of ‖ the Giant, and they were subdued.

5 And there was warre againe with the Philistines, and Elhanan the sonne of ‖ Iair slew Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite, whose † speare-staffe was like a weauers beame.

6 And yet againe * there was warre at Gath, where was a man † of *great* stature, whose fingers and toes *were* foure and twenty, six *on each hand*, and six *on each foot*: and hee also was ‖ the sonne of the Giant.

7 But when hee ‖ defied Israel, Ionathan the sonne of ‖ Shimea, Dauids brother, slew him.

8 These were borne vnto the Giant at Gath, and they fell by the hand of Dauid, and by the hand of his seruants.

*2.Sam. 21. 18.
‖Or, continued, heb. stood.
‖Or, Gob.
‖Or, Rapha.
‖Called also, Iaare-oregim 2Sa.21.19
* 2.Sam. 21.20.
† Hebr. a man of measure.
† Hebr. borne to the giant, or, Rapha
‖Or, ypreached.
‖ Called Shimah, 1.Sa.16.9

CHAP. XXI.

1 Dauid tempted by Satan, forceth Ioab to number the people. 5 The number of the people being brought, Dauid repenteth of it. 9 Dauid hauing three plagues propounded by Gad, chuseth the pestilence. 14 After the death of seuenty thousand, Dauid by repentance preuenteth the destruction of Ierusalem. 18 Dauid by Gads direction, purchaseth Ornans threshing floore, where hauing built an Altar, God giueth a signe of his fauor by fire, and stayeth the plague. 28 Dauid sacrificeth there, being restrained from Gibeon by feare of the Angel.

AND * Satan stood vp against Israel, and prouoked Dauid to number Israel.

* 2. Sam. 24.1, &c.

2 And Dauid said to Ioab, and to the rulers of the people, Goe, number Israel, from Beersheba, euen to Dan: and bring the number of them to me, that I may know *it*.

3 And Ioab answered, The LORD make his people an hundred times so many more as they be: but my lord the King, are they not all my lords seruants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will hee be a cause of trespasse to Israel?

4 Neuerthelesse, the Kings word preuailed against Ioab: wherfore Ioab departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Ierusalem.

5 ¶ And Ioab gaue the summe of the number of the people vnto Dauid: and all they of Israel were a thousand thousand, and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Iudah was foure hundred, threescore and ten thousand men, that drew sword.

6 But Leui and Beniamin counted hee not among them: for the kings word was abominable to Ioab.

† Hebr. & it was euill in the eyes of the LORD concerning this thing

7 † And God was displeased with this thing, therefore he smote Israel.

8 And Dauid said vnto God, * I haue sinned greatly, because I haue done this thing: but now I beseech thee, doe away the iniquity of thy seruant, for I haue done very foolishly.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake vnto Gad, Dauids Seer, saying,

*2.Sam. 24.10.

10 Goe and tell Dauid, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I † offer thee three things, chuse thee one of them, that I may doe *it* vnto thee.

† Hebr. stretch out.

11 So

* 2 Sam. 11.1.
† Hebr. at the returne of the yeere.
* 2 Sam. 12.26.
† Heb. the weight of

11 So Gad came to Dauid, and ſaid vnto him, Thus ſaith the LORD, † Chuſe thee

12 Either three yeeres famine, or three moneths to bee deſtroyed before thy foes (while that the ſword of thine enemies ouertaketh *thee*) or elſe three dayes the ſword of the LORD, euen the peſtilence in the land, and the Angel of the LORD deſtroying thorowout all the coaſts of Iſrael. Now therefore aduiſe thy ſelfe, what word I ſhall bring againe to him that ſent mee.

13 And Dauid ſaid vnto Gad, I am in a great ſtrait. Let mee fall now into the hand of the LORD (for very ‖ great *are* his mercies) but let me not fall into the hand of man.

14 ¶ So the LORD ſent peſtilence vpon Iſrael: and there fell of Iſrael ſeuenty thouſand men.

15 And God ſent an *Angel vnto Ieruſalem to deſtroy it: and as he was deſtroying, the LORD beheld, and he repented him of the euill, and ſaid to the Angel that deſtroyed, It is enough, ſtay now thine hand. And the Angel of § LORD ſtood by the threſhing floore of ‖ Ornan the Iebuſite.

16 And Dauid lift vp his eyes, and ſaw the Angel of the LORD ſtand betweene the earth and the heauen, hauing a drawne ſword in his hand, ſtretched out ouer Ieruſalem. Then Dauid and the Elders of Iſrael who were clothed in ſackcloth, fell vpon their faces.

17 And Dauid ſaid vnto God, Is it not I *that* commanded the people to be numbred? euen I it is that haue ſinned, and done euill indeed, but as for theſe ſheepe, what haue they done? Let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be on mee and on my fathers houſe, but not on thy people, that they ſhould be plagued.

18 ¶ Then the * Angel of the LORD commanded Gad to ſay to Dauid, that Dauid ſhould go vp, and ſet vp an Altar vnto the LORD, in the threſhing floore of Ornan the Iebuſite.

19 And Dauid went vp at the ſaying of Gad, which he ſpake in the Name of the LORD.

20 ‖ And Ornan turned backe, and ſaw the Angel, and his foure ſonnes with him, hid themſelues. Now Ornan was threſhing wheat.

21 And as Dauid came to Ornan, Ornan looked and ſaw Dauid, and went out of the threſhing floore, and bowed himſelfe to Dauid with his face to the ground.

22 Then Dauid ſaid to Ornan, † Grant mee the place of *this* threſhing floore, that I may build an Altar therein vnto the LORD: thou ſhalt grant it mee for the full price, that the plague may be ſtayed from the people.

23 And Ornan ſaid vnto Dauid, Take *it* to thee, and let my lord the King do that which *is* good in his eyes. Loe, I giue *thee* the oxen *alſo* for burnt offerings, and the threſhing inſtruments for wood, and the wheat for the meat offering, I giue it all.

24 And King Dauid ſaid to Ornan, Nay but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take that which *is* thine for the LORD, nor offer burnt offerings without coſt.

25 So * Dauid gaue to Ornan for the place, ſixe hundred ſhekels of gold by weight.

26 And Dauid built there an Altar vnto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings, and peace offerings, and called vpon the LORD, and he anſwered him from heauen by fire vpon the Altar of burnt offering.

27 And the LORD commanded the Angel, and he put vp his ſword againe into the ſheath thereof.

28 ¶ At that time, when Dauid ſaw that the LORD had anſwered him in the threſhing floore of Ornan the Iebuſite, then he ſacrificed there.

29 For the Tabernacle of the LORD, which Moſes made in the wilderneſſe, and the Altar of the burnt offring *were* at that ſeaſon, in the high place at * Gibeon:

30 But Dauid could not goe before it to enquire of God: for he was afraid, becauſe of the ſword of the Angel of the LORD.

CHAP. XXII.

1 *Dauid foreknowing the place of the Temple, prepareth abundance for the building of it. 6 He inſtructeth Solomon in Gods promiſes, and his dutie in building the Temple. 17 Hee chargeth the Princes to aſſiſt his ſonne.*

THen Dauid ſaid, This is the houſe of the LORD God, and this *is* the Altar of the burnt offering for Iſrael.

2 And Dauid commanded to gather together the ſtrangers that *were* in the land of Iſrael: and hee ſet maſons to hew wrought ſtones to build the houſe of God.

3 And Dauid prepared iron in abundance for the nailes for the doores of the gates, and for the ioynings, & braſſe in abundance without weight:

4 Alſo Cedar trees in abundance: for the Zidonians, and they of Tyre brought much Cedar wood to Dauid.

5 And Dauid ſaid, *Solomon my ſon *is* young and tender, and the houſe *that is* to bee builded for the LORD, *muſt be* exceeding magnificall, of fame and of glory thorowout all countreyes: I will *therefore* now make preparation for it. So Dauid prepared abundantly before his death.

6 ¶ Then he called for Solomon his ſonne, and charged him to build an houſe for the LORD God of Iſrael.

7 And Dauid ſaid to Solomon; My ſonne, as for me, it was in my minde to build an houſe vnto the Name of the LORD my God.

8 But the word of the LORD came to me, ſaying, *Thou haſt ſhed blood abundantly, and haſt made great warres: thou ſhalt not build an houſe vnto my Name, becauſe thou haſt ſhed much blood vpon the earth in my ſight.

9 Behold, a ſonne ſhall be borne to thee, who ſhall be a man of reſt, and I will giue him reſt from all his enemies round about: for his Name ſhall be ‖ Solomon, and I will giue peace and quietneſſe vnto Iſrael in his dayes.

10 He ſhall build an houſe for my Name, and he ſhalbe my ſonne, and I *will be* his Father, and I will eſtabliſh the throne of his kingdome ouer Iſrael for euer.

11 Now my ſonne, the LORD be with thee, and proſper thou, and build the houſe of the LORD thy God, as he hath ſaid of thee.

12 Onely the LORD giue thee wiſedome and vnderſtanding, and giue thee charge concerning Iſrael, that thou mayeſt keepe the Law of the LORD thy God.

13 Then ſhalt thou proſper, if thou takeſt heed to fulfill the Statutes and Iudgements which the LORD charged Moſes with, concerning Iſrael: be ſtrong, and of good courage, dread not, nor be diſmayed.

14 Now behold, ‖ in my trouble I haue prepared for the houſe of the LORD, an hundred thouſand talents of gold, and a thouſand thouſand talents of ſilver, and of braſſe, and iron without * weight: (for it is in abundance) timber alſo and ſtone haue I prepared, and thou mayeſt adde thereto.

15 Moreouer, *there are* workemen with thee in

‖ Hebr. take to thee.

‖ Or, mercy.

* 2. Sam. 24. 16.

‖ Or, Araunah, 2 Sam. 24. 18.

* 2. Chro. 3. 1.

‖ Or, when Ornan turned backe and ſaw the Angel, then hee and his foure ſons with him hid themſelues.

† Hebr. giue.

* 2. Sam. 24. 24.

* Chap. 21. 1. 2. Sam. 24. 1.

* Chap. 28. 3. 2. Sam. 7. 13.

‖ That is peaceable.

‖ Or, in my pouerty.

* Ezr. 3. 7.

, in abundance, hewers and ‖ workers of ſtone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for euery manner of worke:

16 Of the gold, the ſiluer, and the braſſe, and the iron, *there is* no number. Ariſe therefore, and be doing, and the LORD be with thee.

17 ¶ Dauid alſo commanded all the Princes of Iſrael to helpe Solomon his ſonne, *ſaying*,

18 *Is* not the LORD your God with you? and hath he *not* giuen you reſt on euery ſide? for he hath giuen the inhabitants of the land into mine hand, and the land is ſubdued before the LORD, and before his people.

19 Now ſet your heart and your ſoule to ſeeke the LORD your God: ariſe therefore and build ye the Sanctuary of the LORD God, to bring the Ark of the Couenant of the LORD, and the holy veſſels of God, into the houſe that is to be built to the Name of the LORD.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 *Dauid in his old age maketh Solomon King.* 2 *The number and diſtribution of the Leuites.* 7 *The families of the Gerſhonites.* 12 *The ſons of Kohath.* 21 *The ſonnes of Merari.* 24 *The office of the Leuites.*

SO * when Dauid was old, and full of dayes, he made Solomon his ſonne King ouer Iſrael.

2 ¶ And he gathered together all the Princes of Iſrael, with the Prieſts and the Leuites.

3 Now the Leuites were numbred from the age of thirty * yeeres and vpward: and their number, by their polles, man by man, was thirty and eight thouſand.

4 Of which, twenty and foure thouſand *were* ‖ to ſet forward the worke of the houſe of the LORD: and ſix thouſand *were* officers & Iudges.

5 Moreouer, foure thouſand *were* porters, and foure thouſand praiſed the LORD with the inſtruments which I made (*ſaid Dauid*) to praiſe *therewith*.

6 And * Dauid diuided them into † courſes among the ſonnes of Leui, *namely*, Gerſhon, Kohath, and Merari.

7 ¶ Of § *Gerſhonites were* ‖ Laadan & Shimei.

8 The ſonnes of Laadan, the chiefe *was* Iehiel, and Zetham, and Ioel, three.

9 The ſonnes of Shimei: Shelomith, and Haziel, and Haran, three. Theſe *were* the chiefe of the fathers of Laadan.

10 And the ſonnes of Shimei *were*: Iahath, ‖ Zina, and Ieuſh, and Beriah. Theſe foure *were* the ſonnes of Shimei.

11 And Iahath was the chiefe, and Zina the ſecond: but Ieuſh and Beriah † had not many ſonnes: therefore they were in one reckoning according to *their* fathers houſe.

12 ¶ The ſonnes of Kohath: Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Vzziel, foure.

13 The ſonnes of *Amram: Aaron and Moſes: and *Aaron was ſeparated, that he ſhould ſanctifie the moſt holy things, he and his ſons for euer, to burne *incenſe* before the LORD, to miniſter vnto him, and to bleſſe in his Name for euer.

14 *Now concerning Moſes the man of God, his ſonnes were named of the tribe of Leui.

15 The ſonnes of Moſes *were*: *Gerſhom and Eliezer.

16 Of the ſonnes of Gerſhom, Shebuel *was* the chiefe.

17 And the ſons of Eliezer *were*: *Rehabiah ‖ the chiefe. And Eliezer had none other ſonnes† but the ſonnes of Rehabiah † were very many.

18 Of the ſons of Izhar, Shelomith the chiefe.

19 Of the ſonnes of Hebron, Ieriah the firſt, Amariah the ſecond, Iahaziel the third, and Iekamiam the fourth.

20 Of the ſonnes of Vzziel: Michah the firſt, and Ieſiah the ſecond.

21 ¶ The ſonnes of Merari: Mahli, and Muſhi. The ſonnes of Mahli: Eleazar, and Kiſh.

22 And Eleazar died, and had no ſonnes but daughters: and their ‖ brethren the ſonnes of Kiſh, tooke them. ‖ Or, kinſmen.

23 The ſonnes of Muſhi: Mahli, and Eder, and Ieremoth, three.

24 ¶ Theſe *were* the ſons of * Leui, after the houſe of their fathers, *euen* the chiefe of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polles, that did the worke for the ſeruice of the houſe of the LORD, from the age of * twenty yeeres and vpward. * Num. 10.24.

25 For Dauid ſaid, The LORD God of Iſrael hath giuen reſt vnto his people, ‖ *that* they may dwell in Ieruſalem for euer. * Num. 1.3. ‖ Or, *and he dwelleth in Ieruſalem, &c.*

26 And alſo vnto the Leuites: they ſhall no *more* carry the Tabernacle, nor any veſſels of it for the ſeruice thereof.

27 For by the laſt words of Dauid, the Leuites *were* † numbred from twenty yeeres old & aboue: † Hebr. *number.*

28 Becauſe † their office was to wait on the ſonnes of Aaron, for the ſeruice of the houſe of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, and the worke of the ſeruice of the houſe of God: † Hebr. *their ſtation was at the hand of the ſons of Aaron.*

29 Both for the * Shew-bread, and for the fine flowre for meat offering, and for the vnleauened cakes, and for *that which is baked* in the ‖ pan, and for *that which* is fried, and for all manner of meaſures and ſize: * Chap. 9.29. &c. Leui. 6.21. ‖ Or, *flat plate.*

30 And to ſtand euery morning to thanke and praiſe the LORD, and likewiſe at Euen:

31 And to offer all burnt ſacrifices vnto the LORD, in the Sabbaths, in the new Moones, and on the ſet feaſts by number, according to the order commanded vnto them continually before the LORD:

32 And that they ſhould keepe the charge of the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and the charge of the holy place, and the charge of the ſonnes of Aaron their brethren, in the ſeruice of the houſe of the LORD.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 *The diuiſions of the ſonnes of Aaron by lot into foure and twenty orders.* 20 *The Kohathites,* 27 *and the Merarites diuided by lot.*

NOw *theſe* are the diuiſions of the ſonnes of Aaron. *The ſonnes of Aaron: Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar. * Leuit. 10.1.

2 But Nadab and Abihu died * before their father, and had no children: therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the Prieſts office. * Num. 3.4. and 26.60.

3 And Dauid diſtributed them; both Zadok of the ſonnes of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the ſonnes of Ithamar according to their offices in their ſeruice.

4 And there were more chiefe men found of the ſons of Eleazar, then of the ſons of Ithamar: and *thus* were they diuided. Among the ſons of Eleazar there were ſixteene chiefe men of the houſe of their fathers, & eight among the ſons of Ithamar, according to the houſe of their fathers.

5 Thus were they diuided by lot, one ſort with another: for the gouernours of the Sanctuary, and gouernours of the houſe of God, were of the ſons of Eleazar, & of the ſons of Ithamar.

6 And Shemaiah the ſonne of Nathanael the Scribe, *one* of the Leuites, wrote them before the King, and the Princes, and Zadok the Prieſt, and Ahimelech

Ahimelech the ſonne of Abiathar, and *before* the chiefe of the fathers of the Priests and Leuites: one † principall houſhold being taken for Eleazar, and one taken for Ithamar.

† *Hebr. houſe of the father.*

7 Now the firſt lot came forth to Iehoiarib: the ſecond to Iedaiah,

8 The third to Harim, the fourth to Seorim,

9 The fift to Malchijah, the ſixt to Mijamin,

10 The ſeuenth to Hakkoz, the eighth to

*Luk.1.5 * Abijah,

11 The ninth to Ieſhua, the tenth to Shecaniah,

12 The eleuenth to Eliaſhib, the twelfth to Iakim,

13 The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Ieſhebeab,

14 The fifteenth to Bilgah, the ſixteenth to Immer,

15 The ſeuenteenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to Aphſes,

16 The nineteenth to Pethahiah, the twentieth to Iehezekel,

17 The one and twentieth to Iachin, the two and twentieth to Gamul,

18 The three and twentieth to Delaiah, the foure and twentieth to Maaziah.

19 Theſe *were* the orderings of them in their ſeruice, to come into the houſe of the LORD, according to their maner, vnder Aaron their father, as the LORD God of Iſrael had commanded him.

20 ¶ And the reſt of the ſonnes of Leui *were* theſe: of the ſonnes of Amram, Shubael: of the ſonnes of Shubael, Iedeiah.

21 Concerning Rehabiah, of the ſonnes of Rehabiah, the firſt *was* Iſſhiah.

22 Of the Izharites, Shelomoth: of the ſonnes of Shelomoth, Iahath.

*Chap. 23.19.& 26.31. 23 And the ſonnes of *Hebron*, Ieriah *the firſt*, Amariah the ſecond, Iahaziel the third, Iekameam, the fourth.

24 Of the ſonnes of Vzziel, Michah: of the ſonnes of Michah, Shamir.

25 The brother of Michah *was* Iſſhiah: of the ſonnes of Iſſhiah, Zechariah.

26 The ſonnes of Merari *were* Mahli, and Mushi: the ſonnes of Iaaziah, Beno.

27 ¶ The ſonnes of Merari by Iaaziah, Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibri.

28 Of Mahli *came* Eleazar, who had no ſonnes.

29 Concerning Kiſh: the ſonne of Kiſh was Ierahmeel.

30 The ſonnes alſo of Mushi, Mahli, and Eder, and Ierimoth. Theſe *were* the ſonnes of the Leuites, after the houſe of their fathers.

31 Theſe likewiſe caſt lots ouer againſt their brethren the ſonnes of Aaron, in the preſence of Dauid the King, and Zadok, and Ahimelech, and the chiefe of the fathers of the Priests and Leuites, euen the principall fathers, ouer againſt their younger brethren.

CHAP. XXV.

1 *The number and offices of the ſingers.* 8 *Their diuiſion by lot into foure and twenty orders.*

MOreouer, Dauid and the captaines of the hoſte, ſeparated to the ſeruice of the ſons of Aſaph, and of Heman, and of Ieduthun, who ſhould propheſie with harps, with pſalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of the workmen, according to their ſeruice, was:

*Or, otherwiſe called Ieſhareiah, ver. 14.

2 Of the ſonnes of Aſaph: Zaccur, and Ioſeph, and Nethaniah, and ‖ Aſarelah, the ſonnes of Aſaph, vnder the hands of Aſaph, which propheſied † according to the order of the King.

† *Heb. by the hand of the King.*

*Or, Izri, ver. 11.

3 Of Ieduthun: the ſonnes of Ieduthun, Gedaliah, and ‖ Zeri, and Ieſhaiah, Haſhabiah, and Mattithiah, ‖ ſix, vnder the hands of their father Ieduthun, who propheſied with a harpe, to giue thankes, and to praiſe the LORD.

‖ *Or* ſit

4 Of Heman, the ſons of Heman, Bukkiah, Mattaniah, ‖ Vzziel, ‖ Shebuel, and Ierimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Eliatha, Giddalti, and Romamti-Ezer, Ioſhbekaſhah, Mallothi, Hothir, *and* Mahazioth:

5 All theſe were the ſons of Heman the kings Seer in the ‖ words of God, to lift vp the horne. And God gaue to Heman fourteene ſonnes, and three daughters.

‖ *Or* ſit

6 All theſe were vnder the hands of their father, for ſong *in* the houſe of the LORD, with cymbals, pſalteries, and harps, for the ſeruice of the houſe of God, † according to the Kings order, to Aſaph, Ieduthun, and Heman.

† *Or by the hand of the King.*

7 So the number of them, with their brethren, that were inſtructed in the ſongs of the LORD, *euen* all that were cunning, *was* two hundred foureſcore and eight.

8 ¶ And they caſt lots, ward againſt *ward*, as well the ſmall as the great, the teacher as the ſcholler.

9 Now the firſt lot came forth for Aſaph to Ioſeph, the ſecond to Gedaliah, who with his brethren and ſonnes *were* twelue:

10 The third to Zaccur, *he*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

11 The fourth to Izri, *he*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

12 The fifth to Nethaniah, *he*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

13 The ſixth to Bukkiah, *hee*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

14 The ſeuenth to Ieſharelah, *he*, his ſons and his brethren *were* twelue:

15 The eighth to Ieſhaiah, *he*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelne:

16 The ninth to Mattaniah, *he*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

17 The tenth to Shimei, *he*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

18 The eleuenth to Azareel, *he*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

19 The twelfth to Haſhabiah, *hee*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

20 The thirteenth to Shubael, *hee*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

21 The fourteenth to Mattithiah, *he*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

22 The fifteenth to Ierimoth, *he*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

23 The ſixteenth to Hananiah, *he*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

24 The ſeuenteenth to Ioſhbekaſhah, *hee*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

25 The eighteenth to Hanani, *hee*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

26 The nineteenth to Mallothi, *he*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

27 The twentieth to Eliathah, *hee*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

28 The one and twentieth to Hothir, *he*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

29 The two and twentieth to Giddalti, *he*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

30 The three and twentieth to Mahazioth, *he*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue:

31 The foure and twentieth to Romamti-Ezer, *he*, his ſonnes and his brethren *were* twelue.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 *The diuiſions of the porters.* 13 *The gates aſſigned by lot.* 20 *The Leuites that had charge of the treaſures.* 29 *Officers and Iudges.*

Concerning

CConcerning the diuiſions of the Porters, of the Korhites *was* ‖ Meſhelemiah the ſonne of Kore, of the ſonnes of ‖ Aſaph.

2 And the ſons of Meſhelemiah, *were* Zechariah the firſt borne, Iediael the ſecond, Zebadiah the third, Iathniel the fourth,

3 Elam the fifth, Iehohanan the ſixth, Elioenai the ſeuenth.

4 Moreouer, the ſons of Obed-Edom, *were* Shemaiah the firſt borne, Iehozabad the ſecond, Ioah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Nethaneel the fifth,

5 Ammiel the ſixth, Iſſachar the ſeuenth, Peulthai the eighth: for God bleſſed ‖ him.

6 Alſo vnto Shemaiah his ſonne were ſonnes borne, that ruled throughout the houſe of their father: for they *were* mighty men of valour.

7 The ſons of Shemaiah: Othni, and Rephael, and Obed, Elzabad, whoſe brethren were ſtrong men: Elihu, and Semachiah.

8 All theſe of the ſons of Obed-Edom: they and their ſons, and their brethren, able men for ſtrength for the ſeruice, *were* threeſcore and two of Obed-Edom.

9 And Meſhelemiah *had* ſons and brethren, ſtrong men, eighteene.

10 Alſo Hoſah of the children of Merari, had ſons: Simri the chiefe: (for *though* he was not the firſt born, yet his father made him § chiefe.)

11 Hilkiah the ſecond, Tebaliah the third, Zechariah the fourth: all the ſons and brethren of Hoſah, *were* thirteene.

12 Among theſe were the diuiſions of the Porters, *euen* among the chiefe men, hauing wards one againſt another, to miniſter in the houſe of the LORD.

13 ¶ And they caſt lots, ‖ as well the ſmall as the great, according to the houſe of their fathers for euery gate.

14 And the lot Eaſtward fell to ‖ Shelemiah, then for Zechariah his ſon, (a wiſe counſeller) they caſt lots, and his lot came out Northward.

15 To Obed-Edom Southward, and to his ſons the houſe of † Aſuppim.

16 To Shuppim and Hoſa *the lot came forth* Weſtward with the gate Shallecheth, by the cauſey of the going ‖ vp, ward againſt ward.

17 Eaſtward *were* ſixe Lenites, Northward foure a day, Southward foure a day, and toward Aſuppim two *and* two.

18 At Parbar, Weſtward, foure at the cauſey, *and* two at Parbar.

19 Theſe *are* the diuiſions of the Porters among the ſonnes of Kore, and among the ſonnes of Merari.

20 ¶ And of the Lenites, Ahijah *was* ouer the treaſures of the houſe of God, and ouer the treaſures of the † dedicate things.

21 As concerning the ſonnes of ‖ Laadan: the ſonnes of the Gerſhonite Laadan, chiefe fathers; *euen* of Laadan the Gerſhonite, *were* ‖ Iehieli.

22 The ſonnes of Iehieli, Zetham and Ioel his brother, *which were* ouer the treaſures of the houſe of the LORD.

23 Of the Amramites, *and* the Izharites, the Hebronites, *and* the Vzzielites:

24 And Shebuel the ſonne of Gerſhom, the ſonne of Moſes, *was* ruler of the treaſures.

25 And his brethren by Eliezer: Rehabiah his ſonne, and Ieſhaiah his ſonne, and Ioram his ſon, and Zichri his ſonne, and Shelomith his ſonne.

26 Which Shelomith and his brethren were ouer all the treaſuries of the dedicate things, which Dauid the King, and the chiefe fathers, the captaines ouer thouſands and hundreds, and the captains of the hoſte had didicated.

27 † Out of the ſpoiles wonne in battels, did they dedicate to maintaine § houſe of § LORD.

28 And all that Samuel the Seer, and Saul the ſon of Kiſh, and Abner the ſon of Ner, and Ioab the ſonne of Zeruiah had dedicated, and whoſoeuer had dedicated any thing, it *was* vnder the hand of Shelomith, and of his brethren.

29 ¶ Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and his ſons *were* for the outward buſineſſe ouer Iſrael, for officers and iudges.

30 *And* of the Hebronites, Haſhabiah and his brethren men of valour, a thouſand and ſeuen hundred *were* † officers among them of Iſrael on this ſide Iordan Weſtward, in all buſines of the LORD, and in the ſeruice of the king.

31 Among the Hebronites *was* Ieriiah the chiefe, *euen* among the Hebronites, according to the generations of his fathers: in the fourtieth yeere of the reigne of Dauid, they were ſought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour, at Iazer of Gilead.

32 And his brethren men of valour, were two thouſand and ſeuen hundred chiefe fathers whom king Dauid made rulers ouer the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the halfe tribe of Manaſſeh, for euery matter pertaining to God, and † affaires of the king.

CHAP. XXVII.

¶ The twelue captaines for euery ſeuerall moneth. 16 The princes of the twelue tribes. 23 The numbring of the people is hindred.

NOw the children of Iſrael after their number, *to wit*, the chiefe fathers and captains of thouſands & hundreds, and their officers that ſerued the king in any matter of the courſes, which came in & went out moneth by moneth, throughout all the moneths of the yeere, of euery courſe *were* twenty and foure thouſand.

2 Ouer the firſt courſe for the firſt moneth, *was* Iaſhobeam the ſonne of Zabdiel, and in his courſe *were* twenty and foure thouſand.

3 Of the children of Perez *was* the chiefe of all the captains of the hoſt, for the firſt moneth.

4 And ouer the courſe of the ſecond moneth, was ‖ Dodai an Ahohite, and of his courſe was Mikloth alſo the ruler: in his courſe *likewiſe were* twenty and foure thouſand.

5 The third captain of the hoſt for the third moneth *was* Benaiah the ſonne of Iehoiada a ‖ chiefe prieſt, and in his courſe *were* twenty and foure thouſand,

6 This *is that* Benaiah *who was* * mighty among the thirty, and aboue the thirty: and in his courſe *was* Amizabad his ſonne.

7 The fourth *captaine* for the fourth moneth: *was* Aſahel the brother of Ioab, and Zebadiah his ſon after him: and in his courſe *were* twenty and foure thouſand.

8 The fifth *captaine* for the fifth moneth *was* Shamhuth the Izrahite: and in his courſe *were* twenty and foure thouſand.

9 The ſixth *captain* for the ſixth moneth, *was* Ira the ſon of Ikkeſh the Tekoite: and in his courſe *were* twenty and foure thouſand.

10 The ſeuenth *captaine* for § ſeuenth moneth, *was* Helez § Pelonite, of § children of Ephraim: and in his courſe *were* twenty & foure thouſand

11 The eighth *captain* for the eighth moneth, *was* Sibbecai the Huſhathite, of the Zarhites: and in his courſe *were* twenty & foure thouſand

12 The ninth *captaine* for § ninth moneth *was* Abiezer the Anetothite, of the Benimites: and

12

† *Hebr. out of the ſpoiles.*

† *Hebr. ouer the charge.*

† *Hebr. thing.*

‖ *Or, Dodo, 2 ſam. 23.9.*

‖ *Or, principall officer.*

* *2. Sam. 23.20, 22, and 1. chron. 11.14.*

in his course *were* twenty and foure thousand.

13 The tenth *captain* for the tenth moneth, *was* Maharai the Netophathite, of the Zarhites: and in his course *were* twenty and foure thousand.

14 The eleuenth *captaine* for the eleuenth moneth, *was* Benaiah the Pirathonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course *were* twenty and foure thousand.

15 The twelfth *captain* for the twelfth moneth, *was* ‖Heldai the Netophathite, of Othniel: and in his course *were* twenty and foure thousand.

‖Or, Heled. chap. 11.30.

16 ¶ Furthermore, ouer the tribes of Israel: The Ruler of the Reubenites *was* Eliezer the son of Zichri: of the Simeonites, Shephatiah the son of Maachah.

17 Of the Leuites: Hashubiah the son of Kemuel: of the Aaronites, Zadok.

18 Of Iudah, Elihu, *one* of the brethren of Dauid: of Issachar, Omri the son of Michael.

19 Of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the son of Obadiah: of Naphtali, Ierimoth the son of Azriel.

20 Of the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Azazziah: of the halfe tribe of Manasseh, Ioel the son of Pedaiah.

21 Of the halfe tribe of Manasseh in Gilead, Iddo the son of Zechariah: of Beniamin, Iaasiel the son of Abner.

22 Of Dan, Azariel the son of Ieroham. These *were* the princes of the tribes of Israel.

23 ¶ But Dauid cooke not the number of them from twenty yeeres old and vnder: because the LORD had said, he would increase Israel like to the starres of the heauens.

24 Ioab the son of Zeruiah began to number, *but he finished not, because there fell wrath for it against Israel, neither ‡ was the number put in the account of the Chronicles of King Dauid.

*Chap. 21.7. 2.sam.24. 9.&c. ‡Hebr. ascended.

25 ¶ And ouer the kings treasures *was* Azmaueth the son of Adiel: and ouer the store houses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, *was* Ionathan the son of Vzziah.

26 And ouer them that did the worke of the field, for tillage of the ground, *was* Ezri the son of Chelub.

27 And ouer the vineyards *was* Shimei the Ramathite: ouer the increase also of the vineyards for the wine cellers, was Sabdi the Ziphmite.

‡ Hebr. *that which was of the vineyards.*

28 And ouer the Oline trees, and the Sycomore trees that *were* in the low plaines, *was* Baal-hanan the Gederite: and ouer the cellars of oyle, *was* Ioash.

29 And ouer the herds that fed in Sharon, *was* Shetrai the Sharonite: & ouer the herds that *were* in the valleys, *was* Shaphat the son of Adlai.

30 Ouer the camels also *was* Obil the Ishmaelite, and ouer the asses, *was* Iehdeiah the Meronothite.

31 And ouer the flocks *was* Iaziz the Hagerite. All these *were* the rulers of the substance which *was* King Dauids.

32 Also Ionathan Dauids vncle was a counseller, a wise man, and a ‖ Scribe: and Iehiel the ‖ sonne of Hachmoni, *was* with the kings sonnes.

‖Or, Secretary. ‖Or, Nachmonite.

33 And Ahitophel *was* ‡ kings counseller, and Hushai the Archite *was* the kings companion.

34 And after Ahitophel *was* Iehoiada the son of Benaiah, and Abiathar: and the generall of the kings armie *was* Ioab.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 Dauid in a solemne assembly, hauing declared Gods fauour to him, and promise to his son Solomon, exhorteth the to feare God. 9.20. He incourageth Solomon to build the Temple. 11 He giueth him patternes for the forme: and materialls.

AND Dauid assembled all the Princes of Israel, the Princes of the tribes, and the captaines of the companies that ministred to the King by course: and the captaines ouer the thousands, and captains ouer the hundreds, and the stewards ouer all the substance and ‖ possession of the King, and of his sonnes, with the ‖ officers, and with the mighty men, and with all the valiant men vnto Ierusalem.

‖Or, cattell. ‖Or, Eunuches.

2 Then Dauid the King stood vp vpon his feet, and said, Heare me, my brethren and my people: As for me, I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD, and for the * footestoole of our God, and had made ready for the building.

*1.Sa. 7.6.psal. 1Kin.8. 1.chron. 22.8.

3 But God said vnto me, Thou shalt not build an house for my Name, because thou *hast beene* a man of warre, and hast shed † blood.

† Heb. blood.

4 Howbeit, the LORD God of Israel chose me before all † house of my father, to be king ouer Israel for euer: for he hath chosen * Iudah to be the Ruler: and of the house of Iudah, the house of my father, and among the sons of my father, he liked me to make *me* king ouer all Israel:

*Gen. 49.8. 1.sam. 16.1. psal. 78. 67.

5 * And of all my sonnes (for the LORD hath giuen me many sonnes) he hath chosen Solomon my sonne to sit vpon the throne of the kingdome of the LORD ouer Israel.

*Chron. 23.1.

6 And he said vnto me, * Solomon thy sonne, hee shall build my house, and my Courts: for I haue chosen him to be my sonne, and I will be his father.

*2.Sa. 7.13. 2.chron. 1.9.

7 Moreouer, I will establish his kingdome for euer, if he be † constant to doe my Commandements and my Iudgements, as at this day.

† Hebr. strong.

8 Now therefore in the sight of all Israel, the Congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, keepe, & seeke for all the Commandements of the LORD your God, that ye may possesse this good land, and leaue it for an inheritance for your children after you for euer.

9 ¶ * And thou Solomon my sonne, know thou the God of thy father, and serue him with a perfect heart, and with a willing minde: for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and vnderstandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seeke him, he will be found of thee, but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for euer.

*1 Sa. 16.7. 1Kin. 8.39. 1.chron. 29.17. 2.chron. 15.2.

10 Take heed now, for the LORD hath chosen thee to build an house for the Sanctuary: be strong, and doe *it*.

11 ¶ Then Dauid gaue to Solomon his sonne the paterne of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of the vpper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of the Mercy seat:

12 And the paterne † of all that he had by the spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the chambers round about, of the treasuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the dedicate things:

† Hebr. of all that with him

13 Also for the courses of the Priests and the Leuites, and for all the worke of the seruice of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of seruice in the house of the LORD.

14 *He gaue* of gold by weight, *for things* of gold, for all instruments of all maner of seruice: siluer also for all instruments of siluer, by weight, for all instruments of euery kind of seruice:

15 Euen the weight for † candlesticks of gold, and for their lampes of gold, by weight for euery candlesticke, and for the lampes thereof: and for the candlesticks of siluer, by weight, *both* for the candlesticke, and also for the lampes thereof, according

according to the vse of euery candlestick.

16 And by weight *he gaue* gold for the tables of Shew-bread for euery table, and likewise siluer for the tables of siluer.

17 Also pure gold for the flesh-hookes, and the bowles and the cups: and for the golden basins *he gaue* gold by weight for euery basin: & likewise siluer by weight for euery basin of siluer.

18 And for the Altar of incense refined gold by weight: and gold for the paterne of the charet of the *Cherubims that spread out *their wings*, and couered the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD. Sam.

19 All this, *said Dauid*, the LORD made mee vnderstand in writing by *his* hand vpon me, *euen* all the workes of this patterne.

20 And Dauid said to Solomon his sonne, Be strong, and of good courage, and doe *it*: feare not, nor be dismayed: for the LORD God, *euen* my God *will be* with thee, he will not faile thee, nor forsake thee, vntill thou hast finished all the worke for the seruice of the house of the LORD.

21 And behold, the courses of the Priests and the Leuites, *euen they shall bee* with thee for all the seruice of the house of God, and there *shalbe* with thee for all manner of workemanship, euery willing skilfull man for any manner of seruice: also the Princes and all the people *will be* wholly at thy Commandement.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 *Dauid by his example and entreaty, causeth the Princes and people to offer willingly.* 10 *Dauids thankesgiuing and prayer.* 20 *The people hauing blessed God, and sacrificed, make Solomon King.* 26 *Dauids reigne and death.*

FVrthermore, Dauid the king said vnto all the Congregation, Solomon my sonne, *whom* alone God hath chosen, *is* yet * yong and tender, and the worke *is* great: for the palace *is* not for man, but for the LORD God.

2 Now I haue prepared with all my might for the house of my God, the gold for *things to be made* of gold, the siluer for *things* of siluer, and the brasse for *things* of brasse, the iron for *things* of iron, and wood for *things* of wood, Onyx stones, and stones to be set, glistering stones and of diuers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.

3 Moreouer, because I haue set my affection to the house of my God, I haue of mine owne proper good, of gold and siluer, *which* I haue giuen to the house of my God, ouer and aboue all that I haue prepared for the holy house:

4 *Euen* three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of *Ophir, and seuen thousand talents of refined siluer, to ouerlay the walles of the houses withall. 1.Kings 9.28.

5 The gold for *things* of gold, and the siluer for *things* of siluer, and for all manner of worke *to be made* by the hands of Artificers. And who then is willing † to consecrate his seruice this day vnto the LORD? †Heb. to fill his hand.

6 ¶ Then the chiefe of the fathers, and Princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captaines of thousands, and of hundreds, with the rulers ouer the Kings worke, offered willingly,

7 And gaue for the seruice of the house of God, of gold fiue thousand talents, and ten thousand drams: and of siluer ten thousand talents: and of brasse, eighteene thousand talents: and one hundred thousand talents of iron.

8 And they with whom precious stones were found, gaue them to the treasure of the house of the LORD, by the hand of Iehiel the Gershonite.

9 Then the people reioyced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they offered willingly to the LORD: and Dauid the King also reioyced with great ioy.

10 ¶ Wherefore Dauid blessed the LORD before all the Congregation: and Dauid said, Blessed *be* thou, LORD God of Israel our Father, for euer and euer.

11 Thine, O LORD, *is* the greatnesse, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the maiesty: for all *that is* in the heauen and in the earth *is thine*: thine *is* the kingdome, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head aboue all. *Matth. 6.13.

12 Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest ouer all, and in thine hand *is* power and might, and in thine hand *is it* to make great, and to giue strength vnto all. 1 tim.1. 17.apoc. 5.13.

13 Now therefore our God, we thanke thee, and praise thy glorious Name.

14 But who *am* I, and what *is* my people, that we should † bee able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things *come* of thee, and of † thine owne haue we giuen thee. †Heb. to obtaine strength. †Heb. of thine hand.

15 For we *are* strangers before thee, and sojourners, as *were* all our fathers: *our dayes on the earth *are* as a shadow, & there *is* none † abiding. *Pſal. 39.12. & 90.9. heb.11. 13.1.pet. 2.11. †Heb. expectation.

16 O LORD our God, all this store that we haue prepared to build thee an house for thy holy Name, cōmeth of thine hand, & *is* all thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that thou * tryest the heart, and hast pleasure in vprightnes. As for me, in the vprightnesse of my heart I haue willingly offered all these things: and now haue I seene with ioy, thy people which are † present here, to offer willingly vnto thee. †Heb. found.

18 O LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel our fathers, keepe this for euer in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and ‖ prepare their heart vnto thee: *Chap. 28.9. 1 sam. 16.7. ‖Ou. stablish.

19 And giue vnto Solomō my son a perfect heart to keep thy commandements, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, & to do all *these things*, & to build the palace, *for* the which I haue made prouision. †Hebr. ‖Ou. stablish.

20 ¶ And Dauid said to all the Congregation: Now blesse the LORD your God. And all the Congregation blessed the LORD God of their fathers, and bowed downe their heads, and worshipped the LORD, and the King.

21 And they sacrificed sacrifices vnto the LORD, and offred burnt offrings vnto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, euen a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, *and* a thousand lambs, with their drinke offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel:

22 And did eat and drinke before the LORD on that day with great gladnesse, and they made Solomon the son of Dauid King the second time, and * anointed *him* vnto the LORD to bee the chiefe gouernour, and Zadok to be Priest. *1 Kings 1.33.

23 Then Solomon sate on the throne of the LORD, as King in stead of Dauid his father, and prospered, and all Israel obeyed him.

24 And all the Princes and the mighty men, and all the sonnes likewise of King Dauid † submitted themselues vnto Solomon the King. †Hebr. gaue the hand vnder Solomon.

25 And the LORD magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and * bestowed vpon him *such* royall maiestie as had not beene on any King before him in Israel. *1 Kings 3.13. 2.chro.1. 12.eccles 2.9.

26 ¶ Thus Dauid the sonne of Iesse reigned ouer all Israel.

27 And the time that he reigned ouer Israel, *was* fourty yeeres. Seuen yeeres reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three yeeres reigned hee in Ierusalem.

28 And he died in a good old age, full of daies, riches and honour: and Solomon his son reigned in his stead.

29 Now the actes of Dauid the King first and last, behold, they *are* written in the ‖ booke of Samuel the Seer, and in the † booke of Nathan the Prophet, and in the booke of Gad the Seer,

30 With all his reigne, and his might, and the times that went ouer him, and ouer Israel, and ouer all the kingdomes of the countreys.

‖ *Or, history.* † *Heb. words.*

¶ THE SECOND BOOKE OF THE CHRONICLES.

CHAP. I.

1 *The solemne offering of Solomon at Gibeon.* 7 *Solomons choice of wisedome is blessed by God.* 13 *Solomons strength and wealth.*

AND Solomon the son of Dauid was strengthened in his kingdome, *and the LORD his God *was* with him, and magnified him exceedingly.

2 Then Solomon spake vnto all Israel, to the captaines of thousands, and of hundreds, and to the Iudges, and to euery Gouernour in all Israel, the chiefe of the fathers.

3 So Solomon, and all the Congregation with him, went to the high place that *was* at *Gibeon, for there was the Tabernacle of the Congregation of God, which Moses the seruant of the LORD had made in the wildernesse.

4 *But the Arke of God had Dauid brought vp from Kiriath-iearim, to *the place which* Dauid had prepared for it: for hee had pitched a tent for it at Ierusalem.

5 Moreouer, the *brazen Altar that Bezaleel the sonne of Vri, the sonne of Hur had made, ‖ he put before the Tabernacle of the LORD: and Solomon and the Congregation sought vnto it.

6 And Solomon went vp thither to the brazen Altar before the LORD, which *was* at the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and offered a thousand burnt offerings vpon it.

7 ¶ In that night did God appeare vnto Solomon, and said vnto him, Aske what I shall giue thee.

8 And Solomon said vnto God, Thou hast shewed great mercy vnto Dauid my father, and hast made *me to reigne in his stead:

9 Now, O LORD God, let thy promise vnto Dauid my father be established: * for thou hast made me King ouer a people, † like the dust of the earth in multitude.

10 Giue * me now wisedome and knowledge, that I may goe out and come in before this people. For who can iudge this thy people, *that is* so great?

11 And God said to Solomon, because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdome and knowledge for thy selfe, that thou mayest iudge my people, ouer whom I haue made thee King:

12 Wisedome and knowledge is granted vnto thee, and I will giue thee riches, and wealth, and honour, such as *none of the Kings haue had that haue beene before thee, neither shall there any after thee haue the like.

13 ¶ Then Solomon came *from his iourney* to the high place that *was* at Gibeon to Ierusalem, from before the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and reigned ouer Israel.

14 *And Solomon gathered charets, and horsemen: and he had a thousand and foure hundred charets, and twelue thousand horsemen, which he placed in the charet cities, and with the King at Ierusalem.

15 *And the King † made siluer and gold at Ierusalem *as plenteous* as stones, and Cedar trees made hee as the Sycomore trees that *are* in the vale for abundance.

16 *And † Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarne: the Kings merchants receiued the linen yarne at a price.

17 And they fetche vp, and brought forth out of Egypt, a charet for sixe hundred shekels of siluer, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out horses for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the Kings of Sytia † by their meanes.

CHAP. II.

1, 17 *Solomons labourers for the building of the Temple.* 3 *His ambassage to Huram for workmen and promision of stuffe.* 11 *Huram sendeth him a kind answere.*

AND Solomon determined to build an house for the Name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdome.

2 And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to beare burdens, and fourescore thousand to hew in the mountaine, and three thousand and sixe hundred to ouersee them.

3 ¶ And Solomon sent to ‖ Huram the king of Tyre, saying, As thou didst deale with Dauid my father, and didst send him Cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, *euen so deale with me.*

4 Behold, I build an house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate *it* to him, and to burne before him † sweet incense, and for the continuall Shewbread, and for the burnt offerings morning and euening on the Sabbaths, and on the new Moones, and on the solemne feasts of the LORD our God. This *is an ordinance* for euer to Israel.

5 And the house which I build, *is* great: for great *is* our God aboue all gods.

6 * But who † is able to build him an house, seeing the heauen, and heauen of heauens cannot containe him? who am I then, that I should build him an house? saue onely to burne sacrifice before him?

7 Send me now therefore a man cunning to worke in gold, and in siluer, and in brasse, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and blew, and that can skill to † graue, with the cunning men that *are* with mee in Iudah, and in Ierusalem, whom Dauid my father did prouide.

8 Send me also Cedar trees, Firre trees, & ‖ Algume trees out of Lebanon (for I know that thy seruants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon) and behold, my seruants *shall be* with thy seruants,

9 Euen to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build, shall be † wonderfull great.

10 And behold, I will giue to thy seruants the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oyle.

11 ¶ Then Huram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon: Because the LORD hath loued his people, he hath made thee king ouer them.

12 Huram

* 1 Kings 2.46.
* 1 Kings 3.4. 1 chron. 16.39. & 21.29.
* 2 Sam. 6.2,17.
* Exod. 38.1. ‖ *Or, was there.*
* 1 Chro. 28.5.
* 1 Kings 3.9. † *Hebr. much as the dust of the earth.*
* 1 Kings 3.11,12. numb. 27.17.
* 1 Chro. 29.25. eccle. 2.9 2 chron. 9.22.
* 1 Kings 10.26, &c. & 4.26.
* 1 Kings 10.26. 2 chron. 9.27,28.
† *Heb. words.*
* 1 Kings 10.15. 2 chron. 9.14.
† *Heb. gaue.*
* 1 Kings 10.28. 2 chron. 1.16.
† *Heb. their hands.*
‖ *Or, Hiram King of Tyre.*
† *Hebr. incense of spices.*
* 1 Kings 8.27. 2 chron. 6.18.
† *Hebr. hath reason to obtaine strength.* † *Hebr. to grauing.* ‖ *Or, Algummim.* 1 Kings 10.11.
† *Hebr. great and wonderfull.*

12 Huram said moreouer, Blessed *bee* the LORD God of Israel that made heauen and earth, who hath giuen to Dauid the King a wise sonne, † endued with prudence and vnderstanding, that might build an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdome.

13 And now I haue sent a cunning man (endued with vnderstanding) of Huram my fathers:

14 The sonne of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father *was* a man of Tyre, skilfull to worke in gold, and in siluer, in braſſe, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson: also to graue any manner of graning, and to finde out euery deuice which shalbe put to him, with thy cunning men, & with the cunning men of my lord Dauid thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat and the barley, the oyle and the wine which my lord hath spoken of, let him send vnto his seruants:

16 And wee will eat wood out of Lebanon, † as much as thou shalt need, and we will bring it to thee in flotes by the sea to Ioppa, and thou shalt carry it vp to Ierusalem.

17 ¶ * And Solomon numbred all † the strangers that *were* in the land of Israel, after ſ numbring wherewith Dauid his father had numbred them: and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand, and three thousand and sixe hundred.

18 And he set * threescore and ten thousand of them *to be* bearers of burdens, and fourescore thousand *to bee* hewers in the mountaine, and three thousand and sixe hundred ouerseers to set the people a worke.

CHAP. III.

1 The place and time of building the Temple. 3 The measure and ornaments of the house. 11 The Cherubims. 14 The vaile and pillars.

THen * Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at Ierusalem in mount Moriah, ‖ where *the LORD* appeared vnto Dauid his father, in the place that Dauid had prepared in the threshing floore of ‖ Ornan the Iebusite.

2 And he began to build in the second *day* of the second moneth, in the fourth yeere of his reigne.

3 ¶ Now these *are the things* * wherein Solomon was † instructed for the building of the house of God: The length by cubites, after the first measure, *was* threescore cubites, and the breadth twenty cubites.

4 And the * porch that *was* in the front *of the house*, the length *of it was* according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubites, and the height *was* an hundred and twenty: and hee ouerlaid it within with pure gold.

5 And the greater house hee fieled with firtree, which he ouerlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palme trees, and chaines.

6 And he † garnished the house with precious stones for beauty, and the gold *was* gold of Paruaim.

7 He ouerlaid also the house, the beames, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doores thereof with gold, and graued Cherubims on the walls.

8 And hee made the most holy house, the length whereof was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubites: and he ouerlaid it with fine gold *amounting* to sixe hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nailes was fifty shekels of gold, and he ouerlaid the vpper chambers with gold.

10 And in the most holy place he made two Cherubims of ‖ image worke, and ouerlaid them with gold.

11 ¶ And the wings of the Cherubims *were* twenty cubites long: *one* wing of the one *Cherub was* fiue cubites, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was likewise fiue cubits, reaching to the wing of † other Cherub.

12 And *one* wing of the other Cherub was fiue cubites, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was fiue cubites also, ioyning to the wing of the other Cherub.

13 The wings of these Cherubims spread themselues forth twenty cubites: and they stood on their feet, and their faces *were* ‖ inward.

14 ¶ And he made the * Vaile of blue and purple, and crimson, and fine linnen, & † wrought Cherubims thereon.

15 Also he made before the house * two pillars of thirty and fiue cubites † high, and the chapiter that was on the top of each of them, was fiue cubites.

16 And he made chaines, *as* in the Oracle, and put *them* on the heads of the pillars, and made an hundred pomegranates, and put *them* on the chaines.

17 And he * reared vp the pillars before the Temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left, and called the name of that on the right hand, ‖ Iachin, and the name of that on the left, ‖ Boaz.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The Altar of braſſe. 2 The molten Sea vpon twelue oxen, 6 The ten Lauers, Candlesticks, and Tables. 9 The Courts and the instruments of braſſe. 19 The instruments of gold.

MOreouer, he made an Altar of braſſe, twenty cubites the length thereof, and twenty cubites the breadth thereof, and ten cubites the height thereof.

2 ¶ * Also he made a molten sea of ten cubits † from brim to brim, round in compasse, and fiue cubites the height thereof, and a line of thirty cubites did compasse it round about.

3 * And vnder it *was* the similitude of oxen which did compasse it round about: ten in a cubite compassing the Sea round about. Two rowes of oxen *were* cast, when it was cast.

4 It stood vpon twelue oxen: three looking toward the North, and three looking toward the West, and three looking toward the South, and three looking toward the East: and the sea *was* set aboue vpon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

5 And the thickneſſe of it *was* an hand breadth, and the brim of it like the worke of the brim of a cup, ‖ with flowers of Lilies: *and* it receiued *and* held three thousand Baths.

6 ¶ Hee made also ten Lauers, and put fiue on the right hand, and fiue on the left, to wash in them: such things as they offered for the † burnt offering, they washed in them, but the Sea was for the Priests to waſh in.

7 And he made ten Candlesticks of gold according to their forme, and set *them* in the Temple, fiue on the right hand, and fiue on the left.

8 He made also ten Tables, and placed *them* in ſ temple, fiue on the right side, and fiue on the left: and he made an hundred ‖ basins of gold.

9 ¶ Furthermore, he made the Court of the Priests, and the great Court, and doores for the Court, and ouerlaid the doores of them with braſſe.

10 And he set the Sea on the right side of the East end, ouer against the South.

11 And Huram made the pots, and the shouels, and the ‖ basins, and Huram † finished the worke

12 Huram said moreouer, Blessed *bee* the LORD God of Israel that made heauen and earth, who hath giuen to Dauid the King a wise sonne, † endued with prudence and vnderstanding, that might build an house for the LORD, and an house for his kingdome.

13 And now I haue sent a cunning man (endued with vnderstanding) of Huram my fathers:

14 The sonne of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father *was* a man of Tyre, skilfull to worke in gold, and in siluer, in braſſe, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson: also to graue any manner of graning, and to finde out euery deuice which shalbe put to him, with thy cunning men, & with the cunning men of my lord Dauid thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat and the barley, the oyle and the wine which my lord hath spoken of, let him send vnto his seruants:

16 And wee will eat wood out of Lebanon, † as much as thou shalt need, and we will bring it to thee in flotes by the sea to Ioppa, and thou shalt carry it vp to Ierusalem.

17 ¶ * And Solomon numbred all † the strangers that *were* in the land of Israel, after ſ numbring wherewith Dauid his father had numbred them: and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand, and three thousand and sixe hundred.

18 And he set * threescore and ten thousand of them *to be* bearers of burdens, and fourescore thousand *to bee* hewers in the mountaine, and three thousand and sixe hundred ouerseers to set the people a worke.

CHAP. III.

1 The place and time of building the Temple. 3 The measure and ornaments of the house. 11 The Cherubims. 14 The vaile and pillars.

THen * Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at Ierusalem in mount Moriah, ‖ where *the LORD* appeared vnto Dauid his father, in the place that Dauid had prepared in the threshing floore of ‖ Ornan the Iebusite.

2 And he began to build in the second *day* of the second moneth, in the fourth yeere of his reigne.

3 ¶ Now these *are the things* * wherein Solomon was † instructed for the building of the house of God: The length by cubites, after the first measure, *was* threescore cubites, and the breadth twenty cubites.

4 And the * porch that *was* in the front *of the house*, the length *of it was* according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubites, and the height *was* an hundred and twenty: and hee ouerlaid it within with pure gold.

5 And the greater house hee fieled with firtree, which he ouerlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palme trees, and chaines.

6 And he † garnished the house with precious stones for beauty, and the gold *was* gold of Paruaim.

7 He ouerlaid also the house, the beames, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doores thereof with gold, and graued Cherubims on the walls.

8 And hee made the most holy house, the length whereof was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubites: and he ouerlaid it with fine gold *amounting* to sixe hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nailes was fifty shekels of gold, and he ouerlaid the vpper chambers with gold.

10 And in the most holy place he made two Cherubims of ‖ image worke, and ouerlaid them with gold.

11 ¶ And the wings of the Cherubims *were* twenty cubites long: *one* wing of the one *Cherub was* fiue cubites, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was likewise fiue cubits, reaching to the wing of † other Cherub.

12 And *one* wing of the other Cherub was fiue cubites, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was fiue cubites also, ioyning to the wing of the other Cherub.

13 The wings of these Cherubims spread themselues forth twenty cubites: and they stood on their feet, and their faces *were* ‖ inward.

14 ¶ And he made the * Vaile of blue and purple, and crimson, and fine linnen, & † wrought Cherubims thereon.

15 Also he made before the house * two pillars of thirty and fiue cubites † high, and the chapiter that was on the top of each of them, was fiue cubites.

16 And he made chaines, *as* in the Oracle, and put *them* on the heads of the pillars, and made an hundred pomegranates, and put *them* on the chaines.

17 And he * reared vp the pillars before the Temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left, and called the name of that on the right hand, ‖ Iachin, and the name of that on the left, ‖ Boaz.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The Altar of braſſe. 2 The molten Sea vpon twelue oxen, 6 The ten Lauers, Candlesticks, and Tables. 9 The Courts and the instruments of braſſe. 19 The instruments of gold.

MOreouer, he made an Altar of braſſe, twenty cubites the length thereof, and twenty cubites the breadth thereof, and ten cubites the height thereof.

2 ¶ * Also he made a molten sea of ten cubits † from brim to brim, round in compasse, and fiue cubites the height thereof, and a line of thirty cubites did compasse it round about.

3 * And vnder it *was* the similitude of oxen which did compasse it round about: ten in a cubite compassing the Sea round about. Two rowes of oxen *were* cast, when it was cast.

4 It stood vpon twelue oxen: three looking toward the North, and three looking toward the West, and three looking toward the South, and three looking toward the East: and the sea *was* set aboue vpon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

5 And the thickneſſe of it *was* an hand breadth, and the brim of it like the worke of the brim of a cup, ‖ with flowers of Lilies: *and* it receiued *and* held three thousand Baths.

6 ¶ Hee made also ten Lauers, and put fiue on the right hand, and fiue on the left, to wash in them: such things as they offered for the † burnt offering, they washed in them, but the Sea was for the Priests to waſh in.

7 And he made ten Candlesticks of gold according to their forme, and set *them* in the Temple, fiue on the right hand, and fiue on the left.

8 He made also ten Tables, and placed *them* in ſ temple, fiue on the right side, and fiue on the left: and he made an hundred ‖ basins of gold.

9 ¶ Furthermore, he made the Court of the Priests, and the great Court, and doores for the Court, and ouerlaid the doores of them with braſſe.

10 And he set the Sea on the right side of the East end, ouer against the South.

11 And Huram made the pots, and the shouels, and the ‖ basins, and Huram † finished the worke

that he was to make for King Solomon for the house of God:

12 *To wit*, the two pillars, and the pomels, and the chapiters, which *were* on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreathes to couer the two pomels of the chapiters which *were* on the top of the pillars:

13 And foure hundred pomegranates on the two wreathes: two rowes of pomegranates on each wreathe, to couer the two pomels of the chapiters, which *were* † vpon the pillars.

14 He made also bases, and ‖ layers made hee vpon the bases.

15 One Sea, and twelue oxen vnder it.

16 The pots also, and the shouels, and the flesh-hookes, and all their instruments, did Huram his father make to King Solomon for the house of the LORD, of † bright brasse.

17 In the plaine of Iordan did the King cast them, in the † clay ground, betweene Succoth and Zeredatha.

18 Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brasse could not be found out.

19 ¶ And Solomon made all the vessels that *were* for the house of God, the golden Altar also, and the Tables whereon the Shew bread *was set*,

20 Moreouer, the candlesticks with their lampes that they should burne after the manner, before the Oracle of pure gold:

21 And the flowers, and the lampes, and the tongs *made he* of gold, *and* that perfect gold.

22 And the snuffers, and the ‖ basins, and the spoones, and the censers of pure gold. And the entry of the house, the inner doores thereof for the most Holy place, and the doores of the house of the Temple, *were* of gold.

CHAP. V.

1 *The dedicated treasures.* 2 *The solemne introduction of the Arke into the Oracle.* 11 *God being praised, giueth a visible signe of his fauour.*

THus all the worke that Solomon made for the house of the LORD was finished: * and Solomon brought in all the things that Dauid his father had dedicated, and the siluer, and the gold, and all the instruments put he among the treasures of the house of God.

2 ¶ Then Solomon assembled the Elders of Israel, & all the heads of the tribes, the chiefe of the fathers of the children of Israel vnto Ierusalem, to bring vp the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD out of the city of Dauid, which *is* Zion.

3 Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselues vnto the King in the feast, which *was* in the seuenth moneth.

4 And all the Elders of Israel came, and the Leuites tooke vp the Arke.

5 And they brought vp the Arke, and the Tabernacle of the Congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the Tabernacle, these did the Priests *and* the Leuites bring vp.

6 Also king Solomon and all the Congregation of Israel, that were assembled vnto him before the Arke, sacrificed sheepe and oxen, which could not be told, nor numbred for multitude.

7 And the Priests brought in the Arke of the Couenant of the LORD vnto his place, to the Oracle of the house, into the most holy place, *euen* vnder the wings of the Cherubims:

8 For the Cherubims spread forth *their* wings ouer the place of the Arke, and the Cherubims couered the Ark, and the staues thereof, aboue.

9 And they drew out the staues of the Arke, that the ends of the staues were seene from the Arke, before the Oracle, but they were not seene without. And there it is vnto this day.

10 *There was* nothing in the Arke, saue the two Tables which Moses put *therein* at Horeb, when the LORD made *a couenant* with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt.

11 ¶ And it came to passe when the Priests were come out of the Holy place (for all the Priests that were † present, were sanctified, *and* did not *then* wait by course:

12 ‖ Also the Leuites which were the singers, all of them of Asaph, of Heman, of Ieduthun, with their sons, and their brethren, being arayed in white linnen, hauing cymbals, and psalteries, and harpes, stood at the east end of the Altar, and with them an hundred and twenty Priests sounding with trumpets.)

13 It came euen to passe, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to bee heard in praising and thanking the LORD: and when they lift vp their voice with the trumpets and cymbals, & instruments of musick, and praised the LORD, *saying*, * For he *is* good, for his mercy *endureth* for euer: that *then* † house was filled with a cloud, *euen* the house of the LORD,

14 So that the Priests could not stand to minister, by reason of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

CHAP. VI.

1 *Solomon hauing blessed the people, blesseth God.* 12 *Solomons prayer in the consecration of the Temple, vpon the brazen scaffold.*

THen * said Solomon, The LORD hath said, that he would dwell in the † thicke darkenes.

2 But I haue built an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for euer.

3 And the King turned his face, and blessed the whole Congregation of Israel, (and all the Congregation of Israel stood.)

4 And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, who hath with his hands fulfilled that which he spake with his mouth to my father Dauid, saying,

5 Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt, I chose no city among all the tribes of Israel to build an house in, that my Name might be there, neither chose I any man to be a ruler ouer my people Israel:

6 But I haue chosen Ierusalem, that my Name might be there, and haue chosen Dauid to bee ouer my people Israel.

7 Now * it was in the heart of Dauid my father to build an house for the Name of the LORD God of Israel.

8 But the LORD said to Dauid my father: Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my Name, thou didst well in that it was in thine heart:

9 Notwithstanding, thou shalt not build the house, but thy son which shall come forth out of thy loynes, he shall build † house for my Name.

10 The LORD therefore hath performed his word that he hath spoken: for I am risen vp in the roome of Dauid my father, and am set on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and haue built the house for the Name of the LORD God of Israel.

11 And in it haue I put the Arke, wherein *is* the Couenant of the LORD that hee made with the children of Israel.

12 ¶ And hee stood before the Altar of the LORD in the presence of all the Congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands:

13 (For Solomon had made a brasen scaffold of

---

† Hebr. vpon the face.
‖ Or, caldrons.
† Hebr. made bright, or, scoured.
† Hebr. thicknesse of the ground.
† Hebr. perfections of gold.
‖ Or, bowles.
* 1 Kings 7.51.
* 1 Kings 8.1, &c.
‖ Or, they.
† Or, there.
* 1. King. 8.8.
* Deut. 10.2.
† Or, when.
† Hebr. found.
* 1. Chron. 24.31.
* Psal. 136.
* 1 King. 8.12 &c.
* Leuit. 16.2.
* 2. Sam. 7.2. 1. Chron. 28.2.

of fiue cubites †long, and fiue cubites broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the Court, and vpon it hee stood, and kneeled downe vpon his knees before all the Congregation of Israel, and spread foorth his hands towards heauen,)

14 And said, O LORD God of Israel, *there is no God like thee in the heauen, nor in the earth, which keepest couenant, and *shewest* mercy vnto thy seruants that walke before thee with all their hearts:

15 Thou which hast kept with thy seruant Dauid my father, that which thou hast promised him: and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

16 Now therefore, O LORD God of Israel, keepe with thy seruant Dauid my father, that which thou hast promised him, saying, * There shall not †faile thee a man in my sight, to sit vpon the Throne of Israel: * yet so that thy children take heed to their way, to walke in my Law, as thou hast walked before me.

17 Now then, O LORD God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken vnto thy seruant Dauid.

18 (But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? * Behold, heauen, and the heauen of heauens cannot containe thee: how much lesse this house which I haue built?)

19 Haue respect therefore to the prayer of thy seruant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken vnto the cry, and the prayer which thy seruant prayeth before thee:

20 That thine eyes may be open vpon this house, day and night, vpon the place whereof thou hast said, that thou wouldest put thy Name there, to hearken vnto the prayer which thy seruant prayeth ‖ towards this place.

21 Hearken therefore vnto the supplications of thy seruant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall † make towards this place: heare thou from thy dwelling place, euen from heauen; and when thou hearest, forgiue.

22 ¶ If a man sinne against his neighbour, †and an oath be laid vpon him to make him sweare, & the oath come before thine Altar in this house;

23 Then heare thou from heauen, and doe, and iudge thy seruants, by requiting the wicked, by recompensing his way vpon his owne head, and by iustifying the righteous, by giuing him according to his righteousnesse.

24 ¶ And if thy people Israel ‖ be put to the worse before the enemy, because they haue sinned against thee, and shall returne and confesse thy Name, and pray and make supplication before thee ‖ in this house:

25 Then heare thou from the heauens, and forgiue the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them againe vnto the land which thou gauest to them, and to their fathers.

26 ¶ When the * heauen is shut vp, and there is no raine, because they haue sinned against thee: yet if they pray towards this place, and confesse thy Name, and turne from their sinne, when thou doest afflict them:

27 Then heare thou from heauen, and forgiue the sinne of thy seruants, and of thy people Israel, when thou hast taught them the good way wherein they should walke, and send raine vpon the land which thou hast giuen vnto thy people for an inheritance.

28 ¶ If there * be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting or mildew, locusts, or caterpillers ‖ if their enemie beliege them † in the cities of their land: whatsoeuer sore, or whatsoeuer sickenesse there *bee*:

29 *Then* what prayer, or what supplication soeuer shall bee made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when euery one shall know his owne sore, and his owne griefe, and shall spread forth his hands ‖ in this house:

30 Then heare thou from heauen thy dwelling place, and forgiue, and render vnto euery man according vnto all his wayes, whose heart thou knowest, (for thou onely *knowest the hearts of the children of men:)

31 That they may feare thee, to walke in thy wayes † so long as they liue, †in the land which thou gauest vnto our fathers.

32 ¶ Moreouer, concerning the stranger *which is not of thy people Israel, but is come from a farre country for thy great Names sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out armes: if they come and pray in this house:

33 Then heare thou from the heauens, euen from thy dwelling place, and doe according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy Name, and feare thee, as doth thy people Israel, and may know that † this house which I haue built, is called by thy Name.

34 If thy people goe out to warre against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray vnto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I haue built for thy Name:

35 Then heare thou from the heauens their prayer and their supplication, and maintaine their ‖ cause.

36 If they sinne against thee (for *there is* * no man which sinneth not) and thou be angry with them, and deliuer them ouer before their enemies, and † they carry them away captiues vnto a land farre off, or neere:

37 Yet *if* they † bethinke themselues in the land whither they are carried captiue, and turne and pray vnto thee in the land of their captiuity, saying, Wee haue sinned, wee haue done amisse, and haue dealt wickedly:

38 If they returne to thee with all their heart, and with all their soule, in the land of their captiuity, whither they haue caried them captiues, and pray toward their land which thou gauest vnto their fathers, and *toward* the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I haue built for thy Name:

39 Then heare thou from the heauens, *euen* from thy dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintaine their cause, & forgiue thy people which haue sinned against thee.

40 Now my God, let (I beseech thee) thine eyes be open, and let thine eares be attent † vnto the prayer *that is made* in this place.

41 Now *therefore* arise, O LORD God into thy resting place, thou and the Ark of thy strength: let thy Priests, O LORD God be clothed with saluation, and let thy Saints reioyce in goodnes.

42 O LORD God, turne not away the face of thine Anointed: remember the mercies of Dauid thy seruant.

CHAP. VII.

1 God hauing giuen testimony to Solomons prayer by fire from heauen, & glory in the Temple, the people worship him. 4 Solomons solemne sacrifice. 8 Solomon hauing kept the feast of Tabernacles, and the feast of the dedication of the altar, dismisseth the people. 11 God appearing to Solomon, confirmeth his promises vpon condition.

Now

---

*Hebr. in the land of their gates.

‖ *Or, toward this house.*

* 1 Chro. 28.9.

† *Hebr. all the dayes which.*

† *Hebr. vpon the face of the land.*

* Ioh. 12. 20. actes 8.27.

† *Hebr. thy name is called vpon thou house.*

‖ *Or, right*

* Pro. 20. 9. eccles. 7.21. sam 3.2.1. ioh 1.8.

† *Hebr. they that take the captiues carry them away.*

† *Hebr.* ‖ *bring backe to their heart.*

‖ *Or, right*

† *Hebr. to the prayer of this place.*

* Psal. 132.9.

NOw when Solomon had made an end of praying, the fire came downe from heauen, and consumed the burnt offering, and the sacrifices, and the glory of the LORD filled the house.

2 And the Priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORDS house.

3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came downe, and the glory of the LORD vpon the house, they bowed themselues with their faces to the ground vpon the pauement, and worshipped, and praised the LORD, *saying*, For he is good, for his mercy *endureth* for euer.

4 ¶ Then the King and all the people offered sacrifices before the LORD.

5 And King Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheepe. So the King and all the people dedicated the house of God.

6 And the Priests waited on their offices: the Leuites also with instruments of musicke of the LORD, which Dauid the King had made to praise the LORD, because his mercy *endureth* for euer, when Dauid praised † by their ministery: and the Priests sounded trumpets before them, and all Israel stood.

7 Moreouer, Solomon hallowed the middle of the Court, that *was* before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings, because the brazen Altar which Solomon had made, was not able to receiue the burnt offerings, and the meat offerings, and the fat.

8 ¶ Also at the same time Solomon kept the feast seuen dayes, and all Israel with him, a very great Congregation, from the entring in of Hamath, vnto the riuer of Egypt.

9 And in the eighth day they made † a solemne assembly: for they kept the dedication of the Altar seuen daies, and the feast seuen dayes.

10 And on the three and twentieth day of the seuenth moneth, hee sent the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart, for the goodnes that the LORD had shewed vnto Dauid, and to Solomon, and to Israel his people.

11 Thus Solomon finished the house of the LORD, and the Kings house, and all that came into Solomons heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his owne house, hee prosperously effected.

12 ¶ And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said vnto him, I haue heard thy prayer, and haue chosen this place to my selfe for an house of sacrifice.

13 If I shut vp heauen that there be no raine, or if I command the locusts to deuoure the land, or if I send pestilence among my people:

14 If my people † which are called by my Name, shall humble themselues, and pray, and seeke my face, and turne from their wicked wayes: then will I heare from heauen, and will forgiue their sinne, and will heale their land.

15 Now mine eyes shalbe open, & mine eares attent † vnto the prayer *that is made* in this place.

16 For now haue I chosen, and sanctified this house, that my Name may be there for euer: and mine eies & mine heart shalbe there perpetually.

17 And as for thee, if thou wilt walke before me, as Dauid thy father walked, and doe according to all that I haue commanded thee, and shalt obserue my Statutes and my Iudgements:

18 Then will I establish the throne of thy kingdome, according as I haue couenanted with Dauid thy father, saying, † There shall not faile thee a man to be ruler in Israel.

19 But if ye turne away and forsake my Statutes and my Commandements which I haue set before you, and shall goe and serue other gods, and worship them:

20 Then will I plucke them vp by the roots out of my land which I haue giuen them, and this house which I haue sanctified for my Name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it to be a prouerbe, and a by word among all nations.

21 And this house which is high, shall bee an astonishment to euery one that passeth by it; so that he shall say, Why hath the LORD done thus vnto this land, and vnto this house?

22 And it shall be answered, Because they forsooke the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them foorth out of the land of Egypt, and laide hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and serued them: therefore hath hee brought all this euill vpon them.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Solomons buildings. 7 The Gentiles which were left, Solomon made tributaries, but the Israelites, rulers. 11 Pharaohs daughter remooueth to her house. 12 Solomons yeerely solemne sacrifices. 14 Hee appointeth the Priests and Leuites to their places. 17 The Nauy fetcheth gold from Ophir.

AND it came to passe (at the end of twenty yeeres, wherein Solomon had built the house of the LORD, and his owne house.)

2 That the cities which Huram had restored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

3 And Solomon went to Hamath Zobah, and preuailed against it.

4 And he built Tadmor in the wildernes, and all the store cities which he built in Hamath.

5 Also hee built Beth-horon the vpper, and Beth-horon the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and barres.

6 And Baalath, and all the store cities that Solomon had, and all the charet cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and † all that Solomon desired to build in Ierusalem, and in Lebanon, and thorowout all the land of his dominion.

7 ¶ As for all ye people ye were left of the Hittites, and ye Amorites, and ye Perizzites, and ye Hiuites, and the Iebusites, which were not of Israel:

8 But of their children who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not: them did Solomon make to pay tribute vntill this day.

9 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no seruants for his worke: but they were men of war, and chiefe of his captaines, and captaines of his charets and horsemen.

10 And these *were* the chiefe of King Solomons officers, euen two hundred and fiftie that bare rule ouer the people.

11 ¶ And Solomon * brought vp the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of Dauid, vnto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of Dauid King of Israel, because the *places* are † holy, whereunto the Arke of the LORD hath come.

12 ¶ Then Solomon offered burnt offrings vnto the LORD on the Altar of the LORD, which he had built before the porch:

13 Euen after a certaine rate euery day, offring according to the commandment of Moses, on the Sabbaths, and on the new Moones, and on the solemne Feasts * three times in the yeere, *euen* in the Feast of vnleauened bread, and in the Feast of Weekes, and in the Feast of Tabernacles.

14 ¶ And

*1.King 8.54, &c. 1cu.9.24.

*1.Chro. 15.16.

†Hebr. by their hand.

*Iosh. 13.3.

†Heb. a restraint

*1 Kings 9.1, &c.

*Deut. 12.5.

† Hebr. vpon whom my Name is called.

*Chap. 6.40.

† Hebr. to the prayer of this place.

*Chap. 6.6.

*Chap. 6.16.

†Hebr. there shall not be cut off to thee.

*Leuit. 26.14. deut. 28. 15.

*Deut. 29.24. ier. 22. 8,9.

*1.King 9.10, &c.

† Hebr. all the desire of Solomon which he desired to build.

*1.King 3.1. and 7.8.

†Hebr. holineth

*Exod. 29.38.

*Exod. 23.14. deut. 16.

14 ¶ And he appointed, according to the order of Dauid his father, the * courſes of the Prieſts to their ſeruice, and the Leuites to their charges, to praiſe and miniſter before the Prieſts, as the duty of euery day required: the * porters alſo by their courſes at euery gate: for † ſo had Dauid the man of God commanded.

15 And they departed not from the commandement of the king vnto the Prieſts & Leuites, concerning any matter, or concerning the treaſures.

16 Now all the worke of Solomon was prepared vnto the day of the foundation of the houſe of the LORD, and vntill it was finiſhed: ſo the houſe of God was perfected.

17 ¶ Then went Solomon to Ezion Geber, and to ‖ Eloth, at the Sea ſide in the land of Edom.

18 And Huram ſent him by the hands of his ſeruants, ſhips, and ſeruants that had knowledge of the Sea, and they went with the ſeruants of Solomon to Ophir, and tooke thence foure hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought *them* to king Solomon.

CHAP. IX.

1 The Queene of Sheba admireth the wiſedome of Solomon. 13 Solomons gold. 15 His targets. 17 The throne of Iuory. 20 His veſſels. 23 His preſents. 25 His chariots and horſe. 26 His tributes. 29 His reigne and death.

AND * when the Queene of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, ſhe came to proue Solomon with hard queſtions at Ieruſalem, with a very great company, and camels that bare ſpices, and gold in abundance, and precious ſtones: and when ſhe was come to Solomon, ſhe communed with him of all that was in her heart.

2 And Solomon told her all her queſtions: and there was nothing hid from Solomon which he told her not.

3 And when the Queene of Sheba had ſeene the wiſedome of Solomon, and the houſe that he had built,

4 And the meat of his table, and the ſitting of his ſeruants, and the attendance of his miniſters, and their apparell, his ‖ cup-bearers alſo, and their apparell, and his aſcent, by which he went vp into the houſe of the LORD, there was no more ſpirit in her.

5 And ſhe ſaid to the King, It *was* a true † report which I heard in mine owne land, of thine ‖ acts, and of thy wiſedome:

6 Howbeit, I beleeued not their words, vntill I came, and mine eyes had ſeene *it:* and behold, the one halfe of § greatnes of thy wiſedome was not told me: *for* thou exceedeſt the fame that I heard.

7 Happy *are* the men, and happy *are* theſe thy ſeruants which ſtand continually before thee, and heare thy wiſedome.

8 Bleſſed be § LORD thy God, which delighted in thee, to ſet thee on his throne, to be king for § LORD thy God: becauſe thy God loued Iſrael, to eſtabliſh them for euer, therefore made he thee King ouer them, to doe iudgement and iuſtice.

9 And ſhe gaue the King an hundred & twenty talents of gold, and of ſpices great abundance, and precious ſtones: neither was there any ſuch ſpice as § Queene of Sheba gaue King Solomon.

10 And the ſeruants alſo of Huram & the ſeruants of Solomon, which brought gold from Ophir, brought Algume trees and precious ſtones.

11 And the king made of § Algume trees ‖ terraſes to the houſe of the LORD, & to § kings palace, & harps, & pſalteries for ſingers: and there were none ſuch ſeene before in § land of Iudah.

12 And King Solomon gaue to the Queene of Sheba all her deſire, whatſoeuer ſhe aſked, beſides that which ſhe had brought vnto the king: ſo ſhe turned and went away to her owne land, ſhe, and her ſeruants.

13 ¶ Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one yeere, was ſixe hundred and threeſcore and ſixe talents of gold;

14 Beſides that which chapmen and merchants brought: and all the kings of Arabia, and ‖ gouernours of the country, brought gold and ſiluer to Solomon. ‖ *Or, captains.*

15 ¶ And King Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: ſixe hundred *ſhekels* of beaten gold went to one target.

16 And three hundred ſhields *made he* of beaten gold: three hundred *ſhekels* of gold went to one ſhield: and the King put them in the houſe of the forreſt of Lebanon.

17 Moreouer, the King made a great throne of Iuory, and ouerlaid it with pure gold.

18 And *there were* ſixe ſteps to the throne, with a footſtoole of gold, *which were* faſtened to the throne, and †ſtayes on each ſide of the ſitting place, and two lions ſtanding by the ſtaies. † *Hebr. hands.*

19 And twelue lions ſtood there on the one ſide, and on the other, vpon the ſixe ſteps. There was not the like made in any kingdome.

20 ¶ And all the drinking veſſels of King Solomon *were* of gold, and all the veſſels of the houſe of the forreſt of Lebanon *were* of † pure gold; ‖ none *were* of ſiluer: it was *not* any thing accounted of in the dayes of Solomon. † *Hebr. ſhut vp.* ‖ *Or, there was no ſiluer in them.*

21 For the kings ſhips went to Tarſhiſh with the ſeruants of Huram: euery three yeeres once came the ſhippes of Tarſhiſh bringing gold and ſiluer, ‖ Iuory, and Apes, and Peacockes.

22 And King Solomon paſſed all the Kings of the earth in riches and wiſedome. ‖ *Or, Elephants teeth.*

23 ¶ And all the Kings of the earth ſought the preſence of Solomon, to heare his wiſedome, that God had put in his heart.

24 And they brought euery man his preſent, veſſels of ſiluer, and veſſels of gold, and raiment, harneſſe and ſpices, horſes and mules, a rate yeere by yeere.

25 ¶ And Solomon * had foure thouſand ſtalles for horſes and charets, and twelue thouſand horſemen, whom hee beſtowed in the charet cities, and with the king at Ieruſalem. * 1. Kings 4.26.

26 ¶ And he reigned ouer all the Kings, * from the ‖ riuer, euen vnto the land of the Philiſtines, and to the border of Egypt. * Gene. 15.18. ‖ That is, *Euphrates.*

27 And the King † made ſiluer in Ieruſalem as ſtones, and Cedar trees made he as the Sycomore trees, that *are* in the low plaines in abundance. † *Hebr. gaue.*

28 * And they brought vnto Solomon horſes out of Egypt, and out of all lands. * 1. Kings 10.28 & 2. chron. 1.16.

29 ¶ Now the reſt of the * acts of Solomon, firſt and laſt, *are* they not written in the † booke of Nathan the Prophet, and in the prophecy of Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the viſions of * Iddo the Seer, againſt Ieroboam the ſonne of Nebat? * 1. Kings 11.41. † *Hebr. words.*

30 And Solomon reigned in Ieruſalem ouer all Iſrael, fourty yeeres. * Chap. 12.15.

31 And Solomon ſlept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of Dauid his father, and Rehoboam his ſonne reigned in his ſtead.

CHAP. X.

1 The Iſraelites aſſembled at Shechem to crown Reboboam, by Ieroboam make a ſuite of relaxation vnto him. 6 Reboboam refuſing the old mens counſell, by the aduice of young men, anſwereth them roughly. 16 Tenne tribes reuolting, kill Hadoram, and make Reboboam to flee.

*1.Kings 12.1,&c.

AND * Rehoboam went to Shechem: for to Shechem were all Israel come to make him King.

2 And it came to passe when Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat (who *was* in Egypt, whither he had fled from the presence of Solomon the King) heard it, that Ieroboam returned out of Egypt.

3 And they sent and called him. So Ieroboam and all Israel came, and spake to Rehoboam, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke grieuous, now therefore ease thou somewhat the grieuous seruitude of thy father, and his heauy yoke that he put vpon vs, and we will serue thee.

5 And he said vnto them, Come againe vnto me after three dayes. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And King Rehoboam tooke counsell with the old men that had stood before Solomon his father, while he yet liued, saying, What counsell giue ye me, to returne answere to this people?

7 And they spake vnto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speake good words to them; they will be thy seruants for euer.

8 But he forsooke the counsell which the old men gaue him, and tooke counsell with the yong men that were brought vp with him, that stood before him.

9 And he said vnto them, What aduice giue ye, that we may returne answere to this people, which haue spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put vpon vs?

10 And the young men that were brought vp with him, spake vnto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake vnto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heauy, but make thou it somewhat lighter for vs: thus shalt thou say vnto them; My little finger shall be thicker then my fathers loynes.

† Hebr. added.

11 For whereas my father † put a heauy yoke vpon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions.

12 So Ieroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day, as the King bade, saying, Come againe to me on the third day.

13 And the King answered them roughly, and king Rehoboam forsooke the counsell of the old men,

14 And answered them after the aduice of the yong men, saying, My father made your yoke heauy, but I will adde thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions.

15 So the king hearkened not vnto the people, for the cause was of God, that the LORD might

*1.Kings 11.29. performe his word, which he spake by the * hand of Ahijah the Shilonite to Ieroboam the sonne of Nebat.

16 ¶ And when all Israel *saw* that the king would not hearken vnto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion *haue* we in Dauid? and we *haue* none inheritance in the son of Iesse: euery man to your tents, O Israel: and now Dauid, see to thine owne house. So all Israel went to their tents.

17 But as for † children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Iudah, Rehoboam reigned ouer them.

18 Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram that *was* ouer the tribute, and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died: but king Rehoboam † made speed to get him vp to his chare, to flee to Ierusalem.

† Hebr. strengthned himselfe.

19 And Israel rebelled against the house of Dauid vnto this day.

CHAP. XI.

1 *Rehoboam raising an army to subdue Israel, is forbidden by Shemaiah.* 5 *He strengtheneth his kingdome with forts and prouision.* 13 *The Priests and Leuites, and such as feared God, forsaken by Ieroboam, strengthen the kingdome of Iudah.* 18 *The wiues and children of Rehoboam.*

*1.K. 12.21. &c.

AND * when Rehoboam was come to Ierusalem, he gathered of the house of Iudah and Beniamin, an hundred and fourescore thousand chosen *men*, which were warriours, to fight against Israel, that he might bring the kingdome againe to Rehoboam.

2 But the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah the man of God, saying,

3 Speake vnto Rehoboam the sonne of Solomon King of Iudah, and to all Israel in Iudah and Beniamin, saying,

4 Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not goe vp, nor fight against your brethren: returne euery man to his house, for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Ieroboam.

5 ¶ And Rehoboam dwelt in Ierusalem, and built cities for defence in Iudah.

6 He built euen Bethlehem, & Etam, & Tekoa,
7 And Bethzur, and Shoco, and Adullam,
8 And Gath, and Mareshah, and Ziph,
9 And Adoraim, and Lachish, and Azekah.
10 And Zorah, and Aialon, and Hebron, which *are* in Iudah, and in Beniamin, fenced cities.

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captaines in them, and store of victuall, and of oile, and wine.

12 And in euery seuerall city hee put shields and speares, and made them exceeding strong, hauing Iudah and Beniamin on his side.

13 ¶ And the Priests & the Leuites that *were* in all Israel, † resorted to him out of all their coasts

† Hebr. presented themselues to him.

14 For the Leuites left their suburbs, and their possession, and came to Iudah and Ierusalem: for Ieroboam * and his sons had cast them off from executing the Priests office vnto the LORD.

* Chap. 13.9.

15 And he ordained him Priests for the high places, and for the deuils, and for the calues which he had made.

16 And after them out of all the tribes of Israel, such as set their hearts to seeke the LORD God of Israel, came to Ierusalem to sacrifice vnto the LORD God of their fathers.

17 So they strengthened the kingdome of Iudah, and made Rehoboam the sonne of Solomon strong, three yeeres: for three yeres they walked in the way of Dauid and Solomon.

18 ¶ And Rehoboam tooke him Mahalath the daughter of Ierimoth † son of Dauid to wife & Abihail the daughter of Eliab the son of Iesse:

† Or, of

19 Which bare him children, Ieush, and Shamariah, and Zaham.

20 And after her hee tooke * Maacah the daughter of Absalom, which bare him Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith.

*1.King 15.2.

21 And Rehoboam loued Maacah the daughter of Absalom, aboue all his wiues, and his concubines: for hee tooke eighteene wiues, and threescore concubines, and begate seuenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.

22 And Rehoboam made Abijah the sonne of Maacah the chiefe to bee ruler among his brethren: for *he thought* to make him king.

23 And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all † countreys of Iudah and Beniamin, vnto euery fenced city: & he gaue them victuall in abundance: & he desired many wiues.

† Hebr. a multitude of wiues.

CHAP. XII.

1 Reboboam forſaking the Lord, is puniſhed by Shiſhak. 5 Hee and the Princes repenting at the preaching of Shemaiah, are deliuered from deſtruction, but not from ſpoile. 13 The reigne and death of Reboboam.

AND it came to paſſe when Rehoboam had eſtabliſhed the kingdome, and had ſtrengthened himſelfe, hee forſooke the Law of the LORD, and all Iſrael with him.

2 And it came to paſſe, that in the fifth yeere of King Rehoboam, Shiſhak king of Egypt came vp againſt Ieruſalem, (*becauſe they had tranſgreſſed againſt the LORD)

3 With twelue hundred charets, and threeſcore thouſand horſemen: and the people *were* without number that came with him out of Egypt: the Lubims, the Sukkiims, and the Ethiopians.

4 And hee tooke the fenced cities which *pertained* to Iudah, and came to Ieruſalem.

5 ¶ Then came Shemaiah the Prophet to Rehoboam, and to the Princes of Iudah, that were gathered together to Ieruſalem, becauſe of Shiſhak, and ſaid vnto them, Thus ſaith the LORD, Ye haue forſaken me, and therefore haue I alſo left you in the hand of Shiſhak.

6 Whereupon the Princes of Iſrael, and the King humbled themſelues, and they ſaid, The LORD *is* righteous.

7 And when the LORD ſaw that they humbled themſelues, the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, ſaying, They haue humbled themſelues, *therefore* I will not deſtroy them, but I will grant them ‖ ſome deliuerance, and my wrath ſhall not be powred out vpon Ieruſalem, by the hand of Shiſhak.

‖ Or, little while.

8 Neuertheleſſe, they ſhall be his ſeruants, that they may know my ſeruice, and the ſeruice of the kingdomes of the countreys.

9 So Shiſhak King of Egypt came vp againſt Ieruſalem, and tooke away the treaſuries of the houſe of the LORD, and the treaſuries of the Kings houſe, he tooke all: he carried away alſo the ſhields of gold, which Solomon had * made.

* Chap. 9.15.

10 In ſtead of which, King Rehoboam made ſhields of braſſe, and committed *them* to the hands of the chiefe of the guard, that kept the entrance of the Kings houſe.

11 And when the King entred into the houſe of the LORD, the guard came and fet them, and brought them againe into the guard-chamber.

12 And when he humbled himſelfe, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not deſtroy *him* altogether: ‖ and alſo in Iudah things went well.

‖ Or, and yet in Iudah there were good things.

13 ¶ So King * Rehoboam ſtrengthened himſelfe in Ieruſalem, and reigned: for Rehoboam *was* one and fourty yeeres old when he began to reigne, and he reigned ſeuenteene yeeres in Ieruſalem, the city which the LORD had choſen out of all the tribes of Iſrael, to put his Name there: and his mothers name *was* Naamah an Ammoniteſſe.

* 1. Kings 14.21.

14 And he did euill, becauſe he ‖ prepared not his heart to ſeeke the LORD.

‖ Or, fixed.

15 Now the acts of Rehoboam firſt and laſt, are they not written in the booke of Shemaiah the Prophet, and of Iddo the Seer, concerning genealogies? And *there were* warres betweene Rehoboam and Ieroboam continually.

† Hebr. words.

16 And Rehoboam ſlept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of Dauid, and Abijah his ſonne reigned in his ſtead.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Abijah ſucceeding, maketh warre againſt Ieroboam. 4 He declareth the right of his cauſe. 13 Truſting in God hee ouercommeth Ieroboam. 21 The wiues and children of Abijah.

NOw * in the eighteenth yeere of King Ieroboam, began Abijah to reigne ouer Iudah. * 1. Kings 15.1, &c.

2 He reigned three yeeres in Ieruſalem: (his mothers name alſo *was* Michaiah the daughter of Vriel, of Gibea:) and there was warre betweene Abijah and Ieroboam.

3 And Abijah † ſet the battell in aray with an army of valiant men of warre, euen foure hundred thouſand choſen men: Ieroboam alſo ſet the battel in aray againſt him, with eight hundred thouſand choſen men, being mighty men of valour.

† Hebr. bonded together.

4 ¶ And Abijah ſtood vp vpon mount Zemaraim, which *is* in mount Ephraim, and ſaid, Heare me, thou Ieroboam, and all Iſrael:

5 Ought ye not to know, that the LORD God of Iſrael gaue the kingdome ouer Iſrael to Dauid for euer, *euen* to him and to his ſonnes, by a Couenant of ſalt?

6 Yet Ieroboam the ſonne of Nebat, the ſeruant of Solomon the ſonne of Dauid is riſen vp, and hath * rebelled againſt his Lord.

* 1 Kings 11.26.

7 And there are gathered vnto him vaine men, the children of Belial, and haue ſtrengthned themſelues againſt Rehoboam the ſonne of Solomon, when Rehoboam was young and tender hearted, and could not withſtand them.

8 And now ye think to withſtand the kingdom of the LORD, in ‖ hand of the ſons of Dauid, and ye *be* a great multitude, & *there are* with you golden calues, which Ieroboam * made you for gods.

‖ Or, by.

* 1. Kings 12.28.

9 * Haue ye not caſt out † Prieſts of the LORD, the ſons of Aaron, and the Leuites, and haue made you Prieſts after † maner of the nations of *other* lands? ſo that whoſoeuer commeth to conſecrate himſelfe with a yong bullock, & ſeuen rams, the ſame may be a priest of *them* that are no gods.

* Chap. 11.14.

† Hebr. to fill his hand.

10 But as for vs, the LORD *is* our God, and we haue not forſaken him, and the Prieſts *which* miniſter vnto the LORD, *are* the ſons of Aaron, and the Leuites *wait* vpon *their* buſineſſe.

11 * And they burne vnto the LORD euery morning, and euery euening, burnt ſacrifices, and ſweet incenſe: the * ſhew-bread alſo *ſet they* in order vpon the pure table, and the candleſticke of gold, with the lampes thereof, to burne euery euening: for we keepe the charge of the LORD our God, but ye haue forſaken him.

* Chap. 2.4.

* Lemit. 24.6.

12 And behold, God *himſelfe* *is* with vs for our captaine, and his Prieſts with ſounding trumpets to cry alarme againſt you: O children of Iſrael, fight yee not againſt the LORD God of your fathers, for you ſhall not proſper.

13 ¶ But Ieroboam cauſed an ambuſhment to come about behinde them: ſo they were before Iudah, and the ambuſhment *was* behind them.

14 And when Iudah looked backe, behold, the battell *was* before and behind: and they cryed vnto the LORD, and the Prieſts ſounded with the trumpets.

15 Then the men of Iudah gaue a ſhout: and as the men of Iudah ſhouted, it came to paſſe that God ſmote Ieroboam and all Iſrael, before Abijah and Iudah.

16 And the children of Iſrael fled before Iudah: and God deliuered them into their hand.

17 And Abijah and his people ſlew them with a great ſlaughter: ſo there fell downe ſlaine of Iſrael fiue hundred thouſand choſen men.

18 Thus the children of Iſrael were brought

vnder

vnder at that time, and the children of Iudah preuailed, because they relied vpon the LORD God of their fathers.

19 And Abijah pursued after Ieroboam, and tooke cities from him, Bethel with the townes thereof, and Ieshanah with the townes thereof, and Ephrain with the townes thereof.

20 Neither did Ieroboam recouer strength againe in the dayes of Abijah: and the LORD stroke him, and he died.

21 ¶ But Abijah waxed mighty, and married fourteene wiues, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteene daughters.

‖ *Or, commentary.* 22 And the rest of the actes of Abijah, and his wayes, and his sayings, *are* written in the ‖ story of the Prophet * Iddo. *Chap. 12.15.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 Asa succeeding, destroyeth idolatry. 6 Hauing peace, he strengtheneth his kingdome with forts and armies. 9 Calling on God, hee ouerthroweth Zerah, and spoileth the Ethiopians.

SO Abijah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of Dauid, and * Asa his sonne reigned in his stead: in his dayes the land was quiet ten yeeres. *1. Kings 15.8, &c.

2 And Asa did that *which was* good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God.

3 For he tooke away the altars of the strange gods, and the high places, and brake downe the † images, and cut downe the groues: † *Hebr. statues.*

4 And commanded Iudah to seeke the LORD God of their fathers, and to doe the Law, and the Commandement.

5 Also he tooke away out of all the cities of Iudah, the high places, and the †images: and the kingdome was quiet before him. † *Hebr. Sunne-images.*

6 ¶ And he built fenced cities in Iudah; for the land had rest, and he had no warre in those yeeres: because the LORD had giuen him rest.

7 Therefore he said vnto Iudah, Let vs build these cities, and make about them walles and towres, gates, and barres, while the land *is* yet before vs: because we haue sought the LORD our God, we haue sought *him*, and he hath giuen vs rest on euery side: So they built, and prospered.

8 And Asa had an army *of men* that bare targets, & speares out of Iudah, three hundred thousand, and out of Beniamin, that bare shields, and drew bowes, two hundred and fourescore thousand; all these *were* mighty men of valour.

9 ¶ * And there came out against them, Zerah the Ethiopian, with an hoste of a thousand thousand, and three hundred charets, and came vnto Mareshah. *Chap. 16.8.

10 Then Asa went out against him, and they set the battell in aray in the valley of Zephathah at Mareshah.

11 And Asa cryed vnto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, it *is* * nothing with thee to helpe, whether with many, or with them that haue no power. Helpe vs, O LORD our God, for wee rest on thee, and in thy Name wee goe against this multitude: O LORD thou art our God, let not ‖ man preuaile against thee. *1. Sam. 14.6. ‖ *Or, mortall man.*

12 So the LORD smote the Ethiopians before Asa and before Iudah, and the Ethiopians fled.

13 And Asa and the people that *were* with him pursued them vnto Gerar: and the Ethiopians were ouerthrowne, that they could not recouer themselues, for they were † destroyed before the LORD, and before his hoste, and they carried away very much spoile. † *Hebr. broken.*

14 And they smote all the cities round about Gerar, for the feare of the LORD came vpon them: and they spoiled all the cities, for there was exceeding much spoile in them.

15 They smote also the tents of cattell, and carried away sheepe and camels in abundance, and returned to Ierusalem.

CHAP. XV.

1 Asa with Iudah and many of Israel mooued by the prophecie of Azariah the sonne of Oded, make a solemne couenant with God. 16 He putteth downe Maachah his mother for her idolatry. 18 He bringeth dedicate things into the house of God, and enioyeth a long peace.

AND the Spirit of God came vpon Azariah the sonne of Oded.

2 And he went out † to meet Asa, and said vnto him, Heare ye me, Asa, and all Iudah, and Beniamin, The LORD *is* with you, while ye be with him: and if ye seeke him, he will be found of you: but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. † *Hebr. before Asa.*

3 Now for a long season Israel *hath beene* without the true God, and without a teaching Priest, and without Law.

4 But when they in their trouble did turne vnto the LORD God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And in those times *there was* no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations *were* vpon all the inhabitants of the countreys.

6 And nation was † destroyed of nation, and city of city: For God did vexe them with all aduersity. † *Hebr. beaten in pieces.*

7 Be ye strong therfore, and let not your hands be weake: for your worke shall be rewarded.

8 And when Asa heard these words, and the prophecie of Oded the Prophet, he tooke courage, and put away the † abominable idoles out of all the land of Iudah and Beniamin, and out of the cities which he had taken from mount Ephraim, and renewed the Altar of the LORD, that *was* before the porch of the LORD. † *Hebr. abominations.*

9 And he gathered all Iudah, and Beniamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: (for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God *was* with him.)

10 So they gathered themselues together at Ierusalem, in the third moneth, in the fifteenth yeere of the reigne of Asa.

11 And they offered vnto the LORD † the same time, of the spoile *which* they had brought, seuen hundred oxen, and seuen thousand sheepe. † *Hebr. in that day.*

12 And they entred into a couenant to seeke the LORD God of their fathers, with all their heart, and with all their soule:

13 That whosoeuer would not seek the LORD God of Israel, * should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman. *Deut. 13.9.

14 And they sware vnto the LORD with a loud voyce, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Iudah reioyced at the oath: for they had sworne with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire, & he was found of them: and the LORD gaue them rest round about.

16 ¶ And also concerning * Maachah the mother of Asa the King, hee remooued her from being Queene, because shee had made an † idole in a groue: and Asa cut downe her idole, and stamped *it*, and burnt *it* at the brooke Kidron. * 1. Kings 15.13. † *Hebr. horrour.*

17 But the high places were not taken away out of Israel: neuertheless the heart of Asa was perfect all his dayes.

18 ¶ And he brought into the house of God the things

things that his father had dedicated, and that he himselfe had dedicated, siluer, & gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no *more* warre vnto the fine and thirtieth yeare of the reigne of Asa.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *Asa, by the aide of the Syrians, diuerteth Baasha from building of Ramah.* 7 *Being reproued thereof by Hanani, he putteth him in prison.* 11 *Among his other acts, in his disease he seeketh not to God, but to the Physicians.* 13 *His death and buriall.*

IN *the six and thirtieth yeere of the reigne of Asa, Baasha King of Israel came vp against Iudah, and built Ramah, to the intent that he might let none go out or come in to Asa king of Iudah.

2 Then Asa brought out siluer and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD, and of the kings house, and sent to Benhadad King of Syria, that dwelt at † Damascus, saying,

3 *There is* a league betweene me and thee, as *there was* betweene my father and thy father: behold, I haue sent thee siluer and gold, goe breake thy league with Baasha King of Israel, that he may depart from me.

4 And Benhadad hearkened vnto king Asa, and sent the captaines of † his armies against the cities of Israel, and they smote Iion and Dan, and Abel-maim, and all the store cities of Naphtali.

5 And it came to passe, when Baasha heard *it*, that hee left off building of Ramah, and let his worke cease.

6 Then Asa the king tooke all Iudah, and they caried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha was a building, and he built therewith Geba and Mizpah.

7 ¶ And at that time Hanani the Seer came to Asa king of Iudah, & said vnto him, Because thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the hoste of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand.

8 Were * not the Ethiopians, and the Lubims a † huge hoste, with very many charets and horsemen? Yet because thou didst relie on the LORD, he deliuered them into thine hand.

9 For the eies of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of *them* whose heart is perfect towards him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt haue wars.

10 Then Asa was wroth with the Seer, and put him in a prison house; for he was in a rage with him, because of this thing. And Asa † oppressed some of the people the same time.

11 ¶ And behold, the acts of Asa, first and last, loe, they *are* written in the booke of the kings of Iudah and Israel.

12 And Asa in the thirty and ninth yere of his reigne, was diseased in his feet, vntill his disease *was* exceeding *great*: yet in his disease he sought not to the LORD, but to the Physicians.

13 ¶ And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fourtieth yeere of his reigne.

14 And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had † made for himselfe in the city of Dauid, and laid him in the bed which was filled with sweet odours, and diuers kindes *of spices*, prepared by the Apothecaries art: and they made a very great burning for him.

CHAP. XVII.

1 *Iehoshaphat succeeding Asa, reigneth well, and prospereth.* 7 *He sendeth Leuites with the Princes to teach Iudah.* 10 *His enemies being terrified by God, some of them bring him presents and tribute.* 12 *His greatnesse, captaines, and armie.*

AND * Iehoshaphat his sonne reigned in his stead, & strengthened himself against Israel. * 1. Kings 15. 24.

2 And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Iudah, and set garisons in the land of Iudah, and in the cities of Ephraim, which Asa his father had taken.

3 And the LORD was with Iehoshaphat, because hee walked in the first wayes of his father Dauid, and sought not vnto Baalim:

4 But sought to the LORD God of his father, and walked in his Commandements, and not after the doings of Israel:

5 Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdome in his hand, and all Iudah † brought to Iehoshaphat presents, and he had riches and honour in abundance. † Hebr. gaue.

6 And his heart was ‖ lift vp in the wayes of the LORD: moreouer, hee tooke away the high places and groues out of Iudah. ‖ That is, was encouraged

7 ¶ Also in the third yeere of his reigne, he sent to his Princes, *euen* to Benhail, and to Obadiah, and to Zechariah, and to Nethaneel, and to Michaiah, to teach in the cities of Iudah:

8 And with them *hee sent* Leuites, euen Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and Ionathan, and Adonijah, and Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah, Leuites: and with them Elishama, and Iehoram, Priests.

9 And they taught in Iudah, and *had* the booke of the Law of the LORD with them, and went about throughout all the cities of Iudah, and taught the people.

10 ¶ And the feare of the LORD † fell vpon all the kingdomes of the lands that *were* round about Iudah, so that they made no warre against Iehoshaphat. † Hebr. was.

11 Also *some* of the Philistines brought Iehoshaphat presents, and tribute siluer, and the Arabians brought him flockes, seuen thousand, and seuen hundred rammes, and seuen thousand, and seuen hundred hee-goats.

12 ¶ And Iehoshaphat waxed great exceedingly, and he built in Iudah ‖ castles, and cities of store. ‖ Or, places.

13 And he had much businesse in the cities of Iudah; and the men of warre, mighty men of valour, *were* in Ierusalem.

14 And these *are* § numbers of them, according to the house of their fathers: of Iudah the captains of thousands, Adnah the chiefe, & with him mighty men of valour, three hundred thousand.

15 And † next to him *was* Iehohanan the captaine, and with him two hundred and fourescore thousand. † Hebr. at his hand.

16 And next him was Amasiah the son of Zichri, who willingly offered himselfe vnto the LORD, and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour.

17 And of Beniamin, Eliada a mighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield, two hundred thousand.

18 And next him *was* Iehozabad, and with him an hundred and fourescore thousand, ready prepared for the warre.

19 These waited on the King, besides those whom the king put in the fenced cities thorowout all Iudah.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 *Iehoshaphat ioyned in affinity with Ahab, is perswaded to goe with him against Ramoth-Gilead.* 4 *Ahab seduced by false prophets, according to the word of Micaiah, is slaine there.*

NOw Iehoshaphat had riches and honour in abundance, and ioyned affinity with Ahab. * 1. Kings 22. 2. † Heb. at the end of yeeres,

2 * And † after certaine yeeres he went downe

to Ahab to Samaria: and Ahab killed sheepe and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that he had with him, and perswaded him to goe vp with him to Ramoth Gilead.

3 And Ahab King of Israel said vnto Iehoshaphat King of Iudah, Wilt thou goe with me to Ramoth Gilead? And he answered him, I *am* as thou *art*, and my people as thy people, and *we will be* with thee in the warre.

4 ¶ And Iehoshaphat said vnto the King of Israel, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

5 Therefore the King of Israel gathered together of Prophets foure hundred men, and said vnto them, Shall wee goe to Ramoth Gilead to battell, or shall I forbeare? And they said, Goe vp, for God will deliuer *it* into the Kings hand.

6 But Iehoshaphat said, *Is* there not here a Prophet of the LORD ‖ besides, that wee might enquire of him?

‖ Hebr. yet, or, more.

7 And the King of Israel said vnto Iehoshaphat, *There is* yet one man, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but I hate him, for he neuer prophesieth good vnto me, but alwaies euill: the same *is* Micaiah the sonne of Iimla. And Iehoshaphat said, Let not the King say so.

8 And the King of Israel called for one of his ‖ officers, and said, † Fetch quickly Micaiah the sonne of Iimla.

‖ Or, Eunuches. † Hebr. hasten.

9 And the king of Israel, and Iehoshaphat king of Iudah sate, either of them on his throne, clothed in their robes, and they sate in a ‖ void place at the entring in of the gate of Samaria, and all the Prophets prophesied before them.

‖ Or, floore.

10 And Zedekiah the sonne of Chenaanah had made him hornes of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou shalt push Syria, vntill † they be consumed.

† Hebr. thou consume them.

11 And all the Prophets prophesied so, saying, Goe vp to Ramoth Gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliuer *it* into the hand of the king.

12 And the messenger that went to call Micaiah, spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the Prophets *declare* good to the King † with one assent: let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of theirs, and speake thou good.

† Hebr. with one mouth.

13 And Micaiah said, As the LORD liueth, euen what my God saith, that will I speake.

14 And when hee was come to the King, the King said vnto him, Micaiah, shall wee goe to Ramoth Gilead to battell, or shall I forbeare? And he said, Goe yee vp, and prosper, and they shall be deliuered into your hand.

15 And the king said to him, How many times shall I adiure thee, that thou say nothing but the truth to mee, in the Name of the LORD?

16 Then he said, I did see all Israel scattered vpon the mountaines, as sheepe that haue no shepherd: and the LORD said, These haue no master, let them returne *therefore* euery man to his house in peace.

17 (And the King of Israel said to Iehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee, *that* he would not prophesie good vnto me, ‖ but euill?)

‖ Or, but for euill.

18 Againe, he said, Therefore heare the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting vpon his Throne, and all the hoste of heauen standing on his right hand, and on his left.

19 And the LORD said, Who shall entise Ahab King of Israel, that hee may goe vp, and fall at Ramoth Gilead? And one spake, saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner.

20 Then there came out a * spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entise him. And the LORD said vnto him, Wherewith?

* Iob 1.6.

21 And he said, I will goe out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his Prophets. And the LORD said, Thou shalt entise *him*, and thou shalt also preuaile: goe out, and doe *euen* so.

22 Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in ỹ mouth of these thy Prophets, and the LORD hath spoken euill against thee.

23 Then Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah came neere and smote Micaiah vpon the cheeke, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me, to speake vnto thee?

24 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day, when thou shalt goe ‖ into an inner chamber to hide thy selfe.

‖ Or, from chamber to chamber: Heb. chamber in a chamber.

25 Then the King of Israel said, Take ye Micaiah, and carry him backe to Amon the gouernour of the city, and to Ioash the Kings sonne:

26 And say, Thus saith the King, Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction, and with water of affliction, vntill I returne in peace.

27 And Micaiah said, If thou certainely returne in peace, then hath not the LORD spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, all ye people.

28 So the King of Israel, and Iehoshaphat the King of Iudah went vp to Ramoth Gilead.

29 And the King of Israel said vnto Iehoshaphat, I will disguise my selfe, and will goe to the battell, but put thou on thy robes. So the King of Israel disguised himselfe, and they went to the battell.

30 Now the King of Syria had commanded the captaines of the charets that *were* with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, saue onely with the King of Israel.

31 And it came to passe when the captaines of the charets saw Iehoshaphat, that they said, It *is* the King of Israel: therefore they compassed about him to fight: but Iehoshaphat cryed out, and the LORD helped him, and God moued them *to depart* from him.

† Hebr. from after him.

32 For it came to passe, that when the captains of the charets perceiued that it was not the King of Israel, they turned backe againe † from pursuing him.

† Heb. in his simplicity.

33 And a *certaine* man drew a bow † at a venture, and smote the King of Israel † betweene the ioynts of the harnesse: therefore he said to his charet-man, Turne thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the hoste, for I am † wounded.

† Hebr. betweene thescayles and betweene the breſt-plate.

34 And the battell increased that day: howbeit, the King of Israel stayed *himselfe* vp in his charet against the Syrians vntill the Euen: and about the time of the Sunne going down, he died.

† Hebr. made ſicke.

CHAP. XIX.

1 *Iehoshaphat reproued by Iehu, visiteth his kingdome: 5 his instructions to the Iudges, & to the Priests and Leuites.*

AND Iehoshaphat the King of Iudah returned to his house in peace to Ierusalem.

2 And Iehu the sonne of Hanani the Seer, went out to meet him, and said to King Iehoshaphat, Shouldest thou help the vngodly, and loue them that hate the LORD? therefore *is* wrath vpon thee from before the LORD.

3 Neuertheless, there are good things found in thee, in ỹ thou hast taken away ỹ groues out of ỹ land, & hast prepared thine heart to seek God.

* Chap. 17.4,6.

4 And Iehoshaphat dwelt at Ierusalem: and † he went out againe thorow the people, from Beer-sheba *to* mount Ephraim, and brought them backe vnto the LORD God of their fathers.

† Hebr. he returned and went out,

5 ¶ And he set Iudges in the land throughout all

all the fenced cities of Iudah, city by city,

6 And said to the Iudges, Take heed what ye do: for ye iudge not for man, but for the LORD, who is with you † in the iudgement.

7 Wherefore now let the feare of the LORD be vpon you, take heed, and doe it: for *there is* no * iniquity with the LORD our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

8 ¶ Moreouer, in Ierusalem did Iehoshaphat set of the Leuites, and of the Priests, and of the chiefe of the fathers of Israel, for the iudgement of the LORD, and for controuersies, when they returned to Ierusalem.

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye doe in the feare of the LORD faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

10 And what cause soeuer shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, betweene Law and Commandement, Statutes and Iudgements, yee shall euen warne them, that they trespasse not against the LORD, and so wrath come vpon you, and vpon your brethren: this do, and ye shal not trespasse.

11 And behold, Amariah the chiefe Priest *is* ouer you in all matters of the LORD, and Zebadiah the sonne of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Iudah, for all the kings matters: Also the Leuites *shall be* officers before you. † Deale courageously, and the LORD shall be with the good.

CHAP. XX.

1 *Iehoshaphat in his feare proclaimeth a fast.* 5 *His prayer.* 14 *The prophecy of Iahaziel.* 20 *Iehoshaphat exhorteth the people, and setteth singers to praise the Lord.* 22 *The great ouerthrow of the enemies.* 26 *The people hauing blessed God at Berachah, returne in triumph.* 31 *Iehoshaphats reigne.* 35 *His conuoy of ships, which he made with Ahaziah, according to the prophecy of Eliezer, vnhappily perished.*

IT came to passe after this also, that the children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them *other* beside the Ammonites, came against Iehoshaphat to battell.

2 Then there came some that told Iehoshaphat, saying, There commeth a great multitude against thee, from beyond the sea on this side Syria, and behold, they *be* in Hazazon-Tamar, which *is* Engedi.

3 And Iehoshaphat feared, and set † himselfe to seeke the LORD, and proclaimed a fast throughout all Iudah.

4 And Iudah gathered themselues together, to aske *helpe* of the LORD: euen out of all the cities of Iudah they came to seeke the LORD.

5 ¶ And Iehoshaphat stood in the Congregation of Iudah and Ierusalem, in the house of the LORD before the new Court,

6 And said, O LORD God of our fathers, Art not thou God in heauen? and rulest not thou ouer all the kingdomes of the heathen? and in thine hand is *there* not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

7 Art not thou our God † who didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gauest it to the seed of Abraham thy friend for euer?

8 And they dwelt therein, and haue built thee a Sanctuary therein for thy Name, saying,

9 * If when euill commeth vpon vs, as the sword, iudgement, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence (for thy Name *is* in this house) and cry vnto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt heare and helpe.

10 And now behold, the children of Ammon and Moab, and mount Seir, whom thou * wouldest not let Israel inuade, when they came out of the Land of Egypt, but they turned from them, and destroyed them not:

11 Behold, *I say*, how they reward vs, to come to cast vs out of thy possession, which thou hast giuen vs to inherit.

12 O our God, wilt thou not iudge them? for wee haue no might against this great company that commeth against vs: neither know wee what to doe, but our eyes *are* vpon thee.

13 And all Iudah stood before the LORD with their little ones, their wiues, and their children.

14 ¶ Then vpon Iahaziel the sonne of Zechariah, the sonne of Benaiah, the sonne of Iehiel, the sonne of Mattaniah, a Leuite of the sonnes of Asaph, came the Spirit of the LORD in the midst of the Congregation:

15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Iudah, and ye inhabitants of Ierusalem, and thou King Iehoshaphat, Thus saith the LORD vnto you, Be not afraid, nor dismaied by reason of this great multitude, for the battell *is* not yours, but Gods.

16 To morrow goe yee downe against them: † behold they come vp by the † cliffe of Ziz, and yee shall finde them at the end of the ‖ brooke, before the wildernesse of Ieruel.

17 Yee shall not *need* to fight in this *battell*, set your selues, stand ye *still*, and see the saluation of the LORD with you, O Iudah and Ierusalem: feare not, nor be dismayed: to morrow go out against them, for † LORD *will be* with you.

18 And Iehoshaphat bowed his head with his face to the ground: and all Iudah, and the inhabitants of Ierusalem fell before the LORD, worshipping the LORD.

19 And the Leuites, of the children of the Kohathites, and of the children of the Korhites, stood vp to praise the LORD God of Israel with a loud voyce on high.

20 ¶ And they rose early in the morning, and went foorth into the wilderneſſe of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Iehoshaphat stood, and said, Heare me, O Iudah, and ye inhabitants of Ierusalem, * Beleeue in the LORD your God, so shall you bee established: beleeue his Prophets, so shall yee prosper.

21 And when hee had consulted with the people, he appointed singers vnto the LORD, and † that should praise the beauty of holinesse, as they went out before the armie, and to say, Praise the LORD, for his mercy *endureth* for euer.

22 ¶ † And when they began † to sing, and to praise, the LORD set ambushments against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Iudah, and ‖ they were smitten.

23 For the children of Ammon and Moab stood vp against the inhabitants of mount Seir, vtterly to slay and destroy *them*: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, euery one helped † to destroy another.

24 And when Iudah came toward the watch-tower in the wildernesse, they looked vnto the multitude: and behold, they *were* dead bodies fallen to the earth, and † none escaped.

25 And when Iehoshaphat and his people came to take away the spoile of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and precious iewels (which they stripe off for themselues) more than they could carry away: and they were three dayes in gathering of the spoile, it was so much.

26 ¶ And on the fourth day they assembled them-

* Deut. 2.9.

* Isaiah 7.9.

† Hebr. ascent.

‖ Or, valley.

† Hebr. praisers.

† Heb. and in the time that they, &c.

† Hebr. in singing and praise.

‖ Or, they smote one another.

‖ Hebr. for the destruction.

† Hebr. there was not an escaping.

† Hebr. the matter iudge-ment.

† Hebr. heart.

† Hebr. take courage and doe.

† Hebr. his face.

† Hebr. thou.

* Chap. 6.28. 1. kings 8.37.

‖ That is, *blessing.*

themselues in the vally of ‖ Berachah; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of the same place was called, the valley of Berachah vnto this day.

† *Hebr. head.*

27 Then they returned euery man of Iudah and Ierusalem, and Iehoshaphat in the † forefront of them, to goe againe to Ierusalem with ioy: for the LORD had made them to reioyce ouer their enemies.

28 And they came to Ierusalem with Psalteries, and harps, and trumpets, vnto the house of the LORD.

29 And the feare of God was on all the kingdomes of *those* countreys, when they had heard that ‖ LORD fought against ‖ enemies of Israel.

30 So the realme of Iehoshaphat was quiet: for his God gaue him rest round about.

*1.Kings 22.41, &c.

31 ¶ * And Iehoshaphat reigned ouer Iudah: he *was* thirty and fiue yeeres old when he began to reigne, and he reigned twenty and fiue yeeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Azubah, the daughter of Shilhi.

32 And hee walked in the way of Asa his father, and departed not from it, doing that which *was* right in the sight of the LORD.

33 Howbeit, the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not prepared their hearts vnto the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the actes of Iehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they are written in the † booke of Iehu the sonne of Hanani; * who † is mentioned in the booke of the Kings of Israel.

† *Hebr. words.*

* 1.Kings 16.1.

35 ¶ And after this did Iehoshaphat King of Iudah ioyne himselfe with Ahaziah King of Israel, who did very wickedly:

† *Hebr. was made to ascend.*

36 And he ioyned himselfe with him, to make ships to goe to Tarshish: and they made the ships in Ezion-Geber.

37 Then Eliezer the sonne of Dodauah of Mareshah, prophesied against Iehoshaphat, saying, Because thou hast ioyned thy selfe with Ahaziah, the LORD hath broken thy workes: and the ships were broken, that they were not able to goe to Tarshish.

CHAP. XXI.

1 Iehoram succeeding Iehoshaphat, slayeth his brethren. 5 His wicked reigne. 8 Edom and Libnah reuolt. 12 The prophecy of Eliah against him in writing. 16 Philistines and Arabians oppresse him. 18 His incurable disease, infamous death, and buriall.

* 1.Kings 22.50.

NOw * Iehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dauid: and Iehoram his son reigned in his stead.

2 And he *had* brethren the sonnes of Iehoshaphat, Azariah, and Iehiel, and Zechariah, and Azariah, and Michael, and Shephatiah: all these *were* the sonnes of Iehoshaphat King of Israel.

3 And their father gaue them great gifts of siluer, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Iudah: but the kingdome gaue he to Iehoram, because he *was* the first borne.

* 2.Kings 8.16, 17.

4 Now * when Iehoram was risen vp to the kingdome of his father, hee strengthened himselfe, and slew all his brethren with the sword, and *diuers* also of the Princes of Israel.

5 ¶ Iehoram *was* thirty and two yeeres old when he began to reigne, and he reigned eight yeeres in Ierusalem.

6 And he walked in the way of the Kings of Israel, like as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of * Ahab to wife: and he wrought that which *was* euill in the eyes of the LORD.

* Chap. 22.2.

7 Howbeit, the LORD would not destroy the house of Dauid, because of the couenant that he had made with Dauid, and as hee promised to giue a † light to him, and to his * sonnes for euer.

† *Hebr. lampe.* * 2. Sa. 8.1. Kin. 11.36. 2.kings 8.19. psal. 132.17. † *Hebr. hand.*

8 ¶ In his dayes the Edomites reuolted from vnder the † dominion of Iudah, and made themselues a King.

9 Then Iehoram * went forth with his Princes, and all his charets with him: and he rose vp by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him in, and the captaines of the charets.

* 2.Kings 8.21.

10 So the Edomites reuolted from vnder the hand of Iudah vnto this day. The same time also did Libnah reuolt from vnder his hand, because he had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.

† *Hebr. hand.*

11 Moreouer, hee made high places in the mountaines of Iudah, and caused the inhabitants of Ierusalem to commit fornication, and compelled Iudah *thereto.*

12 ¶ And there came a writing to him from Elijah the Prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Dauid thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the wayes of Iehoshaphat thy father, nor in the wayes of Asa King of Iudah:

13 But hast walked in the way of the Kings of Israel, and hast made Iudah and the inhabitants of Ierusalem to goe a whoring, like to the whoredomes of the house of Ahab, and also hast slaine thy brethren of thy fathers house, which were better then thy selfe:

† *Hebr. a great stroke.*

14 Behold, with † a great plague will the LORD smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wiues, and all thy goods.

15 And thou *shalt haue* great sickneſſe by disease of thy bowels, vntill thy bowels fall out, by reason of the sickneſſe day by day.

16 ¶ Moreouer, the LORD stirred vp against Iehoram the spirit of the Philistines, and of the Arabians that *were* neere the Ethiopians.

† *Hebr. carried captiue.*

17 And they came vp into Iudah, and brake into it, and † carried away all the substance that was found in the kings house, and his sonnes also and his wiues; so that there was neuer a son left him, saue ‖ Iehoahaz, the youngest of his sonnes.

‖ *Or, Ahaziah, cha. 22.1. or Azariah, vers. 6.*

18 ¶ And after all this, the LORD smote him in his bowels, with an incurable disease.

19 And it came to passe, that in processe of time, after the end of two yeeres, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickneſſe: so he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, like the burning of his fathers.

† *Hebr. without desire.*

20 Thirty and two yeeres old was he when he began to reigne, and hee reigned in Ierusalem eight yeeres, and departed † without being desired: howbeit, they buried him in the city of Dauid, but not in the sepulchres of the Kings.

CHAP. XXII.

1 Ahaziah succeeding, reigneth wickedly. 5 In his confederacy with Ioram the sonne of Ahab, hee slaine by Iehu. 10 Athaliah destroying all the seed royall, saue Ioash, whom Iehoshabeath his aunt hid, vsurpeth the kingdome.

*2.Kings 8.24, &c. * Chap. 21.17.

AND * the inhabitants of Ierusalem made Ahaziah his youngest son King in his stead: for the band of men that came with ‖ Arabians to the campe, had slaine all the * eldest. So Ahaziah the son of Iehoram King of Iudah reigned.

2 Fourty and two yeeres old was Ahaziah when hee began to reigne, and hee reigned one yeere in Ierusalem: his mothers name also was * Athaliah the daughter of Omri.

* Chap. 21.6.

3 Hee also walked in the wayes of the house of Ahab: for his mother was his counseller to doe wickedly.

4 Wherefore hee did euill in the sight of the LORD,

LORD, like the house of Ahab: for they were his counsellers after the death of his father, to his destruction.

5 ¶ He walked also after their counsell, and went with Iehoram the son of Ahab King of Israel, to warre against Hazael King of Syria, at Ramoth-Gilead: and the Syrians smote Ioram.

6 And hee returned to bee healed in Izreel, because of the wounds † which were giuen him at Ramah when he fought with Hazael King of Syria. And ‖ Azariah the son of Iehoram King of Iudah, went downe to see Iehoram the son of Ahab at Izreel, because he was sicke.

7 And † the destruction of Ahaziah was of God by comming to Ioram: for when hee was come, hee went out with Iehoram against Iehu the sonne of Nimshi, * whom the LORD had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab.

8 And it came to passe, that when Iehu was executing iudgement vpon the house of Ahab, and found the Princes of Iudah, and the sons of the brethren of Ahaziah, that ministred to Ahaziah, he slew them.

9 * And he sought Ahaziah: and they caught him (for he was hid in Samaria) and brought him to Iehu, and when they had slaine him, they buried him: because, said they, he is the sonne of Iehoshaphat, who sought the LORD with all his heart. So the house of Ahaziah *had* no power to keepe still the kingdome.

10 ¶ * But when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah, saw that her son was dead, she arose, and destroyed all the seed royall of the house of Iudah.

11 But Iehoshabeath the daughter of § King, tooke Ioash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the Kings sons that were slaine, and put him and his nurse in a bed-chamber. So Iehoshabeath the daughter of King Iehoram the wife of Iehoiada the Priest (for shee was the sister of Ahaziah) hid him from Athaliah, so that she slew him not.

12 And he was with them hid in the house of God six yeres: & Athaliah reigned ouer the land.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Iehoiada hauing set things in order, maketh Ioash King. 12 Athaliah is slaine. 16 Iehoiada reformeth the worship of God.

AND * in the seuenth yere Iehoiada strengthened himselfe, and tooke the captains of hundreds, Azariah the son of Ieroham, and Ishmael the son of Iehohanan, and Azariah the son of Obed, and Maasiah the son of Adaiah, and Elishaphat the son of Zichri, into couenant with him.

2 And they went about in Iudah, & gathered the Leuites out of all § cities of Iudah, & the chiefe of the fathers of Israel, & they came to Ierusalē.

3 And all the Congregation made a Couenant with the King in the house of God: and he said vnto them, Behold, the Kings son shall reigne, as the LORD hath * said of the sonnes of Dauid.

4 This is § thing that ye shall doe, a third part of you entring on the Sabbath, of the Priests and of the Leuites, *shal be* porters of the † doores.

5 And a third part shal be at the Kings house, and a third part at the gate of the foundation: and all the people *shall be* in the courts of the house of the LORD.

6 But let none come into § house of § LORD, saue the Priests, and they that minister of the Leuites, they shall goe in, for they *are* holy: but all the people shall keepe the watch of the LORD.

7 And the Leuites shall compasse the King round about, euery man with his weapons in his hand, & whosoeuer else commeth into the house, he shalbe put to death: but be you with the king when he commeth in, and when he goeth out.

8 So the Leuites and all Iudah did according to all things that Iehoiada the Priest had commanded: and tooke euery man his men that were to come in on the Sabbath, with them that were to goe *out* on the Sabbath: for Iehoiada the Priest dismissed not the courses.

9 Moreouer, Iehoiada the Priest deliuered to the captaines of hundreds, speares and bucklers, and shields, that had beene King Danids, which *were* in the house of God.

10 And he set all the people (euery man hauing his weapon in his hand) from the right † side of the † Temple, to the left side of the Temple, along by the Altar and the Temple, by the King round about.

11 Then they brought out the kings son, & put vpon him the crowne, & * *gaue him* the Testimony, and made him King: and Iehoiada and his sons anoynted him, and said, † God saue the king.

12 ¶ Now when Athaliah heard the noise of the people running and praising the King: shee came to the people into the house of the LORD.

13 And she looked, and behold, the King stood at his pillar, at the entring in, & the Princes, and the trumpets by the King: and all the people of the land reioyced, and sounded with trumpets: also the singers with instruments of musicke, and such as taught to sing praise. Then Athaliah rent her clothes, and said, † Treason, treason.

14 Then Iehoiada the Priest brought out the Captaines of hundreds, that were set ouer the hoste, and said vnto them, Haue her forth of the ranges: and whoso followeth her, let him bee slaine with the sword. For the Priest said, Slay her not in the house of the LORD.

15 So they laid hands on her, and when she was come to the entring of the horse-gate, by the Kings house, they slew her there.

16 ¶ And Iehoiada made a Couenant betweene him, and betweene all the people, and betweene the king, that they should be the LORDS people.

17 Then all the people went to the house of Baal, and brake it downe, and brake his altars and his images in pieces, and slew * Mattan the Priest of Baal before the altars.

18 Also Iehoiada appointed the offices of the house of the LORD by the hand of the Priests the Leuites, whom Dauid had * distributed in the house of the LORD to offer the burnt offerings of the LORD, as it is written in the * law of Moses, with reioycing and with singings, *as it was ordained* † by Dauid.

19 And he set the * Porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that none which was vncleane in any thing, should enter in.

20 And he tooke the captaines of hundreds, and the nobles, and the gouernors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the King from the house of the LORD: & they came thorow the high gate into the Kings house, and set the King vpon the throne of the kingdome.

21 And all the people of the land reioyced, and the city was quiet, after that they had slaine Athaliah with the sword.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Ioash reigneth well all the dayes of Iehoiada. 4 He giueth order for the repaire of the Temple. 15 Iehoiada his death and honourable buriall. 17 Ioash falling to idolatry, slayeth Zechariah the sonne of Iehoiada. 23 Ioash is spoiled by the Syrians, and slaine by Zalad and Iehozabad. 27 Amaziah succeedeth him.

Ioash

Hebr. reuerth

‖ Hebr. wounded

Hebr. reading wont.

2.Kings 9.

2.Kings 8.17.

2.Kings 11.1.

* 2.Sam. 11.12. 1.kings 2.4.and 9.5. 2.chro. 6 16.and 7.18.

† Hebr. three shoulds.

* 1.Kings 11.4.&c.

† Hebr. shoulder

† Hebr. house.

* Deut. 17.18.

† Heb. let the King line.

† Hebr. conspiracy.

* Deut. 13.9.

* 1.Chro. 24.1.

* Numb. 28.2.

† Hebr. by the hands of Dauid.

* 1.Chro. 26.1,&c

*2.Kings 12.1, &c. IOash *was* seuen yeeres old when he began to reigne, & he reigned forty yeres in Ierusalem: his mothers name also *was* Zibiah of Beersheba.

2 And Ioash did that which *was* right in the sight of the LORD all the dayes of Iehoiada the Priest.

3 And Iehoiada tooke for him two wiues, and he begate sonnes and daughters.

4 ¶ And it came to passe after this, that Ioash was minded † to repaire the house of the LORD.

† Hebr. to renew.

5 And hee gathered together the Priests and the Leuites, and said to them, Goe out vnto the cities of Iudah, and gather of all Israel money to repaire the house of your God from yeere to yeere, and see that yee haste the matter: Howbeit the Leuites hastened *it* not.

6 And the King called for Iehoiada the chiefe, and said vnto him, Why hast thou not required of the Leuites to bring in out of Iudah and out of Ierusalem the collection, *according to the commandement* of † Moses the seruant of the LORD, and of the Congregation of Israel, for the Tabernacle of Witnesse?

† Exod. 30.12, 38.24.

7 For the sonnes of Athaliah that wicked woman, had broken vp the house of God, and also all the dedicate things of the house of the LORD, did they bestow vpon Baalim.

8 And at the Kings commandement they made a chest, and set it without, at the gate of the house of the LORD.

9 And they made † a proclamation through Iudah and Ierusalem, to bring in to the LORD the collection, that Moses the seruant of God *laid* vpon Israel in the wildernesse.

† Hebr. a voyce.

10 And all the Princes and all the people reioyced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, vntill they had made an end.

11 Now it came to passe, that at what time the chest was brought vnto the Kings office, by the hand of the Leuites: & when they saw that *there was* much money: the Kings Scribe, and the high Priests officer came & emptied the chest, & tooke it, and carried it to his place againe. Thus they did day by day, & gathered money in abundance.

12 And the King and Iehoiada gaue it to such as did the worke of the seruice of the house of the LORD, and hired masons and carpenters to repaire the house of the LORD, and also such as wrought iron and brasse to mend the house of the LORD.

13 So the workmen wrought, and † the worke was perfected by them: and they set the house of God in his state, and strengthened it.

† Heb. the healing went vp vpon the worke.

14 And when they had finished *it*, they brought the rest of the money before the King & Iehoiada, wherof were made vessels for the house of the LORD, euen vessels to minister, & † to offer withall, and spoones, and vessels of gold and siluer: and they offered burnt offerings in the house of the LORD continually all the dayes of Iehoiada.

† Or, pellets.

15 ¶ But Iehoiada waxed old, and was full of dayes when hee died: an hundred and thirty yeeres old *was he* when he died.

16 And they buried him in the city of Dauid among the Kings, because he had done good in Israel, both towards God, and towards his house.

17 ¶ Now after the death of Iehoiada, came the Princes of Iudah, and made obeisance to the King: then the King hearkened vnto them.

18 And they left the house of the LORD God of their fathers, and serued groues and idoles: and wrath came vpon Iudah and Ierusalem for this their trespasse.

19 Yet he sent Prophets to them, to bring them againe vnto the LORD, and they testified against them: but they would not giue eare.

20 And the spirit of God came vpon Zechariah † Heb. clothed. the son of Iehoiada † Priest, which stood aboue the people, and said vnto them, Thus saith God, Why transgresse yee the Commandements of the LORD, that ye cannot prosper? because ye haue forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you.

21 And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones at the commandement of the king in the court of the house of the LORD.

22 Thus Ioash the king remembred not the kindnesse which Iehoiada his father had done to him, but slew his sonne: and when he died, he said, The LORD looke vpon it, and require it.

23 ¶ And it came to passe, † at the end of the yeere, that the hoste of Syria came vp against him: and they came to Iudah and Ierusalem, and destroyed all the Princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoile of them vnto the king of † Damascus.

† Hebr. in the reuolution of the yeere. † Hebr. Darmesek.

24 For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men, and the LORD deliuered a very great hoste into their hand, because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers: so they executed iudgement against Ioash.

25 And when they were departed from him (for they left him in great diseases) his owne seruants conspired against him, for the blood of the sonnes of Iehoiada the Priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of Dauid, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the Kings.

26 And these are they that conspired against him, Zabad † son of Shimeah an Ammonitesse, and Iehozabad the sonne of Shimrith a Moabitesse.

† Or, Iozacher. 2. kings 12.21. † Or, Shomer.

27 ¶ Now concerning his sons, and the greatnesse of the burden laid vpon him, and the † repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in the ‖ story of the Booke of the Kings. And Amaziah his sonne reigned in his stead.

† Hebr. founding. ‖ Or, commentary.

CHAP. XXV.

*1 Amaziah beginneth his reigne well. 3 Hee executeth iustice on the traitors. 5 Hauing hired an army of Israelites against the Edomites, at the word of a Prophet he casteth the hundred talents, and dismisseth them. 11 He ouerthroweth the Edomites. 12. 13. The Israelites discontented with their dismission, spoile as they returne home. 14 Amaziah proud of his victory, striketh the gods of Edom, and despiseth the admonitions of the Prophet. 17 He prouoketh Ioash to his ouerthrow. 25 His reigne. 27 He is slaine by conspiracy.

AMaziah *was* twenty and fiue yeeres old when he began to reigne, and hee reigned twenty and nine yeeres in Ierusalem, and his mothers name *was* Iehoaddan of Ierusalem.

*2.King 14.1, &c.

2 And hee did that which *was* right in the sight of the LORD, but not with a perfect heart.

3 ¶ Now it came to passe, when the kingdome was † established to him, that hee slew his seruants, that had killed the King his father.

† Hebr. confirmed vpon him.

4 But he slew not their children, but *did as it is* written in the Law, in the booke of Moses, where the LORD commanded, saying, * The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers; but euery man shall die for his owne sinne.

* Deut. 24.16. 2.kings 14.6. ezek. 18. 20.

5 ¶ Moreouer, Amaziah gathered Iudah together, and made them captaines ouer thousands, & captaines ouer hundreds, according to the houses of their fathers, throughout all Iudah & Beniamin: And he numbred them from twenty yeres old & aboue,

2 Chron. 31.30.

aboue, and found them three hundred thousand choice men, able to goe foorth to warre, that could handle speare and shield.

6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel, for an hundred talents of siluer.

7 But there came a man of God to him, saying, O King, let not the army of Israel goe with thee: for the LORD is not with Israel, to wit, with all the children of Ephraim.

8 But if thou wilt goe, doe it, be strong for the battel: God shall make thee fall before the enemy: for God hath power to helpe, and to cast downe.

9 And Amaziah said to the man of God, But what shall we doe for the hundred talents which I haue giuen to the † army of Israel? And the man of God answered, The LORD is able to giue thee much more then this.

10 Then Amaziah separated them, to wit, the army that was come to him out of Ephraim, to goe † home againe. Wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Iudah, and they returned home in † great anger.

11 ¶ And Amaziah strengthened himselfe, and led forth his people, & went to the valley of salt, and smote of the children of Seir ten thousand.

12 And other ten thousand left aliue, did the children of Iudah carry away captiue, & brought them vnto the top of the rocke, and cast them downe from the top of the rocke, that they all were broken in pieces.

13 ¶ But the † souldiers of the army which Amaziah sent backe, that they should not goe with him to battell, fell vpon the cities of Iudah, from Samaria, euen vnto Beth-horon, and smote three thousand of them, and tooke much spoile.

14 ¶ Now it came to passe, after that Amaziah was come from the slaughter of the Edomites, that he brought the gods of the children of Seir, & set them vp to be his gods, and bowed downe himselfe before them, and burned incense vnto them.

15 Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against Amaziah, & he sent vnto him a Prophet, which said vnto him, Why hast thou sought after the gods of the people, which could not deliuer their owne people out of thine hand?

16 And it came to passe as he talked with him, that the King said vnto him, Art thou made of the Kings counsell? forbeare, why shouldest thou be smitten? Then the Prophet forbare, and said, I know that God hath † determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened vnto my counsell.

17 ¶ Then Amaziah King of Iudah tooke aduice, and sent to Ioash the son of Iehoahaz the sonne of Iehu, King of Israel, saying, Come, let vs see one another in the face.

18 *And Ioash King of Israel sent to Amaziah King of Iudah, saying, The ‖ thistle that was in Lebanon, sent to the Cedar that was in Lebanon, saying, Giue thy daughter to my sonne to wife: and there passed by † a wilde beast that was in Lebanon, and trode downe the thistle.

19 Thou sayest, Loe, thou hast smitten the Edomites, and thine heart lifteth thee vp to boast. Abide now at home, why shouldest thou meddle to thine hurt, that thou shouldest fall, euen thou, and Iudah with thee?

20 But Amaziah would not heare: for it came of God, that he might deliuer them into the hand of their enemies, because they sought after the gods of Edom.

21 So Ioash the King of Israel went vp, and they saw one another in the face, both he and Amaziah King of Iudah at Beth-shemesh, which belongeth to Iudah.

22 And Iudah was † put to the worse before Israel, and they fled euery man to his tent.

23 And Ioash the King of Israel tooke Amaziah King of Iudah, the son of Ioash, the son of Ioahaz, at Beth-shemesh, and brought him to Ierusalem, and brake downe the wall of Ierusalem, from the gate of Ephraim to † the corner gate, foure hundred cubites.

24 And he tooke all the gold and the siluer, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with Obed-Edom, and the treasures of the Kings house, the hostages also, and returned to Samaria.

25 ¶ And Amaziah the sonne of Ioash King of Iudah, liued after the death of Ioash sonne of Iehoahaz King of Israel, fifteene yeeres.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, first and last, behold, are they not written in the booke of the Kings of Iudah and Israel?

27 ¶ Now after the time that Amaziah did turne away † from following the LORD, they † made a conspiracy against him in Ierusalem, and he fled to Lachish: but they sent to Lachish after him, and slew him there.

28 And they brought him vpon horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of ‖ Iudah.

CHAP. XXVI.

1 Vzziah succeeding and reigning well in the dayes of Zechariah, prospereth. 16 Waxing proud he inuadeth the Priests office, and is smitten with leprosie. 22 He dieth, and Iotham succeedeth him.

THen all the people of Iudah * took ‖ Vzziah, who was sixteene yeeres old, and made him King in the roome of his father Amaziah.

2 He built Eloth, and restored it to Iudah: after that the King slept with his fathers.

3 Sixteene yeeres old was Vzziah when hee began to reigne, and hee reigned fifty and two yeeres in Ierusalem: his mothers name also was Iecoliah of Ierusalem.

4 And hee did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah did.

5 And he sought God in the dayes of Zechariah, who had vnderstanding † in the visions of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him to prosper.

6 And he went foorth and warred against the Philistines, and brake downe the wall of Gath, and the wall of Iabneh, and the wall of Ashdod, and built cities ‖ about Ashdod, and among the Philistines.

7 And God helped him against the Philistines, and against the Arabians that dwelt in Gur-baal, and the Mehunims.

8 And the Ammonites gaue gifts to Vzziah, and his name † spread abroad euen to the entring in of Egypt: for he strengthened himselfe exceedingly.

9 Moreouer, Vzziah built towers in Ierusalem at the corner gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning of the wall, and ‖ fortified them.

10 Also he built towers in the desart, and digged many wels, for he had much cattell, both in the low countrey, and in the plaines: husbandmen also, and vine-dressers in the mountaines, and in ‖ Carmel: for he loued † husbandry.

11 Moreouer, Vzziah had an hoste of fighting men, that went out to warre by bands, according to the number of their account, by the hand of Ieiel the Scribe, and Maasiah the Ruler, vnder the hand of Hananiah, one of the kings captains.

12 The whole number of the chiefe of the fathers

fathers of the mighty men of valour, were two thousand and sixe hundred.

† Heb. the power of an army.

13 And vnder their hand was † an army, three hundred thousand, and seuen thousand and fiue hundred, that made warre with mighty power, to helpe the King against the enemy.

† Hebr. stones of slings.

14 And Vzziah prepared for them throughout all the hoste, shields, and speares, and helmets, and habergions, and bowes, and † slings to cast stones.

† Hebr. went forth.

15 And he made in Ierusalem engines inuented by cunning men, to be on the towers, and vpon the bulwarkes, to shoot arrowes and great stones withall: and his name † spread farre abroad, for hee was marueilously helped, till he was strong.

16 ¶ But when hee was strong, his heart was lifted vp to his destruction: for hee transgressed against the LORD his God, and went into the Temple of the LORD, to burne incense vpon the Altar of incense.

17 And Azariah the Priest went in after him, and with him fourescore Priests of the LORD, that were valiant men.

*Numb. 18.7.

18 And they withstood Vzziah the King, and said vnto him, It *pertaineth not vnto thee, Vzziah, to burne incense vnto the LORD, but to the

* Exod. 30.7.

* Priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burne incense. Goe out of the Sanctuary: for thou hast trespassed, neither shall it be for thine honour from the LORD God.

19 Then Vzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burne incense, and while hee was wroth with the Priests, the leprosie euen rose vp in his forehead, before the Priests, in the house of the LORD, from beside the incense Altar.

20 And Azariah the chiefe Priest, and all the Priests looked vpon him, and behold, hee was leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence, yea, himselfe * hasted also to goe out, because the LORD had smitten him.

*2. Kings 15.5. * Leuit. 13.46.

21 *And Vzziah the King was a leper vnto the day of his death, and dwelt in a *seuerall house, being a leper, for hee was cut off from the house of the LORD: and Iotham his son was ouer the Kings house, iudging the people of the land.

† Hebr. free.

22 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Vzziah, first and last, did Isaiah the Prophet the sonne of Amoz write.

23 So Vzziah slept with his fathers, & they buried him with his fathers in ‖ field of the buriall which belonged to the Kings: for they said, He is a leper: & Iotham his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXVII.

Iotham reigning well prospereth. 5 He subdueth the Ammonites. 7 His reigne. 9 Ahaz succeedeth him.

* 2. Kings 15.32.

IOtham *was twenty and fiue yeeres old, when hee began to reigne, and hee reigned sixteene yeeres in Ierusalem: his mothers name also was Ierushah the daughter of Zadok.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Vzziah did: howbeit he entred not into the Temple of the LORD. And the people did yet corruptly.

‖ Or, the tower.

3 He built the high gate of the house of the LORD, and on the wall of ‖ Ophel he built much

4 Moreouer, he built cities in the mountaines of Iudah, and in the forrests he built castles and towers.

† Hebr. much.

5 ¶ He fought also with the King of the Ammonites, and preuailed against them. And the children of Ammon gaue him the same yeere an hundred talents of siluer, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. † So much did the children of Ammon pay vnto him, both the second yeere and the third.

‖ Or, prepared

6 So Iotham became mighty, because he ‖ prepared his wayes before the LORD his God.

7 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Iotham, and all his warres, and his wayes, loe they are written in the booke of the Kings of Israel and Iudah.

8 He was fiue and twenty yeeres old when he began to reigne, and reigned sixteene yeeres in Ierusalem.

9 ¶ And Iotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of Dauid: and Ahaz his sonne reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXVIII.

Ahaz reigning very wickedly, is greatly afflicted by the Syrians. 6 Iudah being captiuated by the Israelites, is sent home by the counsell of Oded the Prophet. 16 Ahaz sending for aid to Assyria, is not helped thereby. 22 In his distresse hee groweth more idolatrous: 26 Hee dying, Hezekiah succeedeth him.

AHaz * was twenty yeeres old when he began to reigne, and he reigned sixteene yeeres in Ierusalem: but he did not that which was right in the sight of the LORD, like Dauid his father.

*2. King. 16.2.

2 For he walked in the wayes of the Kings of Israel, and made also molten images for Baalim.

‖ Or, burned

3 Moreouer, he ‖ burnt incense in the valley of the sonne of Hinnom, and burnt * his children in the fire, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

* Leuit. 18.21.

4 He sacrificed also, & burnt incense in † high places, and on the hils, & vnder euery greene tree.

† Hebr. Dames seb.

5 Wherfore the LORD his God deliuered him into the hand of the King of Syria, & they smote him, and carried away a great multitude of them captiues, and brought them to † Damascus: and he was also deliuered into the hand of the King of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter.

† Hebr. sonnes valour.

6 ¶ For Pekah the sonne of Remaliah slew in Iudah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, which were all † valiant men: because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers.

† Hebr. second the K.

7 And Zichri a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the kings son, and Azrikam the gouernour of the house, and Elkanah that was † next to the King.

8 And the children of Israel carried away captiue of their brethren, two hundred thousand, women, sonnes and daughters, and tooke also away much spoile from them, and brought the spoile to Samaria.

9 But a Prophet of the LORD was there, whose name was Oded: and he went out before the host that came to Samaria, and said vnto them, Behold, because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Iudah, hee hath deliuered them into your hand, and yee haue slaine them in a rage that reacheth vp vnto heauen.

10 And now yee purpose to keepe vnder the children of Iudah and Ierusalem for bondmen, and bondwomen vnto you: but are there not with you, euen with you, sins against the LORD your God?

11 Now heare me therfore, & deliuer the captiues again, which ye haue taken captiue of your brethren: for the fierce wrath of God is vpon you

12 Then certaine of the heads of the children of Ephraim, Azariah the sonne of Iohanan, Berechiah the sonne of Meshillemoth, and Iehizkiah the son of Shallum, & Amasa the son of Hadlai stood vp against them that came from the war,

13 And said vnto them, Yee shall not bring in the captiues hither: for whereas we haue offended against

against § LORD *already*, ye intend to adde more to our sins, and to our trespasse: for our trespasse is great, and *there is* fierce wrath against Israel.

14 So the armed men left the captiues, and § spoile before § Princes, & all the Congregation.

15 And the men which were expressed by name, rose vp and tooke the captiues, and with the spoile clothed all that were naked among them, and arayed them, and shod them, and gaue them to eate and to drinke, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them vpon asses, and brought them to Iericho, * § city of palme trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Samaria.

16 ¶ At that time did King Ahaz send vnto the Kings of Assyria to helpe him.

17 For † againe the Edomites had come and smitten Iudah, and carried away † captiues.

18 The Philistines also had inuaded the cities of the low country, and of the South of Iudah, and had taken Beth-shemesh, & Aialon, and Gederoth, & Shocho with the villages thereof, and Timmah with the villages thereof, Gimzo also, and the villages thereof: and they dwelt there.

19 For the LORD brought Iudah low, because of Ahaz King of Israel: for he made Iudah naked, and transgressed sore against the LORD.

20 And Tilgath-Pilneser King of Assyria came vnto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not.

21 For Ahaz tooke away a portion *out* of the house of the LORD, and *out* of the house of the King, and of the Princes, and gaue *it* vnto the King of Assyria: but he helped him not.

22 ¶ And in the time of this distresse, did he trespasse yet more against the LORD. This *is* that King Ahaz.

23 For he sacrificed vnto the gods of † Damascus, which smote him: and he said, Because the gods of the Kings of Syria helpe them, therefore will I sacrifice to them, that they may help me: but they were the ruine of him, and of all Israel.

24 And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, and shut vp the doores of the house of the LORD, and he made him altars in euery corner of Ierusalem.

25 And in euery seuerall city of Iudah he made hie places to ‖ burne incense vnto other gods, & prouoked to anger the LORD God of his fathers.

26 ¶ Now the rest of his actes, and of all his wayes, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the booke of the Kings of Iudah and Israel.

27 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, & they buried him in the city, euen in Ierusalem: but they brought him not into § sepulchres of § kings of Israel: & Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAP. XXIX.

1 Hezekiah his good reigne. 3 He vrgeth religion. 5 He exhorteth the Leuites. 12 They sanctifie themselues, & cleanse the house of God. 20 Hezekiah offereth solemne sacrifices, wherein the Leuites were more forward then the Priests.

HEzekiah * began to reigne, when he *was* fiue and twenty yeeres old, and he reigned nine and twenty yeeres in Ierusalem: and his mothers name *was* Abijah the daughter of Zechariah.

2 And he did that which *was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Dauid his father had done.

3 ¶ He, in the first yeere of his reigne, in the first moneth, opened the doores of the house of the LORD, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the Priests & the Leuites, and gathered them together into the East street,

5 And said vnto them, Heare me, ye Leuites, sanctifie now your selues, and sanctifie the house of the LORD God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthinesse out of the Holy place.

6 For our fathers haue trespassed, and done that which *was* euill in the eyes of the LORD our God, and haue forsaken him, and haue turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and † turned their backes. † *Heb. gaue the necke.*

7 Also they haue shut vp the doores of the porch, and put out the lampes, and haue not burnt incense, nor offered burnt offerings in the Holy place vnto the God of Israel.

8 Wherefore the wrath of the LORD was vpon Iudah and Ierusalem, and he hath deliuered them to † trouble, to astonishment, and to hissing, as yee see with your eyes. † *Heb. commotion.*

9 For loe, our fathers haue fallen by the sword, and our sonnes, and our daughters, and our wiues are in captiuity for this.

10 Now *it is* in mine heart to make a couenant with the LORD God of Israel, that his fierce wrath may turne away from vs.

11 My sonnes, ‖ be not now negligent: for the LORD hath * chosen you to stand before him, to serue him, and that you should minister vnto him, and ‖ burne incense. ‖ *Or, be not now deceiued.* * Num. 8.14. & 18.2,6.

12 ¶ Then the Leuites arose, Mahath the son of Amasiai, and Ioel the son of Azariah, of the sons of the Kohathites: and of the sonnes of Merari, Kish the son of Abdi, and Azariah the son of Iahalelel: and of the Gershonites, Ioah the son of Zimmah, and Eden the sonne of Ioah: ‖ *Or, offer sacrifice.*

13 And of the sons of Elizaphan, Shimri, and Iehiel: and of the sonnes of Asaph, Zechariah, and Mattaniah:

14 And of the sonnes of Heman, Iehiel, and Shimei: and of the sonnes of Ieduthun, Shemaiah, and Vzziel.

15 And they gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselues, and came according to the commandement of the King ‖ by the words of the LORD, to cleanse the house of the LORD. ‖ *Or, in the instice of the Lord.*

16 And the Priests went into the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse *it*, & brought out all the vncleanesse that they found in the Temple of the LORD, into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Leuites tooke *it* to carry *it* out abroad into the brooke Kidron.

17 Now they began on the first *day* of the first moneth to sanctifie, and on the eighth day of the moneth came they to the porch of the LORD. So they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight dayes, and in the sixteenth day of the first moneth they made an end.

18 Then they went in to Hezekiah the King, and said, We haue cleansed all the house of the LORD, and the Altar of burnt offering, with all the vessels thereof, and the Shew-bread table, with all the vessels thereof.

19 Moreouer, all the vessels which King Ahaz in his reigne did cast away in his transgression, haue we prepared and sanctified, and behold, they *are* before the Altar of the LORD.

20 ¶ Then Hezekiah the King rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went vp to the house of the LORD.

21 And they brought seuen bullockes, and seuen rams, and seuen lambes, and seuen hee goats for a * sin offring for the kingdome, and for the Sanctuary, and for Iudah: and he commanded the Priests the sonnes of Aaron to offer *them* on the Altar of the LORD. * Leuit. 4.14.

22 So they killed the bullockes, & the Priests

receiued the blood, and * ſprinkled it on the Altar: likewiſe when they had killed the rams, they ſprinkled the blood vpon the Altar: they killed alſo the lambes, and they ſprinkled the blood vpon the Altar.

* Leuit. 8.14,15. heb. 9.21.

23 And they brought †foorth the he goats for the ſin offering, before the King and the Congregation, and laid their * hands vpon them:

†Hebr. neere. * Leuit. 4.15.

24 And the Prieſts killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood vpon the Altar, to make an atonement for all Iſrael; for the King commanded that the burnt offering, and the ſinne offering *ſhould be made* for all Iſrael.

25 *And he ſet the Leuites in the houſe of the LORD, with cymbals, with pſalteries, and with harpes, according to the commandement of Dauid, and of Gad the Kings Seer, and Nathan the Prophet, for *ſo was* the Commandement † of the LORD † by his Prophets.

*1. Chro. 16.4. & 25.6. †Heb. by the hand of the Lord. † Hebr. by the hand of

26 And the Leuites ſtood with the inſtruments of Dauid, and the Prieſts with the trumpets.

†Heb. in the time.

27 And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt offering vpon the Altar: and † when the burnt offering began, the ſong of the LORD began *alſo* with the trumpets, and with the † inſtruments *ordained* by Dauid King of Iſrael.

† Hebr. hands of inſtruments. † Hebr. ſong.

28 And all the Congregation worſhipped, and the † ſingers ſang, and the trumpetters ſounded: *and* all *this continued* vntill the burnt offering was finiſhed.

† Hebr. ſounded.

29 And when they had made an end of offering, the King, and all that were † preſent with him, bowed themſelues and worſhipped.

30 Moreouer, Hezekiah the King, and the Princes commanded the Leuites to ſing praiſe vnto the LORD, with the words of Dauid, and of Aſaph the Seer: & they ſang praiſes with gladnes, and they bowed their heads and worſhipped.

31 Then Hezekiah anſwered, and ſaid, Now ye haue † conſecrated your ſelues vnto the LORD, come neere, & bring ſacrifices, & thank-offerings into the houſe of the LORD. And the Congregation brought in ſacrifices, & thank-offerings, and as many as were of a free heart, burnt offerings.

†Heb. filled your hand.

32 And the number of the burnt offerings which the Congregation brought, *was* threeſcore and ten bullockes an hundred rams, *and* two hundred lambes: all theſe *were* for a burnt offering to the LORD.

33 And the conſecrated things *were* ſixe hundred oxen, and three thouſand ſheepe.

34 But the Prieſts were too few, ſo that they could not ſlay all the burnt offerings: wherefore their brethren the Leuites † did helpe them, till the work was ended, and vntill the *other* Prieſts had ſanctified themſelues: for the Leuites *were* more vpright in heart to ſanctifie themſelues, then the Prieſts.

† Hebr. ſtrengthened them.

35 And alſo the burnt offerings *were* in abundance, with the fat of the peace offerings, and the drinke offerings, for *euery* burnt offering. So the ſeruice of § houſe of the LORD was ſet in order.

36 And Hezekiah reioyced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: for the thing was *done* ſuddenly.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Hezekiah proclaimeth a ſolemne Paſſeouer on the ſecond moneth, for Iudah and Iſrael. 13 The aſſembly hauing deſtroyed the altars of idolatry, keepe the feaſt foureteene dayes. 27 The Prieſts and Leuites bleſſe the people.

AND Hezekiah ſent to all Iſrael and Iudah, and wrote letteres alſo to Ephraim and Manaſſeh, that they ſhould come to the houſe of the LORD at Ieruſalem, to keepe the Paſſeouer vnto the LORD God of Iſrael.

2 For the King had taken counſell, and his Princes, and all the Congregation in Ieruſalem, to keepe the paſſeouer in the ſecond * moneth.

* Num. 9.10.

3 For they could not keepe it at that time, becauſe the Prieſts had not ſanctified themſelues ſufficiently, neither had the people gathered themſelues together to Ieruſalem.

4 And the thing † pleaſed the King, and all the Congregation.

† Hebr. was right in the eyes of

5 So they eſtabliſhed a decree, to make Proclamation thorowout all Iſrael, from Beerſheba euen to Dan, that they ſhould come to keepe the Paſſeouer vnto the LORD God of Iſrael at Ieruſalem: for they had not done *it* of a long *time in ſuch ſort* as it was written.

6 So the Poſtes went with the letters † from the King and the Princes, thorowout all Iſrael and Iudah, and according to the commandement of the King, ſaying; Ye children of Iſrael, turne againe vnto the LORD God of Abraham, Iſaac, and Iſrael, and he will returne to the remnant of you, that are eſcaped out of the hand of the Kings of Aſſyria.

† Hebr. from hand.

7 And be not ye like your fathers, and like your brethren, which treſpaſſed againſt the LORD God of their fathers, *who* therefore gaue them vp to deſolation, as ye ſee.

8 Now † be ye not ſtiffe-necked, as your fathers were, *but* †yeeld your ſelues vnto the LORD, and enter into his Sanctuary, which hee hath ſanctified for euer: and ſerue the LORD your God, that the fierceneſſe of his wrath may turne away from you.

† Hebr. harden not your neckes. † Hebr. giue the hand.

9 For if ye turne againe vnto the LORD, your brethren and your children ſhall *finde* compaſſion before them that leade them captiue, ſo that they ſhall come againe into this land: for the LORD your God *is* gracious and * mercifull, and will not turne away *his* face from you, if ye returne vnto him.

* Exod. 34.6

10 So the Poſtes paſſed from city to city thorow the countrey of Ephraim and Manaſſeh, euen vnto Zebulun: but they laughed them to ſcorne, and mocked them.

11 Neuertheleſſe, diuers of Aſher, and Manaſſeh, and of Zebulun, humbled themſelues, and came to Ieruſalem.

12 Alſo in Iudah, the hand of God was to giue them one heart to do the commandement of the King, & of the Princes, by § word of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there aſſembled at Ieruſalem much people, to keep the feaſt of vnleauened bread in the ſecond moneth, a very great Congregation.

14 And they aroſe, and tooke away the * Altars that *were* in Ieruſalem; and all the Altars for incenſe tooke they away, and caſt *them* into the brooke Kidron.

* Chap. 28.24

15 Then they killed the Paſſeouer on the fourteenth *day* of the ſecond moneth; and the Prieſts and the Leuites were aſhamed, and ſanctified themſelues, and brought in the burnt offrings into the houſe of the LORD.

16 And they ſtood in † their place after their manner, according to the law of Moſes the man of God: The Prieſts ſprinkled the blood, *which they receiued* of the hand of the Leuites.

† Hebr. them ſtanding

17 For there were many in the Congregation that were not ſanctified: therefore the Leuites had the charge of the killing of the Paſſeouers for euery one that was not cleane, to ſanctifie *them* vnto the LORD.

18 For a multitude of the people, *euen* many of

of Ephraim and Manasseh, Issachar and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselues: yet did they eat the Passeouer otherwise then it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon euery one,

19 That prepareth his heart to seeke God, the LORD God of his fathers, though hee bee not *cleansed* according to the purification of the Sanctuarie.

20 And the LORD hearkened to Hezekiah, and healed the people.

21 And the children of Israel ‖ were † present at Ierusalem, kept the feast of vnleauened bread seuen dayes with great gladnes: and the Leuites and the Priests praised † LORD day by day, *singing* with † loud instruments vnto the LORD.

22 And Hezekiah spake † comfortably vnto all the Leuites, that taught the good knowledge of the LORD: & they did eat thorowout the feast, seuen dayes, offering peace offerings, and making confession to the LORD God of their fathers.

23 And the whole assembly tooke counsell to keepe other seuen dayes: and they kept *other* seuen dayes with gladnesse.

24 For Hezekiah king of Iudah † did giue to the Congregation a thousand bullockes, and seuen thousand sheepe: and the Princes gaue to the congregation a thousand bullocks, and ten thousand sheepe, and a great number of Priests sanctified themselues.

25 And all the Congregation of Iudah, with the Priests and the Leuites, and all the Congregation that came out of Israel, and the strangers that came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Iudah, reioyced.

26 So there was great ioy in Ierusalem: for since the time of Solomon † son of Dauid King of Israel, *there was* not the like in Ierusalem.

27 ¶ Then the Priests the Leuites arose, and blessed the people: and their voyce was heard, and their prayer came *vp* to † his holy dwelling place, *euen* vnto heauen.

CHAP. XXXI.

1 *The people is forward in destroying idolatry.* 2 *Hezekiah ordereth the courses of the priests & Leuites, and prouideth for their worke & maintenance.* 5 *The peoples forwardnesse in offerings & tithes.* 11 *Hezekiah appointeth officers to dispose of the tithes.* 20 *The sincerity of Hezekiah.*

NOw when all this was finished, all Israel that were † present, went out to the cities of Iudah, and * brake the † images in pieces, and cut downe the groues, and threw downe the high places and the altars, out of all Iudah and Beniamin, in Ephraim also and Manasseh, † vntill they had vtterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned euery man to his possession into their owne cities.

2 ¶ And Hezekiah appointed the courses of the Priests and the Leuites, after their courses, euery man according to his seruice, the Priests and Leuites for burnt offerings, and for peace offerings, to minister, and to giue thankes, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the LORD.

3 *Hee appointed* also the Kings portion of his substance, for the burnt offerings, *to wit*, for the morning and euening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the Sabbaths, and for the new Moones, and for the set Feasts, as it *is* written in the Law * of the LORD.

4 Moreouer, he commanded the people that dwelt in Ierusalem, to giue the portion of the Priests and the Leuites, that they might be encouraged in the Law of the LORD.

5 ¶ And assoone as the commandement † came abroad, the children of Israel brought in abundance the first fruits of corne, wine, and oile, and ‖ hony, and of all the increase of the field, & the tythe of all things brought they in abundantly.

† *Hebr. brought forth.*

‖ *Or, dates.*

6 And concerning the children of Israel and Iudah, that dwelt in the cities of Iudah, they *also* brought in the tythes of oxen and sheepe, and the tythe of holy * things, which were consecrated vnto the LORD their God, *and* laid *them* † by heapes.

* Leuit. 27.30. deut 14.

7 In the third moneth they began to lay the foundation of the heapes, and finished *them* in the seuenth moneth.

† *Hebr. heapes, heapes.*

8 And when Hezekiah and the Princes came and saw the heapes, they blessed the LORD, and his people Israel.

9 Then Hezekiah questioned with the Priests and the Leuites concerning the heapes.

10 And Azariah the chiefe Priest of the house of Zadok, answered him, and said, Since *the people* began to bring the offrings into the house of the LORD, we haue had enough to eat, and haue left plenty: for the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is left, *is* this great store.

11 ¶ Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare ‖ chambers in the house of the LORD, and they prepared *them*,

‖ *Or, store-houses.*

12 And brought in the offerings and the tythes, and the dedicate things, faithfully: ouer which Cononiah the Leuite *was* ruler, and Shimei his brother was the next.

13 And Iehiel, and Azaziah, and Nahath, and Asahel, and Ierimoth, and Iozabad, and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath, and Benaiah *were* ouer-seers † vnder the hand of Cononiah, and Shimei his brother, at the commandement of Hezekiah the King, and Azariah the ruler of the house of God.

† *Hebr. at.*

14 And Kore the sonne of Immah the Leuite the porter toward the East, *was* ouer the free-will offrings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the most holy things.

15 And † next to him *were* Eden, and Miniamin, and Iesh̃ua, and Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shechaniah, in the cities of the Priests, in *their* ‖ set office, to giue to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small:

† *Hebr. at his hand.*

‖ *Or, trust.*

16 Beside their genealogie of males, from three yeeres old and vpward, *euen* vnto euery one that entreth into the house of the LORD, his daily portion for their seruice in their charges, according to their courses:

17 Both to the genealogie of the Priests, by the house of their fathers, and the Leuites from twentie yeeres old and vpward, in their charges by their courses:

18 And to the genealogie of all their little ones, their wiues, and their sons, and their daughters, thorow all the Congregation: for in their ‖ set office they sanctified themselues in holines.

‖ *Or, trust.*

19 Also of the sons of Aaron the Priests, which *were* in the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in euery seuerall city, the men that *were* expressed by name, to giue portions to all the males among the Priests, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies, among the Leuites.

20 ¶ And thus did Hezekiah thorowout all Iudah, and wrought that which *was* good & right, and trueth, before the LORD his God.

21 And in euery worke that hee began in the seruice of the house of God, and in the Law, and in the Commandements, to seeke his God, he did *it* with all his heart, and prospered.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Sennacherib inuading Iudah, Hezekiah fortifieth himselfe, and encourageth his people. 9 Against the blasphemies of Sennacherib by message and letters, Hezekiah and Isaiah pray. 21 An Angel destroyeth the hoste of the Assyrians, to the glory of Hezekiah. 24 Hezekiah praying in his sickenesse, God giueth him a signe of recouery. 25 He waxing proud, is humbled by God. 27 His wealth and workes. 31 His errour in the embassage of Babylon. 32 Hee dying, Manasseh succeedeth him.

*2.Kings 18.13,&c. Isa.36.1, &c.

AFter these things, and ‡ the establishment thereof, Sennacherib king of Assyria came & entred into Iudah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought † to win them for himselfe.

† Hebr. to breake them vp.

2 And when Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib was come, and that † he was purposed to fight against Ierusalem,

†Heb. his face was to warre.

3 He tooke counsell with his Princes, and his mighty men, to stop the waters of the fountaines which *were* without the citie: and they did helpe him.

† Hebr. ouer-flowed.

4 So there was gathered much people together, who stopt all ‡ fountains, & the brook that † ran thorow ‡ midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Assyria come and find much water?

5 Also he strengthened himselfe, and built vp all the wall that was broken, and raised *it* vp to the towers, and another wall without, and repaired Millo *in* the citie of Dauid, and made ‖ darts and shields in abundance.

‖ Or, swords, or weapons.

6 And he set captaines of war ouer the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the citie, and spake † comfortably to them, saying,

† Hebr. he spake to their heart.

7 Be strong and couragious, be not afraid, nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that *is* with him: for there *bee* more with vs, then with him.

*Ier.17.5. † Hebr. leaned.

8 * With him *is* an arme of flesh, but with vs *is* the LORD our God to helpe vs, and to fight our battels. And the people † rested themselues vpon the words of Hezekiah King of Iudah.

*2.Kings 18.17. † Hebr. dominion

9 ¶ *After this did Sennacherib king of Assyria send his seruants to Ierusalem, (but he *himselfe laid siege* against Lachish, and all his † power with him) vnto Hezekiah King of Iudah, and vnto all Iudah that *were* at Ierusalem, saying,

‖ Or, in the strong hold.

10 Thus saith Sennacherib king of Assyria, Whereon doe ye trust, that yee abide ‖ in the siege in Ierusalem?

11 Doth not Hezekiah perswade you to giue ouer your selues to die by famine, and by thirst, saying, The LORD our God shall deliuer vs out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

12 Hath not the same Hezekiah taken away his high places, and his altars, and commanded Iudah and Ierusalem, saying, Yee shall worship before one Altar, and burne incense vpon it?

13 Know ye not what I and my fathers haue done vnto all the people of *other* lands? were the gods of the nations of those lands any wayes able to deliuer their lands out of mine hand?

14 Who *was there* among all the gods of those nations, that my fathers vtterly destroyed, that could deliuer his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliuer you out of mine hand?

15 Now therefore let not Hezekiah deceiue you, nor perswade you on this manner, neither yet beleeue him: for no god of any nation, or kingdome, was able to deliuer his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: how much lesse shall your God deliuer you out of mine hand?

16 And his seruants spake yet *more* against the LORD God, and against his seruant Hezekiah.

17 He wrote also letters to raile on the LORD God of Israel, and to speake against him, saying, As the gods of the nations of *other* lands haue not deliuered their people out of mine hand: so shall not the God of Hezekiah deliuer his people out of mine hand.

18 Then they cried with a loud voice in the Iewes speech vnto the people of Ierusalem that were on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them, that they might take the city.

19 And they spake against the God of Ierusalem, as against the gods of the people of the earth, *which were* ‡ worke of the hands of man.

20 For this *cause* Hezekiah the King, and the Prophet Isaiah the sonne of Amoz, prayed and cryed to heauen.

*2.King. 19.35.

21 ¶ *And the LORD sent an Angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders, and captaines in the campe of the king of Assyria: so hee returned with shame of face to his owne land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his owne bowels, † slew him there with the sword.

† Heb. made him fall.

22 Thus the LORD saued Hezekiah, and the inhabitants of Ierusalem, from the hand of Sennacherib the king of Assyria, and from the hand of all *other*, and guided them on euery side.

† Hebr. precious things.

23 And many brought gifts vnto the LORD to Ierusalem, and † presents to Hezekiah King of Iudah: so that he was magnified in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

*2.King. 20.1.Isa. 38.1.

24 ¶ * In those dayes Hezekiah was sicke to the death, and prayed vnto the LORD: and hee spake vnto him, and hee ‖ gaue him a signe.

‖ Or, wrought a miracle for him.

25 But Hezekiah rendred not againe, according to the benefit done vnto him: for his heart was lifted vp, therefore there was wrath vpon him, and vpon Iudah and Ierusalem.

† Heb. lifting.

26 Notwithstanding, Hezekiah humbled himselfe for † the pride of his heart (*both* hee and the inhabitants of Ierusalem) so that the wrath of the LORD came not vpon them in the dayes of Hezekiah.

27 ¶ And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches, and honour: and he made himselfe treasuries for siluer, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of † pleasant iewels:

† Heb. instruments of desire.

28 Storehouses also for the increase of corne, and wine, and oile; and stalles for all maner of beasts, and coates for flockes.

29 Moreouer, he prouided him cities, and possessions of flockes and herds in abundance: for God had giuen him substance very much.

30 This same Hezekiah also stopped the vpper water course of Gihon, and brought it straight downe to the West side of the citie of Dauid. And Hezekiah prospered in all his workes.

† Heb. stopped. *2.King. 20.12.Isa. 39.1.

31 ¶ Howbeit in *the businesse* of the † Ambassadours of the Princes of Babylon, who * sent vnto him to enquire of the wonder that was done in the land, God left him, to try him, that he might know all that was in his heart.

† Heb. kindnesse.

32 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and his †goodnes, behold they are written in the vision of Isaiah the Prophet, the son of Amoz, *and* in the booke of the Kings of Iudah and Israel.

‖ Or, biggest.

33 And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, & they buried him in the ‖ chiefest of the Sepulchres of the sons of Dauid: and all Iudah and the inhabitants

bitants of Ieruſalem did him honour at his death: and Manaſſeh his ſon reigned in his ſtead.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 Manaſſeh his wicked reigne. 3 He ſetteth vp idolatry, and would not be admoniſhed. 11 He is carried into Babylon. 12 Vpon his prayer to God he is releaſed, and putteth downe idolatry. 18 His actes. 20 Hee dying, Amon ſucceedeth him. 21 Amon reigning wickedly is ſlaine by his ſeruants. 25 The murtherers being ſlaine, Ioſiah ſucceedeth him.

MAnaſſeh * was twelue yeeres old when he began to reigne, and he reigned fifty and fiue yeeres in Ieruſalem:

2 But did that which *was* euill in the ſight of the LORD, like vnto the abominations of the heathen, * whom the LORD had caſt out before the children of Iſrael.

3 ¶ For † hee built againe the high places which Hezekiah his father had *broken downe, and he reared vp altars for Baalim, and made groues, and worſhipped all the hoſte of heauen, and ſerued them.

4 Alſo he built altars in the houſe of the LORD, whereof the LORD had ſaid; * In Ieruſalem ſhall my Name be for euer.

5 And he built altars for all the hoſte of heauen, in the two courts of the houſe of the LORD.

6 And he cauſed his children to paſſe thorow the fire in the valley of the ſon of Hinnom: alſo he obſerued times, and vſed inchantments, and vſed witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar ſpirit, and with wizzards: he wrought much euill in the ſight of the LORD, to prouoke him to anger.

7 And he ſet a carued image (the idole which he had made) in the houſe of God, of which God had ſaid to Dauid, and to Solomon his ſonne: In * this houſe, and in Ieruſalem, which I haue choſen before all the tribes of Iſrael, will I put my Name for euer.

8 Neither will I any more remoone the foot * of Iſrael from out of the land which I haue appointed for your fathers, ſo that they will take heed to doe all that I haue commanded them, according to the whole Law, and the Statutes, and the ordinances by the hand of Moſes.

9 So Manaſſeh made Iudah and the inhabitants of Ieruſalem to erre, *and* to doe worſe then the heathen, whom the LORD had deſtroyed before the children of Iſrael.

10 And the LORD ſpake to Manaſſeh, and to his people: but they would not hearken.

11 ¶ Wherfore the LORD brought vpon them the captains of the hoſte of the king of Aſſyria, which took Manaſſeh among ſ thornes, & bound him with ‖ fetters, and carried him to Babylon.

12 And when he was in affliction, he beſought the LORD his God, and humbled himſelfe greatly before the God of his fathers,

13 And prayed vnto him, and he was intreated of him, & heard his ſupplications, & brought him againe to Ieruſalem into his kingdome. Then Manaſſeh knew that the LORD he *was* God.

14 Now after this, he built a wall without the city of Dauid, on the Weſt ſide of Gihon, in the valley, euen to the entring in at the fiſh-gate, and compaſſed about ‖ Ophel, and raiſed it vp a very great height, and put captaines of war in all the fenced cities of Iudah.

15 And he tooke away the ſtrange gods, and the idole out of the houſe of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the houſe of the LORD, and in Ieruſalem, and caſt *them* out of the city.

16 And he repaired the Altar of the LORD, and ſacrificed theron peace offerings and thanke-offerings, and commanded Iudah to ſerue the LORD God of Iſrael.

17 Neuertheleſſe ſ people did ſacrifice ſtill in the high places, *yet* vnto ſ LORD their God only.

18 ¶ Now the reſt of the acts of Manaſſeh, and his prayer vnto his God, and the words of the Seers that ſpake to him in the Name of the LORD God of Iſrael, behold, they are *written* in the booke of the Kings of Iſrael:

19 His prayer alſo, & how *God* was intreated of him, & all his ſin, & his treſpaſſe, & the places wherin he built high places, & ſet vp groues and grauen images before he was humbled: behold, they are written among ſ ſayings of ‖ the Seers.

20 ¶ So Manaſſeh ſlept with his fathers, and they buried him in his owne houſe: and Amon his ſonne reigned in his ſtead.

21 ¶ * Amon was two and twenty yeeres olde when he began to reigne, and reigned two yeeres in Ieruſalem.

22 And he did that which was euill in ſ ſight of ſ LORD, as did Manaſſeh his father: for Amon ſacrificed vnto all the carued images, which Manaſſeh his father had made, and ſerued them;

23 And humbled not himſelfe before the LORD, as Manaſſeh his father had humbled himſelfe: but Amon † treſpaſſed more and more.

24 And his ſeruants conſpired againſt him, and ſlew him in his owne houſe.

25 ¶ But the people of ſ land ſlew all them that had conſpired againſt king Amon: & the people of ſ land made Ioſiah his ſon King in his ſtead.

CHAP. XXXIIII.

1 Ioſiah his good reigne. 3 He deſtroyeth idolatry. 8 He taketh order for the repaire of the Temple. 14 Hilkiah hauing found a booke of the Law, Ioſiah ſendeth to Huldah to inquire of the Lord. 23 Huldah propheſieth deſtruction of Ieruſalem, but reſpite thereof in Ioſiahs time. 29 Ioſiah cauſing it to be read in a ſolemn aſſembly, renewеth the Couenant with God.

IOſiah * *was* eight yeeres old when he began to reigne, and he reigned in Ieruſalem one and thirty yeeres.

2 And hee did that which *was* right in the ſight of the LORD, and walked in the wayes of Dauid his father, and declined *neither* to the right hand, nor to the left.

3 ¶ For in the eighth yere of his reigne, while he was yet young, hee began to ſeeke after the God of Dauid his father: and in the twelfth yeere he began to * purge Iudah and Ieruſalem from the high places, and the groues, and the carued images, and the molten images.

4 * And they brake downe the altars of Baalim in his preſence, & ‖ the images that were on high aboue them, he cut downe, and the groues, and the carued images, and the molten images he brake in pieces, and made duſt of *them*, and ſtrowed *it* vpon the † graues of them that had ſacrificed vnto them.

5 And he burnt the bones of the Prieſts vpon their altars, and cleanſed Iudah and Ieruſalem.

6 And *ſo did he* in the cities of Manaſſeh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, euen vnto Naphtali, with their ‖ mattocks, round about.

7 And when he had broken down the altars & the groues, & had beaten ſ grauen images † into powder, and cut downe all the idoles thorowout all the land of Iſrael, he returned to Ieruſalem.

8 ¶ Now in the eighteenth yere of his reigne, when he had purged the land, and the houſe,

Or, Hoſai.

*2. Kings 21.19, &c

† Hebr. multiplyed treſpaſſe.

*2. Kings 22.1, &c.

* 1. Kings 13.2.

*Leuit. 26.30.

‖ Or, Sunnmages.

† Hebr. face of the graues.

‖ Or, maules.

† Hebr. to make powder.

he ſent Shaphan the ſon of Azaliah, and Maaſiah the gouernour of the city, and Ioah the ſonne of Ioahaz the Recorder, to repaire the houſe of the LORD his God.

9 And when they came to Hilkiah the high Prieſt, they deliuered the money that was brought into the houſe of God, which the Leuites that kept the doores, had gathered of the hand of Manaſſeh and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Iſrael, and of all Iudah and Beniamin, and they returned to Ieruſalem.

10 And they put *it* in the hand of the workemen that had the ouerſight of the houſe of the LORD, and they gaue it to the workemen that wrought in the houſe of the LORD, to repaire and mend the houſe:

11 Euen to the artificers and builders gaue they it, to buy hewen ſtone, and timber for couplings, and ‖ to floore the houſes, which the Kings of Iudah had deſtroyed.

‖ Or, to vaſter.

12 And the men did the worke faithfully, and the ouerſeers of them *were* Iahath, and Obadiah, the Leuites, of the ſons of Merari, and Zechariah, and Meſhullam, of the ſons of the Kohathites, to ſet it forward: and *other* of the Leuites, all that could skill of inſtruments of Muſicke.

13 Alſo they *were* ouer the bearers of burdens, and *were* ouerſeers of all that wrought the worke in any manner of ſeruice: and of the Leuites *there were* Scribes, and officers, and porters.

14 ¶ And when they brought out the money that was brought into the houſe of the LORD, Hilkiah the Prieſt * found a booke of the Law of the LORD *giuen* † by Moſes.

* 2. Kings 22.8, &c.

† Hebr. by the hand of.

15 And Hilkiah anſwered, and ſaid to Shaphan the Scribe, I haue found the booke of the Law in the houſe of the LORD. And Hilkiah deliuered the booke to Shaphan:

16 And Shaphan carried the booke to the king, & brought the king word back again, ſaying, All that was committed † to thy ſeruants, they doe *it*.

† Hebr. to the hand of.

17 And they haue † gathered together the money that was found in the houſe of the LORD; and haue deliuered it into the hand of the ouerſeers, and to the hand of the workemen.

† Hebr. powred out, or melted.

18 Then Shaphan the Scribe told the King, ſaying, Hilkiah the Prieſt hath giuen me a booke. And Shaphan read † it before the King.

† Hebr. in it.

19 And it came to paſſe, when ſ king had heard the words of the Law, that he rent his clothes.

20 And the King commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the ſon of Shaphan, and ‖ Abdon the ſon of Micah, and Shaphan the Scribe, and Aſaiah a ſeruant of the King, ſaying,

‖ Or, Achbor, 2. king. 22. 12.

21 Go, enquire of ſ LORD for me, & for them that are left in Iſrael, & in Iudah, concerning the words of ſ booke that is found: for great is the wrath of the LORD that is powred out vpon vs, becauſe our fathers haue not kept ſ word of the LORD, to doe after all ſ is written in this booke.

22 And Hilkiah, and they that the King had *appointed*, went to Huldah the Prophetеſſe, the wife of Shallum the ſon of Tikuath, the ſonne of ‖ Haſtah, keeper of the † wardrobe, (now ſhe dwelt in Ieruſalem in the ‖ Colledge,) and they ſpake to her to that *effect*.

‖ Or, Harhas, 2. king. 22. 14.

† Hebr. garments

‖ Or, in the ſchoole, or in the ſecond part.

23 ¶ And ſhe anſwered them, Thus ſaith the LORD God of Iſrael, Tell ye the man that ſent you to me,

24 Thus ſaith ſ LORD, Behold, I wil bring euill vpon this place, & vpon the inhabitants thereof, *euen* all the curſes that are written in the booke, which they haue read before the king of Iudah:

25 Becauſe they haue forſaken me, & haue burned incenſe vnto other gods, that they might prouoke me to anger with all the workes of their hands, therefore my wrath ſhalbe powred out vpon this place, and ſhall not be quenched.

26 And as for the King of Iudah, who ſent you to enquire of the LORD, ſo ſhall ye ſay vnto him: Thus ſaith the LORD God of Iſrael, *concerning* the words which thou haſt heard:

27 Becauſe thine heart was tender, & thou didſt humble thy ſelf before God, when thou heardeſt his words againſt this place, & againſt the inhabitants thereof, & humbledſt thy ſelf before me, and didſt rend thy clothes, and weepe before me, I haue euen heard thee alſo, ſaith the LORD.

28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, & thou ſhalt be gathered to thy graue in peace, neither ſhall thine eyes ſee all ſ euill that I will bring vpon this place, & vpon the inhabitants of the ſame. So they brought the king word againe.

29 ¶ * Then the King ſent, and gathered together all the Elders of Iudah and Ieruſalem.

* 2. King 23.1.

30 And the King went vp into the houſe of the LORD, and all the men of Iudah, and the inhabitants of Ieruſalem, and the Prieſts, and the Leuites, and all the people † great and ſmall: and he read in their eares all the words of the booke of the Couenant, that was found in the houſe of the LORD.

† Hebr. from great euen to ſmall.

31 And the king ſtood in his place, and made a Couenant before the LORD, to walke after the LORD, and to keep his Commandements, and his Teſtimonies, and his Statutes with all his heart, and with all his ſoule, to performe the words of the Couenant which are written in this booke.

32 And he cauſed all that were † preſent in Ieruſalem and Beniamin, to ſtand *to it*. And the inhabitants of Ieruſalem did according to the Couenant of God, the God of their fathers.

† Hebr. found.

33 And Ioſiah tooke away all ſ abominations out of all the countreys that *pertained* to ſ children of Iſrael, and made all that were preſent in Iſrael to ſerue, *euen* to ſerue ſ LORD their God. *And* all his dayes they departed not † from following the LORD the God of their fathers.

† Hebr. from after.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 *Ioſiah keepeth a moſt ſolemne Paſſouer.* 20 *He prouoking Pharaoh Necho, is ſlaine at Megiddo.* 25 *Lamentations for Ioſiah.*

MOreouer, * Ioſiah kept a Paſſouer vnto the LORD in Ieruſalem: and they killed the Paſſeouer on the fourteenth * *day* of the firſt moneth.

* 2. King 23.21, 22. * Exod. 12.6.

2 And he ſet the Prieſts in their charges, and encouraged them to the ſeruice of the houſe of the LORD,

3 And ſaid vnto the Leuites that taught all Iſrael, which were holy vnto the LORD, Put the holy Arke in the houſe which Solomon the ſon of Dauid King of Iſrael did build; *it ſhall* not *be* a burden vpon *your* ſhoulders: ſerue now the LORD your God, and his people Iſrael.

* 1. Chron. 9.10. 23. chr. 23.18. 25. & 26. * 2. Chron. 8.14. † Hebr. the houſe of the fathers. † Heb. the ſonnes of the people. † Hebr. offred.

4 And prepare *your ſelues* by the houſes of your fathers, after your courſes, according to the * writing of Dauid King of Iſrael, and according to the * writing of Solomon his ſonne.

5 And ſtand in the holy place, according to the diuiſions of the † families of the fathers of your † brethren the people, and after the diuiſion of the families of the Leuites.

6 So kill the Paſſeouer, and ſanctifie your ſelues, and prepare your brethren, that *they* may doe according to the word of the LORD, by the hand of Moſes.

7 And Ioſiah † gaue to the people, of the flock, lambes

lambs and kids, all for the Passeouer offrings, for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullockes: these were of the Kings substance.

8 And his Princes † gaue willingly vnto the people, to the Priests, and to the Leuites: Hilkiah, and Zacharish, and Iehiel, rulers of the house of God, gaue vnto the Priests for the Passeouer offerings, two thousand and fiue hundred *small cattell*, and three hundred oxen.

9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah, and Nethaneel, his brethren, and Hashabiah, and Iehiel, and Iosabad, chiefe of the Leuites, † gaue vnto the Leuites for Passeouer-offerings, fiue thousand *small cattell*, and fiue hundred oxen.

10 So the seruice was prepared, and the Priests stood in their place, and the Leuites in their courses, according to the Kings Commandement.

11 And they killed the Passeouer, and the Priests sprinkled *the blood* from their hands, and the Leuites * flayed *them*.

12 And they remoued the burnt offrings, that they might giue according to the diuisions of the families of the people, to offer vnto the LORD, as it is written in the booke of Moses: and so *did they* with the oxen.

13 And they * rosted the Passeouer with fire, according to the ordinance: but the *other* holy offerings sod they in pots, and in cauldrons, and in pans, and † diuided *them* speedily among all the people.

14 And afterward they made ready for themselues, and for the Priests: because the Priests the sonnes of Aaron *were busied* in offering of burnt offerings, and the fat vntill night: therefore the Leuites prepared for themselues, and for the Priests the sonnes of Aaron.

15 And the singers the sonnes of Asaph, *were* in their † place, according to the * commandement of Dauid, and Asaph, and Heman, and Iedathun the Kings Seer: and the porters * *waited* at euery gate: they might not depart from their seruice; for their brethren the Leuites prepared for them.

16 So all the seruice of the LORD was prepared the same day to keepe the Passeouer, and to offer burnt offrings vpon the Altar of the LORD, according to the commandement of King Iosiah.

17 And the children of Israel that were † present, kept the Passeouer at that time, and the feast of vnleauened bread, seuen dayes.

18 And there was no Passeouer like to that kept in Israel, from the dayes of Samuel the Prophet: neither did all the Kings of Israel keepe such a Passeouer as Iosiah kept, and the Priests and the Leuites, and all Iudah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Ierusalem.

19 In the eighteenth yeere of the reigne of Iosiah, was this Passeouer kept.

20 ¶ * After all this, when Iosiah had prepared the † Temple, Necho King of Egypt came vp to fight against Carchemish by Euphrates: and Iosiah went out against him.

21 But he sent Ambassadours to him, saying, What haue I to doe with thee, thou King of Iudah? *I come* not against thee this day, but against the house, † wherewith I haue warre: for God commanded mee to make haste: forbeare thee from *meddling* with God, who *is* with me, that he destroy thee not.

22 Neuertheless, Iosiah would not turne his face from him, but disguised himselfe, that hee might fight with him, and hearkened not vnto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.

23 And the archers shot at King Iosiah: and the King said to his seruants, Haue me away, for I am † sore wounded.

24 His seruants therefore tooke him out of that charet, and put him in the second charet that hee *had*: and they brought him to Ierusalem, and he died, and was buried ‖ in *one of the* sepulchres of his fathers. And * all Iudah and Ierusalem mourned for Iosiah.

25 ¶ And Ieremiah lamented for Iosiah, and all the singing men, and the singing women spake of Iosiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel; and behold, they are written in the Lamentations.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Iosiah, and his † goodnesse, according to that which *was* written in the Law of the LORD,

27 And his deeds, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the booke of the Kings of Israel and Iudah.

† Heb. made sicke.

‖ Or, among the sepulchres.

* Zach. 12. 11.

† Heb. kindnesses.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Iehoahaz succeeding, is deposed by Pharaoh, and carried into Egypt. 5 Iehoiakim reigning ill, is carried bound into Babylon. 9 Iehoiachin succeeding, reigneth ill, and is brought into Babylon. 11 Zedekiah succeeding, reigneth ill, and despiseth the Prophets, and rebelleth against Nebuchadnezzar. 14 Ierusalem, for the sinnes of the Priests and people, is wholly destroyed. 22 The Proclamation of Cyrus.

THen * the people of the land tooke Iehoahaz the sonne of Iosiah, and made him King in his fathers stead in Ierusalem.

* 2. Kings 23. 30, &c.

2 Iehoahaz *was* twenty and three yeeres old when he began to reigne, and hee reigned three moneths in Ierusalem.

3 And the King of Egypt † put him downe at Ierusalem, and † condemned the land in an hundred talents of siluer, and a talent of gold.

† Heb. remoued him.

† Heb. mulcted.

4 And the King of Egypt made Eliakim his brother King ouer Iudah and Ierusalem, and turned his name to Iehoiakim. And Necho tooke Iehoahaz his brother, and carried him to Egypt.

5 ¶ Iehoiakim *was* twenty and fiue yeeres old when he began to reigne, and hee reigned eleuen yeeres in Ierusalem, and he did that which *was* euill in the sight of the LORD his God.

‖ Or, chaines.

6 Against him came vp Nebuchad-nezzar King of Babylon, and bound him in ‖ fetters, to carry him to Babylon.

* 2. Kings 24. 13. dan. 1. 1, 2

7 * Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Babylon, and put them in his Temple at Babylon.

‖ Or, Ieconiah, 1. chro. 3. 16. or Coniah, ier. 22. 24.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Iehoiakim, and his abominations which he did, and that which *was* found in him, behold, they are written in the booke of the Kings of Israel and Iudah: and ‖ Iehoiachin his sonne reigned in his stead.

* 2. Kings 24. 8.

9 ¶ * Iehoiachin *was* eight yeeres old when he began to reigne, and he reigned three moneths and ten daies in Ierusalem, and he did that which *was* euill in the sight of the LORD.

† Heb. at the returne of the yeere.

10 And † when the yeere was expired, King Nebuchad-nezzar sent, and brought him to Babylon, with the † goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made ‖ Zedekiah his brother King ouer Iudah and Ierusalem.

† Heb. vessels of desire.

‖ Or, Mattaniah, 2. kin. 24. 17. iere. 37. 1.

11 ¶ * Zedekiah *was* one and twenty yeeres old, when he began to reigne, and reigned eleuen yeeres in Ierusalem.

* Iere. 52. 1, &c. 2. kings 24. 18.

12 And hee did that which *was* euill in the sight of the LORD his God, *and* humbled not himselfe before Ieremiah the Prophet, *speaking* from the mouth of the LORD.

13 And

13 And hee also rebelled against King Nebuchad-nezzar, who had made him sweare by God: but he stiffened his necke, and hardned his heart from turning vnto the LORD God of Israel.

14 ¶ Moreouer, all the chiefe of the Priests, and the people transgressed very much, after all the abominations of the heathen, and polluted the house of the LORD which he had hallowed in Ierusalem.

15 * And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them † by his messengers, rising vp ‖ betimes, and sending: because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place:

16 But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his Prophets, vntill the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till there was no † remedy.

17 * Therefore hee brought vpon them the King of the Caldees, who slew their young men with the sword, in the house of their Sanctuary, and had no compassion vpon yong man, or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: hee gaue *them* all into his hand.

18 And all the vessels of the house of God great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the King, and of his Princes: all *these* brought hee to Babylon.

19 And they burnt the house of God, and brake downe the wall of Ierusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof.

20 And † them that had escaped from the sword, carried he away to Babylon: where they were seruants to him and his sonnes, vntill the reigne of the kingdome of Persia:

21 To fulfill the word of the LORD by the mouth of * Ieremiah, vntill the land * had enioyed her Sabbaths: *for* as long as she lay desolate, she kept Sabbath, to fulfill threescore and ten yeres.

22 ¶ * Now in the first yeere of Cyrus King of Persia, (that the word of the LORD, spoken by the mouth of * Ieremiah, might be accomplished) the LORD stirred vp the spirit of Cyrus King of Persia, that hee made a Proclamation thorowout all his kingdome, and *put it* also in writing, saying,

23 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD God of heauen giuen me, and he hath charged me to build him an house in Ierusalem, which *is* in Iudah: Who *is* *there* among you of all his people? the LORD his God *be* with him, and let him goe vp.

*Ier.25.3. & 32. 15.
† Hebr. by the hand of his messengers.
‖ That is, continually and carefully.
† Hebr. healing.
* 2 Kings 25.1,&c.
† Hebr. there remainder from the sword.
* Ier.27.6 12. and 29.10.
* Leuit. 26.34. and 35. and 43.
* Ezr.1.1.
* Ier. 25. 12,13.& 29.10.

¶ EZRA.

CHAP. I.

1 The Proclamation of Cyrus for the building of the Temple. 5 The people prouide for the returne. 7 Cyrus restoreth the vessels of the Temple to Sheshbazzar.

NOw in the first yeere of Cyrus King of Persia, (that the word of the LORD * by the mouth of Ieremiah, might bee fulfilled) the LORD stirred vp the spirit of Cyrus King of Persia, that he † made a Proclamation thorowout all his kingdome, and *put it* also in writing, saying;

2 Thus saith Cyrus King of Persia, The LORD God of heauen hath giuen mee all the kingdomes of the earth, and hee hath * charged me to build him an house at Ierusalem, which *is* in Iudah.

3 Who *is* there among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him goe vp to Ierusalem, which is in Iudah, and build the house of the LORD God of Israel (He *is* the God) which *is* in Ierusalem.

4 And whosoeuer remaineth in any place where hee soiourneth, let the men of his place † helpe him with siluer, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, besides the free-will offering for the house of God that is in Ierusalem.

5 ¶ Then rose vp the chiefe of the fathers of Iudah and Beniamin, and the Priests, and the Leuites, with all *them* whose spirit God had raised to goe vp, to build the house of the LORD which is in Ierusalem.

6 And all they that *were* about them, ‖ strengthened their hands with vessels of siluer, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, besides all *that* was willingly offred

7 ¶ Also Cyrus the King brought foorth the vessels of the house of the LORD, * which Nebuchadnezzar had brought forth out of Ierusalem, and had put them in the house of his gods:

8 Euen those did Cyrus King of Persia bring forth by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and numbred them vnto * Sheshbazzar the Prince of Iudah.

9 And this *is* the number of them: thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of siluer, nine and twenty knines:

10 Thirty basins of gold: siluer basins of a second sort, foure hundred and ten: *and* other vessels, a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and of siluer, *were* fiue thousand and foure hundred. All *these* did Sheshbazzar bring vp with *them of* † the captiuity, that were brought vp from Babylon vnto Ierusalem.

*2. Chro. 36.22.ier 25.12. & 29.10.
† Hebr. caused a voyce to passe.
* Isaiah 44.28.& 45.1,13.
† Hebr. lift him vp.
‖ That is, helped them.
* 2. Kings 24.13. 2. chro. 36.7.
* See chap. 5.14.
† Hebr. the transportation.

CHAP. II.

1 The number that returne, of the people, 36 of the Priests, 40 of the Leuites, 43 of the Nethinims, 55 of Solomons seruants, 62 of the Priests which could not shew their pedigree. 64 The whole number of them, with their substance. 68 Their oblations.

NOw * these *are* the children of the prouince, that went vp out of the captiuity of those which had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the King of Babylon had carryed away vnto Babylon, and came againe vnto Ierusalem and Iudah, euery one vnto his city:

2 Which came with Zerubbabel, Iesua, Nehemiah, ‖ Saraiah, Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispar, Biguai, Rehum, Baanah: the number of the men of the people of Israel.

3 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seuenty and two.

4 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seuenty and two.

5 The children of Arah, seuen hundred seuenty and fiue.

6 The children of * Pahath-Moab, of the children of Iesua *and* Ioab, two thousand eight hundred and twelue.

7 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and foure.

8 The children of Zattu, nine hundred fourty and fiue.

9 The

* Neh. 7.6,&c.
‖ Or, Azariah, Neh.7.7.
* Neh. 7.10.

9 The children of Zaccai, seuen hundred and threescore.
10 The children of ‖ Bani, sixe hundred fourty and two.
11 The children of Bebai, sixe hundred twenty and three.
12 The children of Azgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two.
13 The children of Adonikam, sixe hundred sixty and sixe.
14 The children of Biguai, two thousand fifty and sixe.
15 The children of Adin, foure hundred fifty and foure.
16 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight.
17 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and three.
18 The children of ‖ Iorah, an hundred and twelue.
19 The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty and three.
20 The children of ‖ Gibbar, ninety and fiue.
21 The children of Bethlehem, an hundred twenty and three.
22 The children of Netophah, fifty and sixe.
23 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.
24 The children of ‖ Azmaneth, forty and two.
25 The children of Kiriath-arim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seuen hundred and forty and three.
26 The children of Ramah and Gaba, sixe hundred twenty and one.
27 The men of Michmas, an hundred twenty and two.
28 The men of Bethel and Ai, two hundred twenty and three.
29 The children of Nebo, fifty and two.
30 The children of Magbish, an hundred fifty and sixe.
31 The children of the other * Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and foure.
32 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.
33 The children of Lod, ‖ Hadid and Ono, seuen hundred twenty and fiue.
34 The children of Iericho, three hundred forty and fiue.
35 The children of Senaah, three thousand, and sixe hundred and thirty.
36 ¶ The Priests. The children of * Iedaiah, of the house of Iesua, nine hundred seuenty and three.
37 The children of * Immer, a thousand fifty and two.
38 The children of * Pashur, a thousand two hundred fourty and seuen.
39 The children of * Harim, a thousand and seuenteene.
40 ¶ The Leuites. The children of Iesbua, and Kadmiel, of the children of ‖ Hodauia, seuentie and foure.
41 ¶ The singers. The children of Asaph, an hundred twenty and eight.
42 ¶ The children of the porters. The children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, in all, an hundred thirty and nine.
43 ¶ The Nethinims. The children of Ziha, the children of Hasupha, the children of Tabbaoth,
44 The children of Keros, the children of Siaha, the children of Padon,
45 The children of Lebanah, the children of Hagabah, the children of Akkub,
46 The children of Hagab, the children of ‖ Shalmai, the children of Hanan,
47 The children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of Reaiah,
48 The children of Rezin, the children of Nekodah, the children of Gazzam,
49 The children of Vzza, the children of Paseah, the children of Besai,
50 The children of Asnah, the children of Mehunim, the children of Nephushim,
51 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur,
52 The children of ‖ Bazluth, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha,
53 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Thamah.
54 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.
55 ¶ The children of Solomons seruants. The children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of ‖ Perida,
56 The children of Iaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,
57 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of ‖ Ami.
58 All the * Nethinims, and the children of * Solomons seruants, *were* three hundred ninety and two.
59 And these *were they* which went vp from Telmelah, Tel-harsa, Cherub, Addan, *and* Immer: but they could not shew their fathers house, and their ‖ seed, whether they *were* of Israel.
60 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Necoda, sixe hundred fifty and two.
61 ¶ And of the children of the Priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai, (which tooke a wife of the daughters of * Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name.)
62 These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: therefore were they † as polluted, put from the Priesthood.
63 And the ‖ Tirshatha said vnto them, that they should not eate of the most holy things, till their stood vp a Priest with * Vrim, and with Thummin.
64 ¶ The whole Congregation together, was forty and two thousand, three hundred *and* threescore:
65 Beside their seruants, and their maides, of whom there were seuen thousand, three hundred thirty and seuen: and *there were* among them two hundred singing men and singing women.
66 Their horses *were* seuen hundred thirtie and sixe: their mules two hundred fourtie and fiue:
67 Their camels foure hundred thirtie and fiue: *their* asses sixe thousand seuen hundred and twenty.
68 ¶ And *some* of the chiefe of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD, which *is* at Ierusalem, offered freely for the house of God, to set it vp in his place:
69 They gaue after their ability vnto the * treasure of the worke, threescore and one thousand drams of gold, and fiue thousand pound of siluer, and one hundred Priests garments.
70 So the Priests and the Leuites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.

‖ *Or, Shamlai.*
‖ *Or, Barkik, in Neh.*
‖ *Or, Perida, in Neh.*
‖ *Or, Amon, in Neh.*
* Iosh. 9. 21, 27. 1. Chron. 9. 2. * 1. Kings 9. 21.
‖ *Or, pedegree.*
* 2. Sam. 17. 27.
† *Hebr. they were polluted from the Priesthood.*
‖ *Or, gouernour.*
* Exod. 28. 30.
* 1. Chro. 26. 20.

CHAP.

CHAP. III.

1 The Altar is set vp. 4 Offerings frequented. 7 Workmen prepared. 8 The foundations of the Temple are laid in great ioy and mourning.

AND when the seuenth moneth was come, and the children of Israel *were* in the cities: the people gathered themselues together as one man, to Ierusalem.

2 Then stood vp ‖ Ieshua the son of Iozadak, and his brethren the Priests, and * Zerubbabel the son of *Shealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the Altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offerings thereon, as *it is* *written in the Law of Moses the man of God.

3 And they set the Altar vpon his bases, (for feare *was* vpon them, because of the people of those countreys) and they offered burnt offerings thereon vnto the LORD, *euen* burnt offerings, morning and euening.

4 They kept also the feast of Tabernacles, *as it is* written, and * offered the daily burnt offerings, by number, according to the custome, † as the duty of euery day required:

5 And afterward *offered* the continuall burnt offering, both of the new Moones, and of all the set feasts of the LORD, that were consecrated, and of euery one that willingly offered a free-will offering vnto the LORD.

6 From the first day of the seuenth moneth, began they to offer burnt offerings vnto the LORD: but the † foundation of the Temple of the LORD was not *yet* laid.

7 They gaue money also vnto the Masons, and to the ‖ Carpenters, and meat, and drinke, and oile, vnto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring Cedar trees from Lebanon to the sea of Ioppa: according to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia.

8 ¶ Now in the second yere of their comming vnto the house of God at Ierusalem, in the second moneth, began Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Ieshua the son of Iozadak, and the remnant of their brethren, the Priests and the Leuites, and all they that were come out of the captiuity, vnto Ierusalem: and appointed the Leuites from twenty yeeres old and vpward, to set forward the worke of the house of the LORD.

9 Then stood Ieshua, *with* his sonnes, and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sonnes, the sonnes of ‖ Iudah † together, to set forward the workemen in the house of God: the sons of Henadad with their sonnes and their brethren the Leuites.

10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the Temple of the LORD, they set the Priests in their apparell with trumpets, and the Leuites the sonnes of Asaph, with Cymbals, to praise the LORD, after the * ordinance of Dauid King of Israel.

11 And they sung together by course, in praising and giuing thanks vnto the LORD; Because he is good, for his mercy endureth for euer towards Israel. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.

12 But many of the Priests and Leuites, and chiefe of the fathers, who *were* ancient men, that had seene the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voyce, and many shouted aloud for ioy:

13 So that the people could not discerne the noise of the shout of ioy, from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noyse was heard afarre off.

CHAP. IIII.

1 The aduersaries being not accepted in the building of the Temple with the Iewes, endeauour to hinder it. 7 Their letter to Artaxerxes. 17 The decree of Artaxerxes. 23 The building is hindred.

NOW when the aduersaries of Iudah & Beniamin heard that † the children of ‖ captiuity builded the Temple vnto § LORD God of Israel:

2 Then they came to Zerubbabel, and to the chiefe of the fathers, and said vnto them, Let vs build with you, for wee seeke your God, as ye *doe*, and we do sacrifice vnto him since the dayes of Esar-Haddon King of Assur, which brought vs vp hither.

3 But Zerubbabel, and Ieshua, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said vnto them, You haue nothing to doe with vs, to build an house vnto our God, but we our selues together will build vnto the LORD God of Israel, as king Cyrus the king of Persia hath commanded vs.

4 Then the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Iudah, and troubled them in building,

5 And hired counsellers against them to frustrate their purpose, all the daies of Cyrus king of Persia, euen vntil the reign of Darius king of Persia.

6 And in the reign of † Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reign wrote they vnto him an accusation against § inhabitants of Iudah & Ierusalem.

7 ¶ And in the daies of Artaxerxes wrote ‖ Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, & the rest of their † companions vnto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writing of the letter *was* written in the Syrian tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian tongue.

8 Rehum the Chancellour, and Shimshai the ‖ Scribe, wrote a letter against Ierusalem to Artaxerxes the King, in this sort:

9 Then *wrote* Rehum the Chancellor, & Shimshai the Scribe, & the rest of their † companions, the Dinaites, & the Apharsathkites, § Tarpelites, the Apharsites, the Archeuites, the Babylonians, the Susanchites, the Dehaites, *and* the Elamites,

10 And the rest of the nations, whom the great and noble Asnapper brought ouer, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest that *are* on this side the riuer, † and at such a time.

11 ¶ This *is* the copie of the letter that they sent vnto him, *euen* vnto Artaxerxes the King: Thy seruants the men on this side the riuer, and at such a time,

12 Be it knowne vnto the King, that the Iewes which came vp from thee to vs, are come vnto Ierusalem, building the rebellious and the bad city, and haue ‖ set vp the walles thereof, and † ioyned the foundations.

13 Be it known now vnto the king, that if this city be builded, and the walls set vp againe, then will they not † pay toll, tribute, & custome, and so thou shalt endamage the ‖ reuenue of the Kings.

14 Now because † we haue maintenance *from the Kings* palace, and it was not meet for vs to see the kings dishonour: therefore haue we sent, and certified the King,

15 That search may be made in the booke of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city *is* a rebellious city, and hurtfull vnto Kings, and Prouinces, and that they haue † moued sedition † within the same of old time: for which cause was this city destroyed.

16 We certifie the King, that if this city be builded *againe*, and the walls thereof set vp, by this meanes, thou shalt haue no portion on this side the riuer.

17 § Then

‖ Or, Iosua. Hag.1.1. * Mat.1.12. & luk.3.27. called Zorobabel. * Mat.1.12. & lu.3.27. called Salathiel. * Deut.12.5. * Num.29.12. * Exod.23.16. † Heb. the matter of the day in his day. † Heb. the Temple of the Lord was not yet founded. ‖ Or, workemen. * Act.9.36.

‖ Or, Hodauiah, ch.2.40. † Hebr. as one. * 1 Chro.6.31. and ch.2.16.7. and 25.1.

‖ Or, Ioshuah. † Heb. the sonnes of the captiuity. ‖ Or, Secretary † Cald. societies. † Cald. Chemaith ‖ Or, finished † Cald. ioyned together. † Cal. giue ‖ Or, strength. † Cald. we are ‖ salted with the salt of the palace. † Cald. made. † Cald. in the middest thereof.

17 ¶ Then sent the King an answere vnto Rehum the Chancellour, and to Shimshai the Scribe, and to the rest of their † companions that dwell in Samaria, and vnto the rest beyond the riuer, Peace, and at such a time.

18 The letter, which yee sent vnto vs, hath beene plainely read before me.

19 And † I commanded, and search hath beene made, and it is found, that this city of old time hath † made insurrection against Kings, and that rebellion and sedition haue beene made therein.

20 There haue beene mighty Kings also ouer Ierusalem, which haue ruled ouer all countreys beyond the riuer, and toll, tribute, and custome was payed vnto them.

21 †Giue ye now commandment to cause these men to cease, & that this city be not builded, vntill another commandment shall be giuen from me.

22 Take heed now that yee faile not to doe this: why should dammage grow to the hurt of the Kings?

23 ¶ Now when the copy of King Artaxerxes letter was read before Rehum, and Shimshai the Scribe, and their companions, they went vp in haste to Ierusalem vnto the Iewes, and made them to cease † by force and power.

24 Then ceased the work of the house of God, which is at Ierusalem. So it ceased vnto the second yere of the reigne of Darius King of Persia.

CHAP. V.

1 Zerubbabel and Iheshua incited by Haggai and Zacharie, set forward the building of the Temple. 3 Tatnai and Shethar-Boznai could not hinder the Iewes. 6 Their letter to Darius against the Iewes.

THen the Prophets, * Haggai the Prophet, and Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophesied vnto the Iewes that were in Iudah and Ierusalem, in the Name of ¶ God of Israel, euen vnto them.

2 Then rose vp Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Iesua the son of Iozadak, and began to build the house of God which is at Ierusalem: and with them were ¶ Prophets of God helping them.

3 ¶ At the same time came to them Tatnai, gouernour on this side the riuer, and Shethar-Boznai, and their companions, and said thus vnto them; Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make vp this wall?

4 Then said we vnto them after this manner, What are the names of the men † that make this building?

5 But the eye of their God was vpon the Elders of the Iewes, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Darius: and then they returned answere by letter concerning this matter.

6 ¶ The copy of the letter that Tatnai gouernour on this side the riuer and Shethar-Boznai, and his companions ¶ Apharsachites, which were on this side the riuer, sent vnto Darius the King:

7 They sent a letter vnto him, † wherein was written thus: Vnto Darius the King, all peace.

8 Be it knowne vnto the King, that we went into the prouince of Iudea, to the house of the great God, which is builded with † great stones, and timber is laid in the walles, and this worke goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

9 Then asked we those Elders, and said vnto them thus, Who commanded you to build this house, and to make vp these walles?

10 We asked their names also to certifie thee, that we might write the names of the men that were the chiefe of them.

11 And thus they returned vs answere, saying, We are the seruants of the God of heauen and earth, and build the house that was builded these many yeeres agoe, which a great King of Israel builded, * and set vp.

12 But after that our fathers had prouoked the God of heauen vnto wrath: he gaue them into the hand of * Nebuchad-nezzar the King of Babylon, the Caldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Babylon.

13 But in the first yeere of * Cyrus the King of Babylon, *the same* King Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God.

14 And the vessels also of gold and siluer of the house of God, which Nebuchad-nezzar took out of the Temple that *was* in Ierusalem, & brought them into ¶ Temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the Temple of Babylon, and they were deliuered vnto one, * whose name was Sheshbazzar, whom he had made ‖ gouernour;

15 And said vnto him, Take these vessels, Goe, cary them into the Temple that is in Ierusalem, and let the house of God be builded in his place.

16 Then came the same Sheshbazzar, and laid the foundation of the house of God, which *is* in Ierusalem. And since that time, euen vntill now, hath it bin in building, and *yet* it is not finished.

17 Now therefore if it *seeme* good to the King, let there be search made in the Kings treasure-house which *is* there at Babylon, whether it bee *so* that a decree was made of Cyrus the King to build this house of God at Ierusalem: and let the King send his pleasure to vs concerning this matter.

CHAP. VI.

1 Darius finding the decree of Cyrus, maketh a new decree for the aduancement of the building. 13 By the helpe of the enemies, and the directions of the Prophets, the Temple is finished. 16 The feast of the dedication is kept, 19 and the Passeouer.

THen Darius the King made a decree, and search was made in the house of the † Rolls, where the treasures were † laid vp in Babylon.

2 And there was found at ‖ Achmetha, in the palace, that *is* in the prouince of the Medes, a roll, and therein was a record thus written:

3 In the first yeere of Cyrus the King, the *same* Cyrus the King made a decree concerning the house of God at Ierusalem: Let that house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid, the height thereof three score cubites, and the breadth thereof three score cubites:

4 *With* three rowes of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the expences bee giuen out of the Kings house:

5 And also let the golden and siluer vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchad-nezzar tooke foorth out of the Temple, which *is* at Ierusalem, and brought vnto Babylon, be restored, and † brought againe vnto the Temple which *is* at Ierusalem, *euery one* to his place, and place *them* in the house of God.

6 Now *therefore* Tatnai, gouernour beyond the riuer, Shethar-Boznai, and † your companions the Apharsachites, which *are* beyond the riuer, be ye farre from thence:

7 Let the worke of this house of God alone, let the gouernour of the Iewes, and the Elders of the Iewes build this house of God in his place.

8 Moreouer, † I make a decree, what ye shall do to the Elders of these Iewes for the building of this house of God: that of the Kings goods, euen of the tribute beyond the riuer, forthwith

expences

Ezra 4.12 &c. 5.1.

* 1. Kings 6.1.

* 2. Kings 24.2. and 25.8.

* Chap. 1.1.

* Chap. 1.8. & 6.5.

‖ Or, deputy.

* 1. Kings 8.64. 2. Chron. 7.7.

† Or, Records.

‖ Or, Ecbatana, or, in a coffer.

expenſes be giuen vnto theſe men, that they be
† Cald. made to ceaſe. not † hindered.

9 And that which they haue need of, both young bullockes, and rams, and lambes, for the burnt offerings of the God of heauen, wheat, ſalt, wine and oyle, according to the appointment of the Prieſts which *are* at Ieruſalem, let it be giuen them day by day without faile:

† Cald. of reſt. 10 That they may offer ſacrifices † of ſweet ſauours vnto the God of heauen, and pray for the life of the King, and of his ſonnes.

11 Alſo I haue made a decree, that whoſoeuer ſhall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his houſe, and being ſet vp, let him bee
† Cald. let him be deſtroyed. † hanged thereon, and his houſe be made a dunghill for this.

12 And the God that hath cauſed his Name to dwell there, deſtroy all Kings and people that ſhall put to their hand, to alter, *and* to deſtroy this houſe of God which *is* at Ieruſalem. I Darius haue made a decree, let it be done with ſpeed.

13 ¶ Then Tatnai gouernour on this ſide the riuer, Shethar-Boznai, and their companions, according to that which Darius the King had ſent, ſo they did ſpeedily.

14 And the Elders of the Iewes builded, and they proſpered through the propheſying of Haggai the Prophet, and Zechariah the ſonne of Iddo, and they builded and finiſhed *it*, according to the commandement of the God of Iſrael, and
† Cald. decree. according to the † commandement of Cyrus, and Darius, and Artaxerxes King of Perſia.

15 And this houſe was finiſhed on the third day of the moneth Adar, which was in the ſixth yeere of the reigne of Darius the King.

† Cald. the ſons of the tranſportation. 16 ¶ And the children of Iſrael, the Prieſts and the Leuites, and the reſt of † the children of the captiuity, kept the dedication of this houſe of God with ioy,

17 And offered at the dedication of this houſe of God, an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, foure hundred lambes; and for a ſinne offering for all Iſrael, twelue hee goats, according to the number of the tribes of Iſrael.

18 And they ſet the Prieſts in their diuiſions, and the Leuites in their courſes, for the ſeruice
† Cald. according to the writing. of God which *is* at Ieruſalem, † * as it is written in the booke of Moſes.

19 And the children of the captiuity kept the Paſſeouer, vpon the foureteenth *day* of the firſt moneth:

20 For the Prieſts and the Leuites were purified together, all of them *were* pure, and killed the Paſſeouer for all ſ children of the captiuity, and for their brethren the Prieſts, and for themſelues.

21 And the children of Iſrael which were come againe out of captiuity, and all ſuch as had ſeparated themſelues vnto them, from the filthineſſe of the heathen of the land, to ſeeke the LORD God of Iſrael, did eate,

22 And kept the feaſt of vnleauened bread ſeuen dayes, with ioy: for the LORD had made them ioyfull, and turned the heart of the King of Aſſyria vnto them, to ſtrengthen their hands in the worke of the houſe of God, the God of Iſrael.

CHAP. VII.

1 Ezra goeth vp to Ieruſalem. 11 The gracious commiſſion of Artaxerxes to Ezra. 27 Ezra bleſſeth God for his fauour.

NOw after theſe things, in the reigne of Artaxerxes King of Perſia, Ezra the ſonne of Seraiah, the ſonne of Azariah, the ſonne of Hilkiah,

2 The ſonne of Shallum, the ſonne of Zadok, the ſonne of Ahitub,

3 The ſonne of Amariah, the ſonne of Azariah, the ſonne of Meraioth,

4 The ſonne of Zeraiah, the ſonne of Vzzi, the ſonne of Bukki,

5 The ſon of Abiſhua, the ſon of Phinehas, the ſon of Eleazar, the ſon of Aaron ſ chiefe Prieſt:

6 This Ezra went vp from Babylon, and hee *was* a ready Scribe in the Law of Moſes, which the LORD God of Iſrael had giuen: and the King granted him all his requeſt, according to the hand of the LORD his God vpon him.

7 And there went vp *ſome* of the children of Iſrael, and of the Prieſts, and the Leuites, and the Singers, and the Porters, and the Nethinims, vnto Ieruſalem, in the ſeuenth yeere of Artaxerxes the King.

8 And hee came to Ieruſalem in the fifth moneth, which *was* in the ſeuenth yere of the King.

9 For vpon the firſt *day* of the firſt moneth, † Heb. was the foundation of his going vp. † began he to go vp from Babylon, & on the firſt *day* of the fifth moneth, came he to Ieruſalem, according to the good hand of his God vpon him.

10 For Ezra had prepared his heart to ſeeke the Law of the LORD, and to do *it*, and to teach in Iſrael, Statutes and Iudgements.

11 ¶ Now this *is* the copy of the letter that the King Artaxerxes gaue vnto Ezra the Prieſt, the Scribe, *euen* a Scribe of the words of the Commandements of the LORD, and of his Statutes to Iſrael.

12 Artaxerxes King of kings, ‖ vnto Ezra the ‖ Or, to Ezra the Prieſt a perfect Scribe of the Law of the God of heauen, Perfect *peace*, and at ſuch a time.

13 I make a decree, that all they of the people of Iſrael, and of his Prieſts, and Leuites in my realme, which are minded of their owne free-will to goe vp to Ieruſalem, goe with thee.

14 Foraſmuch as thou art ſent † of the King, and of his * ſeuen counſellers, to enquire concerning Iudah and Ieruſalem, according to the Law of thy God, which *is* in thine hand, † Cald. from before the King. * Eſther 1.14.

15 And to carry the ſiluer and the gold, which the King and his counſellers haue freely offered vnto the God of Iſrael, whoſe habitation *is* in Ieruſalem,

16 * And all the ſiluer and gold that thou canſt finde in all the prouince of Babylon, with the free-will offering of the people, and of the Prieſts, offering willingly for the houſe of their God, which *is* in Ieruſalem: * Chap. 8.25.

17 That thou mayeſt buy ſpeedily with this money, bullockes, rams, lambes, with their meat offerings, and their drinke offerings, and offer them vpon the Altar of the houſe of your God, which *is* in Ieruſalem.

18 And whatſoeuer ſhall ſeeme good to thee, and to thy brethren to do with the reſt of the ſiluer and gold, that do after the will of your God.

19 The veſſels alſo that are giuen thee, for the ſeruice of the houſe of thy God, thoſe deliuer thou before the God of Ieruſalem.

20 And whatſoeuer more ſhall be needfull for the houſe of thy God, which thou ſhalt haue occaſion to beſtow, beſtow it out of the Kings treaſure-houſe.

21 And I, *euen* I Artaxerxes the King, do make a decree to all the treaſurers which *are* beyond the riuer, that whatſoeuer Ezra the Prieſt, the Scribe of the Law of the God of heauen, ſhall require of you, it be done ſpeedily,

22 Vnto an hundred talents of ſiluer, and to an hundred † meaſures of wheat, and to an hun- † Cald. Cores. dred baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oyle, and ſalt, without preſcribing *how much*.

23 † What-

23 †Whatsoeuer is commanded by the God of heauen, let it be diligently done, for the house of the God of heauen: for why should there bee wrath against the realme of the king & his sons?

24 Also we certifie you, that touching any of the Priests, and Leuites, Singers, Porters, Nethinims, or Ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawfull to impose toll, tribute, or custome vpon them.

25 And thou Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God that *is* in thine hand, set Magistrates and Iudges, which may iudge all the people that *are* beyond the riuer, all such as know the Lawes of thy God, and teach ye them that know *them* not.

26 And whosoeuer will not doe the Law of thy God, and the Law of the King, let iudgement be executed speedily vpon him, whether it be vnto death, or to †banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

27 ¶ Blessed *be* the LORD God of our fathers, which hath put *such a thing* as this, in the kings heart, to beautifie the house of the LORD, which *is* in Ierusalem:

28 And hath extended mercy vnto me before the King and his Counsellers, and before all the Kings mighty Princes, and I was strengthened as the hand of the LORD my God *was* vpon me, and I gathered together out of Israel, chiefe men to goe vp with me.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The companions of Ezra, who returned from Babylon. 15 He sendeth to Iddo for Ministers for the Temple. 21 He keepeth a Fast. 24 He committeth the treasures to the custody of the Priests. 31 From Ahava they come to Ierusalem. 33 The treasure is weighed in the Temple. 36 The Commission is deliuered.

THese *are* now the chiefe of their fathers, and *this is* the genealogie of them that went vp with me from Babylon, in the reigne of Artaxerxes the King.

2 Of the sonnes of Phinehas, Gershom: of the sonnes of Ithamar, Daniel: of the sonnes of Dauid, Hattush.

3 Of the sonnes of Shechaniah, of the sons of Pharosh, Zechariah, and with him were reckoned by genealogie of the males, an hundred and fifty.

4 Of the sonnes of Pahath-Moab, Elihoenai the sonne of Zerahiah: and with him two hundred males.

5 Of the sonnes of Shechaniah, the sonne of Iahaziel, and with him three hundred males.

6 Of the sonnes also of Adin, Ebed the sonne of Ionathan, and with him fifty males.

7 And of the sonnes of Elam, Iesaiah the sonne of Athaliah, and with him seuenty males.

8 And of the sons of Shephatiah, Zebadiah the son of Michael, and with him fourescore males.

9 Of the sonnes of Ioab, Obadiah the son of Iehiel: and with him two hundred and eighteene males.

10 And of the sonnes of Shelomith, the sonne of Iosiphiah, and with him an hundred and threescore males.

11 And of the sons of Bebai, Zechariah the son of Bebai, and with him twenty and eight males.

12 And of the sons of Azgad, Iohanan the son of Hakkatan, & with him an hundred & ten males.

13 And of the last sonnes of Adonikam, whose names *are* these: Eliphelet, Iehiel, and Shemaiah, and with them threescore males.

14 Of the sons also of Biguai, Vthai, and ‖ Zabbud, and with them seuenty males.

15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the riuer that runneth to Ahava, and there ‖ abode we in tents three dayes: and I viewed the people, and the Priests, and found there none of the sonnes of Leui.

16 Then sent I for Eliezer, for Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for Elnathan, and for Iarib, and for Elnathan, and for Nathan, and for Zechariah, and for Meshullam, chiefe men: also for Iarib, and for Elnathan, men of vnderstanding.

17 And I sent them with commandement vnto Iddo the chiefe at the place Casiphia, and I †told them what they should say vnto Iddo, *and* to his brethren the Nethinims at the place Casiphia, that they should bring vnto vs Ministers for the house of our God.

18 And by the good hand of our God vpon vs, they brought vs a man of vnderstanding, of the sonnes of Mahli the sonne of Leui, the sonne of Israel, and Sherebiah, with his sonnes and his brethren, eighteene.

19 And Hashabiah, & with him Iesaiah of the sons of Merari, his brethren, & their sons, twenty

20 * Also of the Nethinims, whom Dauid and the princes had appointed for the seruice of the Leuites, two hundred and twenty Nethinims: all of them were expressed by name.

21 ¶ Then I proclaimed a fast there, at ‡ riuer Ahava, that wee might afflict our selues before our God, to seeke of him a right way for vs, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.

22 For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of souldiers & horsemen to help vs against the enemy in ‡ way: because we had spoken vnto the king, saying, The hand of our God *is* vpon all them for good, that seeke him, but his power & his wrath is against all them that forsake him

23 So we fasted, and besought our God for this, and he was intreated of vs.

24 ¶ Then I separated twelue of the chiefe of the Priests; Sherebiah, Hashabiah, and ten of their brethren with them,

25 And weighed vnto them ‡ siluer & the gold, and ‡ vessels, *euen* the offring of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellers, and his lords, and all Israel there present, had offered:

26 I euen weighed vnto their hand six hundred and fifty talents, of siluer, and siluer vessels an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents:

27 Also twenty basins of gold, of a thousand drams, and two vessels of † fine copper, † precious as gold.

28 And I said vnto them, Yee are holy vnto the LORD, the vessels are holy also, and the siluer and the gold *are* a free-will offering vnto the LORD God of your fathers.

29 Watch ye, and keepe *them*, vntill ye weigh *them* before the chiefe of the Priests and the Leuites, & chiefe of the fathers of Israel at Ierusalem, in the chambers of the house of the LORD.

30 So tooke the Priests, and the Leuites the weight of the siluer, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring *them* to Ierusalem, vnto the house of our God.

31 ¶ Then we departed from ‡ riuer of Ahava, on the twelfth *day* of the first moneth, to goe vnto Ierusalem: and the hand of our God was vpon vs, and he deliuered vs from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way.

32 And we came to Ierusalem, and abode there three dayes.

33 ¶ Now on ‡ fourth day was the siluer, & the gold, and the vessels weighed in the house of our God, by the hand of Meremoth the son of Vriah the Priest, and with him *was* Eleazar the son of Phinehas,

---

ch. 7. 13. *so is of decree*

Add. to text.

‖ Or, the youngest sonne.

‖ Or, Zaccur, as some reade.

‖ Or, pitched.

† Hebr. I put words in their mouth.

* See cha. 2. 43.

† Hebr. yellow or shining brasse, †Heb. desirable.

Phinehas, and with them was Iozabad the son of Iesh-ua, and Noadiah the son of Binnui, Leuites:

34 By number, *and* by weight of euery one: and all the weight was written at that time.

35 *Also* the children of those that had beene carried away, which were come out of the captiuity, offered burnt offerings vnto the God of Israel, twelue bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six rams, seuenty and seuen lambes, twelue hee goats for a sinne offering: All *this* was a burnt offering vnto the LORD.

36 ¶ And they deliuered the Kings Commissions vnto the Kings Lieutenants, and to the Gouernours on this side the riuer, and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

CHAP. IX.

1 Ezra mourneth for the affinity of the people with strangers. 5 He prayeth vnto God with confession of sinnes.

NOw when these things were done, the Princes came to me, saying, The people of Israel, and the Priests, and the Leuites haue not separated themselues from the people of the lands, *doing* according to their abominations, *euen* of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Iebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites.

2 For they haue taken of their daughters for themselues, and for their sons: so that the holy seed haue mingled themselues with the people of *those* lands: yea, the hand of the Princes and Rulers hath beene chiefe in this trespasse.

3 And when I heard this thing, I rent my garment and my mantle, and pluckt off the haire of my head, & of my beard, and sate downe astonied.

4 Then were assembled vnto me euery one that trembled at the words of the God of Israel, because of the transgression of those that had bin carried away, and I sate astonied vntill the euening sacrifice.

5 ¶ And at the euening sacrifice, I rose vp from my ‖ heauinesse, and hauing rent my garment and my mantle, I fell vpon my knees, and spread out my hands vnto the LORD my God,

‖ Or, affliction.

6 And said, O my God, I am ashamed, and blush to lift vp my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities are increased ouer our head, and our ‖ trespasse *is* growne vp vnto the heauens.

‖ Or, guiltinesse.

7 Since the dayes of our fathers, *haue we bin* in a great trespasse vnto this day, and for our iniquities haue we, our Kings, and our Priests bin deliuered into the hand of the Kings of the lands, to the sword, to captiuity, and to a spoyle, and to confusion of face, as *it is* this day.

8 And now for a † little space grace hath bin shewed from the LORD our God, to leaue vs a remnant to escape, and to giue vs ‖ a † naile in his holy place, that our God may lighten our eyes, and giue vs a little reuiuing in our bondage.

† Hebr. moment. ‖ Or, a pin. ‖ That is, a constant and sure abode.

9 For we *were* bondmen, yet our God hath not forsaken vs in our bondage, but hath extended mercy vnto vs in the sight of the kings of Persia, to giue vs a reuiuing, to set vp the house of our God, and † to repaire the desolations thereof, and to giue vs a wall in Iudah, and in Ierusalem.

† Hebr. to set vp.

10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we haue forsaken thy Commandements,

11 Which thou hast commanded † by thy seruants the Prophets, saying, * The land vnto which ye goe to possesse it, is an vncleane land, with the filthinesse of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which haue filled it † from one end to another with their vncleanesse.

† Hebr. by the hand of thy seruants. * Exod. 23.32. deut. 7.3. † Hebr. from mouth to mouth.

12 Now therefore giue not your daughters vnto their sonnes, neither take their daughters vnto your sonnes, nor seeke their peace or their wealth for euer: that ye may be strong, and eate the good of the land, and leaue *it* for an inheritance to your children for euer.

13 And after all that is come vpon vs for our euill deeds, and for our great trespasse, seeing that thou, our God, † hast punished vs lesse then our iniquities *deserue*, and hast giuen vs *such* deliuerance as this:

† Heb. hast withheld beneath our iniquities.

14 Should we againe breake thy Commandements, and ioyne in affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest thou not be angry with vs, till thou hadst consumed vs, so that there should be no remnant, nor escaping?

15 O LORD God of Israel, thou *art* righteous, for we remaine yet escaped, as *it is* this day: Behold, we *are* before thee in our trespasses: for we cannot stand before thee because of this.

CHAP. X.

1 Shechaniah encourageth Ezra to reforme the strange marriages. 6 Ezra mourning, assembleth the people. 9 The people at the exhortation of Ezra, repent and promise amendment. 15 The care to performe it. 18 The names of them who had married strange wiues.

NOw when Ezra had prayed, and when hee had confessed, weeping and casting himselfe downe before the house of God, there assembled vnto him out of Israel, a very great congregation of men, and women, and children: for the people † wept very sore.

† Hebr. wept a great weeping.

2 And Shechaniah the son of Iehiel, one of the sons of Elam, answered and said vnto Ezra, We haue trespassed against our God, and haue taken strange wiues, of † people of the land: yet now there is hope in Israel concerning this thing.

3 Now therefore let vs make a couenant with our God, † to put away all the wiues, and such as are borne of them, according to the counsell of my lord, and of those that tremble at the commandement of our God, and let it bee done according to the Law.

† Hebr. to bring forth.

4 Arise, for this matter *belongeth* vnto thee, we also *will be* with thee: be of good courage, & do *it*.

5 Then arose Ezra, & made the chiefe Priests, the Leuites, and all Israel to sweare, that they should do according to this word: & they sware.

6 ¶ Then Ezra rose vp from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Iohanan, the son of Eliashib: and *when* he came thither, he did eat no bread, nor drinke water: for hee mourned because of the transgression of them that had beene carried away.

7 And they made proclamation throughout Iudah and Ierusalem, vnto all the children of the captiuity, that they should gather themselues together vnto Ierusalem;

8 And that whosoeuer would not come within three dayes, according to † counsell of the Princes and the Elders, all his substance should bee † forfeited, and himselfe separated from the congregation of those that had beene carried away.

† Hebr. deuoted.

9 ¶ Then all the men of Iudah and Beniamin, gathered themselues together vnto Ierusalem within three dayes: It *was* the ninth moneth, on the twentieth *day* of *the* moneth, & all the people sate in the streete of the house of God, trembling † because of *this* matter, and for † the great raine.

† Heb. the moneth. † Hebr. heauie causes. or, haue brought backe.

10 And Ezra the Priest stood vp, and said vnto them, Yee haue transgressed, and † haue taken strange wiues, to increase the trespasse of Israel.

11 Now therefore make confession vnto the LORD God of your fathers, and do his pleasure:

and

and separate your selues from the people of the land, and from the strange wiues.

12 Then all the Congregation answered, & said with a loud voyce, As ‖ thou hast said, so must we do:

13 But the people are many, and it *is* a time of much raine, and we are not able to stand without; neither is this a work of one day or two: for ‖ we are many that haue transgressed in this thing.

14 Let now our rulers of all the Congregation stand, and let all them which haue taken strange wiues in our cities, come at appointed times, and with them the Elders of euery city, and the Iudges thereof; vntill the fierce wrath of our God ‖ for this matter be turned from vs.

15 ¶ Only Ionathan the son of Asahel, and Iahaziah the sonne of Tikuah, were employed about this matter: and Meshullam, and Shabbethai the Leuite, helped them.

16 And the children of the captiuity did so: and Ezra the Priest, *with* certaine chiefe of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by *their* names, were separated, and sate downe in the first day of the tenth moneth to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wiues, by the first day of the first moneth.

18 ¶ And among the sons of the Priests, there were found that had taken strange wiues: namely, of the sonnes of Iesua the sonne of Iozadak, and his brethren, Maasiah, and Eliezer, and Iarib, and Gedaliah.

19 And they gaue their hands, that they would put away their wiues: & being guilty, *they offered* a ram of the flocke for their trespasse.

20 And of the sonnes of Immer, Hanani, and Zebadiah:

21 And of the sonnes of Harim, Maasiah, and Elijah, and Shemaiah, and Iehiel, and Vzziah.

22 And of the sons of Pashur: Elioenai, Maasiah, Ishmael, Nethaneel, Iozabad and Elasah.

23 Also of the Leuites: Iozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah, (the same is Kelitah) Pethahiah, Iudah, and Eliezer.

24 Of the singers also, Eliashib; and of the porters, Shallum, and Telem, and Vri.

25 Moreouer, of Israel, of the sons of Parosh, Ramiah, and Iesiah, and Malchiah, and Miamin, and Eleazar, and Malchijah, and Benaiah.

26 And of the sons of Elam: Mattaniah, Zechariah, and Iehiel, and Abdi, and Ieremoth, & Eliah.

27 And of the sons of Zattu: Elioenai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and Ieremoth, and Zabad, and Aziza.

28 Of the sons also of Bebai: Iehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, *and* Athlai.

29 And of the sons of Bani: Meshullam, Malluch, and Adaiah, Iashub, and Sheal, and Ramoth.

30 And of the sonnes of Pahath-Moab: Adna, and Chelal, Benaiah, Maasiah, Mattaniah, Bezaleel and Binnui, and Manasseh.

31 And of the sons of Harim: Eliezer, Ishijah, Malchiah, Shemaiah, Shimeon,

32 Beniamin, Malluch, and Shemariah.

33 Of the sons of Hashum: Mattenai, Mattatha, Zabad, Eliphelet, Ieremai, Manasseh, *and* Shimei.

34 Of the sonnes of Bani: Maadai, Amram and Vel.

35 Benaiah, Bedaiah, Chelluh,

36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliashib,

37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Iaasau,

38 And Bani, and Bennui, Shimei,

39 And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah,

40 ‖ Machnadebai, Shashai, Sharai,

41 Azareel, and Shelemiah, Shemariah,

42 Shallum, Amariah, *and* Ioseph.

43 Of the sonnes of Nebo; Iehiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, Iadau, and Ioel, Benaiah.

44 All these had taken strange wiues: and some of them *had* wiues, by whom they had children.

‖ *Or,* *Mahnadebai, according to some copies.*

¶ THE BOOKE OF NEHEMIAH.

CHAP. I.

1 *Nehemiah vnderstanding by Hanani, the misery of Ierusalem, mourneth, fasteth, and prayeth.* 5 *His prayer.*

THe words of Nehemiah the son of Hachaliah. And it came to passe in the moneth Chisleu, in the twentieth yeere, as I was in Shushan the palace;

2 That Hanani one of my brethren came, he and *certaine* men of Iudah, and I asked them concerning the Iewes that had escaped, which were left of the captiuity, and concerning Ierusalem.

3 And they said vnto me, The remnant that are left of the captiuity there in the prouince, *are* in great affliction and reproach: the wall of Ierusalem also * is broken downe, and the gates thereof are burnt with fire.

* 2.Kings 25.9.

4 ¶ And it came to passe when I heard these words, that I sate downe and wept, and mourned *certaine* dayes, and fasted, and prayed before the God of heauen,

5 And said, I beseech thee, * O LORD God of heauen, the great and terrible God, that keepeth couenant and mercy for them that loue him, and obserue his Commandements:

* Dan. 9.4.

6 Let thine eare now be attentiue, and thine eies open, that thou mayest heare the prayer of thy seruant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Israel thy seruants, and confesse the sinnes of the children of Israel, which we haue sinned against thee: both I and my fathers house haue sinned.

7 We haue dealt very corruptly against thee, and haue not kept the Commandements, nor the Statutes, nor the Iudgements, which thou commandedst thy seruant Moses.

8 Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy seruant Moses, saying, * *If* ye transgresse, I will scatter you abroad among the nations:

* Deut. 4. 25, &c.

9 But *if* ye turne vnto me, and keep my Commandements, and doe them: * though there were of you cast out vnto the vttermost part of the heauen, yet will I gather them from thence, and will bring them vnto the place that I haue chosen, to set my Name there.

* Deut. 30.4.

10 Now these *are* thy seruants, and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand.

11 O LORD, I beseech thee, let now thine eare be attentiue to the prayer of thy seruant, and to the prayer of thy seruants, who desire to feare thy Name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy seruant this day, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man. For I was the Kings cup-bearer.

CHAP. II.

1 Artaxerxes vnderſtanding the cauſe of Nehemiahs ſadneſſe, ſendeth him with letters and commiſſion to Ieruſalem. 9 Nehemiah, to the griefe of the enemies, commeth to Ieruſalem. 12 He vieweth ſecretly the ruines of the walls. 17 He inciteth the Iewes to build in deſpite of the enemies.

AND it came to paſſe in the moneth Niſan, in the twentieth yere of Artaxerxes the King, *that* wine *was* before him: and I tooke vp the wine, and gaue *it* vnto the King: now I had not beene *before time* ſad in his preſence.

2 Wherefore the king ſaid vnto me, Why is thy countenance ſad, ſeeing thou art not ſicke? this *is* nothing *elſe*, but ſorrow of heart. Then I was very ſore afraid,

3 And ſaid vnto the King, Let the King liue for euer: why ſhould not my countenance bee ſad, when the city, the place of my fathers ſepulchres lyeth waſte, and the gates thereof are conſumed with fire?

4 Then the king ſaid vnto me, For what doeſt thou make requeſt? So I prayed to the God of heauen.

5 And I ſaid vnto § King, If it pleaſe the King, and if thy ſeruant haue found fauor in thy ſight, that thou wouldeſt ſend me vnto Iudah, vnto the city of my fathers ſepulchres, § I may build it.

† *Hebr.* *wife.*

6 And the King ſaid vnto me, (the † Queene alſo ſitting by him) For how long ſhal thy iourney be? and when wilt thou returne? So it pleaſed the King to ſend mee, and I ſet him a time.

7 Moreouer, I ſaid vnto the King, If it pleaſe the King, let letters be giuen me to the gouernours beyond the riuer, that they may conuey me ouer, till I come into Iudah;

8 And a letter vnto Aſaph the keeper of the Kings forreſt, that he may giue me timber to make beames for the gates of the palace which *appertained* to the houſe, and for the wall of the city, and for the houſe that I ſhall enter into: and the King granted me, according to the good hand of my God vpon me.

9 ¶ Then I came to the gouernours beyond the riuer, and gaue them the Kings letters: (now the King had ſent captaines of the army, and horſemen with me.)

10 When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the ſeruant, the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieued them exceedingly, that there was come a man to ſeeke the welfare of the children of Iſrael.

11 So I came to Ieruſalem, and was there three dayes.

12 ¶ And I aroſe in the night, I, and ſome few men with me, neither told I any man what God had put in my heart to doe at Ieruſalem: neither was there any beaſt with me, ſaue the beaſt that I rode vpon.

13 And I went out by night, by the gate of the valley, euen before the dragon-well, and to the dung-port, and viewed the walles of Ieruſalem, which were broken downe, and the gates therof were conſumed with fire.

14 Then I went on to the gate of the fountaine, and to the Kings poole: but there was no place for the beaſt that was vnder me, to paſſe.

15 Then went I vp in the night by the brook, and viewed the wall, and turned backe, and entred by the gate of the valley, and *ſo* returned.

16 And the Rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did, neither had I as yet told it to the Iewes, nor to the Prieſts, nor to the Nobles, nor to the Rulers, nor to the reſt that did the worke.

17 ¶ Then ſaid I vnto them, Ye ſee the diſtreſſe that we are in, how Ieruſalem lieth waſte, and the gates thereof are burnt with fire: come, and let vs build vp the wall of Ieruſalem, that wee bee no more a reproach.

18 Then I told them of the hand of my God, which was good vpon mee, as alſo the Kings words that hee had ſpoken vnto mee. And they ſaid, Let vs riſe vp and build. So they ſtrengthened their hands for this good *worke*.

19 But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the ſeruant, the Ammonite, and Geſhem the Arabian heard it, they laughed vs to ſcorne, and deſpiſed vs, and ſaid, What is this thing that ye doe? will ye rebell againſt the King?

20 Then anſwered I them, and ſaid vnto them, The God of heauen, he will proſper vs, therefore we his ſeruants will ariſe and build: But you haue no portion, nor right, nor memoriall in Ieruſalem.

CHAP. III.

1 The names and order of them that builded the wall.

THen Eliaſhib the high Prieſt, roſe vp with his brethren the Prieſts, and they built the ſheepgate, they ſanctified it, and ſet vp the doores of it, euen vnto the tower of Meah they ſanctified it, vnto the tower of * Hananeel.

* Ier. 31. 38.

2* And † next vnto him builded the men of Iericho: and next to them builded Zaccur the ſonne of Imri.

† *Hebr.* *his hand.*

3 But the fiſh-gate did the ſons of Haſſenaah build, who alſo laid the beames thereof, and ſet vp the doores thereof, the lockes thereof, and the bars thereof.

4 And next vnto them repaired Merimoth the ſonne of Vriah, the ſonne of Koz: and next vnto them repaired Meſhullam the ſon of Berechiah, the ſonne of Meſhezabeel: and next vnto them repaired Zadok the ſonne of Baana.

5 And next vnto them the Tekoites repaired: but their nobles put not their neckes to the worke of their Lord.

6 Moreouer the old gate repaired Iehoiada the ſon of Paſeah, & Meſhullam the ſon of Beſodeiah: they laid the beames thereof, & ſet vp the doores therof, and the locks thereof, and the bars therof.

7 And next vnto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeonite, and Iadon the Meronothite, the men of Gibeon, and of Mizpah, vnto the throne of the gouernour on this ſide the riuer.

8 Next vnto him repaired Vzziel the ſon of Hathaiah, of the gold-ſmiths: next vnto him alſo repaired Hananiah the ſonne of *one of* the Apothecaries, and they ‖ fortified Ieruſalem vnto the broad wall.

‖ *Or, left Ieruſalem vnto the broad wall.*

9 And next vnto them repaired Rephaiah the ſon of Hur, the ruler of § half part of Ieruſalem.

10 And next vnto them repaired Iedaiah § ſon of Harumaph, euen ouer againſt his houſe: & next vnto him repaired Hattuſh § ſon of Haſhabniah.

11 Malchijah the ſonne of Harim, and Haſhub the ſonne of Pahath-Moab, repaired the † other piece, and the tower of the furnaces.

† *Hebr.* *ſecond meaſure.*

12 And next vnto him repaired Shallum the ſonne of Halloeſh, the ruler of the halfe part of Ieruſalem, he, and his daughters.

13 The valley gate repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants of Zanoah; they built it, and ſet vp the doores thereof, the lockes thereof, and the barres thereof, and a thouſand cubites on the wall, vnto the dung-gate.

14 But the dung[illegible] repaired Malchiah the ſon of Rechab, the [illegible] of part of Beth-haccerem

bee?

he built it, and set vp the doores thereof, the lockes thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 But the gate of the fountaine repaired Shallum the son of Col-hozeh, the ruler of part of Mizpah: he built it, and couered it, and set vp the doores thereof, the lockes thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the poole of *Siloah by the Kings garden, and vnto the staires that goe downe from the city of Dauid.

16 After him repaired Nehemiah the sonne of Azbuk, the ruler of the halfe part of Beth-zur, vnto the *place* ouer against the sepulchres of Dauid, and to the poole that was made, * and vnto the house of the mighty.

17 After him repaired the Leuites, Rehum the son of Bani: next vnto him repaired Hashabiah the ruler of the halfe part of Keilah in his part.

18 After him repaired their brethren, Bauai, the sonne of Henadad, the ruler of the halfe part of Keilah.

19 And next to him repaired Ezer the sonne of Ieshuh, the ruler of Mizpah, another piece, ouer against the going vp to the armory, at the turning *of the wall*.

20 After him Baruch the sonne of ‖ Zabbai, earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turning of *the wall*, vnto the doore of the house of Eliashib the high Priest.

21 After him repaired Merimoth the sonne of Vrijah, the sonne of Koz, another piece, from the doore of the house of Eliashib, euen to the end of the house of Eliashib.

22 And after him repaired the Priests, the men of the plaine.

23 After him repaired Beniamin, and Hashub, ouer against their house: after him repaired Azariah the sonne of Maaseiah, the sonne of Ananiah, by his house.

24 After him repaired Binnui the son of Henadad another piece, from the house of Azariah, vnto ſ turning *of the wall*, euen vnto the corner.

25 Palal the sonne of Vzai, ouer against the turning of *the wall*, and the tower which lieth out from the Kings high house, that was by the * court of the prison: after him Pedaiah the son of Parosh.

26 Moreouer, the Nethinims dwelt in * ‖ Ophel, vnto *the place* ouer against the water-gate, toward the East, and the tower that lieth out.

27 After them the Tekoites repaired another piece, ouer against the great tower that lieth out, euen vnto the wall of Ophel.

28 From aboue the horse-gate repaired the Priests, euery one ouer against his house.

29 After them repaired Zadok the sonne of Immer, ouer against his house: after him repaired also Shemaiah the sonne of Shechaniah, the keeper of the Eastgate.

30 After him repaired Hananiah the sonne of Shelemiah, and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph, another piece: after him repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah ouer against his chamber.

31 After him repaired Malchiah the goldsmiths son, vnto the place of the Nethinims, and of the merchants, ouer against the gate Miphkad, and to the going vp of the ‖ corner.

32 And betweene the going vp of the corner vnto the sheep-gate, repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

CHAP. IIII.

1 While the enemies scoffe, Nehemiah prayeth, and continueth the worke. 7 Vnderstanding the wrath and secrets of the enemy, he setteth a watch. 13 He armeth the labourers, 19 and giueth military precepts.

BVt it came to passe, that whē Sanballat heard that we builded the wall, he was wroth, and tooke great indignation, and mocked the Iewes.

2 And he spake before his brethren, and the armie of Samaria, and said, What doe these feeble Iewes? will they † fortifie themselues? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they reuiue the stones out of the heapes of the rubbish which are burnt?

† *Hebr. leaue to themselues.*

3 Now Tobiah the Ammonite *was* by him, and he said, Euen that which they build, if a fox goe vp, he shall euen breake downe their stone wall.

4 Heare, O our God, for we are † despised: and turne their reproach vpon their owne head, and giue them for a prey, in the land of captiuity.

† *Hebr. despight.*

5 And couer not their iniquity, & let not their sinne be blotted out from before thee: for they haue prouoked *thee* to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall, and all the wall was ioyned together, vnto the halfe thereof: for the people had a mind to worke.

7 ¶ But it came to passe that when Sanballat and Tobiah, and the Arabians, & the Ammonites and the Ashdodites, heard that the wals of Ierusalem † were made vp, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,

† *Hebr. ascended.*

8 And conspired all of them together, to come *and* to fight against Ierusalem, and † to hinder it.

† *Hebr. to make an error to it.*

9 Neuerthelesse, wee made our prayer vnto our God, and set a watch against them day and night, because of them.

10 And Iudah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and *there is* much rubbish, so that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our aduersaries said, They shal not know, neither see, till wee come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease.

12 And it came to passe, that when the Iewes which dwelt by them, came, they said vnto vs ten times, ‖ From all places whence ye shall returne vnto vs, *they will be vpon you.*

‖ *Or, that from all places, ye must returne to vs.*

13 ¶ Therefore set I † in the lower places behind the wall, *and* on the higher places, I euen set the people, after their families, with their swords, their speares, and their bowes.

† *Hebr. from the lower parts of the place, &c.*

14 And I looked, and rose vp, and said vnto the Nobles, and to the Rulers, and to the rest of the people, Be not ye afraid of them: Remember the Lord which is great and terrible, and fight for your brethren, your sons and your daughters, your wiues, and your houses.

15 And it came to passe when our enemies heard that it was knowne vnto vs, and God had brought their counsell to nought, that we returned all of vs to ſ wall, euery one vnto his work.

16 And it came to passe from that time foorth, that the halfe of my seruants wrought in ſ work, and the other halfe of them held both ſ speares, the shields, and the bowes, & the harbergeons, and the Rulers *were* behind all the house of Iudah.

17 They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, *euery one* with one of his hands wrought *in* the worke, and with the other *hand* held a weapon.

18 For the builders euery one had his sword girded † by his side, and *so* builded: and he that sounded the trumpet *was* by me.

† *Hebr. on his loynes.*

19 ¶ And I said vnto the Nobles, and to the Rulers, and to the rest of the people, The worke *is* great and large, and we are separated vpon the wall, one farre from another:

20 In what place therefore ye heare the sound of the trumpet, resort yee thither vnto vs: our God shall fight for vs.

21 So we laboured in the worke: and halfe of them held the ſpeares from the riſing of the morning, till the ſtarres appeared.

22 Likewiſe at the ſame time ſaid I vnto the people, Let euery one, with his ſeruant, lodge within Ieruſalem, that in the night they may bee a guard to vs, and labour on the day.

‖ *Or, euery one went with his weapon for water.*

23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my ſeruants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of vs put off our clothes, ‖ *ſauing that* euery one put them off for waſhing.

CHAP. V.

1 The Iewes complaine of their debt, morgage, and bondage. 6 Nehemiah rebuketh the vſurers, and cauſeth them to make a couenant of reſtitution. 14 He forbeareth his owne allowance, and keepeth hoſpitality.

AND there was a great cry of ſ people, and of their wiues, againſt their brethren ſ Iewes.

2 For there were that ſaid, We, our ſons, and our daughters are many: therefore wee take vp corne *for them*, that we may eate, and liue.

3 Some alſo there were that ſaid, Wee haue morgaged our lands, vineyards, and houſes, that we might buy corne, becauſe of the dearth.

4 There were alſo that ſaid, Wee haue borrowed money for the Kings tribute, *and that vpon* our lands and vineyards.

5 Yet now our fleſh *is* as the fleſh of our brethren, our children as their children: and loe, we bring into bondage our ſons and our daughters, to be ſeruants, and ſome of our daughters are brought vnto bondage *already*, neither is it in our power *to redeeme them*: for other men *haue* our lands and vineyards.

6 ¶ And I was very angry, when I heard their cry, and theſe words.

† *Hebr. my heart conſulted in me.*

7 Then † I conſulted with my ſelfe, and I rebuked the Nobles, and the Rulers, and ſaid vnto them, You exact vſury, euery one of his brother. And I ſet a great aſſembly againſt them:

8 And I ſaid vnto them, We after our ability, haue * redeemed our brethren the Iewes, which were ſold vnto the heathen; and will you euen ſell your brethren? or ſhall they be ſold vnto vs? Then held they their peace, and found nothing *to anſwere*.

* Leuit. 25.48.

9 Alſo I ſaid, It *is* not good that ye doe: ought ye not to walke in ſ feare of our God, becauſe of the reproach of ſ heathen our enemies?

10 I likewiſe, *and* my brethren, and my ſeruants, might exact of them money and corne: I pray you let vs leaue off this vſury.

11 Reſtore, I pray you, to them, euen this day, their lands, their vineyards, their oliueyards, and their houſes, alſo the hundreth part of the money, and of the corne, the wine, and the oile, that ye exact of them.

12 Then ſaid they, We will reſtore *them*, and will require nothing of them; ſo will wee doe, as thou ſayeſt. Then I called the prieſts, and tooke an oath of them, that they ſhould doe according to this promiſe.

13 Alſo I ſhooke my lap, and ſaid, So God ſhake out euery man from his houſe, & from his labor, that performeth not this promiſe, euen thus be he ſhaken out, and † emptied. And all the Congregation ſaid, Amen, and praiſed the LORD. And the people did according to this promiſe.

† *Hebr. empty, or void.*

14 ¶ Moreouer, from the time that I was appointed to be their gouernour in the land of Iudah, from the twentieth yere euen vnto the two and thirtieth yeere of Artaxerxes the King, *that is*, twelue yeeres, I and my brethren, haue not eaten the bread of the gouernour:

15 But the former gouernours that *had beene* before me, were chargeable vnto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, beſides forty ſhekels of ſiluer, yea euen their ſeruants bare rule ouer the people: but ſo did not I, becauſe of the feare of God.

16 Yea alſo I continued in the worke of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my ſeruants were gathered thither vnto the worke.

17 Moreouer, there were at my table an hundred and fifty of the Iewes and rulers, beſides thoſe that came vnto vs from among the heathen that *are* about vs.

18 Now that which was prepared *for me* daily, *was* one oxe, *and* ſixe choyce ſheepe; alſo fowles were prepared for mee, and once in ten dayes, ſtore of all ſorts of wine: yet for all this required not I the bread of the gouernour, becauſe the bondage was heauy vpon this people.

19 * Thinke vpon me, my God, for good, *according* to all that I haue done for this people.

* Chap. 13.22.

CHAP. VI.

1 Sanballat practiſeth by craft, by rumours, by hired prophecies, to terrifie Nehemiah. 15 The worke is finiſhed to the terrour of the enemies. 17 Secret intelligence paſſeth betweene the enemies, and the Nobles of Iudah.

NOw it came to paſſe when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and Geſhem the Arabian, and the reſt of our enemies heard, that I had builded the wall, and that there was no breach left therein: (though at that time I had not ſet vp the doores vpon the gates,)

2 That Sanballat and Geſhem ſent vnto mee, ſaying, Come, let vs meet together in *ſome one of* the villages in the plaine of Ono: but they thought to doe me miſchiefe.

3 And I ſent meſſengers vnto them, ſaying, I am doing a great worke, ſo that I cannot come downe: why ſhould the worke ceaſe, whileſt I leaue it, and come downe to you?

4 Yet they ſent vnto me foure times, after this ſort; and I anſwerd them after the ſame manner.

5 Then ſent Sanballat his ſeruant vnto me, in like manner, the fifth time, with an open letter in his hand:

6 Where in was written; It is reported among the heathen, and ‖ Gaſhmu ſaith it, *that* thou and the Iewes thinke to rebell: for which cauſe thou buildeſt the wall, that thou mayeſt be their King, according to theſe words.

‖ *Or, Geſhem verſ.*

7 And thou haſt alſo appointed Prophets to preach of thee at Ieruſalem, ſaying, *There is* a King in Iudah. And now ſhall it be reported to the King, according to theſe words. Come now therefore, and let vs take counſell together.

8 Then I ſent vnto him, ſaying, There are no ſuch things done, as thou ſayeſt, but thou faineſt them out of thine owne heart.

9 For they all made vs afraid, ſaying, Their hands ſhalbe weakned from ſ worke ſ it be not done. Now therefore, *O God*, ſtrengthen my hands.

10 Afterward I came vnto the houſe of Shemaiah the ſon of Delaiah, the ſon of Mehetabel, who *was* ſhut vp, and he ſaid, Let vs meet together in the houſe of God, within the Temple, and let vs ſhut the doores of the Temple; for they will come to ſlay thee, yea in the night will they come to ſlay thee.

11 And I ſaid, Should ſuch a man as I, flee? and who is there, that being as I am, would goe into the Temple to ſaue his life? I will not goe in.

12 And loe, I perceiued that God had not ſent him,

him, but ȳ he pronounced this prophecy against me: for Tobiah, and Sanballat had hired him.

13 Therefore *was* hee hired, that I should be afraid, and doe so, and sinne; and that they might haue *matter* for an euill report, that they might reproach me.

14 My God, thinke thou vpon Tobiah, and Sanballat, according to these their workes, and on the prophetesse Noadiah, and the rest of the prophets, that would haue put me in feare.

15 ¶So the wall was finished, in the twenty and fifth day of *the moneth* Elul, in fifty & two daies.

16 And it came to passe that when all our enemies heard thereof, and all the heathen, that *were* about vs, saw *these things*, they were much cast downe in their owne eyes: for they perceiued that this worke was wrought of our God.

17 ¶Moreouer, in those dayes the Nobles of Iudah † sent many letters vnto Tobiah, and *the letters* of Tobiah came vnto them.

18 For *there were* many in Iudah sworne vnto him: because he was the sonne in law of Shechaniah the sonne of Arah, and his sonne Iohanan had taken the daughter of Meshullam, the sonne of Berechiah.

19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and vttered my ‖ words to him: *and* Tobiah sent letters to put me in feare.

CHAP. VII.

1 *Nehemiah committeth the charge of Ierusalem to Hanani and Hananiah.* 5 *A regiſter of the genealogie of them which came at the first out of Babylon,* 9 *of the people,* 39 *of the Priests,* 43 *of the Leuites,* 46 *of the Nethinims,* 57 *of Solomons seruants,* 63 *and of the Priests which could not find their pedegree.* 66 *The whole number of them, with their substance.* 70 *Their oblations.*

NOw it came to passe when ȳ wall was built, and I had set vp the dores; and the porters, and the singers, and the Leuites were appointed,

2 That I gaue my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the ruler of the palace, charge ouer Ierusalem (for he was a faithfull man, and feared God aboue many.)

3 And I said vnto them, Let not the gates of Ierusalem be opened, vntill the Sunne be hot; and while they stand by, let them shut the dores, and barre them. And appoint watches of the inhabitants of Ierusalem, euery one in his watch, and euery one to be ouer against his house.

4 Now the city *was* † large and great, but the people *were* few therein, and the houses were not builded.

5 ¶And my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, & the rulers, & the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I found a regiſter of ȳ genealogy of them which came vp at the first, and found written therein;

6 *These *are* the children of the prouince, that went vp out of ȳ captiuity, of those that had bin carried away, whom Nebuchad-nezzar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came againe to Ierusalem, and to Iudah, euery one vnto his city:

7 Who came with Zerubbabel, Iesbua, Nehemiah, ‖ Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Misperet, Biguai, Nahum, Baanah. The number, *I say*, of the men of the people of Israel, *was this*:

8 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred, seuenty and two.

9 The children of Shephatiah, three hundred, seuenty and two.

10 The children of Arah, six hundred fifty and two.

11 The children of Pahath-Moab, of the children of Iesbua, and Ioab, two thousand, and eight hundred, *and* eighteene.

12 The children of Elam, a thousand, two hundred, fifty and foure.

13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred, fourty and fiue.

14 The children of Zaccai, seuen hundred and threescore.

15 The children of ‖ Binnui, six hundred fourty and eight. ‖ *Or,* *Bani.*

16 The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and eight.

17 The children of Azgad, two thousand, three hundred, twenty and two.

18 The children of Adonikam, six hundred threescore and seuen.

19 The children of Biguai, two thousand, threescore and seuen.

20 The children of Adin, six hundred, fifty and fiue.

21 The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight.

22 The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight.

23 The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and foure.

24 The children of ‖ Hariph, an hundred and twelue. ‖ *Or,* *Iora.*

25 The children of ‖ Gibeon, ninety and fiue. ‖ *Or,* *Gibbar.*

26 The men of Bethlehem, and Netophah, an hundred foureſcore and eight.

27 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

28 The men of ‖ Beth-azmaueth, fourty & two. ‖ *Or,* *Azmaueth.*

29 The men of ‖ Kiriath-iearim, Chephira, and Beeroth, seuen hundred fourty and three. ‖ *Or,* *Kiriath-arim.*

30 The men of Ramah and Geba, six hundred twenty and one.

31 The men of Michmash, an hundred and twenty and two.

32 The men of Bethel and Ai, an hundred twenty and three.

33 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two.

34 The children of the other * Elam, a thousand, two hundred fifty and foure. *See v. 12

35 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.

36 The children of Iericho, three hundred fourty and fiue.

37 The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seuen hundred twenty and one.

38 The children of Senaa, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.

39 ¶The Priests. The children of * Iedaia, of the house of Iesbua, nine hundred seuenty and three. *1. Chro. 24.7.

40 The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two.

41 The children of Pashur, a thousand two hundred fourty and seuen.

42 The children of Harim, a thousand *and* seuenteene.

43 ¶The Leuites. The children of Iesbua, of Kadmiel, *and* of the children of ‖ Hodeuah, seuenty and foure. ‖ *Or,* *Hodaniah,* *Ezra 2.4* *Or,* *Iudah* *Ezra 3.9.*

44 ¶The singers. The children of Asaph, an hundred, fourty and eight.

45 ¶The porters. The children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, an hundred, thirty and eight.

46 ¶The Nethinims. The children of Zika, the children of Hashupha, the children of Tabaoth.

47 The children of Keros, the children of Sia, the children of Padon,
48 The children of Lebana, the children of Hagaba, the children of Shalmai,
49 The children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar,
50 The children of Reaiah, the children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda,
51 The children of Gazzam, the children of Vzzah, the children of Phaseah,
52 The children of Besai, the children of Mennim, the children of Nephishesim,
53 The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur,
54 The children of Bazlith, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha,
55 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Tamah,
56 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.
57 ¶ The children of Solomons seruants: The children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of Perida,
58 The children of Iaala, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,
59 The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth-Zebaim, the children of ‖ Amon.
60 All the Nethinims, & the children of Solomons seruants, *were* three hundred ninety & two.
61 * And these were they which went vp also from Tel-melah, Tel-haresha, Cherub, Addon, & Immer: but they could not shew their fathers house, nor their ‖ seed, whether they *were* of Israel.
62 The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fourty and two.
63 ¶ And of ſ Priests: the children of Habaiah, the childrē of Koz, ſ childrē of Barzillai, which tooke *one* of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite to wife, and was called after their name.
64 These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogie, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the Priesthood.
65 And ‖ the Tirshatha said vnto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood vp a Priest with Vrim and Thummin.
66 ¶ The whole Congregation together *was* fourtie and two thousand, three hundred and threescore:
67 Besides their men-seruants, and their maid-seruants, of whom *there were* seuen thousand, three hundred, thirty and seuen: and they had two hundred fourtie and fiue singing men and singing women.
68 Their horses, seuen hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred fourty and fiue:
69 *Their* camels, foure hundred thirty and fiue: six thousand, seuen hundred and twenty asses.
70 ¶ And † some of the chiefe of the fathers gaue vnto the worke: The Tirshatha gaue to the treasure, a thousand drammes of gold, fiftie basons, fiue hundred and thirtie Priests garments.
71 And *some* of the chiefe of the fathers gaue to the treasure of the worke twentie thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pound of siluer.
72 And that which the rest of the people gaue, *was* twentie thousand drammes of gold, and two thousand pound of siluer, and threescore and seuen Priests garments.
73 So the Priests, and the Leuites, and the porters, and the singers, and *some* of the people, and the Nethinims, and all Israel, *dwelt* in their cities: and when the seuenth moneth came, the children of Israel were in their cities.

CHAP. VIII.

1 The religious manner of reading and hearing the Law. 9 They comfort the people. 13 The forwardnes of them to heare, and be instructed. 16 They keepe the feast of Tabernacles.

AND all the people gathered themselues together, as one man, into ſ ſtreet that *was* before the water gate, * and they spake vnto Ezra the Scribe, to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the LORD had commanded to Israel.
2 And Ezra the Priest brought the law before the Congregation, both of men and women, and all † that could heare with vnderſtanding, vpon the firſt day of the ſeuenth moneth.
3 And hee read therein before the ſtreet that *was* before the water gate, † from the morning vntill mid-day, before the men and the women, and thoſe that could vnderſtand: And the eares of all the people were *attentiue* vnto the booke of the Law.
4 And Ezra the Scribe, ſtood vpon a †pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpoſe, and beſide him ſtood Mattithiah, and Shema, and Anaiah, and Vrijah, and Hilkiah, and Maaſeiah, on his right hand: and on his left hand, Pedaiah, and Miſhael, and Malchiah, and Haſhum, and Haſhbadana, Zechariah, and Meſhullam.
5 And Ezra opened the booke in the †ſight of all the people (for he was aboue all the people) and when he opened it, all the people ſtood vp.
6 And Ezra bleſſed the LORD the great God: and all the people anſwered, Amen, Amen, with lifting vp their hands: and they bowed their heads, and worſhipped the LORD, with their faces to the ground.
7 Alſo Ieſhua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Iamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodijah, Maaſeiah, Kelita, Azariah, Iozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Leuites, cauſed the people to vnderſtand the Law: and the people *ſtood* in their place.
8 So they read in the booke, in the Law of God diſtinctly, and gaue the ſenſe, and cauſed *them* to vnderſtand the reading.
9 ¶ And Nehemiah, which is ‖ the Tirſhatha, and Ezra the Prieſt, the Scribe, and the Leuites that taught the people, ſaid vnto all the people, This day is holy vnto the LORD your God, mourne not, nor weepe: for all the people wept, when they heard the words of the Law.
10 Then he ſaid vnto them, Goe your way, eat the fat, and drinke the ſweet, and ſend portions vnto them, for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy vnto our LORD: neither be yee ſorry, for the ioy of the LORD is your ſtrength.
11 So the Leuites ſtilled all the people, ſaying, Hold your peace, for the day is holy, neither be ye grieued.
12 And all the people went their way, to eate, and to drinke, and to ſend portions, and to make great mirth; becauſe they had vnderſtood the words that were declared vnto them.
13 ¶ And on the ſecond day were gathered together the chiefe of the fathers of all the people, the Prieſts and the Leuites, vnto Ezra the Scribe: euen ‖ to vnderſtand the words of ſ Law.
14 And they found written in the Law, which the LORD had commanded † by Moſes, that the children of Iſrael ſhould dwell in * boothes, in the feaſt of the ſeuenth moneth:
15 And that they ſhould publiſh, and proclaime in all their cities, and in Ieruſalem, ſaying,

‖ Ou, Ami.
*Ezra 2.43.
‖ Or, pedegree.
‖ Or, the gouernour.
† Hebr. part.
*Ezra 3.1. & 7.6.
† Hebr. that vnderſtanding.
† Hebr. from light.
† Hebr. tower of wood.
† Hebr. eyes.
‖ Or, the gouernour.
‖ Or, that they might inſtruct in the words of the Law.
† Hebr. by the hand of.
* Leuit. 23.34. deut. 16. 13.

saying, Goe foorth vnto the mount, and fetch Oliue branches, and pine-branches, and Myrtle branches, and Palme branches, and branches of thicke trees, to make boothes, as it is written.

16 ¶ So the people went foorth, and brought *them*, and made themselues boothes, euery one vpon the roofe of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the water-gate, and in the street of the gate of Ephraim.

17 And all the Congregation of them that were come againe out of the captiuity, made boothes, and sate vnder the boothes: for since the dayes of Iehshua the sonne of Nun, vnto that day, had not the children of Israel done so: and there was very great gladnesse.

18 Also day by day, from the first day vnto the last day, he read in the booke of the Law of God: and they kept the feast seuen dayes, and on the eighth day *was* † a solemne assembly according vnto the manner.

CHAP. IX.

1 *A solemne fast, and repentance of the people.* 4 *The Leuites make a religious confession of Gods goodnesse, and their wickednesse.*

NOw in the * twentie and fourth day of this moneth, the children of Israel were assembled with fasting, and with sackclothes, and earth vpon them.

2 And the seed of Israel separated themselues from all † strangers, and stood and confessed their sinnes, and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And they stood vp in their place, and read in the booke of the Law of the LORD their God, *one* fourth part of the day; and *another* fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their God.

4 ¶ Then stood vp, vpon the ‖ staires of the Leuites, Iehshua and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, *and* Chenani, and cryed with a loud voyce vnto the LORD their God.

5 Then the Leuites, Iehshua and Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabniah, Sherebiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah, *and* Pethahiah, said, Stand vp, *and* blesse the LORD your God for euer and euer, and blessed be thy glorious Name, which is exalted aboue all blessing and praise.

6 Thou, *euen* thou art LORD alone, * thou hast made heauen, § heauen of heauens, with all their host, the earth, and all things that *are* therein, the seas, & all that *is* therin, & thou preseruest them all, and the hoste of heauen worshippeth thee.

7 Thou art the LORD § God, who didst chuse * Abram, and broughtest him forth out of Vr of the Caldees, & gauest him the name of Abraham:

8 And foundest his heart * faithfull before thee, and madest a * Couenant with him, to giue the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, § Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Iebusites, & the Girgashites, to giue *it*, I *say*, to his seed, and hast performed thy words, for thou *art* righteous.

9 * And didst see the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and heardest their cry by the red Sea,

10 And shewedst signes * and wonders vpon Pharaoh, and on all his seruants, and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that they dealt proudly against them: so didst thou get thee a Name, as *it is* this day.

11 *And thou didst diuide § Sea before them, so that they went thorow the midst of § sea on the dry land, and their persecuters thou threwest into the deeps, as a stone into § mighty * waters.

12 Moreouer thou * leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar, and in the night, by a pillar of fire, to giue them light in the way wherein they should goe.

13 Thou * cameſt downe also vpon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heauen, and gauest them right Iudgements, and † true Lawes, good Statutes and Commandements:

14 And madest knowen vnto them thy holy Sabbath, & commandedst them precepts, statutes, and lawes, by the hand of Moses thy seruant:

15 And * gauest them bread from heauen for their hunger, & broughtest forth water for them out of the rocke, for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should * goe in to possesse the land, † which thou hadst sworne to giue them.

16 But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and hardened their neckes, and hearkened not to thy Commandements:

17 And refused to obey, neither were mindfull of the wonders that thou didst among them: but hardened their neckes, and in their rebellion appointed * a captaine to returne to their bondage: but thou *art* † a God ready to pardon, gracious and mercifull, slow to anger, and of great kindnesse, and forsookest them not.

18 Yea, * when they had made them a molten calfe, and said, This *is* thy God that brought thee vp out of Egypt, and had wrought great prouocations:

19 Yet thou, in thy manifold mercies, forsookest them not in the wildernesse: the * pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way, neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should goe.

20 Thou gauest also thy * good Spirit, to instruct them, & withheldest not thy * Manna from their mouth, & gauest them water for their thirst

21 Yea fourty yeres didst thou sustaine them in the wildernes, so that they lacked nothing; their *clothes waxed not old, & their feet swelled not

22 Moreouer, thou gauest them kingdomes and nations, and didst diuide them into corners: so they possessed the land of * Sihon, and the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan.

23 Their children also multipliedst thou as the stars of heauen, and broughtest them into § land, concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should goe in to possesse *it*.

24 So the children went in, and possessed the land, and thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, and gauest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might doe with them, † as they would.

25 And they took strong cities, and a fat land, and possessed houses full of all goods, ‖ wels digged, vineyards, and olineyards, and † fruit trees in abundance: so they did eate and were filled, and became fat, and delighted themselues in thy great goodnesse.

26 Neuertheleſſe, they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy Law behind their backes, and slew thy * Prophets, which testified against them to turne them to thee, and they wrought great prouocations.

27 Therfore thou deliueredst them into § hand of their enemies, who vexed them, & in the time of their trouble, when they cryed vnto thee, thou heardest them from heauen: & according to thy manifold mercies, thou gauest them sauiours, who saued them out of § hand of their enemies.

28 But after they had rest, † they did euill againe before thee: therfore leftest thou them in

*Exod. 20 1. and 19.20.
† *Hebr. lawes of truth.*
*Exod. 16.15. & 17.6. numb. 20.9.
*Deut. 1.8.
† *Hebr. which thou hadst lift vp thine hand to giue them.*
*Numb. 14.4.
† *Heb. a God of pardons.*
* Exod. 32.4.
* Exod. 13.22. num. 14. 14.1. cor. 10.1.
*Numb. 11.17.
* Exod. 16.15. & 17.6. iosh. 5.12.
*Deut. 8.4.
* Numb. 21.21, &c.
† *Hebr. according to their will.*
‖ *Or, cisternes*
† *Hebr. tree of feed.*
*1. Kings 19.10.
† *Hebr, they returned to doe euill.*

the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion ouer them: yet when they returned and cryed vnto thee, thou heardest them from heauen, and many times didst thou deliuer them, according to thy mercies:

29 And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them againe vnto thy law: yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not vnto thy Commandements, but sinned against thy Iudgements, (which if a man do, he shall liue in them) † and withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their necke, and would not heare.

† Hebr. they gaue a withdrawing shoulder

30 Yet many yeres didst thou † forbeare them, and testifiedst * against them by the Spirit † in thy Prophets: yet would they not giue eare: therefore gauest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands.

† Hebr. protract ouer them.

31 Neuertheless, for thy great mercies sake, thou didst not vtterly consume them, nor forsake them, for thou art a gracious and merciful God.

2 Kings 17.13. 2 chron. 36.15.

32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the * mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest Couenant, and mercy: let not all the † trouble seeme little before thee, † that hath come vpon vs, on our Kings, on our Princes, and on our Priests, and on our Prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people since the time of the kings of Assyria, vnto this day.

† Hebr. in the hand of thy Prophets.

33 Howbeit, thou *art* iust in all that is brought vpon vs, for thou hast done right, but we haue done wickedly:

* Exod. 34.6.

34 Neither haue our Kings, our Princes, our Priests, nor our fathers kept thy Law, nor hearkned vnto thy Commandements, and thy Testimonies, wherewith thou didst testifie against them.

† Hebr. wearines † Hebr. that hath found vs.

35 For they haue not serued thee in their kingdome, and in thy great goodnesse that thou gauest them, and in the large and fat land which thou gauest before them, neither turned they from their wicked workes.

36 Behold, we *are* seruants this day; and for the land that thou gauest vnto our fathers, to eat the fruit thereof, and the good thereof, behold we are seruants in it.

37 And it yeeldeth much increase vnto the kings whom thou hast set ouer vs, because of our sins: also they haue dominion ouer our bodies, and ouer our cattell, at their pleasure; and we are in great distresse.

† Hebr. are *at the sealing*, or, *sealed*.

38 And because of all this, we make a sure *couenant*, and write *it*, and our Princes, Leuites, *and* Priests, † seale *vnto it*.

CHAP. X.

1 *The names of them that sealed the Couenant.*
29 *The points of the Couenant.*

† Hebr. at the sealing, ‖ Or, the gouernour.

NOw those † that sealed *were*, Nehemiah ‖ the Tirshatha, the sonne of Hachaliah, and Zidkijah.

2 Seraiah, Azariah, Ieremiah,
3 Pashur, Amariah, Malchiah,
4 Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch,
5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah,
6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch,
7 Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin,
8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah: these *were* the Priests.

9 And the Leuites: both Ieshua ♁ son of Azaniah, Binnui, of the sons of Henadad, Kadmiel;
10 And their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodijah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan,
11 Micah, Rehob, Hashabiah,
12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah,
13 Hodijah, Bani, Beninu,
14 The chiefe of the people. Parosh, Pahath-Moab, Elam, Zatthu, Bani,
15 Bunni, Azgad, Bebai,
16 Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin,
17 Ater, Hizkijah, Azzur,
18 Hodiah, Hashum, Bezai,
19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai,
20 Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir,
21 Meshezabeel, Zadok, Iaddua,
22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah,
23 Hoshea, Hananiah, Hashub,
24 Hallohesh, Pilcha, Shobek,
25 Rehum, Hashabnah, Maaseiah,
26 And Ahijah, Hanan, Anan,
27 Malluch, Harim, Baanah.

28 ¶ * And the rest of the people, the Priests, the Leuites, the porters, the singers, ♁ Nethinims, and all they that had separated themselues from the people of the lands vnto ♁ Law of God, their wiues, their sons and their daughters, euery one hauing knowledge, and hauing vnderstanding.

* Ezra 2.43.

29 They claue to their brethren their Nobles, and entred into a curse, and into an oath, to walke in Gods Law, which was giuen † by Moses the seruant of God, and to obserue and doe all the Commandements of the LORD our Lord, and his Iudgements, and his Statutes:

† Hebr. by the hand of

30 And that we would not giue * our daughters vnto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sonnes.

* Exod. 34.16. deu. 7.3.

31 * And *if* the people of ♁ land bring ware, or any victuals on the Sabbath day, to sell, *that* we would not buy it of them on the Sabbath, or on the holy day; and *that* we would leaue the seuenth yeere, and the * exaction of † euery debt.

* Exod. 20.10. leuit. 25.4. deu. 15.1. 2. neh. 13.15. * Deut. 15.2. leuit. 25.

32 Also we made ordinances for vs, to charge our selues yeerely, with the third part of a shekel, for the seruice of the house of our God,

† Hebr. euery hand.

33 For the shew-bread, and for the continuall meat offering, and for the continuall burnt offering of the Sabbaths, of the new Moones, for the set feasts, and for the holy things, and for the sin offerings, to make an atonement for Israel, and for all the worke of the house of our God.

34 And we cast the lots among the Priests, the Leuites, and the people for the wood offering, to bring it into the house of our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed, yeere by yeere, to burne vpon the Altar of the LORD our God, as it is written in the * Law:

* See num. 28. and 29. cha. and exod. 23. 19. and leuit. 19.23.

35 And to bring the first fruits of our ground, and the first fruits of all fruit of all trees, yeere by yeere, vnto the house of the LORD.

* Exod. 13.2. leuit. 27. num. 18. 19. and 18.12. &c.

36 Also the first borne of our sons, and of our cattell (as it is written * in the Law) and the firstlings of our herds, and of our flockes, to bring to the house of our God, vnto the Priests that minister in the house of our God:

37 And *that* we should bring the first fruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine, and of oyle, vnto the Priests, to the chambers of the house of our God, and the tithes of our ground vnto the Leuites, that the same Leuites might haue the tithes, in all the cities of our tillage.

* Numb. 18.26.

38 And the Priest the sonne of Aaron shall be with the Leuites, * when the Leuites take tithes, and the Leuites shall bring vp the tithe of the tithes vnto the house of our God, to the chambers into the treasure house.

39 For the children of Israel, and ♁ children of Leui, shall bring the offering of the corne, of the new wine, and the oyle, vnto the chambers, where *are* the vessels of the Sanctuary, and the Priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers, and we will not forsake the house of our God.

CHAP.

CHAP. XI.

1 The rulers, voluntary men, and the tenth man chosen by lot, dwell at Ierusalem. 3 A catalogue of their names. 20 The residue dwell in other cities.

AND the rulers of the people dwelt at Ierusalem: the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Ierusalem, the holy city, and nine parts *to dwell* in *other* cities.

2 And the people blessed all the men, that willingly offered themselues, to dwell at Ierusalem.

3 ¶ Now these *are* the chiefe of the province that dwelt in Ierusalem: but in the cities of Iudah dwelt euery one in his possession in their cities, *to wit*, Israel, the Priests and the Leuites, and the Nethinims, and the children of Solomons seruants.

4 And at Ierusalem dwelt *certaine* of the children of Iudah, and of the children of Beniamin. Of the children of Iudah: Athaiah the sonne of Vzziah, the sonne of Zechariah, the sonne of Amariah, the sonne of Shephatiah, the sonne of Mahalaleel, of the children of Perez.

5 And Maaseiah the son of Baruch, the son of Col-Hozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of Adaiah, the sonne of Ioiarib, the sonne of Zechariah, the sonne of Shiloni.

6 All the sonnes of Perez that dwelt at Ierusalem, *were* foure hundred threescore and eight valiant men.

7 And these *are* the sons of Beniamin: Sallu the son of Methullam, the son of Ioed, the son of Pedaiah, the son of Kolaiah, the son of Maaseiah, the son of Ithiel, the son of Iesaiah.

8 And after him Gabai, Sallai, nine hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Ioel the son of Zichri *was* their ouerseer; and Iudah the sonne of Senuah, *was* second ouer the city.

10 Of the Priests: Iedaiah, the son of Ioiarib, Iachin;

11 Seraiah ‖ son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub *was* the ruler of the house of God.

12 And their brethren that did the worke of the house, *were* eight hundred twenty and two: and Adaiah the son of Ieroham, the son of Pelaliah, the son of Amzi, the son of Zechariah, the sonne of Pashur, the sonne of Malchiah,

13 And his brethren, chiefe of the fathers, two hundred fourty and two: and Amashai the son of Azareel, the son of Ahasai, the son of Meshillemoth, the sonne of Immer.

14 And their brethren mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight; and their ouerseer *was* Zabdiel, ‖ the son of *one of* the great men.

15 Also of the Leuites: Shemaiah the son of Hashub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, the sonne of Bunni.

16 And Shabbethai, and Iozabad, of the chiefe of the Leuites, † *had* the ouersight of the outward businesse of the house of God.

17 And Mattaniah the son of Micha, the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph, *was* the principall to begin the thanksgiuing in prayer: and Bakbukiah the second among his brethren, and Abda the son of Shammua, the sonne of Galal, the sonne of Ieduthun.

18 All the Leuites in the holy city, *were* two hundred fourescore and foure.

19 Moreouer, the porters, Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren that kept ‖ the gates, *were* an hundred seuenty and two.

20 ¶ And the residue of Israel, of the Priests, *and* the Leuites, *were* in all the cities of Iudah, euery one in his inheritance.

21 *But the Nethinims dwelt in ‖ Ophel: and Ziha, and Gispa were ouer the Nethinims. *see 2 Sam. 5.26.

22 The ouerseer also of the Leuites at Ierusalem, *was* Vzzi the son of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Micha: Of the sons of Asaph, the singers *were* ouer the businesse of the house of God. ‖ Or, the tower.

23 For it *was* the Kings commandement concerning them, that ‖ a certaine portion should be for the singers, due for euery day. ‖ Or, a sure ordinance.

24 And Pethahiah the son of Meshezabel, of the children of Zerah the sonne of Iudah, *was* at the Kings hand in all matters concerning the people.

25 And for the villages with their fields, *some* of the children of Iudah dwelt at Kiriath-Arba, and *in* the villages thereof; and at Dibon, and *in* the villages thereof, and at Iekabzeel, and in the villages thereof:

26 And at Ieshua, and at Moladah, and at Beth-phelet,

27 And at Hazer-Shual, and at Beersheba, and in the villages thereof;

28 And at Ziglag, and at Mekonah, and in the villages thereof;

29 And at En-Rimmon, and at Zareah, and at Iarmuth,

30 Zanoah, Adullam, and *in* their villages, at Lachish, and the fields thereof: at Azekah, and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Beersheba, vnto the valley of Hinnom.

31 The children also of Beniamin, ‖ from Geba, *dwelt* ‖ at Michmash, and Aija, and Bethel, and in their villages: ‖ Or, of Geba. ‖ Or, to Michmash.

32 *And* at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah,

33 Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim,

34 Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat,

35 Lod, and Ono, the valley of craftsmen.

36 And of the Leuites, *were* diuisions *in* Iudah, *and* in Beniamin.

CHAP. XII.

1 The Priests, & and the Leuites which came vp with Zerubbabel. 10 The succession of high Priests. 22 Certain chiefe Leuites. 27 The solemnity of the dedication of the wall. 44 The offices of Priests and Leuites appointed in the Temple.

NOw these *are* the * Priests and the Leuites, that went vp with Zerubbabel the sonne of Shealtiel, and Ieshua: Seraiah, Ieremiah, Ezra,

2 Amariah, ‖ Malluch, Hattush,

3 ‖ Shecaniah, ‖ Rehum, ‖ Meremoth,

4 Iddo, ‖ Ginnetho, Abijah,

5 ‖ Miamin, ‖ Madiah, Bilgah,

6 Shemaiah, and Ioiarib, Iedaiah,

7 ‖ Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, Iedaiah: these *were* the chiefe of the Priests, and of their brethren, in the dayes of Ieshua.

8 Moreouer, the Leuites: Ieshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Iudah, *and* Mattaniah, which *was* ouer the ‖ thanksgiuing, he and his brethren.

9 Also Bakbukiah, and Vnni; their brethren, *were* ouer against them in the watches.

10 ¶ And Ieshua begate Ioiakim, Ioiakim also begate Eliashib, and Eliashib begate Ioiada,

11 And Ioiada begate Ionathan, and Ionathan begate Iaddua.

12 And in the dayes of Ioiakim, were Priests the chiefe of the fathers: of Seraiah, Meraiah: of Ieremiah, Hananiah:

13 Of Ezra, Meshullam: Of Amariah, Iehohanan:

14 Of Melicu, Ionathan: of Shebaniah, Ioseph:

15 Of Harim, Adna: of Meraioth, Helkai:

*Ezr. 2. 1.
‖ Or, Melicu, v. 14
‖ Or, Sebaniah, v. 14
‖ Or, Harim, v. 15
‖ Or, Meraioth, ver. 15.
‖ Or, Ginnethon, ver. 16.
‖ Or, Miniamin, ver. 17.
‖ Or, Moadiah, ver. 17.
‖ Or, Sallai, v. 20.
‖ That is, the psalms of thanksgiuing.

16 Of

16 Of Iddo, Zechariah: Of Ginnethon, Meshullam:
17 Of Abijah, Zichri: of Miniamin, of Moadiah, Piltai:
18 Of Bilgah, Shammua: of Shemaiah, Iehonathan:
19 And of Ioiarib, Mattenai: of Iedaiah, Vzzi:
20 Of Sallai, Kallai: of Amok, Eber:
21 Of Hilkiah, Hashabiah: of Iedaiah, Nethaneel.
22 ¶ The Leuites in the dayes of Eliashib, Ioiada, and Iohanan, and Iaddua, *were* recorded chiefe of the fathers: also the Priests, to the reigne of Darius the Persian.
23 The sons of Leui, the chiefe of the fathers, *were* written in the booke of the * Chronicles, euen vntill the dayes of Iohanan the son of Eliashib. *1.Chr.9
24 And the chiefe of the Leuites: Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and Ieshua the son of Kadmiel, with their brethren ouer against them, to praise, & to giue thanks, according to the commandement of Dauid the man of God, ward ouer against ward.
25 Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshullam, Talmon, Akkub, *were* porters keeping the ward, at the ‖ thresholds of the gates. ‖Or, treasuries, or, assemblies.
26 These were in the dayes of Ioiakim, the sonne of Ieshua, the sonne of Iozadak, and in the dayes of Nehemiah the Gouernour, and of Ezra the Priest, the Scribe.
27 ¶ And at the dedication of the wall of Ierusalem, they sought the Leuites out of all their places, to bring them to Ierusalem, to keepe the dedication with gladnesse, both with thanksgiuings and with singing, *with* cymbals, psalteries, and with harpes.
28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselues together, both out of the plaine country round about Ierusalem, and from the villages of Netophathi.
29 Also from the house of Gilgal, & out of the fields of Geba, and Azmaueth: for the singers had builded them villages round about Ierusalem.
30 And the Priests and the Leuites purified themselues, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.
31 Then I brought vp the Princes of Iudah vpon the wall, and appointed two great *companies of them* that gaue thanks, *whereof one* went on the right hand vpon the wall toward the dung-gate:
32 And after them went Hoshaiah, and halfe of the Princes of Iudah,
33 And Azariah, Ezra, and Meshullam,
34 Iudah, and Beniamin, and Shemaiah, and Ieremiah,
35 And *certaine* of the Priests sons with trumpets: *namely*, Zechariah the son of Ionathan, the son of Shemaiah, the son of Mattaniah, the sonne of Michaiah, the son of Zaccur, the son of Asaph:
36 And his brethren, Shemaiah, and Azarael, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethaneel, and Iudah, Hanani, with the musicall instruments of Dauid the man of God; and Ezra the Scribe before them.
37 And at the fountain gate, which was ouer against them, they went vp by the staires of the city of Dauid, at the going vp of the wall, aboue the house of Dauid, euen vnto the water gate, Eastward.
38 And the other *company* of them that gaue thanks, went ouer against them, and I after them, and the halfe of the people vpon the wall, from beyond the tower of the furnaces, euen vnto the broad wall.
39 And from aboue the gate of Ephraim, and aboue the old gate, and aboue the fish-gate, and the tower of Hananeel, and the tower of Meah, euen vnto the sheepe-gate; and they stood still in the prison gate.
40 So stood the two companies of them that gaue thankes in the house of God, and I, and the halfe of the rulers with me:
41 And the Priests: Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zachariah, *and* Hananiah, with trumpets:
42 And Maaseiah, and Shemaiah, and Eleazar, and Vzzi, and Iehohanan, and Malchiah, and Elam, and Ezer. And the singers † sang loud, with Iezrahiah their ouerseer. † Heb. made their voyce be heard.
43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and reioyced: for God had made them reioyce with great ioy: the wiues also and the children reioyced: so that the ioy of Ierusalem was heard euen a farre off.
44 ¶ And at that time were some appointed ouer the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the first fruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them out of the fields of the cities, the portions of the ‖ law for the Priests, and Leuites: † for Iudah reioyced for the Priests, and for the Leuites † that waited. ‖That appointed by the Law. † Heb. for the ioy of Iudah. † Heb. that stood.
45 And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, * according to the commandement of Dauid, *and* of Solomon his sonne. *1.Chr. 24. & 25. chapters. *1.Chr. 25.1, &c.
46 For in the dayes of Dauid * and Asaph of old, there were chiefe of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiuing vnto God.
47 And all Israel in the dayes of Zerubbabel, and in the dayes of Nehemiah, gaue the portions of the singers, and the porters, euery day his portion, and they ‖ sanctified *holy things* vnto the Leuites, * and the Leuites sanctified *them* vnto the children of Aaron. ‖That is, set apart. * Num. 18.26.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Vpon the reading of the Law, separation is made from the mixed multitude. 4 Nehemiah at his returne, causeth the chambers to be cleansed. 10 He reformeth the offices in the house of God. 15 The violation of the Sabbath, 23 and the marriages with strange wiues.

ON that day † they read in the * booke of Moses in the † audience of the people, and therein was found written, that the Ammonite, and the Moabite should not come into the Congregation of God for euer, † Hebr. therein read. * Num. 22.5. deut.23.
2 * Because they met not the children of Israel with bread, and with water, but hired Balaam against them, that he should curse them: howbeit our God turned the curse into a blessing. † Hebr. eares. * Num. 22.5. iosh.24.9
3 Now it came to passe when they had heard the Law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitude.
4 ¶ And before this Eliashib the Priest † hauing the ouersight of the chamber of the house of our God, was allied vnto Tobiah: † Hebr. being set ouer.
5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, where aforetime they laid the meat offerings, the frankincense and the vessels, and the tithes of the corne, the new wine, and the oyle which was † commanded *to be giuen to* the Leuites, and the singers, and the porters, and the offerings of the Priests. †Heb. the commandement of the Leuites.
6 But in all this *time* was not I at Ierusalem: for in the two and thirtieth yeere of Artaxerxes king of Babylon, came I vnto the king, and † after certaine dayes, ‖ obtained I leaue of the King: †Heb. at the end of dayes. ‖ Or, I earnestly requested
7 And I came to Ierusalem, and vnderstood of the euill † Eliashib did for Tobiah, in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God
8 And it grieued me sore, therefore I cast forth all the

the houshold-stuffe of Tobiah out of ſ chamber.

9 Then I commanded, and they cleanſed the chambers; and thither brought I againe the veſſels of the house of God, with the meat offering and the frankincenſe.

10 ¶ And I perceiued that the portions of the Leuites had not beene giuen *them*: for the Leuites and the ſingers that did the worke, were fled euery one to his field.

11 Then contended I with the rulers, and ſaid, Why is the house of God forſaken? and I gathered them together, and ſet them in their † place.

12 Then brought all Iudah the tithe of the corne, and the new wine, and the oyle, vnto the ‖ treaſuries.

13 And I made treaſurers ouer the treaſuries, Shelemiah the Prieſt, and Zadok the Scribe, and of the Leuites, Pedaiah: and † next to them *was* Hanan the ſon of Zaccur, the ſon of Mattaniah: for they were counted faithfull, and † their office was to diſtribute vnto their brethren.

14 * Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my † good deeds, that I haue done for the house of my God, and for the ‖ offices thereof.

15 ¶ In thoſe daies ſaw I in Iudah, *ſome* treading wine-preſſes on ſ Sabbath, & bringing in ſheaues, and lading aſſes, as alſo wine, grapes, and figs, and all *maner of* burdens, which they brought into Ieruſalem on the Sabbath day: and I teſtified againſt them in the day wherein they ſold victuals.

16 There dwelt men of Tyre alſo therein, which brought fiſh and all manner of ware, and ſold on the Sabbath vnto the children of Iudah, and in Ieruſalem.

17 Then I contended with the nobles of Iudah, and ſaid vnto them, What euill thing is this that ye doe, and profane the Sabbath day?

18 Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this euill vpon vs, and vpon this city? yet ye bring more wrath vpon Iſrael, by profaning the Sabbath.

19 And it came to paſſe, that when the gates of Ieruſalem began to be darke before the Sabbath, I commanded that the gates ſhould be ſhut, and charged that they ſhould not be opened till after the Sabbath: and ſome of my ſeruants ſet I at the gates, *that* there ſhould no burden bee brought in on the Sabbath day.

20 So the merchants, and ſellers of all kind of ware, lodged without Ieruſalem once or twice.

21 Then I teſtified againſt them, and ſaid vnto them, Why lodge ye † about the wall? If ye doe *ſo* againe, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no *more* on the Sabbath.

22 And I commanded the Leuites, that they ſhould cleanſe themſelues, and that they ſhould come and keepe the gates, to ſanctifie the Sabbath day: Remember me, O my God, *concerning* this alſo, and ſpare me, according to the ‖ greatneſſe of thy mercy.

23 ¶ In thoſe dayes alſo ſaw I Iewes *that* † had maried wiues of Aſhdod, of Ammon, & of Moab:

24 And their children ſpake halfe in the ſpeech of Aſhdod, and † could not ſpeake in the Iewes language, but according to the language † of each people.

25 And I contended with them, and ‖ curſed them, and ſmote certaine of them, and pluckt off their haire, and made them ſweare by God, *ſaying*, Ye ſhall not giue your daughters vnto their ſonnes, nor take their daughters vnto your ſons, or for your ſelues.

26 Did not Solomon King of Iſrael ſinne by theſe things? yet among many nations was there no King like him, who was beloued of his God, and God made him King ouer all Iſrael: * neuertheleſſe, euen him did outlandiſh women cauſe to ſinne.

27 Shall we then hearken vnto you, to doe all this great euill, to tranſgreſſe againſt our God, in marrying ſtrange wiues?

28 And *one* of the ſons of Ioiada, the ſon of Eliaſhib, the high Prieſt, *was* ſon in law to Sanballat the Horonite: therfore I chaſed him from me.

29 Remember them, O my God, † becauſe they haue defiled the Prieſthood, and the Couenant of the Prieſthood, and of the Leuites.

30 Thus cleanſed I them from all ſtrangers, and appointed the wards of the Prieſts and the Leuites, euery one in his buſineſſe:

31 And for the wood offering, at times appointed, and for the firſt fruits. Remember me, O my God, for good.

† *Hebr. before the wall.*

‖ *Or, multitude.*

† *Hebr. had made to dwell with the.*

† *Hebr. they diſcerned not to ſpeake.*

† *Hebr. of people & people*

‖ *Or, couſled them*

* 1. King 11. 1, &c.

† *Hebr. for the defiling.*

¶ THE BOOKE OF ESTHER.

CHAP. I.

1 *Ahaſuerus maketh royall feaſts.* 10 *Vaſthi ſent for, refuſeth to come.* 13 *Ahaſuerus, by the counſell of Memucan, maketh the Decree of mens ſouereignty.*

NOw it came to paſſe in the dayes of Ahaſuerus (this *is* Ahaſuerus which reigned from India, euen vnto Ethiopia, ouer an hundred, and ſeuen and twenty prouinces.)

2 *That* in thoſe dayes, when the king Ahaſuerus ſate on the throne of his kingdome, which was in Shuſhan the palace:

3 In the third yeere of his reigne, hee made a feaſt vnto all his Princes, and his ſeruants, the power of Perſia and Media, the Nobles and Princes of the prouinces being before him;

4 When he ſhewed the riches of his glorious kingdome, and the honour of his excellent maieſty, many dayes, *euen* an hundred and foure-ſcore dayes.

5 And when theſe dayes were expired, the King made a feaſt vnto all the people that were † preſent in Shuſhan the palace, both vnto great and ſmall, ſeuen dayes, in the court of the garden of the Kings palace,

6 *Where were* white, greene and ‖ blue *hangings*, faſtened with cords of fine linnen, and purple, to ſiluer rings, and pillars of marble: the beds *were* of gold and ſiluer, vpon a pauement of ‖ red, and blue, and white and blacke marble.

7 And they gaue *them* drink in veſſels of gold, (the veſſels being diuers one from another) and † royall wine in abundance, † according to the ſtate of the King.

8 And the drinking *was* according to the Law, none did compell: for the King had appointed to all the officers of his houſe, that they ſhould doe according to euery mans pleaſure.

9 Alſo Vaſthi the Queene made a feaſt for the women, *in* the royall houſe which *belonged* to king Ahaſuerus.

10 ¶ On the ſeuenth day, when the heart of the King was merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman,

† *Hebr. found.*

‖ *Or, violet.*

‖ *Or, of porphyre and marble, and alabaſter and ſtone of blue colour.*

† *Hebr. wine of the kingdome.*

† *Hebr. according to the hand of the King.*

human, Bizthà, Harbonà, Bigthà, and Abagthà, Zethar, and Carcas, the seuen ‖ Chamberlaines that serued in the presence of Ahasuerus the King,

11 To bring Vashti the Queene before the King, with the crown royall, to shew the people and the princes her beauty: for shee *was* † faire to looke on.

12 But the Queene Vashti refused to come at the Kings commandement † by his Chamberlaines: therefore was the King very wroth, and his anger burned in him.

13 ¶ Then the king said to the wise men, which knew the times, (for so *was* the Kings manner towards all that knew law and iudgement:

14 And the next vnto him *was* Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshis, Meres, Marsena, *and* Memucan, the seuen * Princes of Persia, and Media, which saw the Kings face, *and* which sate the first in the kingdome.)

15 † What shall we doe vnto the Queene Vashti, according to law, because shee hath not performed the commandement of the King Ahasuerus, by the Chamberlaines?

16 And Memucan answered before the King, and the Princes, Vashti the Queene hath not done wrong to the King onely, but also to all the Princes, and to all the people that *are* in all the prouinces of the King Ahasuerus.

17 For *this* deed of § Queen shall come abroad vnto all women, so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shalbe reported; The king Ahasuerus commanded Vashti § Queen to be brought in before him, but she came not.

18 *Likewise* shall § ladies of Persia and Media say this day vnto all the Kings Princes, which haue heard of the deed of the Queene. Thus *shall there arise* too much contempt and wrath.

19 † If it please the King, let there goe a royall commandement † from him, and let it bee written among the lawes of the Persians, and the Medes, † that it be not altered, that Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus, and let the king giue her royall estate † vnto another that is better then she.

20 And when the kings decree, which he shall make, shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great) all the wiues shall giue to their husbands honour, both to great and small:

21 And the saying † pleased the King, and the Princes, and the King did according to the word of Memucan:

22 For he sent letters into all the Kings Prouinces, into euery Prouince, according to the writing thereof, and to euery people after their language, that euery man should beare rule in his owne house, and † that *it* should be published according to the language of euery people.

‖ *Or, Eunuches.*

† *Hebr. good of countenance.*

† *Hebr. which was by the hand of his Eunuchs.*

* *Ezra 7. 14.*

† *Hebr. what to doe?*

† *Hebr. if it be good with the King.*

† *Hebr. from before him.*

† *Hebr. that it passe not away.*

† *Hebr. vnto her companion.*

† *Hebr. was good in the eyes of the king.*

† *Hebr. that one should publish it according to the language of his people.*

CHAP. II.

1 Out of the choise of virgines, a Queene is to be chosen. 5 Mordecai the nursing father of Esther. 8 Esther is preferred by Hegai before the rest. 12 The manner of purification and going in to the King. 15 Esther best pleasing the King is made Queene. 21 Mordecai discouering a treason, is recorded in the Chronicles.

AFter these things, when the wrath of King Ahasuerus was appeased, hee remembred Vashti, and what shee had done, and what was decreed against her.

2 Then said the Kings seruants that ministred vnto him, Let there be faire yong virgins sought for the King:

3 And let the King appoint officers in all the Prouinces of his kingdome, that they may gather together all the faire young virgines vnto Shushan the palace, to the house of the women, † vnto the custody of ‖ Hege the Kings chamberlaine, keeper of the women, and let their things for purification be giuen *them*:

4 And let the maiden which pleaseth the King, bee Queene in stead of Vashti. And the thing pleased the King, and he did so.

5 § Now in Shushan the palace, there was a certain Iew, whose name *was* Mordecai, § son of Iair, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish, a Beniamite,

6 * Who had beene carried away from Ierusalem, with the captiuity which had been caried away with Ieconiah king of Iudah, whom Nebuchad-nezzar § king of Babylon had caried away.

7 And he brought vp Hadassah (that is Esther) his vncles daughter, for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid was † faire and beautifull, whom Mordecai (when her father and mother were dead) tooke for his owne daughter.

8 ¶ So it came to passe, when the Kings commandement and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together vnto Shushan the palace to the custody of Hegai, that Esther was brought *also* vnto the Kings house, to the custody of Hegai keeper of the women.

9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindnesse of him, and he speedily gaue her her things for purification, with † such things as belonged to her, and seuen maidens, which were meet to be giuen her, out of the Kings house, and † he preferred her and her maids, vnto the best *place* of the house of the women.

10 Esther had not shewed her people, nor her kinred: for Mordecai had charged her that she should not shew *it*.

11 And Mordecai walked euery day before the the court of the womens house, † to know how Esther did, and what should become of her.

12 ¶ Now when euery maids turne was come to goe in to King Ahasuerus, after that shee had beene twelue moneths, according to the manner of women (for so were the dayes of their purifications accomplished, *to wit*, six monethes with oyle of myrrhe, and sixe moneths with sweet odours, and with *other* things for the purifying of the women.)

13 Then thus came euery maiden vnto the King, whatsoeuer shee desired, was giuen her, to go with her out of the house of the women, vnto the kings house.

14 In the euening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of § women, to the custody of Shaashgaz the Kings chamberlaine, which kept the concubines: she came in vnto the King no more, except the King delighted in her, and that she were called by name.

15 ¶ Now when the turne of Esther, the daughter of Abihail, the vncle of Mordecai (who had taken her for his daughter) was come, to goe in vnto the King: she required nothing, but what Hegai the Kings chamberlaine the keeper of the women, appointed: And Esther obtained fauour in the sight of all them that looked vpon her.

16 So Esther was taken vnto King Ahasuerus, into his house royall, in the tenth moneth (which *is* the moneth Tebeth) in the seuenth yeere of his reigne.

17 And the King loued Esther aboue all the women, and she obtained grace and ‖ fauour † in his sight, more then all the virgines; so that he set the royall crowne vpon her head, and made her Queene, in stead of Vashti.

18 Then the King made a great feast vnto all his

† *Hebr. her portions.*

† *Hebr. she changed her.*

† *Hebr. to know the peace.*

‖ *Or, kindnesse.*

† *Hebr. before him.*

his Princes and his ſeruants, *euen* Eſthers feaſt, and hee made a † releaſe to the prouinces, and gaue gifts according to the ſtate of the King.

19 And when the virgins were gathered together the ſecond time, then Mordecai ſate in the Kings gate.

20 Eſther had not *yet* ſhewed her kinred, nor her people, as Mordecai had charged her: for Eſther did the commandement of Mordecai, like as when ſhe was brought vp with him.

21 ¶ In thoſe dayes, (while Mordecai ſate in the Kings gate) two of the Kings chamberlaines, ‖ Bigthan and Tereſh, of thoſe which kept † the doore, were wroth, and ſought to lay hand on the King Ahaſuerus:

22 And the thing was knowne to Mordecai, who told it vnto Eſther the Queene, and Eſther certified the King thereof in Mordecais name.

23 And when inquiſition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in the booke of the Chronicles before the King.

CHAP. III.

1 *Haman aduanced by the king, and deſpiſed by Mordecai, ſeeketh reuenge vpon all the Iewes.* 7 *He caſteth lots.* 8 *He obtaineth by calumniation, a decree of the King to put the Iewes to death.*

AFter theſe things did King Ahaſuerus promote Haman, the ſonne of Ammedatha the Agagite, and aduanced him, and ſet his ſeat aboue all the Princes that *were* with him.

2 And all the Kings ſeruants, that *were* in the Kings gate, bowed, and reuerenced Haman, for the King had ſo commanded concerning him: but Mordecai bowed not, nor did *him* reuerence.

3 Then the Kings ſeruants, which *were* in the Kings gate, ſaid vnto Mordecai, Why tranſgreſſeſt thou the Kings commandement?

4 Now it came to paſſe, when they ſpake daily vnto him, and he hearkened not vnto them; that they told Haman, to ſee whether Mordecai his matters would ſtand, for hee had told them that he *was* a Iew.

5 And when Haman ſaw that Mordecai bowed not, nor did him reuerence, then was Haman full of wrath.

6 And hee thought ſcorne to lay hands on Mordecai alone, for they had ſhewed him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman ſought to deſtroy all the Iewes, that *were* thorowout the whole kingdome of Ahaſuerus, euen the people of Mordecai.

7 ¶ In the firſt moneth (that is, the moneth Niſan) in the twelfth yeere of King Ahaſuerus, they caſt Pur, that *is*, the lot, before Haman, from day to day, and from moneth to moneth, *to* the twelfth moneth, that *is*, the moneth Adar.

8 ¶ And Haman ſaid vnto King Ahaſuerus; There is a certaine people ſcattered abroad, and diſperſed among the people in all ‖ prouinces of thy kingdome, & their lawes *are* diuers from all people, neither keep they the Kings lawes; therefore it *is* not † for the Kings profit to ſuffer them.

9 If it pleaſe the King, let it be written † that they may bee deſtroyed: and I will † pay ten thouſand talents of ſiluer to the hands of thoſe that haue the charge of the buſineſſe, to bring *it* into the Kings treaſuries.

10 And the King tooke his ring from his hand, and gaue it vnto Haman the ſonne of Ammedatha the Agagite, the Iewes ‖ enemy.

11 And the King ſaid vnto Haman, The ſiluer *is* giuen to thee, the people alſo, to doe with them, as it ſeemeth good to thee.

12 Then were the Kings ‖ Scribes called on the thirteenth day of the firſt moneth, and there was written, according to all that Haman had commanded, vnto the Kings lieutenants, and to the gouernours that *were* ouer euery prouince, and to the rulers of euery people of euery prouince, according to the writing thereof, and *to* euery people, after their language, in the name of King Ahaſuerus was it written, and ſealed with the Kings ring. ‖ *Or, Secretaries.*

13 And the letters were ſent by poſts into all the Kings prouinces, to deſtroy, to kill, and to cauſe to periſh all Iewes, both young and old, little children and women, in one day, *euen* vpon the thirteenth *day* of the twelfth moneth (which *is* the moneth Adar) and *to take* the ſpoile of them for a prey.

14 The copy of the writing for a commandement to be giuen in euery prouince, was publiſhed vnto all people, that they ſhould be ready againſt that day.

15 The poſts went out, being haſtened by the Kings commandement, and the decree was giuen in Shuſhan the palace: and the King and Haman ſate downe to drinke, but the city Shuſhan was perplexed.

CHAP. IIII.

1 *The great mourning of Mordecai and the Iewes.* 4 *Eſther vnderſtanding it, ſendeth to Mordecai, who ſheweth the cauſe, and adviſeth her to vndertake the ſuit.* 10 *She excuſing her ſelfe, is threatned by Mordecai.* 15 *She appointing a faſt, vndertaketh the ſuit.*

WHen Mordecai perceiued all † was done, Mordecai rent his clothes, & put on ſackcloth with aſhes, and went out into the midſt of the city, and cried with a loud and a bitter cry:

2 And came euen before the Kings gate: for none *might* enter into the Kings gate clothed with ſackcloth.

3 And in euery prouince whitherſoeuer the Kings commandement and his decree came, *there was* great mourning among the Iewes, and faſting, and weeping, and wailing, and † many lay in ſackcloth and aſhes. † *Heb. ſackcloth and aſhes were laid vnder many.*

4 ¶ So Eſthers maides, and her † chamberlaines came, and told it her: then was the Queene exceedingly grieued, and ſhe ſent raiment to clothe Mordecai, and to take away the ſackcloth from him: but he receiued *it* not.

5 Then called Eſther for Hatach, *one* of the Kings chamberlaines, † whom he had appointed to attend vpon her, & gaue him a commandment to Mordecai, to know what it *was*, & why it *was*. † *Heb. Eunuches.* † *Heb. whom he had ſet before her.*

6 So Hatach went forth to Mordecai, vnto the ſtreet of † city, which *was* before the Kings gate:

7 And Mordecai told him of all that had happened vnto him, and of the ſum of the money that Haman had promiſed to pay to the Kings treaſuries for the Iewes, to deſtroy them.

8 Alſo he gaue him the copy of the writing of the decree, that was giuen at Shuſhan to deſtroy them, to ſhew *it* vnto Eſther, and to declare *it* vnto her, and to charge her that ſhe ſhould go in vnto the King, to make ſupplication vnto him, and to make requeſt before him, for her people.

9 And Hatach came and told Eſther the words of Mordecai.

13 ¶ Againe Eſther ſpake vnto Hatach, and gaue him commandement vnto Mordecai;

11 All the Kings ſeruants, and the people of the Kings prouinces do know, that whoſoeuer, whether man or woman, ſhall come vnto the King into the inner court, who is not called, *there is* one

‖ *Heb. ſtrait, or, small.* ‖ *Heb. to deſtroy them.* ‖ *Heb. weigh.* ‖ *Or, oppreſſour.*

one law of his to put him to death, except such to whom ☞ King shall hold out the golden scepter, that he may liue: but I haue not beene called to come in vnto the King, these thirty dayes.

12 And they told to Mordecai Esthers words.

13 Then Mordecai commanded to answere Esther, Think not with thy selfe that thou shalt escape in the kings house, more then all the Iewes.

† Hebr. respiration. 14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, *then* shall there † enlargement and deliuerance arise to the Iewes from another place, but thou and thy fathers house shalbe destroyed: And who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdome for *such* a time as this?

15 ¶ Then Esther bade *them* returne Mordecai *this answere*:

† Hebr. found. 16 Goe gather together all the Iewes that are † present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and neither eate nor drinke three dayes, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise, and so will I goe in vnto the King, which *is* not according to the law, and if I perish, I perish.

† Hebr. passed. 17 So Mordecai † went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

CHAP. V.

1 Esther aduenturing on the Kings fauour, obtaineth the grace of the golden scepter, and inuiteth the King and Haman to a banket. 6 She being encouraged by the King in her suit, inuiteth them to another banket the next day. 9 Haman proud of his aduancement, repineth at the contempt of Mordecai. 14 By the counsell of Zeresh, he buildeth for him a paire of gallowes.

NOw it came to passe on the third day, that Esther put on her royall *apparell*, and stood in the inner court of the Kings house, ouer against the Kings house: and the King sate vpon his royall throne in the royall house, ouer against the gate of the house.

2 And it was so, when the King saw Esther the Queene standing in ☞ court, *that* she obtained fauour in his sight: & the King held out to Esther the golden scepter that *was* in his hand: so Esther drew neere, and touched the top of the scepter.

3 Then said the King vnto her, What wilt thou, Queene Esther? and what *is* thy requeſt? It shall be euen giuen thee to the halfe of the kingdom.

4 And Esther answered, If it seeme good vnto the King, let the King and Haman come this day vnto the banket that I haue prepared for him.

5 Then the King said, Cause Haman to make haste, that he may doas Esther hath said: so the King and Haman came to the banket that Esther had prepared.

6 ¶ And the King said vnto Esther at the banket of wine, What *is* thy petition, and it shalbe granted thee? and what is thy requeſt? euen to the halfe of the kingdome it shalbe performed.

7 Then answered Esther, and said, My petition, and my requeſt *is*,

† Hebr. to doe. 8 If I haue found fauour in the sight of the King, and if it please the King to grant my petition, and † to performe my requeſt, let the king, and Haman, come to the banket that I shall prepare for them, and I will doe to morrow, as the King hath said.

9 ¶ Then went Haman foorth that day ioyfull, and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai in the Kings gate, that hee stood not vp, nor moued for him, he was full of indignation against Mordecai.

† Hebr. caused to come. 10 Neuertheleſſe, Haman refrained himselfe, and when he came home, he sent and † called for his friends, and Zeresh his wife,

11 And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all the things wherein the King had promoted him, and how hee had aduanced him aboue the Princes, and seruants of the King.

12 Haman said moreouer, Yea, Esther ☞ Queene did let no man come in with the King vnto the banket that she had prepared, but my selfe, & to morrow am I inuited vnto her also with ☞ king.

13 Yet all this auaileth me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Iew sitting at the kings gate.

14 ¶ Then said Zeresh his wife, and all his friends vnto him, Let a † gallowes be made of fifty cubites high, and to morrow speake thou vnto the King, that Mordecai may bee hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the King vnto the banket. And the thing pleased Haman, and he caused the gallowes to be made.

† Hebr. tree.

CHAP. VI.

1 Ahasuerus reading in the Chronicles of the good seruice done by Mordecai, taketh care for his reward. 4 Haman comming to sue that Mordecai might be hanged, vnawares giueth counsell that he might do him honour, 12 Complaining of his misfortune, his friends tell him of his finall destiny.

ON that night † could not the king sleep, & he commanded to bring the book of records of the Chronicles, & they were read before ☞ king.

† Hebr. the Kings sleep fled away.

2 And it was found written, that Mordecai had told of ‖ Bigthana, and Teresh, two of the Kings chamberlaines, the keepers of the † doore, who sought to lay hand on the King Ahasuerus.

‖ Or, Bigthan. chap. 2.

3 And the King said, What honour and dignity hath beene done to Mordecai for this? Then said the Kings seruants that ministred vnto him, There is nothing done for him.

† Hebr. threshold.

4 ¶ And the King said, Who *is* in the court? (now Haman was come into the outward court of the Kings house, to speake vnto the King to hang Mordecai on the gallowes that hee had prepared for him)

5 And the Kings seruants said vnto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And the King said, Let him come in.

† Hebr. in whose honour the King delighteth.

6 So Haman came in, and the King said vnto him, What shall be done vnto the man † whom the King delighteth to honour? (Now Haman thought in his heart, To whom would the King delight to doe honour, more then to my selfe?)

† Hebr. whose honour the King delighteth.

7 And Haman answered the King, For the man † whom the King delighteth to honour,

8 † Let the royall apparell be brought, † which the King *useth* to weare, and the horse that the King rideth vpon, and the crowne royall which is set vpon his head:

† Hebr. let them bring the royall apparell. † Hebr. where with the King clotheth himselfe.

9 And let this apparell and horse be deliuered to the hand of one of the Kings most noble Princes, that they may aray the man withall, whom the King delighteth to honor, and † bring him on horsebacke thorow the street of the city, and proclaime before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the King delighteth to honour.

† Hebr. cause him to ride.

10 Then the King said to Haman, Make haste, *and* take the apparell, and the horse, as thou hast said, and doe euen so to Mordecai the Iew, that sitteth at the Kings gate: † let nothing faile of all that thou hast spoken.

† Hebr. suffer not a whit to fall.

11 Then tooke Haman the apparell and the horse, and arayed Mordecai, and brought him on horsebacke thorow the street of the city, & proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done vnto the man whom the King delighteth to honour.

12 ¶ And Mordecai came againe to the Kings gate:

gate: but Haman hasted to his house, mourning, and having his head couered.

13 And Haman told Zeresh his wife, and all his friends, euery thing that had befallen him. Then said his wise men, and Zeresh his wife vnto him, If Mordecai be of the seed of the Iewes, before whom thou hast begun to fal, thou shalt not preuaile against him, but shalt surely fal before him

14 And while they *were* yet talking with him, came the kings chamberlaines, & hasted to bring Haman vnto § banquet that Esther had prepared.

CHAP. VII.

1 Esther entertaining the King and Haman, maketh suit for her owne life, and her peoples. 5 Shee accuseth Haman. 7 The King in his anger vnderstanding of the gallowes which Haman had made for Mordecai, causeth him to bee hanged thereon.

SO the King and Haman came † to banquet with Esther the Queene.

2 And the King said againe vnto Esther on the second day at the banquet of wine, What *is* thy petition, Queene Esther, and it shall be granted thee? and what is thy request? and it shall be performed, euen to the halfe of the kingdome.

3 Then Esther the Queene answered, and said, If I haue found fauour in thy sight, O King, and if it please the King, let my life be giuen me at my petition, and my people at my request.

4 For we are sold, I, and my people, † to be destroyed, to be slaine, and to perish: but if we had beene sold for bond-men, and bond-women, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not counteruaile the Kings dammage.

5 ¶ Then the king Ahasuerus answered, & said vnto Esther the Queene, Who is he? and where is he † that durst presume in his heart to do so?

6 And Esther said, † The aduersary and enemy *is* this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid ‖ before the King and the Queene.

7 ¶ And the King arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath, *went* into the palace garden: and Haman stood vp to make request for his life to Esther the Queene: for he saw that there was euill determined against him by the King.

8 Then § King returned out of the palace garden, into the place of the banquet of wine, & Haman was fallen vpon § bed whereon Esther *was*. Then said the king, Wil he force the Queen also † before me in the house? As the word went out of the kings mouth, they couered Hamans face.

9 And Harbonah one of the Chamberlaines, said before the king, Behold also the † gallowes, fifty cubites high, which Haman had made for Mordecai, who had spoken good for the King, standeth in the house of Haman. Then the King said, Hang him thereon.

10 So they hanged Haman on the gallowes that he had prepared for Mordecai. Then was the Kings wrath pacified.

CHAP. VIII.

1 Mordecai is aduanced. 3 Esther maketh suit to reuerse Hamans letters. 7 Ahasuerus graunteth to the Iewes to defend themselues. 15 Mordecais honour, and the Iewes ioy.

ON that day did the King Ahasuerus giue the house of Haman, the Iewes enemy, vnto Esther the Queene, and Mordecai came before the King, for Esther had told what he *was* vnto her.

2 And the King tooke off his ring which he had taken from Haman, and gaue it vnto Mordecai. And Esther set Mordecai ouer the house of Haman.

3 ¶ And Esther spake yet againe before the King, and fell downe at his feet, † and besought him with teares to put away the mischiefe of Haman the Agagite, and his deuice, that he had deuised against the Iewes.

4 Then the King held out the golden Scepter toward Esther. So Esther arose and stood before the King,

5 And said, If it please the King, and if I haue found fauour in his sight, and the thing seeme right before the King, and I be pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reuerse † the letters deuised by Haman the sonne of Hammedatha the Agagite, ‖ which he wrote to destroy the Iewes, which are in all the Kings prouinces.

6 For how can I † endure to see the euill that shall come vnto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kinred?

7 ¶ Then the King Ahasuerus said vnto Esther the Queene, and to Mordecai the Iew, Behold, I haue giuen Esther the house of Haman, and him they haue hanged vpon the gallowes, because he laid his hand vpon the Iewes.

8 Write yee also for the Iewes, as it liketh you, in the Kings name, and seale it with the Kings ring: for the writing which is written in the Kings name, and sealed with the Kings ring, * may no man reuerse.

9 Then were the Kings Scribes called at that time, in the third moneth, (that is the moneth Sinan) on the three & twentieth day thereof, and it was written (according to all that Mordecai commanded) vnto the Iewes, & to the lieutenants and § deputies and rulers of the prouinces, which are from India vnto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and seuen prouinces, vnto euery prouince according to the writing thereof, & vnto euery people after their language, and to the Iewes according to their writing, & according to their language.

10 And he wrote in the King Ahasuerus name, and sealed *it* with the Kings ring, and sent letters by posts on horsebacke, *and* riders on mules, camels, *and* young dromedaries:

11 Wherein the King granted the Iewes, which were in euery city, to gather themselues together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish all the power of the people and prouince that would assault them, *both* little ones, and women, and *to take* the spoile of them for a prey:

12 Vpon one day, in all the prouinces of King Ahasuerus, *namely* vpon the thirteenth day of the twelfth moneth, which *is* the moneth Adar.

13 The copy of the writing for a commandement to bee giuen in euery prouince, was † published vnto all people, and that the Iewes should bee ready against that day, to auenge themselues on their enemies.

14 *So* the posts that rode vpon mules *and* camels went out, being hastened, and pressed on by the Kings commandement, and the decree was giuen at Shushan the palace.

15 ¶ And Mordecai went out from the presence of the King in royall apparell, of ‖ blue, and white, and with a great crowne of gold, and with a garment of fine linnen, and purple, and the city of Shushan reioyced, and was glad:

16 The Iewes had light and gladnesse, and ioy and honour.

17 And in euery prouince, and in euery city, whithersoeuer the kings commandement, and his decree came, the Iewes had ioy and gladnesse, a feast and a good day: and many of the people of the land became Iewes, for the feare of the Iewes fell vpon them.

CHAP.

† Heb. *and she wept and besought him.*

† Heb. *the deuice.*

‖ Or, *who wrote.*

† Hebr. *be able that I may see.*

* See cha. 1. 19.

† Hebr. *reuealed.*

‖ Or, *violet.*

CHAP. IX.

1 The Iewes (the Rulers for feare of Mordecai helping them) ſlay their enemies, with the ten ſons of Haman. 12 Ahaſuerus at the requeſt of Eſther, graunteth another day of ſlaughter, and Hamans ſonnes to be hanged. 20 The two dayes of Purim are made feſtiuall.

NOw in the twelfth month (that is the moneth Adar) on ſ thirteenth day of the ſame, when the kings commandement and his decree drew neere to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Iewes hoped to haue power ouer them: (though it was turned to the contrary, that the Iewes had rule ouer them that hated them,)

2 The Iewes gathered themſelues together in their cities, thorowout all the prouinces of the King Ahaſuerus, to lay hand on ſuch as ſought their hurt, and no man could withſtand them: for the feare of them fell vpon all people.

3 And all the Rulers of the prouinces, and the Lieutenants, and the Deputies, and † Officers of the King, helped the Iewes: becauſe the feare of Mordecai fell vpon them.

† Hebr. thoſe which did the buſineſſe that belonged to the King

4 For Mordecai *was* great in ſ kings houſe, & his fame went out, thorowout all the prouinces: for this man Mordecai waxed greater & greater.

5 Thus the Iewes ſmote all their enemies with the ſtroke of the ſword, and ſlaughter, and deſtruction, and did † what they would vnto thoſe that hated them.

† Hebr. according to their will

6 And in Shuſhan the palace, the Iewes ſlew and deſtroyed fiue hundred men:

7 And Parſhandatha, & Dalphon, & Aſpatha,

8 And Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha,

9 And Parmaſhta, and Ariſai, and Aridai, and Vaiezatha,

10 The ten ſonnes of Haman, the ſon of Hammedatha, the enemie of the Iewes ſlew they, but on the ſpoile laid they not their hand.

11 On that day, the number of thoſe that were ſlaine in Shuſhan the palace, † was brought before the King.

† Hebr. came.

12 ¶ And the king ſaid vnto Eſther the Queene; The Iewes haue ſlaine and deſtroyed fiue hundred men in Shuſhan the palace, and the ten ſons of Haman; what haue they done in the reſt of the Kings prouinces? now what *is* thy petition? and it ſhall be granted thee: or what *is* thy requeſt further? and it ſhall be done.

13 Then ſaid Eſther, If it pleaſe the King, let it be granted to the Iewes which *are* in Shuſhan, to doe to morrow alſo, according vnto this daies decree, and let Hamans ten ſons be † hanged vpon the gallowes.

† Hebr. let men hang.

14 And the king commanded it ſo to be done: and the decree was giuen at Shuſhan, and they hanged Hamans ten ſonnes.

15 For the Iewes that *were* in Shuſhan, gathered themſelues together on ſ fourteenth day alſo of the moneth Adar, and ſlew three hundred men at Shuſhan: but on ſ prey they laid not their hand.

16 But the other Iewes that *were* in the Kings prouinces, gathered themſelues together, and ſtood for their liues, and had reſt from their enemies, and ſlew of their foes ſeuenty & fiue thouſand: but they laid not their hands on the prey.

17 On the thirteenth day of the moneth Adar, and on the fourteenth day † of the ſame, reſted they, and made it a day of feaſting and gladnes.

† Hebr. in it.

18 But the Iewes that *were* at Shuſhan, aſſembled together on the thirteenth *day* thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth *day* of the ſame they reſted, and made it a day of feaſting and gladneſſe.

19 Therefore the Iewes of the villages, that dwelt in the vnwalled townes, made the fourteenth day of the moneth Adar, *a day* of gladneſſe and feaſting, and a good day, and of ſending portions one to another.

20 ¶ And Mordecai wrote theſe things, and ſent letters vnto all the Iewes, that *were* in all ſ prouinces of the King Ahaſuerus, *both* nigh and far,

21 To eſtabliſh *this* among them, that they ſhould keepe the fourteenth day of the moneth Adar, and the fifteenth day of the ſame, yeerely:

22 As the dayes wherein the Iewes reſted from their enemies, and the moneth which was turned vnto them, from ſorrow to ioy, and from mourning into a good day: that they ſhould make them dayes of feaſting and ioy, and of ſending portions one to another, and gifts to the poore.

23 And the Iewes vndertooke to do as they had begun, and as Mordecai had written vnto them:

24 Becauſe Haman the ſonne of Hammedatha the Agagite, the enemy of all the Iewes, had deuiſed againſt the Iewes to deſtroy them, and had caſt Pur (that *is*, the lot) to † conſume them, and to deſtroy them.

† Hebr. cruſh.

25 But † when *Eſther* came before the King, he commanded by letters that his wicked deuice which he deuiſed againſt the Iewes ſhould returne vpon his owne head, and that he and his ſonnes ſhould be hanged on the gallowes.

† Hebr. when came.

26 Wherefore they called theſe dayes Purim, after the name of ‖ Pur: therefore for all the words of this letter, and of *that* which they had ſeene concerning this matter, and which had come vnto them,

‖ That *Lot.*

27 The Iewes ordained, and tooke vpon them, and vpon their ſeed, and vpon all ſuch as ioyned themſelues vnto them, ſo as it ſhould not † faile, that they would keepe theſe two dayes, according to their writing, and according to their *appointed* time, euery yeere:

† Hebr. paſſe.

28 And that theſe dayes *ſhould be* remembred and kept throughout euery generation, euery family, euery prouince, and euery city, and that theſe dayes of Purim ſhould not † faile from among the Iewes, nor the memoriall of them † perith from their ſeed.

† Hebr. paſſe. † Hebr. be ended

29 Then Eſther ſ Queene, the daughter of Abihail, and Mordecai the Iew wrote with † all authority, to confirme this ſecond letter of Purim.

† Heb. ſtrength

30 And he ſent the letters vnto all the Iewes, to the hundred, twenty and ſeuen prouinces of the kingdome of Ahaſuerus, *with* words of peace and trueth:

31 To confirme theſe dayes of Purim, in their times *appointed*, according as Mordecai the Iew, and Eſther the Queene had enioyned them, & as they had decreed † for themſelues, and for their ſeed, the matters of the faſtings and their cry.

† Hebr. for their ſoules.

32 And ſ decree of Eſther confirmed theſe matters of Purim, and it was written in the booke.

CHAP. X.

1 Ahaſuerus his greatneſſe. 3 Mordecai his aduancement.

AND the King Ahaſuerus laid a tribute vpon the land, and vpon the Iles of the ſea.

2 And all the acts of his power, and of his might, and the declaration of the greatneſſe of Mordecai, whereunto the King † aduanced him, *are* they not written in the booke of the Chronicles of the kings of Media and Perſia?

† Hebr. made him great.

3 For Mordecai the Iew *was* next vnto king Ahaſuerus, & great among the Iewes, & accepted of the multitude of his brethren, ſeeking the wealth of his people, and ſpeaking peace to all his ſeed.

¶ THE

¶ THE BOOKE OF IOB.

CHAP. I.

1 The holines, riches, and religious care of Iob for his children. 6 Satan appearing before God, by calumniation obtaineth leaue to tempt Iob. 13 Vnderstanding of the losse of his goods and children, in his mourning he blesseth God.

THere was a man in the land of Vz, whose name was Iob, and that man was *perfect and vpright, and one that feared God, and eschewed euil.

2 And there were borne vnto him seuen sonnes and three daughters.

3 His ‖ substance also was seuen thousand sheepe, and three thousand camels, and fiue hundred yoke of oxen, and fiue hundred shee asses, and a very great ‖ houshold: so that this man was the greatest of all the † men of the East.

4 And his sons went and feasted in *their* houses, euery one his day, and sent & called for their three sisters, to eat and to drinke with them.

5 And it was so, when the dayes of *their* feasting were gone about, that Iob sent and sanctified them, and rose vp early in the morning, and offered burnt offerings *according* to the number of them all: For Iob said, It may be that my sons haue sinned, and * cursed God in their hearts: Thus did Iob † continually.

6 ¶ Now there was a day when the sonnes of God came to present themselues before the LORD, and † Satan came also † among them.

7 And the LORD said vnto Satan, Whence commest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the * earth, and from walking vp and downe in it.

8 And the LORD said vnto Satan, †Hast thou considered my seruant Iob, that *there is* none like him in the earth; a perfect and an vpright man, one that feareth God, and eschewth euill?

9 Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doeth Iob feare God for nought?

10 Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on euery side? Thou hast blessed the work of his hands, & his ‖ substance is increased in the land.

11 But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, †and he will curse thee to thy face.

12 And the LORD said vnto Satan, Behold, all that he hath, is in thy †power: onely vpon himselfe put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there was a day when his sonnes and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brothers house:

14 And there came a messenger vnto Iob, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them,

15 And the Sabeans fell *vpon them*, and tooke them away; yea, they haue slaine the seruants with the edge of the sword, and I onely am escaped alone, to tell thee.

16 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, ‖ The fire of God is fallen from heauen, and hath burnt vp the sheepe and the seruants, and consumed them, and I onely am escaped alone, to tell thee.

17 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The Caldeans made out three bands, and † fell vpon the camels, and haue carryed them away, yea, and slaine the seruants with the edge of the sword, and I onely am escaped alone, to tell thee.

18 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy sonnes and thy daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brothers house:

19 And behold, there came a great wind † from the wildernes, and smote the foure corners of the house, and it fell vpon the yong men, & they are dead, and I only am escaped alone, to tell thee.

20 Then Iob arose, and rent his ‖ mantle, and shaued his head, and fell down vpon the ground, and worshipped,

21 And said, *Naked came I out of my mothers wombe, and naked shall I returne thither: the LORD gaue, and the LORD hath taken away: blessed be the Name of the LORD.

22 In all this Iob sinned not, nor ‖ charged God foolishly.

† *Hebr. from the side, &c.*

‖ *Or, vpon.*

* *Eccles. 5.14. 1 tim. 6.7*

‖ *Or, attributed folly to God*

CHAP. II.

1 Satan appearing againe before God, obtaineth further leaue to tempt Iob: 7 He smiteth him with sore boyles. 9 Iob reproueth his wife, mooning him to curse God. 11 His three friends condole with him in silence.

AGaine there was a day when the sonnes of God came to present themselues before the LORD, and Satan came also among them to present himselfe before the LORD.

2 And the LORD said vnto Satan, From whence commest thou? * And Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking vp and downe in it.

* *Chap. 1.7.*

3 *And the LORD said vnto Satan, Hast thou considered my seruant Iob, that *there is* none like him in the earth, a perfect and an vpright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth euill? and still he holdeth fast his integrity, although thou mouedst me against him, † to destroy him without cause.

* *Chap. 1. verse 1. and 8.*

† *Hebr. to swallow him vp.*

4 And Satan answered the LORD, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath, will he giue for his life.

5 But put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to thy face.

6 And the LORD said vnto Satan, Behold, he *is* in thine hand, ‖ but saue his life.

‖ *Or, only.*

7 ¶ So went Satan forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Iob with sore boyles, from the sole of his foot vnto his crowne.

8 And he tooke him a potsherd to scrape himselfe withall; and he sate downe among the ashes.

9 ¶ Then said his wife vnto him, Doest thou still retaine thine integrity? Curse God, and die.

10 But he said vnto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh: what? shall we receiue good at the hand of God, and shall we not receiue euill? In all this did not Iob sinne with his lips.

11 ¶ Now when Iobs three friends heard of all this euill that was come vpon him, they came euery one from his owne place: Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite; for they had made an appointment together to come to mourne with him, and to comfort him.

12 And when they lift vp their eyes afarre off,

and knew him not, they lifted vp their voyce, and wept, and they rent euery one his mantle, and sprinkled dust vpon their heads toward heauen.

13 So they sate downe with him vpon the ground seuen dayes, and seuen nights, and none spake a word vnto him; for they saw that *his* griefe was very great.

CHAP. III.

1 Iob curseth the day and seruices of his birth. 13 The ease of death. 20 He complaineth of life, because of his anguish.

AFter this opened Iob his mouth, and cursed his day.

2 And Iob † spake, and said,

3 * Let the day perish wherein I was borne, and the night *in which* it was said, There is a man child conceiued.

4 Let that day be darknes, let not God regard it from aboue, neither let the light shine vpon it

5 Let darknes and the shadow of death ‖ staine it, let a cloud dwell vpon it, ‖ let the blackneſſe of the day terrifie it.

6 As for that night, let darknes seaze vpon it, ‖ let it not be ioyned vnto the dayes of the yeer, let it not come into the number of the moneths.

7 Loe, let that night be solitary, let no ioyfull voyce come therein.

8 Let them curse it that curse the day, who are ready to raise vp ‖ their mourning.

9 Let the starres of the twilight thereof be darke, let it looke for light, but *haue* none, neither let it see † the dawning of the day:

10 Because it shut not vp the doores of my *mothers* wombe, nor hid sorrow from mine eyes.

11 Why died I not from the wombe? *why* did I *not* giue vp the Ghost when I came out of the belly?

12 Why did the knees preuent me? or why the breasts, that I should sucke?

13 For now should I haue lien still, and beene quiet, I should haue slept; then had I bin at rest,

14 With Kings and Counsellers of the earth, which built desolate places for themselues:

15 Or with Princes that *had* gold, who filled their houses with siluer:

16 Or as an hidden vntimely birth, I had not beene; as infants *which* neuer saw light.

17 There the wicked cease *from* troubling: and there the † weary be at rest.

18 *There* the prisoners rest together, they heare not the voyce of the oppressour.

19 The small and great are there, and the seruant *is* free from his master.

20 Wherefore is light giuen to him that is in misery, and life vnto the bitter *in* soule?

21 Which † long for death, but it *commeth* not, and dig for it more then for hid treasures:

22 Which reioyce exceedingly, *and* are glad when they can finde the graue?

23 *Why is light giuen* to a man whose way is hid, * and whom God hath hedged in?

24 For my sighing commeth † before I eat, and my roarings are powred out like the waters.

25 For † the thing which I greatly feared is come vpon me: and that which I was afraid of, is come vnto me.

26 I was not in safety, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet: yet trouble came.

CHAP. IIII.

1 Eliphaz reproueth Iob for want of religion. 7 He teacheth Gods iudgements to bee not for the righteous but for the wicked. 12 His feareful vision, to humble the excellencies of creatures before God.

THen Eliphaz the Temanite answered, and said,

2 *If* we assay † to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieued? but † who can withhold himselfe from speaking?

3 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast strengthened the weake hands.

4 Thy words haue vpholden him that was falling, & thou hast strengthened † the feeble knees.

5 But now it is come vpon thee, and thou fainteſt: it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.

6 *Is* not this thy feare, thy confidence? the vprightneſſe of thy wayes, and thy hope?

7 Remember, I pray thee, who *euer* perished being innocent? or where were † righteous cut off?

8 * Euen as I haue seene, they that plow iniquity, and sow wickedneſſe, reap the same.

9 By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his *nostrils are they consumed.

10 The roaring of the Lion, and the voyce of the fierce Lion, and the teeth of the young Lions are broken.

11 The old Lion perisheth for lacke of prey, and the stout Lions whelps are scattered abroad.

12 Now a thing was † secretly brought to me, and mine eare receiued a little thereof.

13 In thoughts from the visions of the night, when deepe sleepe falleth on men;

14 Feare † came vpon mee; and trembling, which made † all my bones to shake.

15 Then a spirit passed before my face: the haire of my flesh stood vp.

16 It stood still, but I could not discerne the forme thereof: an image *was* before mine eyes, ‖ *there was* silence, and I heard a voyce, *saying*,

17 Shall mortall man be more iust then God? shall a man be more pure then his Maker?

18 Behold, he * put no trust in his seruants; ‖ and his Angels he charged with folly:

19 How much lesse *on* them that dwell in *houses of clay, whose foundation is in the dust, which are crushed before the moth.

20 They are † destroied frō morning to euening: they perish for euer, without any regarding *it*.

21 Doth not their excellency *which is* in them, goe away? they die, euen without wisedome.

CHAP. V.

1 The harme of inconsideration. 3 The end of the wicked is misery. 6 God is to be regarded in affliction. 17 The happy end of Gods correction.

CAll now; if there be any that will answere thee, and to which of the Saints wilt thou ‖ turne?

2 For wrath killeth the foolish man, and ‖ enuy slayeth the silly one.

3 I haue seene the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.

4 His children are farre from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, neither *is there* any to deliuer *them*.

5 Whose harueſt the hungry eateth vp, and taketh it euen out of the thornes, and the robber swalloweth vp their substance.

6 Although ‖ affliction commeth not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground:

7 Yet man is borne vnto ‖ trouble, as † the sparkes fly vpward.

8 I would seeke vnto God, and vnto God would I commit my cause:

9 *Which doth great things † and vnsearchable: marueilous things † without number.

10 Who giueth raine vpon the earth, and sendeth waters vpon the † fields:

11 *To

† Hebr. answered
*Chap. 10.18,19. Ier. 20.14.
‖ Or, challenge it.
‖ Or, let them terrifie it as those who haue a bitter day
‖ Or, let it not reioyce among the dayes.
‖ Or, Leuiathan.
† Hebr. the eyelids of the morning.
† Hebr. wearied in strength.
† Hebr. waite.
* Chap. 19.8.
† Hebr. before my meat.
† Hebr. I feared a feare, and it came vpon me.
† Hebr. beaten places.
‖ Or, looke
‖ Or, indignation.
‖ Or, iniquity.
‖ Or, labour.
† Heb. the sonnes of the burning coale, lift vp to flie.
*Chap. 9.10. pſa. 72.18. rom. 11.33.
† Heb. and there is no searth.
† Heb. is there be no number.
† Heb. on places.

11 *To set vp on high those that be low, that those which mourne, may be exalted to safety.
12 * He disappointeth the deuices of the craftie, so that their hands ‖ cannot performe *their* enterprise.
13 * He taketh the wise in their *owne* craftinesse: and the counsell of the froward is carried headlong.
14 * They ‖ meet with darknesse in the day time, and grope in the noone day as in the night.
15 But hee saueth the poore from the sword, from their mouth, & from ȝ hand of the mighty.
16 * So the poore hath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth.
17 * Behold, happy *is* the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty.
18 * For he maketh sore, and bindeth vp: hee woundeth, and his hands make whole.
19 *He shall deliuer thee in six troubles, yea, in seuen there shall no euill touch thee.
20 In famine he shall redeeme thee from death: and in warre from the † power of the sword.
21 Thou shalt bee hid ‖ from the scourge of the tongue: neither shalt thou bee afraid of destruction, when it commeth.
22 At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou bee afraid of the beasts of the earth.
23 *For thou *shalt bee* in league with the stones of the field: and the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee.
24 And thou shalt know that thy ‖ tabernacle *shall be* in peace, and thou shalt visit thy habitation, and shalt not ‖ sinne.
25 Thou shalt know also that thy seed shall bee ‖ great, and thine off-spring as the grasse of the earth.
26 Thou shalt come to thy graue in a full age, like as a shock of corn † cõmeth in, in his season.
27 Loe this, we haue searched it, so it *is*: heare it, and know thou it † for thy good.

‖ *Or, erre.* ‖ *Or, much.* † *Hebr. ascendeth.* † *Hebr.*

CHAP. VI.

Iob sheweth that his complaints are not causeleſſe. 8 He wisheth for death, wherein hee is assured of comfort. 14 Hee reproueth his friends of vnkindnesse.

BVt Iob answered, and said,
2 Oh that my griefe were thorowly weighed, and my calamity † laid in the balances together.
3 For now it would be heauier then the sand of the sea, therefore my words are ‖ swallowed vp.
4 *For the arrowes of the Almighty are within mee, the poison whereof drinketh vp my spirit; the terrours of God doe set themselues in aray against me.
5 Doth the wilde asse bray † when hee hath grasse? or loweth the oxe ouer his fodder?
6 Can that which is vnsauoury be eaten without salt? or is there any taste in the white of an egge?
7 The things *that* my soule refused to touch, are as my sorrowfull meat.
8 Oh that I might haue my request! and that God would grant me † the thing that I long for!
9 Euen that it would please God to destroy me, that he would let loose his hand, and cut me off:
10 Then should I yet haue comfort, yea, I would harden my selfe in sorrow; let him not spare, for I haue not concealed the words of the holy One.
11 What *is* my strength, that I should hope? and what *is* mine end, that I should prolong my life?
12 *Is* my strength the strength of stones? or *is* my flesh † of brasse?
13 *Is* not my helpe in mee? and *is* wisedome driuen quite from me?
14 † To him that is afflicted, pity *should be shewed* from his friend; but hee forsaketh the feare of the Almighty.
15 My brethren haue dealt deceitfully as a brook, & as ȝ stream of brooks they passe away,
16 Which are blackish by reason of the yce, *and* wherein the snow is hid:
17 What time they waxe warme, † they vanish: † when it is hot, they are † consumed out of their place.
18 The pathes of their way are turned aside; they goe to nothing, and perish.
19 The troupes of Tema looked, the companies of Sheba waited for them.
20 They were confounded because they had hoped: they came thither, and were ashamed.
21 ‖ For now yee are † nothing; ye see *my* casting downe, and are afraid.
22 Did I say, Bring vnto me? or giue a reward for me of your substance?
23 Or deliuer me from the enemies hand, or redeeme me from the hand of the mighty?
24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue: and cause me to vnderstand wherein I haue erred.
25 How forcible are right words? but what doth your arguing reproue?
26 Doe ye imagine to reproue words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, which *are* as winde?
27 Yea, † yee ouerwhelme the fatherlesse, and you dig *a pit* for your friend.
28 Now therefore be content, looke vpon me, for it is † euident vnto *you*, if I lie.
29 Returne, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, returne againe: my righteousnesse ‖ *is* in it.
30 Is there iniquity in my tongue? cannot † my taste discerne peruerse things?

† *Hebr. brasen.* † *Hebr. to him that melteth.* ‖ *Or, for now ye are like to them.* *heb. to it.* † *Heb. not* † *Hebr. they are cut off.* † *Heb. in the heate thereof.* † *Hebr. extinguished.* † *Heb. ye cause to fall vpon.* † *Heb. before your face.* ‖ *That is, in this matter.* † *Heb. my palate.*

CHAP. VII.

Iob excuseth his desire of death. 12 Hee complaineth of his owne restlesnesse, 17 and Gods watchfulnesse.

IS *there* not ‖ an appointed time to man vpon earth? *are* not his dayes also like the dayes of an hireling?
2 As a seruant † earnestly desireth the shadow, and as an hireling looketh for *the reward* of his worke:
3 So am I made to possesse moneths of vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to me.
4 When I lie downe, I say, When shall I arise, and the † night bee gone? and I am full of tossings to and fro, vnto the dawning of the day.
5 My flesh is clothed with wormes and clods of dust; my skin is broken, and become loathsome.
6 *My dayes are swifter then a weauers shuttle, and are spent without hope.
7 O remember that my life is winde: mine eye † shall no more ‖ see good.
8 The eye of him that hath seen me, shal see me no *more*: thine eyes *are* vpon me, and I ‖ *am* not.
9 *As* the cloud is consumed, and vanisheth away: so he that goeth downe to the graue, shall come vp no *more*.
10 He shall returne no more to his house, neither shall his place know him, any more.
11 Therefore I will not refraine my mouth, I will speake in the anguish of my spirit, I will complaine in the bitternesse of my soule.
12 Am I a Sea, or a Whale, that thou setteſt a watch ouer mee?

‖ *Or, a warfare.* † *Hebr. gapeth after.* † *Heb. the euening be measured.* *Chap. 16.22. psal. 90.6. and 102. 11. & 103. 15. & 144. 4. isa. 40.6. iam. 4.14* † *Hebr. shall not returne.* ‖ *To see, that is, to enioy.* ‖ *That is, I can liue no longer.*

13 When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint:
14 Then thou skarest mee with dreames, and terrifiest me through visions.
15 So that my soule chooseth strangling: *and* death rather † then my life.
16 I loath *it*, I would not liue alway: let mee alone, for my dayes *are* vanity.
17 * What *is* man that thou shouldest magnifie him? and that thou shouldest set thine heart vpon him?
18 And *that* thou shouldest visite him euery morning, *and* try him euery moment?
19 How long wilt thou not depart from mee, nor let me alone till I swallow downe my spittle?
20 I haue sinned, what shall I doe vnto thee, O thou preseruer of men? why hast thou set me as a marke against thee, so that I am a burden to my selfe?
21 And why doest thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleepe in the dust, and thou shalt seeke me in the morning, but I shall not be.

† *Hebr. then my bones.*
* Psal. 8.4. and 144.3. heb. 2.6.

CHAP. VIII.

1 *Bildad sheweth Gods iustice, in dealing with men according to their workes.* 8 *He alledgeth antiquity to proone the certaine destruction of the hypocrite.* 20 *He applieth Gods iust dealing to Iob.*

THen answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,
2 How long wilt thou speake these things? and *how long* shall the words of thy mouth *bee like* a strong wind?
3 * Doeth God peruert iudgement? or doth the Almighty peruert iustice?
4 If thy children haue sinned against him, and he haue cast them away † for their transgression:
5 * If thou wouldest seeke vnto God betimes, and make thy supplication to the Almighty:
6 If thou *wert* pure and vpright, surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habitation of thy righteousnesse prosperous.
7 Though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase.
8 *For enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thy selfe to ſ search of their fathers.
9 (For * we *are but of* yesterday, and know † nothing, because our dayes vpon earth *are* a shadow.)
10 Shall not they teach thee, *and* tell thee, and vtter words out of their heart?
11 Can the rush grow vp without mire? can the flag grow without water?
12 * Whilest it *is* yet in his greennes, *and* not cut downe, it withereth before any *other* herbe.
13 So *are* the paths of all that forget God, and the * hypocrites hope shall perish:
14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust shall be † a spiders web.
15 He shal leane vpon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shal not endure.
16 He *is* greene before the Sun, and his branch shooteth foorth in his garden.
17 His roots are wrapped about the heape, *and* seeth the place of stones.
18 If he destroy him from his place, then *it* shall deny him, *saying*, I haue not seene thee.
19 Behold, this *is* the ioy of his way, and out of the earth shall others grow.
20 Behold, God will not cast away a perfect man, neither will he † helpe the euill doers:
21 Till he fill thy mouth *with* laughing, and thy lips *with* † reioycing.
22 They that hate thee shall be clothed with † shame, and the dwelling place of the wicked † shall come to nought.

*Deut. 32.4.2. chro. 19.7 dan. 9.14.
† *Heb. in the hand of their transgression.*
*Chap. 22.23.
* Deut. 4.32.
* See chap. 7.6. gen. 47.9. 1 chr. 29. 15. psal. 144.4. & 39. 14.
† *Hebr. not.*
*Psal. 129.6. ier. 17.6.
* Chap. 11.20. & 18.14. psal. 112. 10. prou. 10.28.
† *Hebr. a spiders house.*
† *Hebr. take the vngodly by the hand.*
† *Hebr. shouting for ioy.*
† *Hebr. shall be.*

CHAP. IX.

1 *Iob acknowledging Gods iustice, sheweth there is no contending with him.* 22 *Mans innocency is not to be condemned by afflictions.*

THen Iob answered, and said,
2 I know it *is* so of a trueth: but how should * man be iust ‖ with God?
3 If he will contend with him, hee cannot answere him one of a thousand.
4 He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath hardened *himselfe* against him, and hath prospered?
5 Which remoueth the mountaines, and they know not: which ouerturneth them in his anger:
6 Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble:
7 Which commandeth the Sun, and it riseth not: and sealeth vp the Starres.
8 * Which alone spreadeth out the heauens, and treadeth vpon the † waues of the sea:
9 * Which maketh † Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the chambers of the South.
10 * Which doth great things past finding out, yea, and wonders without number.
11 Loe, he goeth by mee, and I see *him* not: he passeth on also, but I perceiue him not.
12 * Behold, he taketh away, † who can hinder him? who will say vnto him, What doest thou?
13 *If* God will not withdraw his anger, the † proud helpers doe stoope vnder him.
14 How much lesse shall I answere him, *and* chuse out my words *to reason* with him?
15 Whom, though I were righteous, *yet* would I not answere, *but* I would make supplication to my Iudge.
16 If I had called, and he had answered mee, *yet* would I not beleeue that he had hearkened vnto my voyce:
17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds without cause.
18 He will not suffer mee to take my breath, but filleth me with bitternesse.
19 If *I speake* of strength, loe he *is* strong: and if of iudgement, who shall set me a time *to pleade?*
20 If I iustifie my selfe, mine *owne* mouth shall condemne mee: *If I say*, I am perfect, it shall also proue me peruerse.
21 *Though* I *were* perfect, *yet* would I not know my soule: I would despise my life.
22 This *is* one thing, therefore I said *it*: he destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.
23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the triall of the innocent.
24 The earth is giuen into the hand of the wicked: hee couereth the faces of the Iudges thereof: if not, where, *and* who *is* he?
25 Now my dayes are swifter then a Poste: they flee away, they see no good.
26 They are passed away as the † ‖ swift ships: as the Eagle *that* hasteth to the prey.
27 If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leaue off my heauinesse, and comfort my selfe:
28 I am afraid of all my sorrowes, I know that thou wilt not hold me innocent.
29 If I be wicked, why then labour I in vaine?
30 If I wash my selfe with snow water, and make my hands neuer so cleane:
31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine owne clothes shall ‖ abhorre me.
32 For hee *is* not a man as I am, *that* I should answere

* Psal. 143.2.
‖ Or, iust with.
† Hebr. ships of desire.
‖ Or, ships of Ebron.
‖ Or, make me to be abhorred.

answere him, *and* wee should come together in iudgement.

33 Neither is there † any ‖ dayes-man betwixt vs, *that* might lay his hand vpon vs both.

34 Let him take his rod away from mee, and let not his feare terrifie me:

35 *Then* would I speake, and not feare him, † but *it is* not so with me.

CHAP. X.

1 *Iob taking liberty of complaint, expostulateth with God about his afflictions.* 18 *He complaineth of life, and craueth a little ease before death.*

MY soule is ‖ weary of my life, I will leaue my complaint vpon my selfe, I will speake in the bitternesse of my soule.

2 I will say vnto God, Doe not condemne me, shew me wherefore thou contendest with mee.

3 *Is* it good vnto thee, that thou shouldest oppresse? that thou shouldest despite † the worke of thine hands, and shine vpon the counsell of the wicked?

4 Hast thou eyes of flesh? or seest thou as man seeth?

5 *Are* thy dayes as the dayes of man? *are* thy yeeres as mans dayes,

6 That thou inquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sinne?

7 † Thou knowest that I am not wicked, and *there is* none that can deliuer out of thine hand.

8 Thine hands † haue made me, and fashioned mee together round about; yet thou doest destroy me.

9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast made me as the clay, and wilt thou bring me into dust againe?

10 * Hast thou not powred mee out as milke, and crudled me like cheese?

11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast † fenced me with bones and sinewes.

12 Thou hast granted me life, and fauour, and thy visitation hath preserued my spirit.

13 And these things hast thou hid in thine heart; I know that this *is* with thee.

14 If I sinne, then thou markest mee, and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.

15 If I be wicked, wo vnto me, and *if* I be righteous, *yet* will I not lift vp my head: I am full of confusion, therefore see thou mine affliction:

16 For it increaseth: thou huntest mee as a fierce Lion: and againe thou shewest thy selfe maruellous vpon me.

17 Thou renewest thy ‖ witnesses against me, and increasest thy indignation vpon me: changes and warre are against me.

18 * Wherefore then hast thou brought mee foorth out of the wombe? Oh that I had giuen vp the ghost, and no eye had seene me!

19 I should haue beene as though I had not beene, I should haue beene caryed from the wombe to the graue.

20 *Are not my dayes few? cease then, *and* let me alone, that I may take comfort a little,

21 Before I go *whence* I shall not returne, *euen* to the land of darknes and the shadow of death,

22 A land of darknesse, as darknes it selfe, *and* of the shadow of death, without any order, and *where* the light *is* as darknesse.

CHAP. XI.

1 *Zophar reproueth Iob for iustifying himselfe.* 5 *Gods wisedome is vnsearchable.* 13 *The assured blessing of repentance.*

THen answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,

2 Should not the multitude of words bee answered? and should † a man full of talke be iustified?

3 Should thy ‖ lies make men hold their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?

4 For thou hast said, My doctrine *is* pure, and I am cleane in thine eyes.

5 But, O that God would speake, and open his lips against thee,

6 And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisedome, that *they are* double to that which is: know therefore that God exacteth of thee *lesse* then thine iniquity *deserueth*.

7 Canst thou by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Almighty vnto perfection?

8 *It is* † as high as heauen, what canst thou doe? deeper then hell, what canst thou know?

9 The measure thereof *is* longer then the earth, and broader then the sea.

10 If he ‖ cut off, and shut vp, or gather together, then † who can hinder him?

11 For he knoweth vaine men, he seeth wickednesse also, will he not then consider *it*?

12 For † vaine man would bee wise, though man be borne *like* a wild asses colt.

13 If thou prepare thine heart and stretch out thine hands toward him:

14 If iniquity be in thine hand, put it far away, and let not wickednes dwell in thy tabernacles.

15 For then shalt thou lift vp thy face without spot, yea, thou shalt be stedfast, and shalt not feare:

16 Because thou shalt forget *thy* misery, and remember *it* as waters that passe away:

17 And *thine* age † shall bee clearer then the noone-day: thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

18 And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope, yea, thou shalt dig *about thee*, *and* thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

19 * Also thou shalt lie downe, and none shall make thee afraid; yea many shall † make suite vnto thee.

20 But the eyes of the wicked shall faile, and † they shall not escape, and * their hope *shall be as* the ‖ giuing vp of the ghost.

CHAP. XII.

1 *Iob maintaineth himselfe against his friends that reproue him.* 7 *He acknowledgeth the generall doctrine of Gods omnipotency.*

AND Iob answered, and said,

2 No doubt but yee *are* the people, and wisedome shall die with you.

3 But I haue † vnderstanding as well as you, † I am not inferiour to you: yea, † who knoweth not such things as these?

4 I am *as* one mocked of his neighbour, *who* calleth vpon God, and hee answereth him: the iust vpright man is laughed to scorne.

5 He that is ready to slip with *his* feet, is as a lampe despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

6 The tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that prouoke God are secure, into whose hand God bringeth *abundantly*.

7 But aske now the beasts, and they shall teach thee, and the fowles of the ayre, and they shall tell thee.

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee, and the fishes of the Sea shall declare vnto thee.

9 Who knoweth not in all these, that the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?

10 In whose hand *is* the ‖ soule of euery liuing thing, and the breath of † all mankind.

† Heb. a man of lips.
‖ Or, deuices.
† Heb. the heights of heauen
‖ Or, make a change.
† Heb. who can turne him away?
† Heb. empty.
† Heb. shall arise aboue the noone day
* Leuit. 26. 5.
† Heb. intreate thy face.
† Heb. light shall perish from thee.
* Chap. 8. 14. and 18. 14.
‖ Or, a puffe of breath.
† Heb. an heart.
† Heb. I fall not lower then you.
† Hebr. with who are not such as these?
‖ Or, life.
† Hebr. all flesh of man.

11 * Doth not the eare try words? and the † mouth taste his meat?
12 With the ancient *is* wisdome, and in length of dayes vnderstanding.
13 ‖With him *is* wisedome and strength, hee hath counsell and vnderstanding.
14 *Behold, he breaketh downe, and it cannot be built againe: he * shutteth † vp a man, and there can be no opening.
15 Behold, he withholdeth the waters, and they dry vp: also he sendeth them out, and they ouerturne the earth.
16 With him *is* strength and wisedome: the deceiued, and the deceiuer *are* his.
17 He leadeth Counsellers away spoyled, and maketh the Iudges fooles.
18 He looseth the bond of Kings, and girdeth their loines with a girdle.
19 He leadeth Princes away spoyled, and ouerthroweth the mighty.
20 * He remooueth away † the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the vnderstanding of the aged.
21 Hee powreth contempt vpon Princes, and ‖ weakeneth the strength of the mighty.
22 He discouereth deep things out of darknes, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.
23 He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and † straiteneth them *againe*.
24 He taketh away the heart of the chiefe of the people of the earth, and causeth them to wander in a wildernes *where there is* no way.
25 They grope in the dark, without light, & he maketh them to † stagger like a drunken man.

CHAP. XIII.

1 Iob reproueth his friends of partiality. 14 He professeth his confidence in God: 20 and intreateth to know his owne sinnes, and Gods purpose in afflicting him.

LOe mine eye hath seene all *this*, mine eare hath heard and vnderstood it.
2 What ye know, *the same* doe I know also, I am not inferiour vnto you.
3 Surely I would speake to the Almighty, and I desire to reason with God.
4 But ye *are* forgers of lies, ye are all Physicians of no value.
5 O that you would altogether hold your peace, and it should be your wisedome.
6 Heare now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.
7 Will you speake wickedly for God? and talke deceitfully for him?
8 Will yee accept his person? will yee contend for God?
9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mocke him?
10 He will surely reproone you, if ye doe secretly accept persons.
11 Shall not his excellency make you afraid? and his dread fall vpon you?
12 Your remembrances *are* like vnto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.
13 † Hold your peace, let me alone that I may speake, and let come on me what *will*.
14 Wherefore doe I take my flesh in my teeth, and put my life in mine hand?
15 Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will † maintaine mine owne wayes before him.
16 He also *shall be* my saluation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.
17 Heare diligently my speech, and my declaration with your eares.
18 Behold now, I haue ordered *my* cause, I know that I shall be iustified.
19 Who is he *that* will pleade with me? for now if I hold my tongue, I shal giue vp ‡ ghost.
20 Onely doe not two things vnto mee: then will I not hide my selfe from thee.
21 Withdraw thine hand farre from mee: and let not thy dread make me afraid.
22 Then call thou, and I will answere: or let me speake, and answer thou me.
23 How many *are* mine iniquities and sinnes? make me to know my transgression, and my sin.
24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and holdest me for thine enemy?
25 Wilt thou break a leafe driuen to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?
26 For thou writest bitter things against me; and * makest me to possesse the iniquities of my youth.
27 Thou puttest my feet also in the stocks, and † lookest narrowly vnto all my pathes; thou settest a print vpon the † heeles of my feet.
28 And he, as a rotten thing consumeth, as a garment that is moth-eaten.

CHAP. XIIII.

1 Iob entreateth God for fauour by the shortnesse of life and certainety of death. 7 Though life once lost be irrecouerable, yet he waiteth for his change. 16 By sinne the creature is subiect to corruption.

MAn that is borne of a woman, is † of few dayes, and full of trouble.
2 * Hee commeth foorth like a flower, and is cut downe: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.
3 And doest thou open thine eyes vpon such an one, and bringest me into iudgment with thee?
4 † Who * can bring a cleane thing out of an vncleane? not one.
5 * Seeing his dayes *are* determined, the number of his moneths *are* with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot passe.
6 Turne from him that he may † rest, till he shall accomplish, as an hireling, his day.
7 For there is hope of a tree, if it bee cut downe, that it will sprout againe, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.
8 Though the root thereof waxe old in the earth, and the stocke thereof die in the ground:
9 *Yet* through the sent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughes like a plant.
10 But man dieth and † wasteth away; yea, man giueth vp the ghost, and where is he?
11 As the waters faile from the sea, and the flood decayeth and dryeth vp:
12 So man lieth downe and riseth not, till the heauens be no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their sleepe.
13 Oh that thou wouldest hide mee in the graue, that thou wouldest keepe me secret, vntill thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and remember me!
14 If a man die, shall he liue againe? All the dayes of my appointed time will I wait, till my change come.
15 Thou shalt call, and I wil answere thee: thou wilt haue a desire to the worke of thine hands.
16 * For now thou numbrest my steps, doest thou not watch ouer my sinne?
17 My transgression *is* sealed vp in a bag, and thou sowest vp mine iniquity.
18 And surely the mountaine falling † commeth to nought: and the rocke is remooued out of his place.

19 The

* Chap. 34.3.
† Hebr. palate.
‖ That is, with God
* Esay 22.22.
* Apocal. 3.7.
† Hebr. vpon.
* Chap. 32.9.
† Hebr. the lip of the faithfull.
‖ Or, looseth the girdle of the strong.
† Hebr. leadeth in
† Hebr. wander.
† Hebr. be silent from me.
† Hebr. proone, or argue.
* Psal. 25.7.
† Hebr. obserue
† Hebr. roote
† Hebr. short dayes.
* Psal. 102.12 and 103 15.&144.4. Chap. 8.9.
† Hebr. who will giue?
* Psal. 51.5.
* Chap. 7.1.
† Hebr. ceaseth.
† Hebr. weaken or cut off
* Psal. 139.2.
† Hebr. fadeth

19 The waters weare the ſtones, thou † waſheſt away the things which grow *out* of the duſt of the earth, and thou deſtroyeſt the hope of man.

20 Thou preuaileſt for euer againſt him, and he paſſeth: thou changeſt his countenance, and ſendeſt him away.

21 His ſons come to honour, and he knoweth it not; and they are brought low, but he perceiueth *it* not of them.

22 But his fleſh vpon him ſhall haue paine, and his ſoule within him ſhall mourne.

CHAP. XV.

1 *Eliphaz reproueth Iob of impiety in iuſtifying himſelfe.* 17 *He proueth by tradition the vnquietneſſe of wicked men.*

THen anſwered Eliphaz the Temanite, and ſaid,

2 Should a wiſe man vtter † vaine knowledge, and fill his belly with the Eaſt winde?

3 Should he reaſon with vnprofitable talke? or with ſpeeches wherewith he can do no good?

4 Yea, † thou caſteſt off feare, and reſtraineſt ‖ prayer before God.

5 For thy mouth † vttereth thine iniquity, and thou chooſeſt the tongue of the crafty.

6 Thine owne mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, thine owne lips teſtifie againſt thee.

7 Art *thou* the firſt man *that* was borne? or waſt thou made before the hilles?

8 * Haſt thou heard the ſecret of God? and doeſt thou reſtraine wiſedome to thy ſelfe?

9 What knoweſt thou, that we know not? *what* vnderſtandeſt thou, which is not in vs?

10 With vs are both the gray headed, and very aged men, much elder then thy father.

11 Are the conſolations of God ſmall with thee? is there any ſecret thing with thee?

12 Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and what doe thine eyes winke at,

13 That thou turneſt thy ſpirit againſt God, and letteſt *ſuch* words goe out of thy mouth?

14 * What *is* man that he ſhould be cleane? and he which is borne of a woman, that he ſhould be righteous?

15 * Behold he putteth no truſt in his Saints, yea, the heauens are not cleane in his ſight:

16 How much more abominable and filthy is man, which drinketh iniquity like water?

17 I will ſhew thee, heare me, and that which I haue ſeene, I will declare,

18 Which wiſe men haue told from their fathers, and haue not hid *it*:

19 Vnto whom alone the earth was giuen, and no ſtranger paſſed among them.

20 The wicked man trauaileth with paine all *his* dayes, and the number of yeeres is hidden to the oppreſſour.

21 † A dreadfull ſound *is* in his eares; in proſperity the deſtroyer ſhall come vpon him.

22 He beleeueth not that he ſhall returne out of darkneſſe, and he is waited for of the ſword.

23 He wandreth abroad for bread, *ſaying*, Where *is it*? he knoweth that the day of darkneſſe is ready at his hand.

24 Trouble and anguiſh ſhall make him afraid, they ſhall preuaile againſt him, as a King ready to the battell.

25 For he ſtretcheth out his hand againſt God, and ſtrengtheneth himſelfe againſt the Almighty

26 He runneth vpon him, *euen* on *his* necke, vpon the thicke boſſes of his bucklers;

27 Becauſe he couereth his face with his fatneſſe, and maketh collops of fat on *his* flankes.

28 And he dwelleth in deſolate cities, *and* in houſes which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heapes.

29 He ſhall not be rich, neither ſhall his ſubſtance continue, neither ſhall he prolong the perfection thereof vpon the earth.

30 He ſhall not depart out of darkneſſe, the flame ſhall dry vp his branches, and by the breath of his mouth ſhall he goe away.

31 Let not him that is deceiued, truſt in vanity: for vanity ſhall be his recompence.

32 It ſhall be ‖ accompliſhed before his time, and his branch ſhall not be greene. ‖ Or, cut off.

33 He ſhall ſhake off his vnripe grape as the vine, and ſhall caſt off his flower as the oliue.

34 For the congregation of hypocrites *ſhall be* deſolate, and fire ſhall conſume the tabernacles of bribery. * Iſa. 59. 4. pſa. 7. 15.

35 They conceiue miſchiefe, *and bring forth* ‖ vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit. ‖ Or, iniquity.

CHAP. XVI.

1 *Iob reproueth his friends of vnmercifulneſſe.* 7 *He ſheweth the piteouſneſſe of his caſe.* 17 *He maintaineth his innocency.*

THen Iob anſwered, and ſaid,

2 I haue heard many ſuch things: ‖ * miſerable comforters *are* ye all. ‖ Or, troubleſome. * Chap. 13. 4.

3 Shall † vaine words *haue* an end? or what emboldneth thee, that thou anſwereſt?

4 I alſo could ſpeake as ye *doe*: if your ſoule were in my ſoules ſtead, I could heape vp words againſt you, and ſhake mine head at you. † Hebr. words of wind.

5 *But* I would ſtrengthen you with my mouth, and the mouing of my lips ſhould aſſwage *your griefe*.

6 Though I ſpeake, my griefe is not aſſwaged: and *though* I forbeare, † what am I eaſed? † Hebr. what goeth from me?

7 But now he hath made me weary: thou haſt made deſolate all my company.

8 And thou haſt filled me with wrinkles, *which* is a witneſſe *againſt me*: and my leannes riſing vp in me, beareth witneſſe to my face.

9 He teareth *me* in his wrath, who hateth me: he gnaſheth vpon me with his teeth; mine enemy ſharpeneth his eyes vpon me.

10 They haue gaped vpon mee with their mouth; they haue ſmitten me vpon the cheeke reprochfully, they haue gathered themſelues together againſt me.

11 God † hath deliuered me vp to the vngodly, and turned me ouer into the hands of ſ wicked. † Hebr. hath ſhut me vp.

12 I was at eaſe, but he hath broken me aſunder: he hath alſo taken me by my neck, and ſhaken me to pieces, and ſet me vp for his marke.

13 His archers compaſſe me round about, he cleaueth my reines aſunder, and doth not ſpare; he powreth out my gall vpon the ground.

14 He breaketh me with breach vpon breach, he runneth vpon me like a gyant.

15 I haue ſowed ſackcloth vpon my ſkin, and defiled my horne in the duſt.

16 My face is foule with weeping, and on my eye-lids is the ſhadow of death;

17 Not for any iniuſtice in my hands: alſo my prayer is pure.

18 O earth, couer not thou my blood, and let my cry haue no place. † Heb. in the high places.

19 Alſo now behold, my witneſſe *is* in heaven, and my record *is* † on high. † Hebr. are my ſcorners.

20 My friends † ſcorne me: *but* mine eye powreth out *teares* vnto God. ‖ Or, friend.

21 O that one might plead for a man with God, as a man *pleadeth* for his ‖ neighbour. † Hebr. yeeres of number.

22 When † a few yeeres are come, then I ſhall goe the way *whence* I ſhall not returne.

CHAP. XVII.

1 Iob appealeth from men to God. 6 The vnmercifull dealing of men with the afflicted may astonish, but not discourage the righteous. 11 His hope is not in life, but in death.

‖ Or, my spirit is spent. † Hebr. lodge.

MY ‖ breath is corrupt, my dayes are extinct, the graues *are ready* for me.
2 *Are there* not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye † continue in their prouocation?
3 Lay downe now, put me in a surety with thee: who *is* he *that* will strike hands with me?
4 For thou hast hid their heart from vnderstanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt *them*.
5 He that speaketh flatterie to *his* friends, euen the eyes of his children shall faile.
6 He hath made me also a by-word of the people, and ‖ aforetime I was as a tabret.

‖ Or, before them

7 Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all ‖ my members *are* as a shadow.

‖ Or, my thoughts.

8 Vpright men shall be astonied at this, and the innocent shall stirre vp himselfe against the hypocrite.
9 The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath cleane hands, † shalbe stronger and stronger.

† Hebr. shall adde strength.

10 But as for you all, do you returne, and come now, for I cannot find one wise man among you.
11 My dayes are past, my purposes are broken off, euen † the thoughts of my heart:

† Heb. the possessions

12 They change the night into day: the light is † short, because of darkenesse.

† Hebr. were.

13 If I waite, the graue *is* mine house: I haue made my bed in the darkenesse.

† Hebr. cryed, or, called.

14 I haue † said to corruption, Thou *art* my father: to the worme, *Thou art* my mother, and my sister.
15 And where *is* now my hope? as for my hope, who shall see it?
16 They shall goe downe to the barres of the pit, when *our* rest together is in the dust.

CHAP. XVIII.

1 Bildad reproueth Iob of presumption and impatiency. 5 The calamities of the wicked.

THen answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,
2 How long *will it be, ere* you make an end of words? marke, & afterwards we will speake.
3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, *and* reputed vile in your sight?

† Hebr. his soule.

4 He teareth † himselfe in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee? and shall the rocke be remooued out of his place?
5 Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the sparke of his fire shall not shine.
6 The light shall be darke in his tabernacle, and his ‖ candle shall be put out with him.

‖ Or, lamp

7 The steps of his strength shall be straitned, and his owne counsell shall cast him downe.
8 For he is cast into a net by his owne feet, and he walketh vpon a snare.
9 The grin shall take *him* by the heele, *and* the robber shall preuaile against him.

† Hebr. hidden.

10 The snare *is* † laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.

‖ Hebr. frontier him.

11 Terrours shall make him afraid on euery side, and shall † driue him to his feet.
12 His strength shall be hunger-bitten: and destruction *shall be* ready at his side.

† Hebr. lyes.

13 It shall deuoure the † strength of his skin, *euen* the first borne of death shall deuoure his strength.

* Chap. 5.14. & 11.20. pſ. 12.19. 58.10, 11

14 * His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the King of terrours.
15 ‖ It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because it *is* none of his: brimstone shall be scattered vpon his habitation.
16 His roots shall be dried vp beneath: and aboue shall his branch be cut off.
17 * His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall haue no name in the street.

* Pſ. 109.13.

18 †He shall be driuen from light into darkenesse, and chased out of the world.

† Heb. they shall driue him.

19 He shal neither *haue* son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

‖ Or, dwelling with him

20 They that come after him, shall be astonied at his day, as they that ‖ went before, † were affrighted.

† Hebr. tooke hold on horror.

21 Surely such *are* the dwellings of the wicked, and this *is* the place *of him that* knoweth not God.

CHAP. XIX.

1 Iob complaining of his friends cruelty, sheweth there is misery enough in him to feed their cruelty. 21, 28 He craueth pity. 23 He believeth the resurrection.

THen Iob answered, and said,
2 How long will ye vexe my soule, and breake me in pieces with words?
3 These tenne times haue ye reproached me: you are not ashamed that you ‖ make your selues strange to me.

‖ Or, harden your selues against

4 And be it indeed *that* I haue erred, mine errour remaineth with my selfe.
5 If indeed ye will magnifie your selues against me, and plead against me my reproach:
6 Know now that God hath ouerthrowne me, and hath compassed me with his net.
7 Behold, I cry out of ‖ wrong, but I am not heard: I cry aloud, but *there is* no iudgement.

‖ Or, violence

8 He hath fenced vp my way that I cannot passe: and he hath set darkenesse in my paths.
9 He hath stript me of my glory, and taken the crowne *from* my head.
10 He hath destroyed me on euery side, & I am gone: & mine hope hath he remoued like a tree.
11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, & he counteth me vnto him as *one* of his enemies.
12 His troupes come together, and raise vp their way against me, and encampe round about my tabernacle.
13 He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verely estranged from me
14 My kinsfolke haue failed, and my familiar friends haue forgotten me.
15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maidens count me for a stranger: I am an aliant in their sight.
16 I called my seruant and he gaue me no answere: I intreated him with my mouth.
17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I entreated for the childrens *sake* of † mine owne body.

† Hebr. my belly.

18 Yea, ‖ young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me.

‖ Or, the wicked.

19 * All † my inward friends abhorred mee: and they whom I loued, are turned against me.

* Pſa. 41.9 & 55. 13. † Heb. the men of my secret.

20 My bone cleaueth to my skin, ‖ and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

‖ Or, as

21 Haue pity vpon me, haue pity vpon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath touched me.
22 Why doe ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?
23 † Oh that my words were now written, Oh that they were printed in a booke!

† Hebr. who will giue? &c.

24 That they were grauen with an iron pen and lead in the rocke for euer.
25 For I know *that* my redeemer liueth, and

that

that he shall stand at the latter *day*, vpon the earth:

26 ‖ And *though* after my skin, *wormes* destroy this *body*, yet in my flesh shall I see God:

27 Whom I shall see for my selfe, and mine eyes shall behold, and not † another, *though* my reines be consumed † within me.

28 But ye should say, Why persecute we him, ‖ seeing the root of the matter is found in me?

29 Bee yee afraid of the sword: for wrath *bringeth* the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a iudgement.

† Hebr. *a stranger.* † Hebr. *in my bosome.* ‖ Or, *and root of matter is found in me.*

CHAP. XX.

Zophar sheweth the state and portion of the wicked.

THen answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,

2 Therefore doe my thoughts cause me to answere, and for *this* † I make haste.

3 I haue heard the check of my reproch, & the spirit of my vnderstanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou *not* this of old, since man was placed vpon earth,

5 * That the triumphing of the wicked *is* † short, and the ioy of the hypocrite *but* for a moment?

6 Though his excellency mount vp to the heauens, and his head reach vnto the † clouds:

7 *Yet* he shall perish for euer, like his owne dung: they which haue seene him, shall say, Where *is* he?

8 He shall flie away as a dreame, and shall not be found; yea, hee shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 The eye also *which* saw him, shall see *him* no more; neither shall his place any more behold him.

10 ‖ His children shall seeke to please the poore, and his hands shall restore their goods.

11 His bones are full *of the sinne* of his youth, which shall lie downe with him in the dust.

12 Though wickednesse be sweet in his mouth, *though* he hide it vnder his tongue:

13 *Though* he spare it, and forsake it not, but keepe it still † within his mouth:

14 *Yet* his meat in his bowels is turned, it *is* the gall of aspes within him.

15 He hath swallowed downe riches, and he shall vomit them vp againe: God shall cast them out of his belly.

16 He shall sucke the poison of aspes: the vipers tongue shall slay him.

17 Hee shall not see the riuers, ‖ the floods, the brookes of honey and butter.

18 That which he laboured for, shall hee restore, and shall not swallow *it* downe: † according to his substance shall the restitution *bee*, and he shall not reioyce *therein*.

19 Because he hath † oppressed, *and* hath forsaken the poore, *because* he hath violently taken away an * house which he builded not:

20 Surely he shall not † feele quietnesse in his belly, he shall not saue of that which he desired.

21 ‖ There shall none of his meat bee left, therefore shall no man looke for his goods.

22 In the fulnesse of his sufficiency, hee shall be in straits: euery hand of the ‖ wicked shall come vpon him.

23 *When* hee is about to fill his belly, *God* shall cast the fury of his wrath vpon him, and shall raine *it* vpon him while he is eating.

24 He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the bow of steele shall strike him thorow.

25 It is drawn, and commeth out of the body: *yea*, the glistering sword commeth out of his gall; terrours *are* vpon him.

26 All darknes *shalbe* hid in his secret places: a fire not blowne shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.

27 The heauen shall reueale his iniquity: and the earth shall rise vp against him.

28 The increase of his house shal depart, *and his goods* shall flow away in the day of his wrath.

29 This *is* the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage † appointed vnto him by God.

† Hebr. *of his decree from God*

CHAP. XXI.

1 Iob sheweth that euen in the iudgement of man, he hath reason to be grieued. 7 Sometimes the wicked doe so prosper, as they despise God: 16 Sometimes their destruction is manifest. 22 The happy and vnhappy are alike in death. 27 The iudgment of the wicked is in another world.

BVt Iob answered, and said,

2 Heare diligently my speech, and let this be your consolations.

3 Suffer me that I may speake, and after that I haue spoken, mocke on.

4 As for me, *is* my complaint to man? and if *it were so*, why should not my spirit be † troubled?

5 † Marke me, and be astonished, and lay *your* hand vpon *your* mouth.

† Hebr. *shortned.*

6 Euen when I remember, I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.

† Hebr. *looke vnto me.*

7 * Wherefore doe the wicked liue, become old, yea are mighty in power?

*Psal. 17. 10. & 73. 12. ier. 12. 1. hab. 1. 15.

8 Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their off-spring before their eyes.

9 Their houses are † safe from feare, neither *is* the rod of God vpon them.

† Heb. *are peace frō feare.*

10 Their bull gendreth, and faileth not, their cow calueth, and casteth not her calfe.

11 They send forth their little ones like a flocke, and their children dance.

12 They take the timbrell and harpe, and reioyce at the sound of the organe.

13 They spend their dayes ‖ in wealth, and in a moment goe downe to the grate.

‖ Or, *in mirth.*

14 *Therefore they say vnto God, Depart from vs: for we desire not the knowledge of thy waies.

* Chap. 22. 17.

15 What *is* the Almighty that we should serue him? and what profit should we haue, if we pray vnto him?

16 Loe, their good *is* not in their hand, the counsell of the wicked is farre from me.

17 How oft is the ‖ candle of the wicked put out? and *how oft* commeth their destruction vpon them? *God* distributeth sorrowes in his anger.

‖ Or, *lampe.*

18 They are as stubble before the winde, and as chaffe that the storme † carrieth away.

† Hebr. *stealeth away.*

19 God layeth vp his ‖ iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know *it*.

‖ That is, *the punishment of his iniquity.*

20 His eyes shall see his destruction, and hee shall drinke of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure *hath* he in his house after him, when the number of his moneths is cut off in the middest?

† Hebr. *in his way perfection, or, in the strength of his perfection.*

22 Shall *any* teach God knowledge? seeing he iudgeth those that are high.

23 One dieth † in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet:

24 His ‖ brests are full of milke, and his bones are moistened with marrow.

‖ Or, *milk-pailes.*

25 And another dieth in the bitternesse of his soule, and neuer eateth with pleasure.

26 They

26 They shall lie downe alike in the dust, and the wormes shall couer them.

† Heb. the tents of the tabernacles of the wicked.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the deuices *which* ye wrongfully imagine against me.

28 For yee say, Where *is* the house of the Prince? and where *are* † the dwelling places of the wicked?

29 Haue ye not asked them that goe by the way? and doe ye not know their tokens?

*Prou. 16.4.

30 * That the wicked is reserued to the day of destruction; they shall be brought forth to † the day of wrath.

† Hebr. the day of wraths.

31 Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall repay him *what* he hath done?

† Hebr. graues.

32 Yet shall he be brought to the † graue, and shall † remaine in the tombe.

† Hebr. watch in the heape.

33 The clods of the valley shall be sweet vnto him, and euery man shall draw after him, as there are innumerable before him.

† Hebr. transgression.

34 How then comfort yee me in vaine, seeing in your answers there remaineth † falshood?

CHAP. XXII.

1 Eliphaz sheweth that mans goodnesse profiteth not God. 5 He accuseth Iob of diuers sins: 21 He exhorteth him to repentance, with promises of mercy.

THen Eliphaz the Temanite answered, & said;

‖ Or, if he may be profitable doeth his good successe depend thereon?

2 Can a man be profitable vnto God; as ‖ he that is wise may be profitable vnto himselfe?

3 *Is* it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or *is it* gaine *to him*, that thou makest thy wayes perfect?

4 Will he reproue thee for feare of thee? will he enter with thee into iudgement?

† Hebr. stripped the cloths of the naked.

5 Is not thy wickednesse great? and thine iniquities infinite?

6 For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and † stripped the naked of their clothing.

7 Thou hast not giuen water to the weary to drinke, and thou hast withholden bread from the hungry.

† Hebr. the man of arme.

8 But as for the † mighty man, hee had the earth, and † the honourable man dwelt in it.

† Hebr. accepture, accepted for countenance.

9 Thou hast sent widowes away empty, and the armes of the fatherlesse haue beene broken.

† Hebr. the head of the stares.

10 Therefore snares *are* round about thee, and sudden feare troubleth thee,

11 Or darknesse that thou canst not see, and abundance of waters couer thee.

12 *Is* not God in the height of heauen? and behold, the † height of the stars how high they are.

‖ Or, what † Hebr. a cloud was powred vpō their foundation.

13 And thou sayest, ‖ How doth God know? can he iudge through the darke cloud?

14 Thick clouds *are* a couering to him that he seeth not, & he walketh in the circuit of heauen.

15 Hast thou marked the old way which wicked men haue trodden?

16 Which were cut down out of time, † whose foundation was ouerflowne with a flood.

*Chap. 21.14.

17 * Which said vnto God, Depart from vs, and what can the Almighty doe ‖ for them?

‖ Or, to them.

18 *Yet he filled their houses with good things: but the counsell of the wicked is farre from me.

*Chap. 21.16.

19 *The righteous see *it*, and are glad, and the innocent laugh them to scorne.

*Psal. 107.42.

20 Whereas our ‖ substance is not cut downe, but the ‖ remnant of them the fire consumeth.

‖ Or, estate ‖ Or, their excellency

21 Acquaint now thy selfe with ‖ him, and be at peace: thereby good shall come vnto thee.

‖ That is, with God

22 Receiue, I pray thee, the Law from his mouth, and lay vp his words in thine heart.

* Chap. 8.5.

23 *If thou returne to the Almighty, thou shalt be built vp, thou shalt put away iniquity farre from thy Tabernacles.

24 Then shalt thou lay vp gold ‖ as dust, and the *gold* of Ophir as the stones of the brookes.

‖ Or, as dust. the gold of Ophir.

25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy ‖ defence, and thou shalt haue † plenty of siluer.

‖ Or, strength † Hebr. siluer of strength.

26 For then shalt thou haue thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift vp thy face vnto God.

27 Thou shalt make thy prayer vnto him, and he shall heare thee, & thou shalt pay thy vowes.

† Hebr. bow, or, bend.

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall bee established vnto thee: and the light shall shine vpon thy wayes.

29 When *men* are cast downe, then thou shalt say, There is lifting vp: and hee shall saue the † humble person.

‖ Or, eyes. ‖ Or, humble shall liue. Heb. Iliam.

30 ‖ Hee shall deliuer the Iland of the innocent: and it is deliuered by the pureneſse of thine hands.

CHAP. XXIII.

1 Iob longeth to appeare before God, 6 in confidence of his mercy. 8 God who is inuisible, obserueth our wayes. 11 Iobs innocency. 13 Gods decree is immutable.

THen Iob answered, and said,

† Heb. my stroke.

2 Euen to day *is* my complaint bitter: † my stroke is heauier then my groaning.

3 O that I knew where I might find him! that I might come euen to his seat!

4 I would order *my* cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.

5 I would know the words which hee would answere me, and vnderstand what he would say vnto me.

6 Will he plead against me with his great power? No, but he would put *strength* in me.

7 There the righteous might dispute with him: so should I be deliuered for euer from my Iudge.

8 Behold, I goe forward, but he *is* not *there*, and backward, but I cannot perceiue him:

9 On the left *hand* where he doth worke, but I cannot behold him: he hideth himselfe on the right *hand*, that I cannot see *him*.

† Hebr. the way that I take.

10 But he knoweth † the way that I take: *when* he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold.

† Hebr. that is with me.

11 My foot hath held his steps, his way haue I kept, and not declined.

† Hebr. I haue hid, or laid vp.

12 Neither haue I gone backe from the commandement of his lips, † I haue esteemed the words of his mouth more then ‖ my necessary *food*.

‖ Or, appointed portion. *Psal. 115.3.

13 But he is in one *mind*, and who can turn him? and *what* *his soule desireth, euen *that* he doth.

14 For he performeth the thing that is appointed for me: and many such things *are* with him.

15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.

16 For God maketh my heart soft, and the Almighty troubleth me:

17 Because I was not cut off before the darkenesse, *neither* hath hee couered the darkenesse from my face.

CHAP. XXIIII.

1 Wickednesse goeth often vnpunished. 17 There is a secret iudgement for the wicked.

WHy, seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty, doe they, that know him not, see his dayes?

*Deut. 19.14. & 27.17.

2 Some remoue the * land markes; they violently take away flockes, and ‖ feed *thereof*.

‖ Or, feed them.

3 They driue away the asse of the fatherlesse, they take the widowes oxe for a pledge.

4 They turne the needy out of the way: the poore of the earth hide themselues together.

5 Behold, as wilde asses in the desert, goe they forth to their worke, rising betimes for a prey:

the

the wilderneſſe *yeeldeth* food for them, *and* for *their* children.

6 They reape euery one his †corne in the field: and † they gather the vintage of the wicked.

7 They cauſe the naked to lodge without clothing, that they *haue* no couering in the cold.

8 They are wet with the ſhowres of the mountaines, and imbrace the rocke for want of a ſhelter.

9 They plucke the fatherleſſe from the breſt, and take a pledge of the poore.

10 They cauſe *him* to goe naked without clothing: and they take away the ſheafe *from* the hungry,

11 *Which* make oyle within their walls, *and* tread their winepreſſes, and ſuffer thirſt.

12 Men groane from out of the city, and the ſoule of the wounded cryeth out: yet God layeth not folly *to them.*

13 They are of thoſe that rebell againſt the light, they know not the wayes thereof, nor abide in the pathes thereof.

14 The murderer riſing with the light, killeth the poore & needy, & in the night, is as a thiefe.

15 The eye alſo of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, ſaying, No eye ſhall ſee mee: and † diſguiſeth his face.

16 In the darke they dig thorow houſes, *which* they had marked for themſelues in the day time: they know not the light.

17 For the morning is to them euen as the ſhadow of death: If one know *them*, they *are* in the terrours of the ſhadow of death.

18 He is ſwift as the waters, their portion is curſed in the earth: hee beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.

19 Drought and heat †conſume the ſnow waters: *ſo doth* the graue *thoſe which* haue ſinned.

20 The wombe ſhal forget him, the worm ſhall feed ſweetly on him, he ſhalbe no more remembred, and wickednesſe ſhall be broken as a tree.

21 He euill intreateth the barren, *that* beareth not: and doth not good to the widow.

22 He draweth alſo the mighty with his power: he riſeth vp, ‖ and no *man* is ſure of life.

23 *Though* it be giuen him *to be* in ſafety, whereon he reſteth; yet his eyes *are* vpon their wayes.

24 They are exalted for a little while, but †are gone, and brought low, they are †taken out of the way, as all *other*, and cut off as the tops of the eares of corne.

25 And if it be not ſo now, who will make me a lyar, and make my ſpeech nothing worth.

CHAP. XXV.

Bildad ſheweth that man cannot be iuſtified before God.

THen anſwered Bildad the Shuhite, and ſaid:

2 Dominion and feare *are* with him, hee maketh peace in his high places.

3 Is there any number of his armies? and vpon whom doth not his light ariſe?

4 *How then can man be iuſtified with God? or how can he be cleane that is borne of a woman?*

5 Behold euen to the Moone, and it ſhineth not, yea, the Starres are not pure in his ſight:

6 How much leſſe man, *that is* a worme: and the ſon of man, *which is* a * worme?

CHAP. XXVI.

Iob reproouing the vncharitable ſpirit of Bildad, 5 acknowledgeth the power of God to be infinite and vnſearchable.

BVt Iob anſwered, and ſaid,

2 How haſt thou helped *him* that is without power? *how* ſaueſt thou the arme, that *hath* no ſtrength?

3 How haſt thou counſelled *him that hath* no wiſdome? and *how* haſt thou plentifully declared the thing, as it is?

4 To whom haſt thou vttered words? and whoſe ſpirit came from thee?

5 Dead things are formed from vnder the waters, ‖ and the inhabitants thereof.

6 * Hell *is* naked before him, and deſtruction *hath* no couering.

7 He ſtretcheth out the North ouer the empty place, *and* hangeth the earth vpon nothing.

8 Hee bindeth vp the waters in his thicke clouds, and the cloud is not rent vnder them.

9 He holdeth back the face of *his* throne, *and* ſpreadeth his cloud vpon it.

10 He hath compaſſed the waters with bounds, † vntill the day and night come to an end.

11 The pillars of heauen tremble, and are aſtoniſhed at his reproofe.

12 He diuideth the ſea with his power, & by his vnderſtanding he ſmiteth through † the proud.

13 By his ſpirit he hath garniſhed the heauens; his hand hath formed the crooked ſerpent.

14 Loe theſe *are* parts of his wayes, but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can vnderſtand?

CHAP. XXVII.

Iob proteſteth his ſincerity. 8 The hypocrite is without hope. 11 The bleſſings which the wicked haue, are turned into curſes.

MOreouer, Iob †continued his parable, & ſaid,

2 *As* God liueth, *who* hath taken away my iudgement, and the Almighty, who hath † vexed my ſoule;

3 All the while my breath *is* in me, and * the Spirit of God *is* in my noſtrils;

4 My lips ſhall not ſpeake wickednes, nor my tongue vtter deceit.

5 God forbid that I ſhould iuſtifie you: till I die, I will not remooue my integrity from me.

6 My righteouſneſſe I hold faſt, and will not let it goe: my heart ſhall not reproach *mee* † ſo long as I liue.

7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riſeth vp againſt me, as the vnrighteous.

8 * For what *is* the hope of the hypocrite, though hee hath gained, when God taketh away his ſoule?

9 * Will God heare his cry, when trouble commeth vpon him?

10 Will he delight himſelfe in the Almighty? will he alwayes call vpon God?

11 I will teach you ‖ by the hand of God: *that* which *is* with the Almighty, will I not conceale.

12 Behold, all ye your ſelues haue ſeene *it*, why then are ye thus altogether vaine?

13 This *is* the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppreſſors, *which* they ſhall receiue of the Almighty.

14 If his children be multiplied, *it is* for the ſword, and his off ſpring ſhall not bee ſatisfied with bread.

15 * Thoſe that remaine of him ſhall be buried in death: and his widowes ſhall not weepe.

16 Though he heape vp ſiluer as the duſt, and prepare raiment as the clay:

17 He may prepare *it*, but the iuſt ſhall put it on, and the innocent ſhall diuide the ſiluer.

18 He buildeth his houſe as a moth, and as a boothe *that* the keeper maketh.

19 The rich man ſhall lie down, but he ſhal not be gathered: he openeth his eyes, and he *is* not:

20 * Terrours take hold on him as waters, a tempeſt ſtealeth him away in the night.

21 The

---

*Chap. 4.17, &c. & 15.14, &c.

‖Pſa. 22.6

‖ Or, with the inhabitants.

* Pro. 15.11.

† Hebr. vntill the end of light with darkenes.

† Hebr. pride.

† Hebr. added to take vp.

† Hebr. made my ſoule bitter.

‖ That is, y breath which God gaue him.

† Hebr. from my dayes.

* Matth. 16.26.

* Pro. 1. 28. ezek. 8 18. ioh. 9. 31. iam. 4 3.

‖ Or, being in the hand, &c.

* Pſal. 78. 65.

* Chap. 18.11.

21 The Eaſt wind carrieth him away, and hee departeth: and as a ſtorme hurleth him out of his place.

22 For *God* ſhall caſt vpon him, and not ſpare † he would faine flee out of his hand.

† Heb. in fleeing he would flee.

23 Men ſhall clap their hands at him, and ſhall hiſſe him out of his place.

CHAP. XXVIII.

1 There is a knowledge of naturall things. 12 But wiſedome is an excellent gift of God.

SVrely there is ‖ a veine for the ſiluer, and a place for gold *where* they fine *it*.

‖ Or, a Myne.

2 Iron is taken out of the ‖ earth, and braſſe is molten *out* of the ſtone.

‖ Or, duſt.

3 He ſetteth an end to darknes, and ſearcheth out all perfection: the ſtones of darkneſſe, and the ſhadow of death.

4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant: euen the *waters* forgotten of the foot; they are dryed vp, they are gone away from men.

5 As for the earth, out of it commeth bread: and vnder it is turned vp as it were fire.

6 The ſtones of it *are* the place of Saphires: and it hath ‖ duſt of gold.

‖ Or, gold ore

7 *There is* a path which no foule knoweth, and which the vultures eye hath not ſeene.

8 The Lions whelpes haue not troden it, nor the fierce Lion paſſed by it.

9 He putteth forth his hand vpon the ſtocke: he ouerturneth the mountaines by the rootes.

‖ Or, ſtins

10 He cutteth out riuers among the rockes, and his eye ſeeth euery precious thing.

11 He bindeth the flouds † from ouerflowing, and the thing that is hid, bringeth he forth to light.

† Hebr. from weeping.

12 But where ſhall wiſedome be found? and where *is* the place of vnderſtanding?

13 Man knoweth not the price thereof, neither is it found in the land of the liuing.

14 * The depth ſaith, It is not in mee: and the ſea ſaith, It is not with me.

* Rom. 11. 33, 34.

15 † It * cannot be gotten for gold, neither ſhall ſiluer be weighed *for* the price thereof.

† Hebr. fine gold ſhall not be giuen for it.

16 It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious Onyx, or the Saphire.

17 The Gold and the Cryſtall cannot equall it: and the exchange of it *ſhall not bee for* ‖ iewels of fine gold.

* Pro. 3. 14. & 8. 11 19. & 16. 16.

18 No mention ſhalbe made of ‖ Corall, or of Pearles: for ſ price of wiſdome *is* aboue Rubies.

‖ Or, veſſel of fine gold.

19 The Topaz of Ethiopia ſhall not equall it, neither ſhall it be valued with pure gold.

‖ Or, Kanoth.

20 * Whence then commeth wiſedome? and where *is* the place of vnderſtanding?

* ver. 12.

21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all liuing, and kept cloſe from the foules of the ‖ ayre.

‖ Or, heauen.

22 Deſtruction and death ſay, We haue heard the fame thereof with our eares.

23 God vnderſtandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.

24 For he looketh to the ends of the earth, *and* ſeeth vnder the whole heauen:

25 To make the weight for the winds, and he weigheth the waters by meaſure.

26 When he made a decree for the raine, and a way for the lightning of the thunder;

27 Then did he ſee it, ‖ and declare it, he prepared it, yea, and ſearched it out.

‖ Or, did number it

28 *And vnto man he ſaid, Behold, the feare of the Lord, that *is* wiſedome, and to depart from euill, is vnderſtanding.

* Pſal. 111 10. Pro. 1. 7 & 9. 10.

CHAP. XXIX.

Iob bemoaneth himſelfe of his former proſperity and honour.

MOreouer Iob † continued his parable, & ſaid,

† Hebr. added

2 O that I were as *in* moneths paſt, as in *the* dayes when God preſerued me:

3 When his ‖ candle ſhined vpon my head, & *when* by his light I walked *through* darkeneſſe:

‖ Or, lamp

4 As I was in the dayes of my youth, when the ſecret of God was vpon my tabernacle:

5 When the Almighty was yet with me, *when* my children were about me:

6 When I waſhed my ſteps with butter, and the rocke powred † me out riuers of oyle:

† Hebr. with me

7 When I went out to the gate through the city, *when* I prepared my ſeat in the ſtreet.

8 The young men ſaw me, and hid themſelues: and the aged aroſe, *and* ſtood vp.

9 The Princes refrained talking, and laid *their* hand on their mouth.

10 † The Nobles held their peace, and their tongue cleaued to the roofe of their mouth.

† Hebr. voyce of the Nobles

11 When the eare heard *me*, then it bleſſed me, and when ſ eye ſaw *me*, it gaue witneſſe to me:

of it. Noble

12 Becauſe I deliuered the poore that cried, and the fatherleſſe, & *him* that had none to helpe him.

was

13 The bleſſing of him that was ready to periſh came vpon mee: and I cauſed the widowes heart to ſing for ioy.

14 I put on righteouſneſſe, and it clothed me: my iudgement was as a robe, and a diademe.

15 I was eyes to the blinde, and feet *was* I to the lame.

16 I *was* a father to the poore: and the cauſe which I knew not, I ſearched out.

17 And I brake † the iawes of the wicked, and † pluckt the ſpoile out of his teeth.

† Hebr. breaches or the grinders. † Hebr. I caſt.

18 Then I ſaid, I ſhall die in my neſt, and I ſhall multiply *my* dayes as the ſand.

19 My root *was* † ſpread out by the waters, and the dew lay all night vpon my branch.

† Hebr. opened.

20 My glory *was* † freſh in me, and my bowe was † renewed in my hand.

† Hebr. new.

21 Vnto me *men* gaue eare, and waited, and kept ſilence at my counſell.

† Hebr. change.

22 After my words they ſpake not againe, and my ſpeech dropped vpon them,

23 And they waited for me as for the raine, and they opened their mouth wide *as* for ſlatter rain.

24 *If* I laughed on them, they beliued it not, & the light of my countenance they caſt not down.

25 I choſe out their way and ſate chiefe, and dwelt as a King in the army, as one *that* comforteth the mourners.

CHAP. XXX.

1 Iobs honour is turned into extreame contempt. 15 His proſperity into calamity.

BVt now they † ſ are younger then I, haue mee in deriſion, whoſe fathers I would haue diſdained to haue ſet with the dogs of my flocke.

† Hebr. of fewer dayes then I.

2 Yea whereto might the ſtrength of their hands *profit* me, in whom old age was periſhed?

3 For want and famine they *were* ‖ ſolitary: flying into the wildernes in former time deſolate and waſte:

‖ Or, dim as the night.

4 Who cut vp mallowes by the buſhes, and Iuniper roots *for* their meat.

† Hebr. yeſternight.

5 They were driuen forth from among *men*, (they cryed after them as *after* a theefe.)

6 To dwell in the clifts of the valleys, in † caues of the earth, and in the rockes.

† Hebr. holes.

7 Among the buſhes they brayed: vnder the nettles they were gathered together.

† Hebr. men of no name.

8 They *were* children of fooles, yea children of † baſe men: they were viler then the earth.

* Pſal. 35. 15. & 69. 12.

9 * And now am I their ſong: yea, I am their by-word.

10 They

10 They abhorre mee, they flee farre from me, † and ſpare not to ſpit in my face.
11 Becauſe he hath looſed my cord, & afflicted mee, they haue alſo let looſe ſ bridle before me.
12 Vpon my right *hand* riſe the youth, they puſh away my feet, and they raiſe vp againſt me the wayes of their deſtruction.
13 They marre my path, they ſet forward my calamity, they *haue* no helper.
14 They came *vpon me* as a wide breaking in *of waters*: in the deſolation they rolled themſelues *vpon me*.
15 Terrours are turned vpon me: they purſue † my ſoule as the wind: and my welfare paſſeth away as a cloud.
16 And now my ſoule is powred out vpon me: the daies of affliction haue taken hold vpon me.
17 My bones are pierced in mee in the night ſeaſon: and my ſinewes take no reſt.
18 By the great force *of my diſeaſe*, is my garment changed: it bindeth me about as the collar of my coat.
19 Hee hath caſt me into the mire, and I am become like duſt and aſhes.
20 I cry vnto thee, and thou doeſt not heare me: I ſtand vp, and thou regardeſt me *not*.
21 Thou art † become cruell to me: with † thy ſtrong hand thou oppoſeſt thy ſelfe againſt mee.
22 Thou liftelt me vp to the windt thou cauſeſt me to ride *vpon it*, and diſſolueſt my ‖ ſubſtance.
23 For I know *that* thou wilt bring mee *to* death, and *to* the houſe appointed for all liuing.
24 Howbeit he will not ſtretch out his hand to the † graue, though they cry in his deſtruction.
25 * Did not I weepe † for him that was in trouble? was *not* my ſoule grieued for the poore?
26 When I looked for good, then euill came vnto mee: and when I waited for light, there came darkneſſe.
27 My bowels boyled and reſted not: the dayes of affliction preuented me.
28 I went mourning without the Sunne: I ſtood vp, *and* I cryed in the Congregation.
29 * I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to ‖ owles.
30 My ſkin is blacke vpon mee, and my bones are burnt with heat.
31 My harpe alſo is turned to mourning, and my organe into the voyce of them that weepe.

CHAP. XXXI.

Iob maketh a ſolemne proteſtation of his integrity in ſeuerall duties.

I Made a couenant with mine eyes, why then ſhould I thinke vpon a maide?
2 For what portion of God is there from aboue? and *what* inheritance of the Almighty from on high?
3 *Is* not deſtruction to the wicked? and a ſtrange *puniſhment* to the workers of iniquity?
4 * Doth not he ſee my wayes, and count all my ſteps?
5 If I haue walked with vanity, or if my foot hath haſted to deceit;
6 † Let mee be weighed in an euen ballance, that God may know mine integrity.
7 If my ſtep hath turned out of the way, and mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaued to my hands:
8 *Then* let me ſowe, and let another eat, yea, let my off-ſpring be rooted out.
9 If mine heart haue beene deceiued by a woman, or *if* I haue laid wait at my neighbours doore:
10 Then let my wife grinde vnto another, and let others bow downe vpon her.
11 For this *is* an hainous crime, yea, it *is* an iniquity *to be puniſhed by* the Iudges.
12 For it *is* a fire *that* conſumeth to deſtruction, and would root out all mine increaſe.
13 If I did deſpiſe the cauſe of my man-ſeruant, or of my maid-ſeruant, when they contended with me:
14 What then ſhall I do, when God riſeth vp? and when he viſiteth, what ſhall I anſwere him?
15 Did not he that made me in the womb, make him? and ‖ did not one faſhion vs in the womb?
16 If I haue withheld the poore from *their* deſire, or haue cauſed ſ eyes of the widow to faile:
17 Or haue eaten my morſell my ſelfe alone, and the fatherleſſe hath not eaten thereof:
18 (For from my youth hee was brought vp with mee as *with* a father, and I haue guided ‖ her from my mothers wombe.)
19 If I haue ſeene any periſh for want of clothing, or any poore without couering:
20 If his loynes haue not bleſſed me, and if he were *not* warmed with the fleece of my ſheepe:
21 If I haue lift vp mine hand againſt the fatherleſſe, when I ſaw my helpe in the gate:
22 *Then* let mine arme fall from my ſhoulder blade, and mine arme be broken from the ‖ bone.
23 For deſtruction *from* God was a terrour to me: and by reaſon of his highneſſe, I could not endure.
24 If I haue made gold my hope, or haue ſaid to the fine gold, *Thou art* my confidence:
25 If I reioyced becauſe my wealth was great, and becauſe mine hand had † gotten much:
26 If I beheld † the Sunne when it ſhined, or the Moone walking † *in* brightneſſe:
27 And my heart hath beene ſecretly entiſed, or † my mouth hath kiſſed my hand:
28 This alſo were an iniquity to be *puniſhed by the* Iudge: for I ſhould haue denied the God *that is* aboue.
29 If I reioyced at the deſtruction of him that hated mee, or lift vp my ſelfe when euill found him:
30 (Neither haue I ſuffered † my mouth to ſinne by wiſhing a curſe to his ſoule.)
31 If the men of my tabernacle ſaid not, Oh that we had of his fleſh! we cannot be ſatisfied.
32 The ſtranger did not lodge in the ſtreet: *but* I opened my doores ‖ to the traueller.
33 If I couered my tranſgreſſions ‖ as Adam: by hiding mine iniquity in my boſome:
34 Did I feare a great multitude, or did the contempt of families terrifie me: that I kept ſilence, *and* went not out of the doore?
35 O that one would heare me: ‖ behold, my deſire *is*, *that* the Almighty would anſwere me, and that mine aduerſary had written a booke.
36 Surely I would take it vpon my ſhoulder, *and* binde it as a crowne to me.
37 I would declare vnto him the number of my ſteps, as a Prince would I goe neere vnto him.
38 If my land cry againſt me, or that the furrowes likewiſe thereof † complaine:
39 If I haue † eaten the fruits thereof without money, or haue † cauſed the owners thereof to loſe their life:
40 Let thiſtles grow in ſtead of wheat, and ‖ cockle in ſtead of barley. The words of Iob are ended.

CHAP. XXXII.

1 Elihu is angry with Iob and his three friends. 6 Becauſe wiſedome commeth not from age, hee excuſeth the boldneſſe of his youth. 11 He reprooueth them for not ſatisfying of Iob. 16 His zeale to ſpeake.

So

Or, did he not faſhion vs in one wombe?

‖ That is, the widow.

‖ Or, the channell bone.

† Hebr. found much.

† Hebr. the light.

† Hebr. bright.

† Hebr. my hand hath kiſſed my mouth.

† Heb. my palate.

‖ Or, ſo the way

‖ Or, after the maner of men.

‖ Or, behold, my ſigne is, that the Almighty will anſwere me.

† Hebr. weepe.

† Heb. the ſtrength thereof.

† Hebr. cauſed the ſoule of the owners thereof to expire, or breathe out.

‖ Or, weeds

† Hebr. from answering.

SO these three men ceased † to answere Iob, because he *was* righteous in his owne eyes.

2 Then was kindled the wrath of Elihu, the sonne of Barachel the Buzite, of the kinred of Ram: against Iob was his wrath kindled, because he iustified † himselfe rather then God.

3 Also against his three-friends was his wrath kindled: because they had found no answere, and *yet* had condemned Iob.

4 Now Elihu had † waited till Iob had spoken: because they *were* † elder then he.

5 When Elihu saw that *there was* no answere in the mouth of these three men, then his wrath was kindled.

6 And Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite answered and said: I *am* † yong, and ye *are* very old, wherefore I was afraid, and † durst not shew you mine opinion.

7 I said, Dayes should speake, and multitude of yeeres should teach wisedome.

8 * But there is a spirit in man: and the inspiration of the Almighty giueth them vnderstanding.

9 Great men are not *alwayes* wise: neither doe the aged vnderstand iudgement.

10 Therefore I said, Hearken to mee: I also will shew mine opinion.

11 Behold, I waited for your words: I gaue eare to your † reasons, whilest you searched out † what to say.

12 Yea, I attended vnto you: and behold, *there was* none of you that conuinced Iob, *or* that answered his words:

13 Least ye should say, Wee haue found out wisedome: God thrusteth him downe, not man.

14 Now he hath not ‖ directed his words against mee: neither will I answere him with your speeches.

15 They were amazed, they answered no more, † they left off speaking.

16 When I had waited (for they spake not, but stood still, *and* answered no more.)

17 *I said*, I will answere also my part, I also will shew mine opinion.

18 For I am full of † matter, the † spirit within me constraineth me.

19 Behold, my belly *is* as wine, *which* † hath no vent, it is ready to burst like new bottels.

20 I will speake, † that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips, and answere.

21 Let me not, I pray you, accept any mans person: neither let me giue flattering titles vnto man.

22 For I know not to giue flattering titles: *in so doing* my maker would soone take me away.

CHAP. XXXIII.

1 Elihu offereth himselfe in stead of God, with sincerity and meekenesse to reason with Iob. 8 Hee excuseth God from giuing man an account of his wayes, by his greatnesse. 14 God calleth man to repentance by visions, 19 by afflictions, 23 and by his ministery. 31 Hee inciteth Iob to attention.

† Hebr. in my palate.

WHerefore, Iob, I pray thee, heare my speeches, and hearken to all my words.

2 Behold, now I haue opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken † in my mouth.

* Chap. 9.35. & 23.20.

3 My words *shall be of* the vprightnesse of my heart, & my lips shall vtter knowledge clearely.

† Heb. according to thy mouth.

4 The Spirit of God hath made mee, and the breath of the Almighty hath giuen me life.

† Heb. out of the clay.

5 If thou canst, answere me, set *thy words* in order before me, stand vp.

6 * Behold, I *am* † according to thy wish in Gods stead: I also am † formed out of the clay.

7 Behold, my terrour shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heauy vpon thee.

† Heb. in mine eare.

8 Surely thou hast spoken † in mine hearing, and I haue heard the voyce of *thy* words, *saying*,

9 I *am* cleane without transgression, I *am* innocent, neither *is there* iniquity in me.

10 Behold, he findeth occasions against me, he counteth me for his enemy.

11 Hee putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths.

12 Behold, *in* this thou art not iust: I will answere thee, that God is greater then man.

13 Why doest thou striue against him? for † he giueth not account of any of his matters.

† Heb. he answereth.

14 For God speaketh once, yea, twise, *yet man* perceiueth it not.

15 In a dreame, in a vision of the night, when deepe sleepe falleth vpon men, in slumbrings vpon the bed:

16 Then hee † openeth the eares of men, and sealeth their instruction,

† Heb. reuealeth or vncouereth.

17 That he may withdraw man *from his* † purpose, and hide pride from man.

† Heb. worke.

18 Hee keepeth backe his soule from the pit, and his life † from perishing by the sword.

† Heb. from passing by the sword.

19 Hee is chastened also with paine vpon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong *paine*.

* Psal. 107.17.

20 * So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soule † dainty meat.

† Heb. meat of desire.

21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen: & his bones that were not seene, sticke out.

22 His soule draweth neere vnto the graue, and his life to the destroyers.

23 If there be a messenger with him, an interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew vnto man his vprightnesse:

24 Then hee is gracious vnto him, and saith, Deliuer him from going downe to the pit; I haue found ‖ a ransome.

‖ Or, an atonement.

25 His flesh shall be fresher † then a childes: he shall returne to the dayes of his youth.

† Hebr. then childhood.

26 He shall pray vnto God, and he will be fauourable vnto him, and he shall see his face with ioy: for he wil render vnto man his righteousnes.

‖ Or, he shall looke vpon men, and say, I haue sinned, &c.

27 ‖ Hee looketh vpon men, *and* if any say, I haue sinned, and peruerted that which was right, and it profited me not:

‖ Or, he hath deliuered my soule, &c. and my life.

28 ‖ He will deliuer his soule from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

† Hebr. twice and thrice.

29 Loe, all these things worketh God † oftentimes with man,

30 To bring backe his soule from the pit, to be enlightned with the light of the liuing.

31 Marke well, O Iob, hearken vnto me; hold thy peace, and I will speake.

32 If thou hast any thing to say, answere mee: speake, for I desire to iustifie thee.

33 If not, hearken vnto me: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisedome.

CHAP. XXXIIII.

1 Elihu accuseth Iob for charging God with iniustice. 10 God omnipotent cannot be vniust. 31 Man must humble himselfe vnto God. 34 Elihu reproueth Iob.

FVrthermore Elihu answered, and said,

2 Heare my words, O ye wise men, and giue eare vnto me, ye that haue knowledge.

* Chap. 12.11.

3 * For the eare trieth words, as the † mouth tasteth meat.

† Hebr. palate.

4 Let vs chuse to vs iudgement: let vs know among our selues what *is* good.

5 For Iob hath said, I am righteous: and God hath taken away my iudgement.

6 Should I lie against my right? † my wound is incurable without transgression.
7 What man *is* like Iob, *who* drinketh vp scorning like water?
8 Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men.
9 For he hath said, It profiteth a man nothing, that he should delight himselfe with God.
10 Therefore hearken vnto mee, yee † men of vnderstanding: * farre be it from God, *that he should doe* wickednesse, and from the Almighty, that *he should commit* iniquity.
11 * For the worke of a man shall he render vnto him, and cause euery man to finde according to *his* wayes.
12 Yea surely God will not doe wickedly, neither will the Almighty peruert iudgement.
13 Who hath giuen him a charge ouer the earth? or who hath disposed † the whole world?
14 * If he set his heart † vpon man, *if* he gather vnto himselfe his spirit and his breath;
15 * All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turne againe vnto dust.
16 If now thou *hast* vnderstanding, heare this: hearken to the voyce of my words.
17 Shall euen he that hateth right, † gouerne? and wilt thou condemne him that is most iust?
18 Is it *fit* to say to a King, *Thou art* wicked? *and* to Princes, *Yee are* vngodly?
19 * *How much lesse to him* that accepteth not the persons of Princes, nor regardeth the rich more then the poore? for they all are the worke of his hands.
20 In a moment shall they die, and the people shalbe troubled at midnight, and passe away: and † the mighty shall be taken away without hand.
21 * For his eyes *are* vpon the wayes of man, and he seeth all his goings.
22 *There is* no darkenesse nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselues.
23 For he wil not lay vpon man more *then right*; that he should † enter into iudgement with God.
24 Hee shall breake in pieces mighty men † without number, and set others in their stead.
25 Therefore he knoweth their workes, and he ouerturneth *them* in the night, so that they are † destroyed.
26 Hee striketh them as wicked men, † in the open sight of others;
27 Because they turned backe † from him, and would not consider any of his wayes.
28 So that they cause ſ cry of ſ poore to come vnto him, and he heareth the cry of the afflicted.
29 When he giueth quietnesse, who then can make trouble? and when he hideth *his* face, who then can behold him? whether *it be done* against a nation, or against a man only:
30 That the hypocrite reigne not, lest the people be ensnared.
31 Surely it is meet to be said vnto God, I haue borne *chastisement*, I will not offend *any more*.
32 That which I see not, teach thou mee; if I haue done iniquity, I will doe no more.
33 † Should it be according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou chuse, and not I: therefore speake what thou knowest.
34 Let men † of vnderstanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken vnto me.
35 Iob hath spoken without knowledge, and his words *were* without wisedome.
36 ‖ My desire *is that* Iob may be tryed vnto the end, because of *his* answeres for wicked men.
37 For hee addeth rebellion vnto his sinne, he clappeth *his hands* amongst vs, and multiplieth his words against God.

CHAP. XXXV.

1 Comparison is not to be made with God, because our good or euill cannot extend vnto him.
9 Many cry in their afflictions, but are not heard for want of faith.

Elihu spake moreouer, and said,
2 Thinkest thou this to be right, *that* thou saidest, My righteousnesse *is* more then Gods?
3 For thou saidest, What aduantage will it be vnto thee, *and*, What profit shall I haue, ‖ *if I be cleansed* from my sinne?
4 † I will answer thee, and thy companions with thee.
5 Looke vnto the heauens, and see, and behold the clouds *which* are higher then thou.
6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou against him? or *if* thy transgressions bee multiplied, what doest thou vnto him?
7 * If thou bee righteous, what giuest thou him? of what receiueth he of thine hand?
8 Thy wickednes *may hurt* a man as thou art, and thy righteousnes *may profit* the son of man.
9 By reason of the multitude of oppressions they make *the oppressed* to cry: they cry out by reason of the arme of the mighty.
10 But none saith, Where *is* God my maker, who giueth songs in the night?
11 Who teacheth vs more then the beasts of the earth, and maketh vs wiser then the fowles of heauen.
12 There they cry, (but none giueth answere) because of the pride of euill men.
13 * Surely God will not heare vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it.
14 Although thou sayest thou shalt not see him, yet iudgement *is* before him, therefore trust thou in him.
15 But now because it *is* not so, ‖ he hath visited in his anger, yet ‖ he knoweth it not in great extremity:
16 Therefore doth Iob open his mouth in vaine: he multiplieth words without knowledge.

‖ Or, by it more then by my sin. † Hebr. I will returne to thee words. * Psal. 18. 2. rom. 12. 35. iob 22. 3.
* Chap. 17. 9. pro. 1. 28. isa. 1. 15. dcut. 11. 11.
‖ Thou is, God. ‖ That is Iob.

CHAP. XXXVI.

1 Elihu sheweth how God is iust in his wayes.
16 How Iobs sinnes hinder Gods blessings. 24 *Gods workes are to be magnified.*

Elihu also proceeded, and said,
2 Suffer me a little, and I will shew thee, † that *I haue* yet to speake on Gods behalfe.
3 I will fetch my knowledge from a farre, and will ascribe righteousnesse to my Maker.
4 For truly my words *shall* not *be* false: hee that is perfect & in knowledge, is with thee.
5 Behold, God is mighty, and despiseth not *any: he is* mighty in strength *and* † wisdome.
6 He preserueth not the life of the wicked: but giueth right to the ‖ poore.
7 * He withdraweth not his eyes from ſ righteous: but with kings *are they* on the throne, yea, he doth establish them for euer, & they are exalted.
8 And if they *bee* bound in fetters, *and* bee holden in cords of affliction:
9 Then hee sheweth them their worke, and their transgressions, that they haue exceeded.
10 He openeth also their eare to discipline, and commandeth that they returne from iniquity.
11 If they obey and serue *him*, * they shall spend their dayes in prosperity, and their yeeres in pleasures.
12 But if they obey not, † they shall perish by the sword, & they shall die without knowledge.
13 But

† Hebr. that there are yet words for God. † Hebr. heart. ‖ Or, afflicted. * Psal. 34. 14. * Chap. 21. 13. † Heb they shall passe away by the sword.

13 But the hypocrites in heart heap vp wrath: they cry not when he bindeth them.
14 †They die in youth, and their life *is* among the ‖ vncleane.
15 He deliuereth the ‖ poore in his affliction, and openeth their eares in oppression.
16 Euen so would he haue remooued thee out of the strait *into* a broad place, where *there is* no straitnesse, and † that which should be set on thy table *should be* full of fatnesse.
17 But thou hast fulfilled the iudgement of the wicked: ‖ iudgement & iustice take hold *on thee.*
18 Because *there is* wrath, *beware* lest he take thee away with *his* stroake: then a great ransome cannot † deliuer thee.
19 Will he esteeme thy riches? no not gold, nor all the forces of strength.
20 Desire not the night, when people are cut off in their place.
21 Take heed, regard not iniquity: for this hast thou chosen rather then affliction.
22 Behold, God exalteth by his power: who teacheth like him?
23 Who hath inioyned him his way? or who can say, Thou hast wrought iniquity?
24 Remember that thou magnifie his worke, which men behold.
25 Euery man may see it, man may behold *it* afarre off.
26 Behold, God *is* great, and we know *him* not, neither can the number of his yeeres be searched out.
27 For he maketh small the drops of water: they powre down rain according to the vapor therof:
28 Which the clouds doe drop, and distill vpon man abundantly.
29 Also can any vnderstand the spreadings of the clouds, *or* the noise of his Tabernacle?
30 Behold, he spreadeth his light vpon it, and couereth the † bottome of the Sea.
31 For by them iudgeth he the people, he giueth meat in abundance.
32 With clouds he couereth the light, and commandeth it *not to shine*, by *the cloud* that commeth betwixt.
33 The noise thereof sheweth concerning it, the cattell also concerning † the vapour.

CHAP. XXXVII.

1 God is to bee feared because of his great works. 15 His wisdome is vnsearchable in them.

AT this also my heart trembleth, and is moued out of his place.
2 † Heare attentiuely the noise of his voyce, and the sound *that* goeth out of his mouth.
3 He directeth it vnder the whole heauen, and his † lightning vnto the † ends of the earth.
4 After it a voyce roareth: he thundreth with the voyce of his excellency, and he will not stay them when his voyce is heard.
5 God thundreth marueilously with his voice: great things doth he, which we cannot comprehend.
6 For * he saith to the snow, Be thou *on the* earth: † likewise to the small raine and to the great raine of his strength.
7 He sealeth vp the hand of euery man; that all men may know his worke.
8 Then the beasts goe into dens: and remaine in their places.
9 †Out of the South commeth the whirlewind: and cold out of the † North.
10 By the breath of God, frost is giuen: and the breadth of the waters is straitned.
11 Also by watring he wearieth the thicke cloud: he scattereth † his bright cloud.
12 And it is turned round about by his counsels: that they may doe what soeuer he commandeth them vpon † face of the world in the earth.
13 He causeth it to come, whether for † correction, or for his land, or for mercy.
14 Hearken vnto this, O Iob: stand still, and consider the wondrous works of God.
15 Doest thou know when God disposed them, and caused the light of his cloud to shine?
16 Dost thou know the ballancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of him which is perfect in knowledge?
17 How thy garments are warme, when he quieteth the earth by the South *wind?*
18 Hast thou with him spread out the skie, *which* is strong, *and* as a molten looking glasse?
19 Teach vs what we shall say vnto him; *for* we cannot order *our speech* by reason of darknes
20 Shall it be told him that I speake? if a man speake, surely he shall be swallowed vp.
21 And now *men* see not the bright light which *is* in the clouds: but the wind passeth and cleanseth them.
22 †Faire weather commeth out of the North: with God *is* terrible maiesty.
23 Touching the Almighty, we cannot finde him out: he *is* excellent in power, and in iudgement, and in plenty of iustice he will not afflict.
24 Men do therefore feare him: he respecteth not any that *are* wise of heart.

CHAP. XXXVIII.

1 God challengeth Iob to answere. 4 God by his mighty workes, conuinceth Iob of ignorance, 31 and of imbecillity.

THen the LORD answered Iob out of the whirlewind, and said,
2 Who *is* this *that* darkeneth counsell by words without knowledge?
3 Gird vp now thy loynes like a man: for I will demand of thee, and † answere thou me.
4 * Where wast thou, when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, † if thou hast vnderstanding.
5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line vpon it?
6 Whereupon are the † foundations thereof † fastned? or who laid the corner stone thereof?
7 When the morning Starres sang together, and all the sonnes of God shouted for ioy.
8 * Or *who* shut vp † sea with doores, when it brake forth, *as if* it had issued out of the womb?
9 When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thick darkenesse a swadling band for it,
10 And ‖ brake vp for it my decreed *place*, and set barres and doores,
11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: & here shall † thy proud waues be stayed.
12 Hast thou commanded the morning since thy dayes? *and* caused the day-spring to know his place,
13 That it might take hold of the † ends of the earth, that † wicked might be shaken out of it?
14 It is turned as clay *to* the seale, and they stand as a garment.
15 And from the wicked their light is withholden, and the high arme shall be broken.
16 Hast thou entred into † springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth?
17 Haue the gates of death beene opened vnto thee? or hast thou seene the doores of the shadow of death?
18 Hast thou perceiued the breadth of the earth? Declare if thou knowest it all.

19 Where

† *Hebr. heare in hearing.* † *Hebr. light.* † *Hebr. wings of the earth* * *Psa. 147. 16, 17.* † *Hebr. and to the shoure of raine and to the shoures of raine of his strength.* † *Hebr. out of the chamber.* † *Hebr. scattering winder.*

† *Hebr. the soule dieth.* ‖ *Or, Sodomites.* ‖ *Or, afflicted.* † *Heb. the rest of thy table.* ‖ *Or, iudgment and iustice should vphold thee.* † *Hebr. turne thee aside* † *Heb. the roots.* † *Hebr. that which goeth vp*

19 Where is the way *where* light dwelleth? and as for darkneſſe, where *is* the place thereof?
20 That thou ſhouldeſt take it ‖ to the bound thereof, and that thou ſhouldeſt know the paths to the houſe thereof.
21 Knoweſt thou *it*, becauſe thou waſt then borne? or *becauſe* the number of thy dayes *is* great?
22 Haſt thou entred into the treaſures of the ſnow? or haſt thou ſeen the treaſures of the haile,
23 Which I haue reſerued againſt the time of trouble, againſt the day of battell and warre?
24 By what way *is* the light parted? *which* ſcattereth the Eaſt wind vpon the earth.
25 Who hath diuided a water-courſe for the ouerflowing of waters? or a way for the lightning of thunder,
26 To cauſe it to raine on the earth *where* no man *is*? on the wildernes wherin there is no man?
27 To ſatisfie the deſolate and waſte *ground*, and to cauſe the bud of the tender herbe to ſpring foorth.
28 Hath the raine a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew?
29 Out of whoſe wombe came the ice? and the hoary froſt of heauen, who hath gendred it?
30 The waters are hid as *with* a ſtone, and the face of the deepe † is frozen.
31 Canſt thou binde the ſweet influences of ‖ Pleiades? or looſe the bands of † Orion?
32 Canſt thou bring forth ‖ Mazzaroth in his ſeaſon? or canſt thou † guide Arcturus with his ſonnes?
33 Knoweſt thou the ordinances of heauen? canſt thou ſet the dominion thereof in the earth?
34 Canſt thou lift vp thy voyce to the clouds, that abundance of waters may couer thee?
35 Canſt thou ſend lightnings, that they may goe, and ſay vnto thee, † Here we *are*?
36 *Who hath put wiſdome in the inward parts? or who hath giuen vnderſtanding to the heart?
37 Who can number the clouds in wiſedome? or † who can ſtay the bottels of heauen,
38 ‖ When the duſt † groweth into hardneſſe, and the clods cleaue faſt together?
39 *Wilt thou hunt the prey for the Lion? or fill the † appetite of the young Lions,
40 When they couch in their dens, *and* abide in the couert to lie in wait?
41 * Who prouideth for the Rauen his food? when his young ones cry vnto God, they wander for lacke of meat.

CHAP. XXXIX.

1 Of the wilde goats and hindes. 5 Of the wilde aſſe. 9 The vnicorne. 13 The peacock, ſtork, and oſtrich. 19 The horſe. 26 The hauke. 27 The eagle.

KNoweſt thou the time when the wild goats of the rocke bring foorth? *or* canſt thou marke when the Hindes doe calue?
2 Canſt thou number the moneths *that* they fulfill? or knoweſt thou the time when they bring foorth?
3 They bow themſelues, they bring foorth their young ones, they caſt out their ſorrowes.
4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow vp with corne: they goe foorth, and returne not vnto them.
5 Who hath ſent out the wilde Aſſe free? or who hath looſed the bands of the wilde Aſſe?
6 Whoſe houſe I haue made the wildernes, and † the barren land his dwellings.
7 He ſcorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying † of the driuer.
8 The range of the mountaines *is* his paſture, and he ſearcheth after euery greene thing.
9 Will the Vnicorne bee willing to ſerue thee? or abide by thy crib?
10 Canſt thou binde the Vnicorne with his band in the furrow? or will hee harrow the valleys after thee?
11 Wilt thou truſt him, becauſe his ſtrength is great? or wilt thou leaue thy labour to him?
12 Wilt thou beleeue him that he will bring home thy ſeed? and gather it into thy barne?
13 *Gaueſt thou* the goodly wings vnto the Peacocks, or ‖ wings and feathers vnto the Oſtrich?
14 Which leaueth her egges in the earth, and warmeth them in duſt,
15 And forgetteth that the foot may cruſh them, or that the wild beaſt may breake them.
16 Shee is hardned againſt her young ones, as though they were not hers: her labour is in vaine without feare.
17 Becauſe God hath depriued her of wiſdome, neither hath he imparted to her vnderſtanding.
18 What time ſhe liſteth vp her ſelfe on high, ſhe ſcorneth the horſe and his rider.
19 Haſt thou giuen the horſe ſtrength? haſt thou clothed his necke with thunder?
20 Canſt thou make him afraid as a graſhopper? the glory of his noſtrils *is* † terrible.
21 ‖ He paweth in the valley, & reioyceth in *his* ſtrength: he goeth on to meet † the armed men.
22 He mocketh at feare, and is not affrighted: neither turneth he backe from the ſword.
23 The quiuer ratleth againſt him, the glittering ſpeare and the ſhield.
24 He ſwalloweth the ground with fiercenes and rage: neither beleeueth hee that it *is* the ſound of the trumpet.
25 He ſaith among the trumpets, Ha, ha: and he ſmelleth the battell afarre off, the thunder of the captaines, and the ſhouting.
26 Doeth the Hawke flie by thy wiſdome, *and* ſtretch her wings toward the South?
27 Doeth the Eagle mount vp † at thy commaund? and make her neſt on high?
28 She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, vpon the cragge of the rocke, and the ſtrong place.
29 From thence ſhee ſeeketh the prey, *and* her eyes behold a farre off.
30 Her young ones alſo ſucke vp blood: and * where the ſlaine *are*, there *is* ſhee.

CHAP. XL.

1 Iob humbleth himſelfe to God. 6 God ſtirreth him vp to ſhew his righteouſneſſe, power, and wiſedome. 15 Of the Behemoth.

MOreouer, the LORD anſwered Iob, and ſaid,
2 Shall hee that contendeth with the Almighty, inſtruct *him*? he that reproueth God, let him anſwere it.
3 ¶ Then Iob anſwered the LORD, and ſaid,
4 Behold, I am vile, what ſhall I anſwere thee? I will lay my hand vpon my mouth.
5 Once haue I ſpoken, but I will not anſwere: yea twiſe, but I will proceed no further.
6 ¶ Then anſwered the LORD vnto Iob out of the whirlewind, and ſaid:
7 *Gird vp thy loynes now like a man: I will demand of thee, and declare thou vnto me.
8 *Wilt thou alſo diſanull my iudgement? wilt thou condemne mee, that thou mayeſt be righteous?
9 *Haſt* thou an arme like God? or canſt thou thunder with a voyce like him?
10 *Deck thy ſelfe now *with* maieſty, & excelleney, and aray thy ſelfe with glory and beauty.

† Hebr. terrour. ‖ Or, he ſwallowes the ground. † Hebr. the armour.
† Hebr. by thy mouth?
* Matth. 24.28. luke 17.37.
* Chap. 38.3.
* Pſal. 50.21. rom. 3.4.
* Pſal. 104.1.

11 Caſt abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold euery one that is proud, and abaſe him.
12 Looke on euery one that is proud, *and* bring him low: & tread down † wicked in their place.
13 Hide them in the duſt together, and binde their faces in ſecret.
14 Then will I alſo confeſſe vnto thee, that thine owne right hand can ſaue thee.

‖Or, the Elephant as ſome thinke. ‖Or, he ſetteth vp.

15 ¶ Behold now ‖Behemoth which I made with thee, he eateth graſſe as an oxe.
16 Loe now, his ſtrength *is* in his loynes, and his force in the nauell of his belly.
17 ‖ He mooueth his taile like a Cedar: the ſinewes of his ſtones are wrapt together.
18 His bones are *as* ſtrong pieces of braſſe: his bones are like barres of iron.
19 He *is* the chiefe of the wayes of God: he that made him, can make his ſword to approach *vnto him.*
20 Surely the mountaines bring him foorth food: where all the beaſts of the field play.
21 He lieth vnder the ſhady trees, in the couert of the reed, and fennes.
22 The ſhady trees couer him *with* their ſhadow: the willowes of the brook compaſſe him about.
23 Behold, † he drinketh vp a riuer, *and* haſteth not: he truſteth that he can draw vp Iordan into his mouth.
24 ‖ He taketh it with his eyes: his noſe pierceth thorow ſnares.

† Heb. he oppreſſeth ‖ Or, will any take him in his ſight? or, bore his noſe with a gin?

CHAP. XLI.

Of Gods great power in the Leuiathan.

CAnſt thou draw out ‖ Leuiathan with an hooke? or his tongue with a coard † *which* thou letteſt downe?
2 Canſt thou put an hooke into his noſe? or bore his iaw thorow with a thorne?
3 Will hee make many ſupplications vnto thee? will he ſpeake ſoft *words* vnto thee?
4 Will he make a couenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a ſeruant for euer?
5 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? wilt thou binde him for thy maidens?
6 Shall the companions make a banquet of him? ſhall they part him among the merchants?
7 Canſt thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fiſh ſpeares?
8 Lay thine hand vpon him, remember the battell; doe no more.
9 Behold the hope of him is in vaine: ſhall not one be caſt downe, euen at the ſight of him?
10 None is ſo fierce that dare ſtirre him vp: who then is able to ſtand before mee?
11 * Who hath preuented mee that I ſhould repay *him? whatſoeuer* is vnder the whole heauen, is mine.
12 I will not conceale his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.
13 Who can diſcouer the face of his garment? or who can come *to him* ‖ with his double bridle?
14 Who can open the doores of his face? his teeth *are* terrible round about.
15 *His* † ſcales are *his* pride, ſhut vp together *as with* a cloſe ſeale.
16 One is ſo neere to another, that no aire can come betweene them.
17 They are ioyned one to another, they ſtick together, that they cannot be ſundred.
18 By his neeſings a light doth ſhine, and his eyes are like the eye-lids of the morning.
19 Out of his mouth goe burning lampes, *and* ſparkes of fire leape out.
20 Out of his noſtrils goeth ſmoke, as *out* of a ſeething pot or caldron.

‖ That is, a whale, or, a whirlepoole. † Hebr. which thou drowneſt.

* Phil. 2. & 5. 9. 12. 1 cor. 10. 26.

‖ Or, within. † Hebr. ſtrong pieces of ſhields.

21 His breath kindleth coales, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.
22 In his necke remaineth ſtrength, and † ſorrow is turned into ioy before him.
23 † The flakes of his fleſh are ioyned together: they are firme in themſelues, they cannot be mooued.
24 His heart is as firme as a ſtone, yea, as hard as a piece of the nether *milſtone.*
25 When he raiſeth vp himſelfe, the mighty are afraid: by reaſon of breakings they purifie themſelues.
26 The ſword of him that layeth at him cannot hold: the ſpeare, the dart, nor the ‖ habergeon.
27 Hee eſteemeth iron as ſtraw, *and* braſſe as rotten wood.
28 The arrow cannot make him flee: ſling-ſtones are turned with him into ſtubble.
29 Darts are counted as ſtubble: † he laugheth at the ſhaking of a ſpeare.
30 † Sharp ſtones *are* vnder him: he ſpreadeth ſharpe pointed things vpon the myre.
31 Hee maketh the deepe to boile like a pot: he maketh the Sea like a pot of ointment.
32 Hee maketh a path to ſhine after him: one would thinke the deepe to be hoary.
33 Vpon earth there is not his like: ‖ who is made without feare.
34 He beholdeth all high things: he is a King ouer all the children of pride.

† Heb. ſhe pieces ſhe ſharp ‖ Or, thoughts of him can be hindred

CHAP. XLII.

1 *Iob ſubmitteth himſelfe vnto God.* 7 *God preferring Iobs cauſe, maketh his friends ſubmit themſelues, and accepteth him.* 10 *He magnifieth and bleſſeth Iob.* 16 *Iobs age and death.*

THen Iob anſwered the LORD, and ſaid,
2 I know † thou canſt *do* euery thing, and *that* ‖ no thought can be withholden from thee.
3 * Who *is he that* hideth counſell without knowledge? therefore haue I vttered that I vnderſtood not, things too wonderfull for mee, which I knew not.
4 Heare, I beſeech thee, and I will ſpeake: I will demand of thee, and declare thou vnto me.
5 I haue heard of thee by the hearing of the eare: but now mine eye ſeeth thee.
6 Wherefore I abhorre *my ſelfe*, and repent in duſt and aſhes.
7 ¶ And it was ſo, that after the LORD had ſpoken theſe words vnto Iob, the LORD ſaid to Eliphaz the Temanite, My wrath is kindled againſt thee, and againſt thy two friends: for ye haue not ſpoken of me the thing that is right, as my ſeruant Iob hath.
8 Therefore take vnto you now ſeuen bullocks, and ſeuen rams, and goe to my ſeruant Iob, and offer vp for your ſelues a burnt offering, and my ſeruant Iob ſhall pray for you, for † him will I accept: leſt I deale with you *after your* folly, in that ye haue not ſpoken of mee the thing which is right, like my ſeruant Iob.
9 So Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, *and* Zophar the Naamathite went, and did according as the LORD commanded them: the LORD alſo accepted † Iob.
10 And the LORD turned the captiuity of Iob, when hee prayed for his friends: alſo the LORD † gaue Iob twiſe as much as he had before.
11 Then came there vnto him all his brethren, and all his ſiſters, and all they that had beene of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread with him in his houſe: and they bemoaned him, and comforted him ouer all the euill that the LORD had brought vpon him: euery man alſo gaue

† Heb. he face of Iob. † Heb. added to Iob vnto the double